THE BALLIET BALLIETT BALLIETTE BALYEAT BOLYARD

and ALLIED FAMILIES

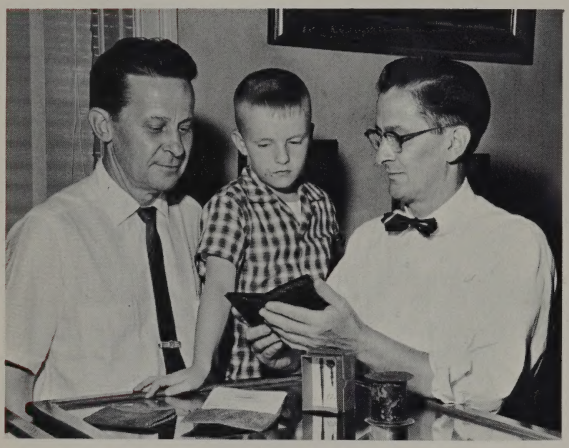
The BALLIETSVILLE HOTEL at Ballietsville, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania has been in continuous operation for over 218 years. Founded in 1750 by Paulus Balliet, it was originally known as the Whitehall Inn. The original log building was in use until 1840 when the main portion was replaced by a brick structure.

Stephen Clay Balliet

$20.C

Here for Research

*Balliet Clan History Louisianans' Project**



FAMILY RESEARCH—Three Balliets from Louisiana are pictured above as they study records and mementos of the local Revolutionary War figure, Col. Stephen Balliet, at Allentown's Trout Hall. Direct descendants of the colonel, they are, left to right, Wallace E. Balliet, Stephen C.M. Balliet and Stephen C. Balliet.

Two "Balliaays" from Louisiana came to Lehigh County this week to see how the "Balliettes" were getting on in the region settled by their ancestors.

Stephen C. and Wallace E. Balliet, brothers from Baton Rouge, arrived at Allentown's Trout Hall the other afternoon to look over the Lehigh County Historical Society's mementos and records of Col. Stephen Balliet, Revolutionary War figure, and of Paul Balliet, founder of Lehigh County's Ballietsville.

The trip to Pennsylvania is part of the brothers' work on a new history of the Balliet family. The project is actually Stephen's, an idea which

*EVENING CHRONICLE, Allentown, Pa., July 29, 1961

(continued on back flap)

FAMILY
HISTORY
BALLIET
C7

ECKHART PUBLIC LIBRARY

Presented to the Eckhart Public Library with the compliments of the author.

Stephen C. Balliet

august 12, 1970
Baton Rouge La

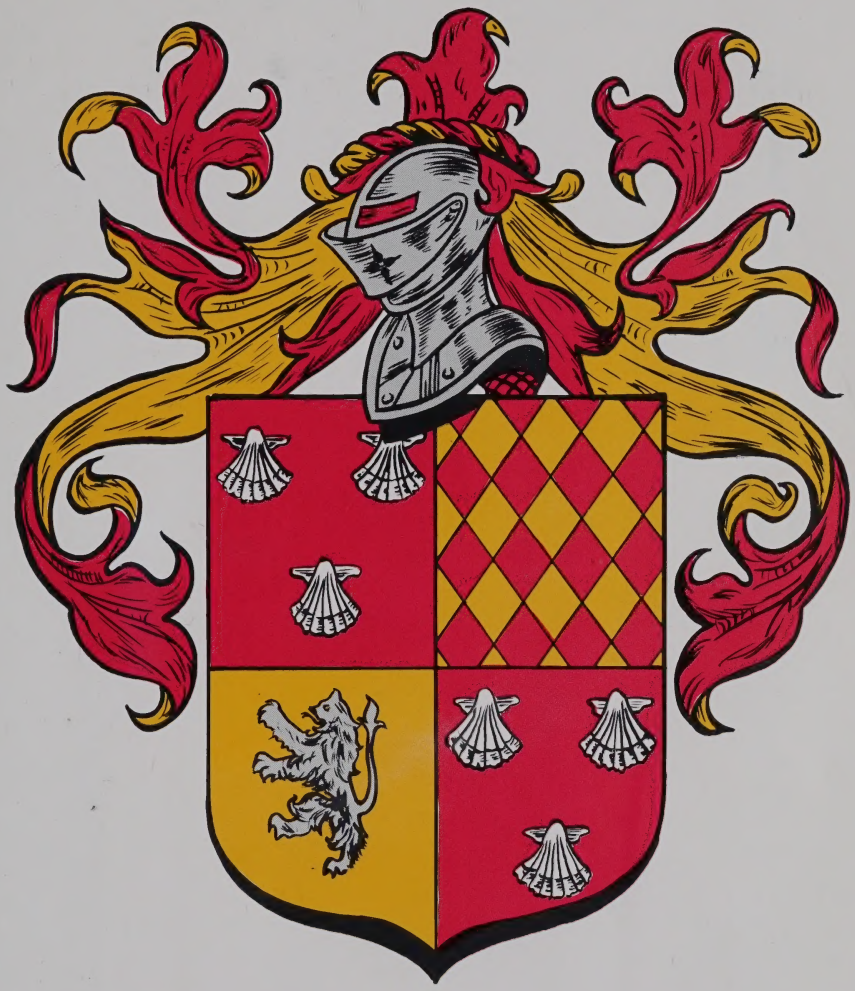
ALLIED FAMILIES

In addition to the history and background of the Pioneer Immigrants and the delineation of their lines, considerable information is given on the Allied Lines, including the following:

Arner	Lewis
Biery	Mackey
Bowman	Matlick
Burkhalter	Mickley
Cronenwelt	Messinger
Deshler	Muth
Faust	Nail
Frantz	Nothstein
Fritz	Ohl
Funk	Runner
Gerber	Shanabarger
Gerhalt	Shanhan
Gilbert	Sigley
Hoffman	Slough
Hoover	Spaide
Hoppes	Steigerwalt
Huttel	Swartz
Keck	Swigart
Kline	Troxell
Knotts	Trumbower
Kuhns	Wehr
LaRue	Wertman
LeVan	Wiles
Lechleitner	Wolfe
Lentz	Zehner

. . . and many other Allied Families.

Reference: FIDELITY NATIONAL BANK
Third Street
Baton Rouge, Louisiana 70801



Balliet of Lexhiem

Indiana collection
929.2
Balliet
The Balliet, Balliett....and
allied families

ECKHART PUBLIC LIBRARY
AUBURN, INDIANA
925-2414

RULES

1. Books may be kept two weeks and may be renewed once for the same period, except 3-day books and magazines.
2. A fine of two cents a day will be charged on each book which is not returned according to the above rule. No book will be issued to any person incurring such a fine until it has been paid.
3. All injuries to books beyond reasonable wear and all losses shall be made good to the satisfaction of the Librarian.
4. Each borrower is held responsible for all books drawn on his card and for all fines accruing on the same.

THE BALLIET BALLIETT BALLIETTE BALYEAT BOLYARD and ALLIED FAMILIES

STEPHEN CLAY BALLIET

1968

© Copyright 1968 by
Stephen Clay Balliet
All rights reserved
Library of Congress
Catalog Card Number: 68-23012

Manufactured in the United States of America by
Thos. J. Moran's Sons, Inc., Baton Rouge, La.

To

PAULUS, JOSEPH and JOHANNES BALLIET

The Founders of the Balliet Family in America

Their Descendants

and

The Future Generation of the Family

This Book Is Dedicated

48042

Of The Limited Edition
This Is Copy Number

1046

Contents

PAGE

Preface 9

Part I

INTRODUCTION

Guide and Notes 15
Research Resumé and Bibliography 16
The Huguenots 24
The Baillets of France 31
The Family Name 34
The Race of Balyards 35
The Coat of Arms 45

Part II

THE BALLIETS OF WHITEHALL

PAULUS Balliet, The Pioneer 49
Jacob Balliet 72
Catharine Balliet Deshler 73
Colonel Stephen Balliet 77
Susan Balliet Baer 203
Eva Balliet Saeger 204
John Balliet 210
Nicholas Balliet 287
Paul Balliet 287
Magdalena Balliet Troxel 292

Part III

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

JOSEPH Balliet, The Pioneer 297
Captain Jacob Balliet 302
Magdalena Balliet Keck 313
Leonard Balliet 317
Katharine Balliet Kendal 679
Barbara Balliet Ritter 679
Stephen (Balliet) Bolyard 680
Joseph Balliet, Jr. 779

Part IV

THE BALLIETS OF SUGAR LOAF

PAGE

JOHANNES Balliet, The Pioneer 785
Mary Magdalena Balliet 800
Nicholas Balliet 801
Stephen Balliet 809
Jacob Balliet 835
John Balliet 841
Maria Barbara Balliet Andreas 844
Daniel Balliet 844
Abraham Balliet 863
Susanna Balliet Werner 882

Part V

MISCELLANEOUS AND UNIDENTIFIED LINES

The Balliets of Towamensing 885
The Balliets of the Dakotas 893
John Bolyard of Seven Miles 922
The Balliets of Tamaqua 932
Other Lines and Families 937
List of Illustrations 950
Family Charts 954
Index:
  Revolutionary War Patriots 955
  Daughters of the American Revolution 955
  Part I Preface and Introduction 956
  Part II The Balliets of Whitehall 956
  Part III The Balliets of Heidelberg 963
  Part IV The Balliets of Sugar Loaf 983
  Part V Miscellaneous and Unidentified Lines 986
Family Record Pages 990

Preface

"Fools rush in where angels fear to tread."

ALEXANDER POPE

"Keep everything together, so that nothing will be lost."

DR. LOUIS B. BALLIET*

These two quotations adequately express how I unknowingly ("Fools rush in . . .") became involved in this project as it ultimately developed, and the purpose for its presentation in this format ("Keep everything together . . ."). I am neither a writer, historian, nor a genealogist. This is about the only literary venture I have ever attempted any more complicated than a few annual having-a-wonderful-time, wish-you-were-here vacation postal-cards. So, from a literary, historical or genealogical viewpoint this book is most unlikely to be considered a classic and is not presented as such.

I have been an avid collector all my life and at intervals have assembled various collection of such items as bugs, coins, cigar bands, match covers, butterflies, stamps and rocks. During the past fifteen years or so my collecting instinct has also been directed toward information and records concerning the Balliet Family. Based on this qualification and experience, I herewith present my "Balliet Collection".

Over the years considerable material such as newspaper clippings, birth and wedding announcements, obituaries, magazine articles, names and addresses taken from telephone and city directories have been accumulated. Also during this period a substantial library has been acquired, consisting of county histories, published church and cemetery records, books and magazines of various historical and genealogical societies, official state and county records, official records published by the State of Pennsylvania—mainly the Pennsylvania Archives, and other books and pamphlets in which reference was apt to be found pertaining to some member of the family or which contained background material relevant to the family.

From the material collected I had intended to put together a record of our immediate line starting with the family of my grandfather, Hiram Balliet 1818-1881, based on Dr. L. B. Balliet's brochure published in 1873.

So from what at first appeared to be a three or four month task, developed into an extensive program of research and correspondence

*See Page 36.

lasting nearly six years; geographically the area in and around Allentown where all my grandfather's children were born and where most of them died was extended in every direction and kinsmen were located in nearly every state as well as Canada and Mexico; the contemplated twenty-five or thirty page booklet became this volume of 994 pages.

The actual start of this project began with a letter to a cousin, Harold Slough of Schnecksville, Pennsylvania, seeking his assistance in locating the living members of our line. He in turn contacted a number of Balliets in and around Allentown in an effort to gather the information needed. It turned out that many of these were from other lines and from this point on the scope of undertaking spread from one line to another.

In 1961, my brother Wallace and I, with our families spent a week with Harold. Under his guidance we toured most of Lehigh, Carbon and Northampton counties calling on members of the family, checking and copying data from local sources. Originally, I was of the opinion that all members of the Balliet family in America were descendants of PAULUS Balliet. Before our visit in Pennsylvania was concluded, it was evident that many of the folks visited were from other branches. Further research and information received later from those contacted and others made it apparent that there were at least two other pioneer immigrant members—JOSEPH and JOHANNES—who settled in eastern Pennsylvania before the Revolutionary War.

Everyone we talked with and those who later corresponded with us, were so enthused and interested in the project and so eager to assist in gathering data, that little by little the original undertaking was expanded to include a complete record of the Balliet Family in all its ramifications as could be determined from the available material.

My collection of Balliet memorabilia was augmented by information of family lines, photographs, Bible records, news clippings, et cetera, received from over two thousand kinsmen and by further research in county court records, cemeteries, libraries, census records, and the assistance of professional researchers in several areas where members of the family formerly lived. Accept for a few personal comments, observations and conclusions, this volume is a formal presentation of the resultant "Balliet Collection". As a collector, I deem this project has successfully accomplished its primary purpose and has in no small way fulfilled Dr. Balliet's directive to "Keep everything together, so that nothing will be lost".

It is hoped this record will engender a desire in the kinsmen of the various branches to ferret out the missing links in their respective line so that, again to quote Dr. Balliet, ". . . the Balliet Family Record will be the most extensive and authentic of any of its kind".

Every effort has been made to be as accurate as possible in transcribing the records found and the material received from others. I have not knowingly included any incorrect data. Admittedly, the delineation of a few lines in part were made on little or no direct evidence, in which case it is so noted in the text. Further research will undoubtedly alter some of the lines in minor details, but over all, the delineations as given are sub-

stantially correct. Where errors or omissions are found, I would be pleased to be informed, so the record can be corrected.

The amount of biographical material or photographs included on any individual or family line should not be construed as any indication of favoritism. Just about every bit of information or material found or received has been included in the write-up of the different lines.

So many members of the family as well as others have contributed so much to this project, that to acknowledge each individually it would be necessary to list all the living members of the family whose names appear in the text. In many instances one member of a family group collected and compiled the records on their immediate family and also spent considerable time and effort in checking local sources of information and contacting others in surrounding areas. A special thanks is due these kinsmen and our appreciation will be noted in the delineation of their lines.

In preparing the manuscript for publication, I am most grateful to my niece, Mrs. Janet R. Hunlock, who checked and typed the final draft, checked the proof sheets and alphabetized the Index. A special thanks is also due my daughter, Miss Jerry Lynne Balliet, who gave up the better part of two summer vacations to read and transcribe the Balliet listings of the U.S. Census.

It is with conflicting emotions this undertaking is ended. A feeling shared, I am sure, by all who have contributed so much to this project. A feeling of pardonable pride in what has been achieved, coupled with a feeling of profound regret for the omission of those members of the family, both past and present, whose names we were unable to record in this account of the Balliet Family.

STEPHEN CLAY BALLIET

January 10, 1968
Baton Rouge, Louisiana

Part I

Introduction

Guide and Notes

As noted in the Table of Contents this book is divided into five parts. Part I is subdivided into seven sections, each of which concern some aspect of the background, history, tradition and personal comment or conclusions of the writer.

This section will outline the arrangement of the different branches of the family. The three pre-Revolutionary War pioneer founders of the family in America were, PAULUS Balliet of Whitehall, JOSEPH Balliet of Heidelberg, and JOHANNES Balliet of Sugar Loaf, and their lines are presented in Parts II, III, and IV respectively. These titles were selected from the names of the places in which they located in Pennsylvania.

Throughout the book the given name of PAULUS, JOSEPH, and JOHANNES will be set in CAPITALS, except when they are referred to in a direct quote, then their name will be given as contained in the quotation.

PAULUS Balliet, JOSEPH Balliet, and JOHANNES Balliet are considered to be the first generation of their lines in America, their children as the second generation and so on and will be indicated by a raised or superior number such as

HIRAM BALLIET^{4}

indicates the fourth generation.

Running headlines at the upper corner of a page offer identification of the family line presented on that page:

JOSEPH—Leonard—Jonas—Reuben

would indicate that the line of Reuben^{4} would be given on that page. Where applicable the running headlines are carried through the fifth generation. For the first six generations, individual headage above the delineation of their line is used.

The seventh and subsequent generations are indented and numbered as follows:

I. Generation^{7}
  A. Generation^{8}
    a. Generation^{9}
      a Generation^{10}

Starting with the eldest child of each of the pioneer founders, the delineation of his family line is carried down to the present time, followed by the other children in chronological order.

The sons and grandsons of PAULUS, JOSEPH, and JOHANNES had no middle names. In these second and third generations there were 12 Johns, 9 Stephens, 6 Daniels, 5 Josephs and 4 Jacobs, who for the most part were born and lived in old Northampton County, Pennsylvania. So it is extremely difficult to determine just which branch a descendant belongs to unless one knows the complete delineation of his line.

In these instances it is hoped the charts of the different branches will aid in helping one locate his proper place in the family. These charts outline the first five generations of the three pioneer branches.

Part V contains incomplete lines which due to lack of information, it was impossible to correctly identify their proper place in the family tree. Also included are a number of "Family Record" pages, followed by the Index.

Research Resumé & Bibliography

"Record of the Race of Balyards", L. B. Balliet, M.D., 1873, Allentown, Pennsylvania. (Abbr. Dr. L.B.B.)
The first part of this 28 page brochure gives an account of the "Race of Balyards" in Europe from 500 A.D. to 1717, which will be quoted verbatim further on in this section. The remaining eighteen pages were devoted to an account of PAULUS Balliet of Whitehall and his descendants from 1717 to 1872. Although the information and vital statistics were incomplete on the descendants listed, his delineation proved to be essentially correct and formed a base for "The Balliets of Whitehall".

"Colonel Stephen Balliet, Soldier, Patriot and Statesman of the Revolution. Part One, His Ancestry, Youth and Education", James B. Laux, 1918, Allentown, Pennsylvania. The Lehigh County Historical Society. (Abbr. Laux)

The author, James B. Laux, was an historian and authority on the early history of Pennsylvania and the Huguenots in France and the United States. This 24 page booklet, for the most part, relates the story of the family in France during the Religious Wars. Most of the facts on the French and Huguenot background of the family were taken from this source. The cover of this booklet is titled "Part One". As far as is known "Part Two" of Colonel Stephen Balliet was never published.

"Anniversary History of Lehigh County Pennsylvania", 3 Vols., 1914, Charles Rhoads, Lehigh Valley Publishing Company, Allentown, (Abbr. A.H. of L. Co., Pa.)

A primary source of information on the kinsmen who remained in Lehigh County and of the families that married into the Balliet family.

"Proceedings of The Lehigh County Historical Society". 25 Volumes, 1908-1964, Allentown, Pennsylvania (Abbr. P. of L.Co.H.S.)

These volumes contain considerable background material on the life

and times of early Pennsylvania. The Society's museum, located in Trout Hall, Allentown, has a collection of Balliet Family relics, including a life size portrait of Colonel Stephen and his wife. Mr. Melville J. Boyer, president, was most helpful in furnishing information from the files and records of the Society.

"Pennsylvania Archives". 138 volumes 1878 to 1935. (Abbr. P.A.)

The 138 volumes are divided into ten sets: Colonial Records (CR) and nine sets referred to as series (S) and contain a wide variety of official documents and records of Pennsylvania dating from 1664 to about 1900. These official records abound in material relating to the early members of the family.

"Pennsylvania German Pioneers". Ralph Beaver Shassburger and William John Henke. 3 volumes, Pennsylvania German Society, Norristown, Pennsylvania, 1934. (Abbr. Pa.Ger.Pioneers)

All the extant original lists of ships arriving at the Port of Philadelphia from 1727 to 1808 are listed, giving the date of arrival, name of ship and captain and photographic reproduction of the signature of the immigrant passengers. This work has replaced an early volume, *A Collection of Upwards of 30,000, Names of German, Swiss, Dutch, French and Other Immigrants in Pennsylvania From 1722–1776, J. Daniel Rupp* (Abbr. Rupp's Immg.), which is incomplete and in many instances inaccurate. Rupp gives the arrival of PAULUS Balliet in the ship "Robert and Alice", where as the original list records the name of the ship as "Robert and Oliver".

"History of Luzerne County Pennsylvania", J. C. Bradsby, 1893, Chicago, S. B. Nelson & Co. (Abbr. H. of Luz.Co.Pa.)

The only publication located that contained any detailed information of the Balliets of Sugar Loaf.

"History of Luzerne, Lackawanna & Wyoming Counties, Pennsylvania". 1880, W. W. Munsell & Co., New York. (Abbr. H. of L.L.&W. Co., Pa.)

"Annals of Luzerne County Pennsylvania". Stewart Pearce 1866, J. B. Lippencott & Co., Philadelphia

"The Lehigh Valley, Pennsylvania", John W. Jordan et al, 2 volumes 1905, Lewis Publishing Co., Chicago, (Abbr. The L.V. Pa)

"History of the Counties of Lehigh and Carbon, Pennsylvania", Mathews and Hugerford, 1884. Philadelphia, Everts & Richard. (Abbr. H. of L & C.Cos.Pa)

"Lehigh, Northampton and Carbon Counties, Pennsylvania", 1894, Chapman Pub. Co., Chicago. (Abbr. H. of L.N.&C.Cos.,Pa)

"History of Carbon County, Pennsylvania", Fred Benchman, 1913, James J. Nungesser & Co., Harrisburg, Pennsylvania. (Abbr. H. of C. Co.,Pa)

"The Wyoming and Lackawanna Valleys, Pennsylvania", Hayden, Hand & Jordan. 2 volumes, 1906. Lewis Pub.Co., New York—Chicago.

"Portrait and Biographical Record of Lancaster County, Pennsylvania" 1894, Chapman Publ. Co., Chicago.

"History of Columbia and Montour Counties, Pennsylvania", J. H. Battle, 1887. A. Warner & Co., Chicago (Abbr. H.of Col.& M.Cos.Pa.) and *"Historical and Biographical Annals of Columbia and Montour Counties, Pennsylvania"*. 2 volumes, 1915 J. H. Beers & Co., Chicago (Abbr. H&B of Col. & M.Cos.Pa.). These three volumes were a primary source of information on the line of John Balliet, son of PAULUS, who settled in Montour County.

"Skizzen aus ben Lecha-Thale" 1880, Allentown, Pennsylvania. A collection of newspaper articles, which appeared in the German newspaper, Friedens-Bote of Allentown. Several concerning the Balliet family are given hereinafter.

"The Forks of the Delaware" Rev. Henry Martyn Keiffer. 1902, Easton, Pennsylvania. A translation of the German records of The First Reformed Church of Easton, Pennsylvania, containing numerous entries of the Balliet family.

"The Liberty Bell in Allentown", Rev. John Baer Stroudt, 1927, Beckemeyer, Keck & Co., Allentown, Pa.

"History of Egypt Church" C. R. Roberts & Rev. J. D. Schindel, 1908, Allentown, Pennsylvania.

"History of Union Church". J. P. Derbert, 1930. The News Pub. Co., Slatington, Pa.

"Seventy Year History of Saint Peter's Lutheran and Reformed Congregations". Rittersville, Lehigh County, Penna. 1912, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania.

"The Farmers Directory of Lehigh County, Pennsylvania". 1914, Wilmer Atkinson Co., Philadelphia.

"LeVan Family". Rev. Waren Patt Coon, 1927

"Ohl, Schuck & Prell Genealogy & History". Lily Prell Cook. 1963

"The Genealogy of the Mickley Family". Minnie Mickley 1893, Mickleys, Pa.

"Men of Allentown", Fred L. Shankweiler, 1917, Allentown, Pa.

"Memorials of the Huguenots in America". Rev. A. Stapleton, 1901, Carlisle, Pa.

"History of the Huguenot Emigration to America". Charles W. Baird, 2 volumes. 1885, New York

"Biographical History of Crawford County, Ohio". 1902, Lewis Pub. Co., Chicago.

"Record of Allen and Van Wert Counties, Ohio". 1896, A. W. Bowen & Co., Chicago. Some eight pages of Jonas Balyeat and his family as well as accounts of families that married into his line.

"History of Crawford County, Ohio". 1881, Baskin & Batley, Publ. Chicago

"Papers of the Bucks County Historical Society" 5 volumes. B. F. Frackenthal, Jr. 1908-1937, Chemical Pub. Co., Easton, Pa.

"Reading and Bucks Counties, Pennsylvania". Cyrus T. Fox, 3 volumes, 1925. Lewis Pub. Co., New York

"History of Northampton County, Pennsylvania", William J. Heller, 3

volumes, 1920. The American Historical Society Boston, New York, Chicago.

"Black Rock". George Korson. 1960. The Johns Hopkins Press, Baltimore, Maryland. In this interesting account of the folklore of the Pennsylvania Dutch, Mr. Korson repeats the erroneous tradition of the Balliets of Sugar Loaf. The first white settler in Sugar Loaf Valley was JOHANNES Balliet the pioneer immigrant, and not John Balliet, brother of Colonel Stephen Balliet, as detailed on page 63.

"Hinke Records". Rev. William J. Hinke, a German born Presbyterian professor at the Auburn (N.Y.) Theological Seminary, became so fascinated with the early records of the Reformed and Lutheran Churches in America, that he devoted over fifty years collecting and transcribing all available material on the churches and ministers of the Pennsylvania Coetus. At his death in 1947, this material, as well as the bulk of his historical library of some 500 volumes and more than a thousand pamphlets, were bequeathed to The Historical Society of The Evangelical and Reformed Church.

Rev. Hinke's transcription of 42 bound volumes has been microfilmed, which with many other of the church records of the Society are available on loan for mailing expenses from the Historical Society of the Evangelical and Reformed Church, Frackenthal Library, Franklin and Marshall College, Lancaster, Pennsylvania. Mr. Herbert B. Anstalt, librarian, and Miss Elizabeth C. Kieffer, archivist, were most helpful in selecting and sending books and microfilms. Some of the most useful in locating information of the family were: *"History of Trinity Church"*, Coplay, Pennsylvania 1868-1922, T. H. Krick; *"A Half-Century of Ebenezer Union Church 1890–1940"*, New Tripoli, Pennsylvania; *"History of Jerusalem Lutheran and Reformed Church"* W. Salisbury, Pennsylvania *"History of St. Thomas Evangelical Lutheran and Reformed Church"*, 1848-1923, Altoona, Pennsylvania.

Of the twenty-five microfilm checked the following proved to be the most fruitful:

#129 Zions Church Allentown, 1765-1861; #138 Jordon's Union 1765-1858, S. Whitehall Lehigh County; #141 Zionville Church 1758-1881, Upper Milford, Lehigh County; #138 Schoener's Church, 1781-1858, Hanover, Lehigh County; #139, St. Paul's Church 1784-1882, Trexlertown, Pa; #136 Schlosser's Records Union Church 1765-1876, Whitehall, Lehigh County; #140 Weisenberg Church 1757-1862, Weisenberg, Lehigh County; #141 Personal Records of Rev. John Helffrich 1816-1862, and Rev. John Henry Helffrich, 1790-1810, Lehigh County, and Rev. John Waldschmidt 1752-1786, Lancaster, Lebanon and Berks Counties.

A detailed account of the genealogical resources and history of the Society by Miss Elizabeth Kieffer, was published in the National Genealogical Society Quarterly, volume 48, No. 3, September, 1960. Data taken from the Society's records will be referred to as "Hinke's Record".

"Cyclopedia of Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania", Samuel T. Wiley, 1893. Rush, West & Co., Philadelphia. (Abbr. Cyc.of S.Co.La.)
Numerous publications of the following genealogical and historical societies:
Daughters of the American Revolution, Lineage Book (Abbr.DAR)
The Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania, 1300 Locust Street, Philadelphia.
National Genealogical Society, 1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, D.C.
The Pennsylvania-German Society.
The Ohio Genealogical Society, 454 Park Avenue West, Mansfield, Ohio.
The Historical Society of Pennsylvania, 1300 Locust Street, Pennsylvania (Abbr.H.S. of Pa.) The Society's publication, *The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography* was an important source of information. From the Society's historical collection, photographic copies of all their "Balliet items" were obtained, many of which are herein reproduced.

"History of Richland County, Ohio", A. A. Graham, 1880, Mansfield, Ohio, A. A. Graham & Co. (Abbr. H of R.Co.,O.) A good source of information on the kinsmen (line of JOSEPH-Leonard) who settled in Richland County, Ohio between 1820 and 1830.

"Iowa Historical and Genealogical Library", Historical Building, Des Moines, Iowa. Miss Lida L. Greene, librarian, was most cooperative in furnishing data from their newspaper files and cemetery records of the early members who settled in Iowa.

"The U.S. Census 1790–1880" (Abbr. USC). The census schedules were of inestimable value in the delineation of the different lines of the family. They were the only source available on several branches. Although a few of the early enumerations are incomplete, and in somè instances inaccurate and illegible, by following thé listings through several censuses, one is able to make a reasonable judgement as to an individual's identity, date and place of birth, resident, death, and the names of the other members of his family.

The first census, 1790, gives only the place of residence, the name of the head of the household, number of free white males under sixteen; free white males over sixteen; and free white females. Each subsequent census gives greater details. The 1850 census was the first to give the name and age of each member of a household.

Considerable time and effort was made in checking the census from 1790 through 1880, the last that is open for public inspection. In the hope that some member of the family might be interested in further research, a review of the census records checked follows:

The 1790 census returns for Delaware, Georgia, Kentucky, New Jersey, Tennessee and Virginia were destroyed during the War of 1812. The available 1790 records for Connecticut, Maryland, Massachusetts, New Hampshire, New York, North Carolina, Pennsylvania, Rhode Island, Vermont, and Maine were checked in their entirety.

Traditions passed down by the several lines of the family has the pioneer immigrants settling in South Carolina, Massachusetts or Pennsylvania. One such story, taken from a Mansfield, Ohio newspaper of 1930 is quoted verbatem:

"Two hundred and seventy-five descendants of the nine Balliet brothers who came to America on the Mayflower from England in 1605 (sic) met at North Lake Park, Mansfield, Ohio for their annual reunion which has been held continuously since May 13, 1908 and was started by C. L. Goodman of St. Louis, Mo. at the home of Mrs. M. J. Mackey at Galion, Ohio. The original nine brothers settled in various sections of the U.S. and all but one was accounted for in the last century. It was always believed that one brother was killed by the Indians in his travels through the wild country. Next reunion will be held on the third Sunday in August, 1931, same place. Officers elected included: Harry F. Balliet, Pres.; Oliver Balliet, V.P.; William of LaOtto, Ind. 2nd V.P.; Jasper L. Balliet, Secy; and Stephen Balliet, Treas."

Besides the obvious error given for the arrival of the Mayflower, the writer of this account apparently assumed the "nine brothers" were the pioneer immigrants of the family, whereas in fact, they were the sons of Leonard, son of JOSEPH Balliet one of the pioneer immigrants. Six of the brothers settled in Richland County, Ohio between the years 1820 and 1840. The one "killed by the Indians" being John Balliet, son of Leonard, of whom no trace has been found. The writer has the original Registration Book of the Mansfield Balliet Reunion for the years 1915 to 1920.

This and accounts of the pioneer immigrants settling in South Carolina or Massachusetts are not borne out by the known facts. The only state in which members of the family were listed in the 1790 census was Pennsylvania, in the counties as follows:

Chester County, E. Bradfort Twp.
"William Bailet" and "Thomas Bailet"
Northumberland County
"David Balyea"

Northampton, which in 1790, included most of the northeastern part of the state. Lehigh, Carbon, Schuylkill, Northumberland, Wayne and Monroe Counties were later formed in whole or in part from Northampton. In this vast area only four Balliet families were listed:

"Stephen Balliot", son of PAULUS, of Whitehall Twp.
"Joseph Balliot", the pioneer, of Heidelberg Twp.
"Jacob Balliot", son of JOSEPH, of Nazareth Twp.
"Leonard Balliot", son of JOSEPH, of Penn Twp.

Many of the isolated settlements were not enumerated. JOHANNES Balliet of Sugar Loaf in Luzerne (formed in 1786) was not found in the 1790 census. Some of the listings were illegible, so it may well be that there were other members of the family not located.

The census for the years 1800 to 1850 were essentially the same as the 1790 census, only the "head of the household" is listed by name, but the

ages are broken down into the 5 year groups for those under 20, and by 10 year groups over twenty. The 1850 census was the first renumeration that listed the name, age, place of birth of every free white person in the United States.

PENNSYLVANIA: The census records for all counties from 1790 through 1850 were checked. *For 1860:* Butler, Cambria, Carbon, Centre, Clearfield, Clinton, Columbia, Crawford, Laurence, McKean, Lebanon, Lehigh, Luzerne, Lycoming, Mercer, Montour, Perry, Northampton, Northumberland, Pike and Schuylkill Counties. For *1870:* Cemeron, Carbon, Centre, Chester, Columbia, Crawford, Lebanon, Lehigh, Luzerne, Montgomery, Montour, Northampton, Northumberland, and Schuylkill Counties.

An extensive research was also made of the census for the States of Ohio, Indiana, Virginia, and West Virginia as follows:

OHIO: *1820:* Richland County. *1830:* Coshocton, Cuyahoga, Crawford, Clinton, Richland and Ross Counties. *1840:* Columbiana, Coshocton, Crawford, Cuyahoga, Drake, Portage, Putman, Richland and Ross Counties. *1850:* Adams, Allen, Ashland, Ashtabula, Athens, Clinton, Columbiana, Coshocton, Crawford, Cuyahoga, Morgan, Morrow, Muskingum, Ottawa, Paulding, Perry, Pickaway, Pike, Portage, Preble, Putman, Richland, Ross, Sandusky; Scioto, Seneca, Shelby, Stark, Summit, Trumbull, Tuscarawas, Union, Van Wert, Vinton, Warren, Washington, Wayne, Williams, Wood and Wyandot Counties. *1860:* Adams, Allen, Ashland, Auglaize, Ashtabula, Crawford, Miami, Montgomery, Richland, Morgan, Morrow, Noble, Preble, Shelby, Warren, Wyandot, Summit, Van Wert, Trumbull, Tuscarawas, Union and Vinton Countries. *1870:* Adams, Allen, Ashland, Crawford, Mercer, Miami, Monroe, Morgan, Morrow, Putman, Richland, Trumbull, Tuscarawas, Union, Van Wert, Vinton, Washington, Wayne, Williams, Wood and Wyandot Counties. *1880:* Ashland, Crawford, Morrow, Richland, Trumbull, Tuscarawas, Union, Van Wert, Vinton, Wood and Wyandot Counties.

INDIANA: *1850:* Adams, Allen, Bartholomew, Benton, Blackford, Boone, Brown, Carroll, Cass, Clark, Clay, Clinton, Crawford, Daviess, Dearborn, Decatur, DeKalb, Delaware, Dubois, and Elkhart Counties. *1860:* Adams, Allen, Bartholomew, Benton, Blackford, Boone, Dearborn, Decatur, DeKalb, Delaware, Dubois, Elkhart, Marion, Miami, Monroe, Newton, Montgomery, Morgan, Noble, Ohio and Orange Counties. *1870:* Adams, Allen, Bartholomew, Benton, Blackford, Boone, DeKalb, Delaware, Dubois, Elkhart, Fayette, Morgan, Newton, Noble, Ohio, Orange, Owen and Parke Counties. *1880:* Adams, Allen, Decatur, DeKalb, Delaware, Dubois, Elkhart, Morgan, Newton, Noble, Ohio, and Orange Counties.

ILLINOIS. *1850:* Crawford, Cumberland and DeKalb Counties. *1860:* Boone, Brown, Bureau, Calhoun, Carroll, Cass, Champaign, Christian, DeKalb, DeWitt, Douglas, DuPage, Edgar, Edwards, Effington, Fayette, Stark, Stephenson, Union, Tazewell, Vermillion, and Wabash Counties. *1870:* Bond, Boone, Brown, Bureau, Calhoun, Carroll, DeKalb, DeWitt, Douglas, DuPage, Putman, Randolph, Richland, Saline, Rock Island, Stephenson, Schuyler, Scott, Shelby, and Stark Counties.

VIRGINIA. (1790 and 1800 census were destroyed) including West Virginia till the 1870 census. *1810:* Hampshire, Hanover, Harrison, Henrico, Isle of Wright, Jefferson, Kanawha, King and Queen, King George, Lancaster, Lee, Loudoun, Lunenburg, Madison, Mason, Mathews, Middlesex, and Monongalia Counties. *1820:* Albemarle, Botetourt, Cabell, Cumberland, Giles, Lee, Mecklenburg, Montgomery, Nelson, Nicholas, Northhampton, Preston, Prince William, Raldolph and Rockbridge Counties. *1830:* Preston, Pendleton, Pocahontas, Raldolph, Russell, Rockingham, and Rockbridge Counties. *1840:* Nottaway, Nicholas, Ohio, Pacahontas, Pendleton, Page, Pulaski, Preston, Orange, Pittsylvania, Patrick, Powhatton, Princess Anne, Prince Edward, and Prince George Counties. *1850:* Alleghany, Amelia, Amherst, Appomattox, Augusta, Accomack, Albemarle, Alexandria, Barbour, Bath, Bedford, Berkeley, Notoway, Ohio, Orange, Page, Patrick, Pendleton, Pittsylvania, Pocahontas, Powhattan, Preston, Prince Edward, Prince George, Prince William, Princess Anne, Pulaski, and Putman Counties. *1860:* Barbour, Bath, Bedford, Berkeley, Boone, Botetourt, Branton, Brook, Brunswick, Buchanan, Cabell, Ohio, Oranges, Page, Patrick, Pendleton, Pittsylvania, Pleasant, Pocahontas, and Preston Counties.

WEST VIRGINIA. *1870:* (first census) all counties. *1880:* Barbour, Berkeley, Boone, Braxton, Monogalia, Monroe, Morgan, Pendleton, Pleasant, Pocahontas, Preston, Putman, Raleigh, Randolph, Taylor, Tucker, Tyler, Upshur, and Wayne Counties.

IOWA. State census of 1850, 1856, 1860, 1870, 1885, 1895, 1915 and 1925 were also checked.

Of the several thousand Balliet entries found in the census records from 1799 through 1880, all but about 75 have been identified. The few that could not be correctly placed in the delineation of the family are given in Part V.

Unpublished records and notes of various kinsmen were invaluable in chronicling the various lines. This information taken from family Bibles, cemeteries, personal recollections, newspaper clippings and family traditions was augmented and authenticated by securing copies of original documents from the local county court record. One of the most important collections was: "Unpublished Notes and Records of Dr. Thomas M. Balliet" (Abbr. Dr. T. M. B.) Dr. Thomas Balliet, 1852-1942, a great-great grandson of JOSEPH of Heidelberg and a Dean of New York University, collected considerable information on the Balliets of Heidelberg. These notes and records were made available to the compiler by his nieces, Anna and Agnes Hunsicker of Lehighton, Pennsylvania. These records formed the base of the line of JOSEPH Balliet.

In addition, the services of professional genealogists were secured to search the records in several localities; Iowa, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania and the National Archives, Washington, D.C.—where pertinent information was found.

The Huguenots

According to Henri Estienne (apologie d'Herodote, 1566), the French Protestants from about the year 1560 were called Huguenots. The Protestants at Tours, France would meet at night near the gate of the deceased King Hugo, whom the people regarded as a spirit. Since the Protestants had to assemble secretly at night at the time Hugo's spirit was supposed to be about, they soon became known as the Huguenots. (see Encyclopedia Britannica, 1955, volume 11, p. 871)

The corruption of Christendom was flagrant. The Roman Church set about to reform it and to a large degree succeeded, but self-reformation came too late. The conflict was aided and abetted by political intrigue and court jealousies. Many members of the Nobility and leaders of the Kings government would champion whichever faction seemed to be in favor or whichever side appeared most advantageous to their own interests. Ultimately the Reform movement led to the denial of papal authority and to the substitution of the Bible for the Roman Church as the sole rule of faith and life. It was their yearning for a righteous and sober life that was the compelling motive of the Huguenots, not their desire for political freedom or separation from the motherland, France. To turn away from ancestoral beliefs, to defy spiritual and secular authority, to face persecution, loss of their earthly goods, torture, and even death undismayed demanded fearless and vigorous souls.

Jacob Faber's translation from the Latin into French of the New Testament first appeared in 1523. Two years later in 1525, Jacques Pavannes and Louis de Berquin, the first Huguenot martyrs, were burned at the stake. No persecution could stop the Reform movement and the Protestants began to take up the cause over much of France.

An edict was published on January 29, 1533 ordering the extermination of the "heretics", which led to a general emigration as the Huguenots attempted to consolidate their strength. In 1538 at Strasbourg, the first French Protestant Church was founded by about 1500 refugees. The most famous of these refugees was John Calvin, who was to become the future head of the Reformed Church. The first Protestant community in France was that of Meaux, about the year 1546. Persecution became more rigorrous. A special court was created in Paris to suppress the Huguenots, which became famous as the Chambre Ardents-"Chamber of Fire". In spite of the renewed persecution the Reformers increased in numbers. By 1560 it was estimated that twenty percent of the population was Protestant. For nearly fifty years or so the history of France was that of a struggle between the Huguenots, the Roman Catholics and the Royal Families. After many armed conflicts, riots, and edicts for and against the Huguenots, the Peace of St. German was agreed to on August 8, 1570.

For the first time in over thirty years France seemed to be at peace. However, Catherine de Medici, the Queen Regent, disquieted by the growing influence of Protestant nobles under the leadership of Prince of Conde

and the Duke deColigny, at the instigation of papal emissaries, renewed her intrigues against the Huguenots. Both sides marshalled forces, and on November 10, 1567, an indecisive battle was fought near Paris. The success of the Huguenots induced Catharine deMedici to sue for peace, on conditions that the edict of pacification should be permanently established, resulting in the Treaty of Longjumeau of March 20, 1568.

The Huguenots had scarcely laid down their arms, when the priests, undoubtedly spurred on by higher authorities, inflamed their people against the defenseless Huguenots and the most frightful atrocities were committed. In three months upward of 10,000 were put to death, many in the most horrible manner.

The Huguenots reestablished their forces, but were defeated at Jarnac on March 15, 1569. Their leader, Prince of Conde, being wounded, surrendered himself after which he was cruelly assassinated and his body dragged through the streets. The Huguenots, under Admiral Coligny, reorganized their forces, but again were overwhelmingly defeated at Moncontour on October 3, 1569.

In a short time Admiral Coligny gathered another army, and after gaining important advantages, marched in triumph toward Paris. The Queen Regent, Catherine deMedici, was brought to terms and a treaty of peace, more favorable than any previous, was signed August 8, 1570, at St. Germain-en-Laye, granting liberty of conscience and worship to all Huguenots.

For two years all seemed well for the Huguenots. Coligny secured four fortified places, including the Atlantic port of LaRochelle, and was taken in the confidence and favor of the young king, Charles IX. Also, Henry of Bourbon, King of Navarre, now head of the Huguenots, was to marry Margaret of Valois, the King's sister. But Catharine, disgusted by the growing influence of the Huguenots, jealous of the power of Coligny, and urged on by her Roman advisors, decided to strike the fatal blow against the Huguenots.

The most infamous day in the history of France took place on August 24, 1572. On St. Bartholomew's Eve, the Huguenot leaders and thousands of their followers flocked to Paris for the wedding of Henry of Bourbon and Margaret of Valois. The fateful hour came on Sunday morning, August 24, the signal was given by the tolling of the cathedral bells, and the slaughter began. Massacres took place in many parts of the country. It was not until October 3, after an estimated 50,000 Huguenots had been brutally murdered, that the outbreak was restrained. Coligny's dead body was flung out of a window. Henry and Conde escaped death by renouncing Protestantism.

The news of the massacre was received at Rome with great joy. Catharine de Medici received congratulations of the Catholic leaders, and Pope Gregory XIII ordered bonfires to be lighted and a medal to be struck in honor of the great service she and the others had rendered the Church in eliminating Admiral Coligny and the other leading Huguenots as well as the thousands of members of the Reformed Church.

The survivors resolved upon a desperate resistance. A Huguenot politi-

48042

cal party was formed in 1573. Finally after years of strife, the Huguenots on April 17, 1598, during the reign of Henry IV, obtained by their fortitude, the promulgation of the Edict of Nantes, the charter of religious and political freedom. Included in their newly gained freedoms was the right to: "trade freely, inherit property, enter schools and universities, and to hold public office". Twelve years later King Henry IV was assassinated and the power of the young King Louis XIII resided in the hands of counselors who favored the Roman Church. Under the guidance of political Cardinal Richelieu, the Huguenots as a power were gradually crushed.

The Edict of Nantes, remained the law of the land, but the freedoms and privileges granted the Huguenots were by degrees extripated. All Reformed Church properties were ordered confiscated by the government, if the Huguenots resisted, their properties were taken by force. Pillage and robbery by the soldiers became rampart and a veritable reign of terror prevailed. LaRochelle, the stronghold of the Huguenots, capitulated on October 28, 1628, after a siege of more than a year, in which two-thirds of its inhabitants had perished.

The National Synod of the Reformed Church was not permitted to meet after 1660. Ministers were prohibited from receiving titles. In 1666 a new set of regulations of fifty-nine articles was issued, the provisions so invaded all rights of the Huguenots, that in a short time thousands of the better class sought refuge in foreign lands.

Dragonades, that is soldiers, were quartered in the home of Huguenots, who were compelled to support them. The Dragonades were considered the most dreadful infliction that could be imposed. The privacy of the house was broken up, all valuables were taken, defenseless women ravished and all manner of horror perpetrated by the brutal soldiery. Any remonstrance on the part of the Huguenots was regarded as resistance against the authorities and was met by the most inhuman punishment, and even death. All Huguenots were disbarred from holding any public office, they were virtually stripped of all civil rights. Children were transferred to Catholic charges and guardians, while their Huguenot parents were compelled to support them. Funds for schools and churches were seized. Protestant marriages were declared null and void.

The situation was now terrible; thousands sought relief by flight, which the authorities sought to prevent, but in vain.

Protestant Europe was aroused in behalf of the sufferers. By official proclamation England, Holland, Switzerland and Denmark offered asylum to the refugees.

The last cruel blow was struck on October 18, 1685 when Louis XIV signed the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes. By the terms of the Revocation it became unlawful to worship or believe in the Protestant religion. Parents were forbidden to instruct their children in the Reformed faith, but compelled to have them baptised and instructed by the priests. They were forbidden to leave the country.

The Revocation was undoubtedly the most flagrant political and religious blunder in the history of France. Notwithstanding the efforts to prevent it

there was a stampede of Huguenots crossing the borders into the neighboring countries. By this one act, France lost forever a large part of her strength, prestige and heritage.

The French historian Taine (1828-1893) describes the Huguenots as "a superior class of men, the moral aristocracy, France's best blood, the most enlightened and well ordered of the King's subjects". Saint Simon, the memorist of the reign of Louis XIV and a loyal son of the Roman Church pays tribute to the worth of the Huguenots and condemns the Revocation as an act of supreme folly. He wrote ". . . depopulated a quarter of the Realm, ruined its commerce, weakened it in every direction, authorized torments and punishments by which so many innocent people of both sexes were killed by the thousands, ruined numerous class, banished manufacturers to foreign lands, made those lands flourish and overflow at the expense of France, sent to the galleys nobles, rich old men, people much esteemed for their piety, learning and virture, solely on account of religion".

Pope Innocent XI dissapproved of the atrocities practiced by Louis XIV and the Catholic clergy of France in their attempt to force the Huguenots into the Roman Church. He declared, "It was not of such methods that Christ availed Himself for the conversion of the world, men must be led to the Temple, not dragged into it". And Lord Action (1834-1902) the noted Catholic historian, characterized the Revocation as the "greatest wrong ever inflicted on the protestant subjects of a Catholic state".

The noted Catholic historian of the present day, Msgr. John Tracy Ellis is quoted in Newsweek, February 10, 1964, page 55, as stating: "We have not admitted to our mistakes of the past. We stall on questions of religious freedom and tolerance. If the ecumenical movement is to succeed, if the dialogue is to have any meaning, we must reassure Protestants and candidly admit that unhappy pages in history do exist".

History points out many such iniquities when the leaders have surrounded themselves with men of selfish interests and bigoted ideas. The history of France would surely have been altered if the rulers and religious leaders of France had selected their counselors from the ranks of men such as Pope Innocent XI, Saint Simon, Taine and Lord Action.

Persecution had succeeded in silencing the Reform movement, but it could not convert the people. On March 8, 1715, Louis XIV announced that he had put an end to all exercise of the Protestant Church. In August of the same year a conference was called under the leadership of Antoine Court to reestablish the Reformed Church. As the eighteenth century drew to a close public opinion began to revolt against the persecution of the Huguenots. In November of 1787 the Civil rights of the Huguenots was renewed by recognizing the validity of their marriages. In 1789 the Declaration of the Rights of Man affirmed the liberty of religion and the legal standing of the Reformed Church was recognized.

The Huguenots, when liberty of conscience was restored, could measure the extent of the suffering and persecution they had endured for two hundred years. In the seventeenth century over one tenth of the population

of France was Protestant, by 1880 there only remained a few hundred thousand. In 1627 there were 751 churches with 809 pastors, while in 1802 there were only 171 churches and 121 pastors. The Reformed Church had no schools of faculty of theology. Everything had to be created anew, and this rebuilding the Huguenots pursued with energy and faith during the 1800's.

There are about 900,000 Protestants in France today—or no more than two percent of the population. Of these, 450,000 are Huguenots, spiritual heirs of John Calvin, the sixteenth century founder of the Reformed Church. However, they "make up in energy what their group lacks in size, and their importance in the structure of their country is enormous. The progeny of those who stayed in France and managed to survive have since shown a remarkable ability to get to the top. The liberal professions and the civil service are packed with Protestants", and they "make up more than one-fifth of the faculties of France's universities. The foreign minister of France, Maurice Couve de Murville and the auto-making Prugeots are Protestants.

"High finance, to no small extent, is a Protestant domain. The letters HSP—haute societe protestante, Protestant high society—are used by awe struck commoners for what is possibly the most exclusive segment of the French upper crust. Most of the country's leading private banks are owned and operated today by a handful of Protestant clans, such as the Vernes, Neuflizes, Mallets, Bungeners, and Hottinguers." (above quotes from "The Durable Huguenots", Ernest O. Hauser. The Saturday Evening Post, Vol. 235, No. 34, Sept. 29, 1962)

Our Huguenot Forefathers in Europe did not escape the persecuting hands of their oppressors. Johan Jacob Baillet in 1708 had settled in Lixheim, Lorraine, without the permission of its ruler, Lord d'Affinicourt, who on being informed of Johan's presence, gave him twenty-four hours in which to leave Lixheim. In the 1699 records of the Waldensian Church at Raunheim-Neuhof in Hesse Darmstadt is a list of refugees who settled there. One of whom was Eteinne Baliet, that is, Stephen Baliet. This Stephen Baliet, the Waldensian or Huguenot, was most likely a kinsmen, and possibly the father of PAULUS Balliet. The fact is, the father of PAULUS was indeed a Stephen Baillet, who was a refugee in the company of his father after the revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685.

On the long roll of Huguenots martyrs who died for their faith, the names of several members of the Balliet family have been recorded:

Claude Baillet was killed in the massacre of Meaux, the birthplace of Protestantism in 1562, and his body thrown from a bridge into the river, Marne.

John Baillet was murdered in the massacre of Troyes in 1562. Troyes was in the province of Champagne which adjoined Franche Conte, and may have been the home of some of the ancestors of the Baillets of Schalbach.

Dennis Baillet was condemned by the Parliament of Bordeaux in 1562.

Anne and Moyse Baillet were condemned by the Parliament of Tou-

louse, ancient capital of Languedoc, where the Inquisition consigned so many Huguenots to the flames.

Pierre Balliet of the Rue St. Denys, Paris, was murdered in his home during the massacre of St. Bartholomew in 1572.

Among the refugees, whose departure impoverished France and enriched the hospitable lands that welcomed them were also members of the Balliet family:

Isaac Baillet of Pugen in ancient Guienne fled to Geneva, Switzerland in 1698, where he was provided with means to take him to Germany.

Louis Baillet of Vendome, a surgeon with his wife and three children escaped to Wesel in Renish, Prussia, in 1698, subsequently removing to London in 1702.

Marguerite Balliet du Challieu, a widow of eighty years, fled to London where she was assisted in 1702.

Pierre Durand, a Huguenot pastor was hanged at Montpellier Languedoc in 1732 for preaching the Gospel. He may have been a relative of Margaretha Durand, wife of Johan Nicolas Baillet (1680-1745.).

To study for the ministry of the Reformed Church in those days of persecution was to "qualify for the gallows". The ministry became the vocation of martyrs. The gallows for the Reformed ministers, and the galleys for those who listened to them. To break the bones of Huguenots on the wheel, or cutting out his tongue before hanging or burning him was accounted a great service to the Roman Church.

The Huguenot families who lived on the Lorraine side of the border, in the villages of Finstingen, Helleringen, Schallback, Pistorf and Lixheim, among whom were the Baillets and their kin, had neither churches nor pastors of their own. They were visited by pastors of the "Desert" as they called the caves, valleys, woods and old quarries in which they met and worshipped.

At the present time, located between Miallet and Anduze is a "Museum of the Desert" with a unique collection of Huguenot momentos. The museum is housed in a magnificent old farmhouse, whose rebel owner according to local tradition, was betrayed and killed.

So this is the history of the background, the character and leadership of our God fearing Huguenot ancestors who dared and suffered for a principle and for conscience sake. These traits will be put to further tests as the pioneer immigrants sail for America to face the trial and hardship of life in a new and strange country. Where in a few years they will find their new homeland torn between war and peace, as the Colonist struggled over principles and beliefs as vital as those their forefathers fought, suffered, and died for in Europe.

Perhaps no people are less disposed to emigrate than the French. No great masses of French are found in the United States as in the case with other nationalities and the greater number of those who are here have descended from Colonial ancestors. These facts illustrate the benefit of religious toleration in France at the present day. Her people, both Protestant and Catholic alike, now delight to stay in their own sunny climate,

while intolerance drove away, as we have seen, over a million of her best people to swell the population and build up the industries of foreign and often hostile countries.

The remotest quarters of the earth were enriched by her expatriated children who fled in order to enjoy religious liberty. They founded or helped to found settlements at the Cape of Good Hope in 1652; in Brazil, near what is now Rio de Janerio; New France, that is Canada, whose first governor in 1540, was Jean Francois de la Rocque, a Huguenot; Prussia; the Channel Islands; The Netherlands; Denmark; Sweden; Iceland; Russia, where a French Protestant Church was formed in St. Petersburg and Switzerland.

In the United States the Huguenots settled at Port Royal, South Carolina in 1562; in North Carolina in 1707; in Boston, a Huguenot congregation was organized as early as 1685; in 1686 a group of forty-eight families settled in Rhode Island. Settlements were also made in Maryland and Virginia. The founding of New Amsterdam, that is New York, was made largely by Huguenots under Dutch patonage. French language services are still conducted at the French Church du Saint Esprit, founded in 1627, in New York City, and in Huguenot Churches on Staten Island, and at New Paltz, New York. The settlement at New Paltz was established about 1660 and is the home of the largest Huguenot group in America, The Huguenot Society of New Paltz. Settlements were made at New Rochelle, named in honor of the LaRochelle, France, one of the Huguenot strongholds of the seventeenth century.

It is commonly supposed that South Carolina and New York received more Huguenot immigrants than any other of the colonies, because of the distinctive settlements on the Santee and at New Rochelle. It is interesting to know "that Pennsylvania led in this respect. The fact is that for many years before and after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685, Germany and Switzerland had become the chief asylums of the Huguenot Refugees. For a time they lived in hope the French Kings would restore their religious freedom, and that they would be permitted to return to France. That hope never realized, they became gradually absorbed by the Germans and Swiss, among whom they had settled. Thousands lost their Huguenot identity when their names became Germanized or corrupted. This effacement was continued when they came to America in the great German and Swiss emigration between the years 1700 and the outbreak of the Revolutionary War". (see Laux's "Fusion of Races in Lehigh County" P of L.Co. H.S., V.6, p 3-11)

French names abound in silent letters and lost their form entirely by phonetic transition, as: Vautrin became Wotring and Woodring; Michelet became Mickley; Soltre became Solt; Beauchamp became Bushhong; Baudemon became Boatman; and Chateau became Shadow. In many French names, the la, le, de or du was discarded or joined to the name: DeSaussier became Sausser; LeChar became Lesher; De la Champ became Dilcamp; Du Mont became Dumont. Also, many French names are now written in their English or German equivalent: Tonnelier is Kieffer in

German and Copper in English; Pierre is Stein in German and Stone in English, and so on.

Also, it is a fact that many of our Lehigh County kinsmen bearing German or Swiss surnames are of French Huguenot stock through their maternal lines. Many of these Huguenots married their German or Swiss neighbors, both in Europe and later in Pennsylvania. The record of most of these intermarriages have been lost in the generations that follows.

(Except where noted, this section for the most part was taken from Laux's "Colonel Stephen Balliet", Stapleton's "Memorials of the Huguenots", and Baird's, "History of the Huguenot Emigration to America".)

The Baillet Family of France

The ancestral home of the forefathers of the pioneer immigrants was undoubtedly the old French province of Burgundy, the cradle of the family, located in the east central part of France. The usual French spelling of the name is Baillet, but as in the early records of this country, the name is found in various records as Balliot, Balliet, Ballyet, Baillyet, Baliot, Baliet, Bailliote, et cetera.

In their palmy days before religious persecution impoverished them and drove them into exile, the Baillets were members of the lesser nobility, corresponding in rank with the English landed gentry. Branches of the Baillet family were established at an early day in the old French provinces of Perigord and Limousin. During the Religious Wars of France these provinces were Huguenot Strongholds. The Baillets of Perigord were allied by marriage with a number of ancient noble houses. In 1735 a Catherine de Balliot de la Dournac married Jean Baptiste de Beaupoil, Conte de Saint Aulaire and Seigneur du Pavillon. Branches of the family were also established in the Netherlands at Limburg, and in Belgium at Brussels, while they were part of ancient Burgundy.

Among the Walloon records of Norwich, England, to which city many of the members of the Reformed Churches of Flanders fled from persecution, mention is made of a Robert Baliot, a Seigneur of a place near Ypres. Seigneur Baliot was wrecked with forty soldiers on the coast of England, near Scarborough, in November, 1589, where they were cared for in a hospitable fashion by the English fisher folks.

In the baptismal records of the Huguenot Church, Threadneedle Street, London, the baptism on December 18, 1687 of Paul Baillot, and on November 1, 1691 of Caterina Baillot, children of Paul and his wife Martha Merlie Baillot, is recorded. The presence here of the baptismal name Paul suggests a possible relationship to PAULUS Balliet of Whitehall. In the same record, on November 11, 1705, Abraham Bailliot and Esther Beauje were sponsors for Marie Elizabet, daughter of Daniel LeBeau.

Marguerite Baillet due Challieu, a widow, eighty years old, fled to London where she was "assisted" in 1702.

Louis Baillet of Vendome, a surgeon with his wife and three children fled to Wesel in Rhenish, Prussia in 1698, subsequently removing to London in 1702.

In the Colonial Records, Volume 5, mention is made of a Captain John Ballet (& Ballett) Commander of His Majesty's Sloop, the Otter, under date of March 29, 1748. (pp. 239, 241, 243, 249, 255, 269, 273, 324) This John Ballet could be a descendant of one of the Baillets who settled in England.

Switzerland had long been a place of refuge of thousands of the persecuted Huguenots of France. John Calvin, the arch spirit of the Reformation in France, fled to Geneva in 1526, dying there in 1564. In the Genevan records of Switzerland, in the Liste du Crops Medical, is found a Jean Balliet in 1475, and on December 7, 1585, a Nicholas Baliet of Chatillon-sur-Sein was registered as an inhabitant. Nicholas Baliet was no doubt a refugee after the massacres of St. Bartholomew of 1572.

In the old Province of Franche Comte the earliest record of the family name in Europe is found, in 1312 Jean Balliet and his daughter Poncette were residents of Besancon. In 1371 Guy Bailliet, in 1471 Jean Baillyet, in 1639 another Jean Baillyet and Margaret Baulard his wife, and in 1672 a Claude Ballyet; all of Franche Comte.

In the Province of Burgundy, which adjoined Franche and Lorraine, branches of the family were established before 1598. Nicholas Ballyet was procurer fiscal of the Marquisate of Marny and Andre Ballyet, possibly Nicholas' brother, was a judge of the same Marquisate.

There is ample proof that many members of the Balliet family remained in France, either as adherents of the Roman Communion, or as faithful supporters of the Reformed Church. Among these were Fra. Emmanuel Balliet, the author of a Latin brochure on the Roman Catholic Diocese and Mission in Babylon, published in 1754; Sophie-Claudine Ballyat, author of several volumes of French poetry, "Le Mont-d'or" in 1851 and "Traducion des fables d'yriate et poesies" in 1858; and "Memoire sur l'organisation de la force militaire de la France" published in 1820 at Dijon by Baron Antoine-Augustin Dominque Ballyet. At this late date it is impossible to ascertain how or if the foregoing "Balliets" were related to our line of the French Balliets. During the Religious Wars many of the Huguenot families were separated and individual members of a family would be taken in and protected by relatives and friends sympathetic to the Huguenot beliefs.

One of these refugees was an Isaac Bailliote, who was a resident of Burbach as early as 1625. Burbach is a village about six miles from Schalbach, and before the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685, it appears to have been, with neighboring villages, a part of the Sovereignty of Saarwerden, which had become an asylum for the Huguenot refugees, among whom were the Baillets. Local records at Saarwerden inform us that the Baillet family had settled there before the outbreak of the Thirty

Years' War (1618-1648), but because of the frightful conditions that prevailed were forced into exile, returning after the Peace of Westphalia in 1648 to Schalbach, where the family became firmly established.

The various homes of the Balliets, their relatives and friends, many of whom also later settled in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, lie in a small area between the River Saar and the Vosges Mountains, with boundaries between extreme points of not over thirty miles, lying partly in Alsace, and partly in Lorraine. Schalbach being located about thirty-five miles southeast of Metz, France and forty miles northeast of Nancy, France. This part of Alsace and Lorraine like all other sections of the old German, or more properly, Holy Roman Empire, was split up into numerous petty sovereignties. In 1700 the Empire was a loose confederation of some three hundred states and some fourteen small territories belonging to petty knights, who exercised a power and jurisdiction as absolute as that of a prince. The maps of this period were crude and unreliable, and the boundaries of the numerous states or sovereignties constantly change, making it impossible to determine in which state a particular village or town was located.

Isaac Bailliote of Burbach had a son Jacob Baillet. This Jacob Baillet was the progenitor of the pioneer immigrants of the three known founders of the families in America—PAULUS, JOSEPH, and JOHANNES Balliet.

THE BAILLETS OF FRANCE

Chart 1

JACOB BAILLET OF SCHALBACH, LORRAINE

1st GENERATION *France*		2nd GENERATION *France*	3rd GENERATION *America*
JACOB BAILLET b. 1642 France d. 1706 France ISSUE: 3 SONS	-1	STEPHEN BAILLET ?–? married 1706 Marie Katherina Schweitzer	"The Balliets of Whitehall" PAULUS Balliet—issue 9 children Maria Balliet Solt See charts 2 thru 6
	-2	ABRAHAM BAILLET 1684–1766 married Susanna Hahn	"The Balliets of Heidelberg" JOSEPH Balliet—issue 9 children See charts 7 thru 22
	-3	JOHAN NICHOLAS BAILLET 1680–1745 married Margareth Durand	Johan Nicholas Balliet married and had a son (4th Gen.) JOHANNES Balliet who was the forefather of the "Balliets of Sugar Loaf" See charts 23 thru 28

JACOB BAILLET was born in 1642 and died February 19, 1706 and is buried at Rauweiler, a village near Schalbach, Lorraine. Jacob was Gerichts-Schoffe, or associate judge, of Schalbach.

Jacob had three sons:

1. STEPHEN BAILLET was married at Burbach, Alsace on April 26,

1707 to Maria Katherina Schweitzer, daughter of Nicholas Schweitzer of Schalbach. Stephen and Maria had a son, PAULUS and several daughters, one of whom was Maria. PAULUS and Maria emigrated to America. PAULUS became the founder of The Balliets of Whitehall, and Maria married Johannes Solt in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. It is quite possible the parents, Stephen and Maria K. also came to Pennsylvania. However, no trace of their death either in France or Pennsylvania was found.

2. ABRAHAM BAILLET was born in 1684 and died April, 1767 at or near Schalbach, Lorraine. He married Susanna Hahn, daughter of Jacob Hahn of Fleisheim. Susanna was born in 1683 and died December 18, 1777. As far as is known, they had only a son, JOSEPH Balliet, who became founder of The Balliets of Heidelberg in America.

3. JOHAN NICHOLAS BAILLET was born November of 1680 and died January 24, 1745. He married Margaretha Durand, born in 1684 and died March 27, 1766, a daughter of Mathieu Durand of Lixheim. Johan was an elder of the Reformed Church. They remained at Schalbach and had eight children, one of whom was also named Johan Nicholas Baillet, who married Susanna Alleman on November 17, 1743 at Schalbach, Lorraine. Their son, JOHANNES Balliet emigrated to America and was the progenitor of The Balliets of Sugar Loaf.

The Family Name

The earliest known record of the family name was that of a Jean Balliet and his daughter Poncette, who in 1312 were residents of Besancon, capital of the Old Province of Franche Comte, located on the eastern border of France, south of Lorraine and Alsace. Its adoption as a surname cannot be traced. Surnames when they first began to be assumed were based upon some physical peculiarities, personal achievement, occupation, possessions, as well as territorial distinctions, and were not in common usage before the twelfth century. The surname Balliet is no doubt a corrupted form of the old French "Baillet," meaning sorrell or light colored when the word is used in referring to a horse of that color. The name may well have been given to some French knight who rode a horse of the color and who became known as Chevalier de Baillet, "the Knight of the Sorrel Horse", which finally became his family or surname.

In the French tongue, Balliet, as the name is spelled in America, and Baillet as it is mostly written in France, has practically the same pronunciation, Ba-yea, and will account for some of the vagaries of its orthography in the early French and Alsatian-Lorraine records. Intercourse with the Germans in Alsace and Lorraine eventually gave the name a German sound, the double 'l' losing its characteristic French sound and the name pronounced Ball-yet or Bal-yet as at the present time in Alsace-Lorraine and Pennsylvania.

PAULUS, JOSEPH, and JOHANNES, the three immigrant pioneers signed their names Balliet, with a few exceptions when the Baliet spelling is found. The name in Pennsylvania has been firmly established as Balliet and has remained unchanged since the days of the pioneers. Some of the second and third generation of JOSEPH's line who migrated to Richland County, Ohio and what is now Preston County, West Virginia, adopted the spelling of Balyeat and Bolyard. In several instances, later generations have used Balliett or Balliette. One family in California has given the name an Irish touch, O'Balliet.

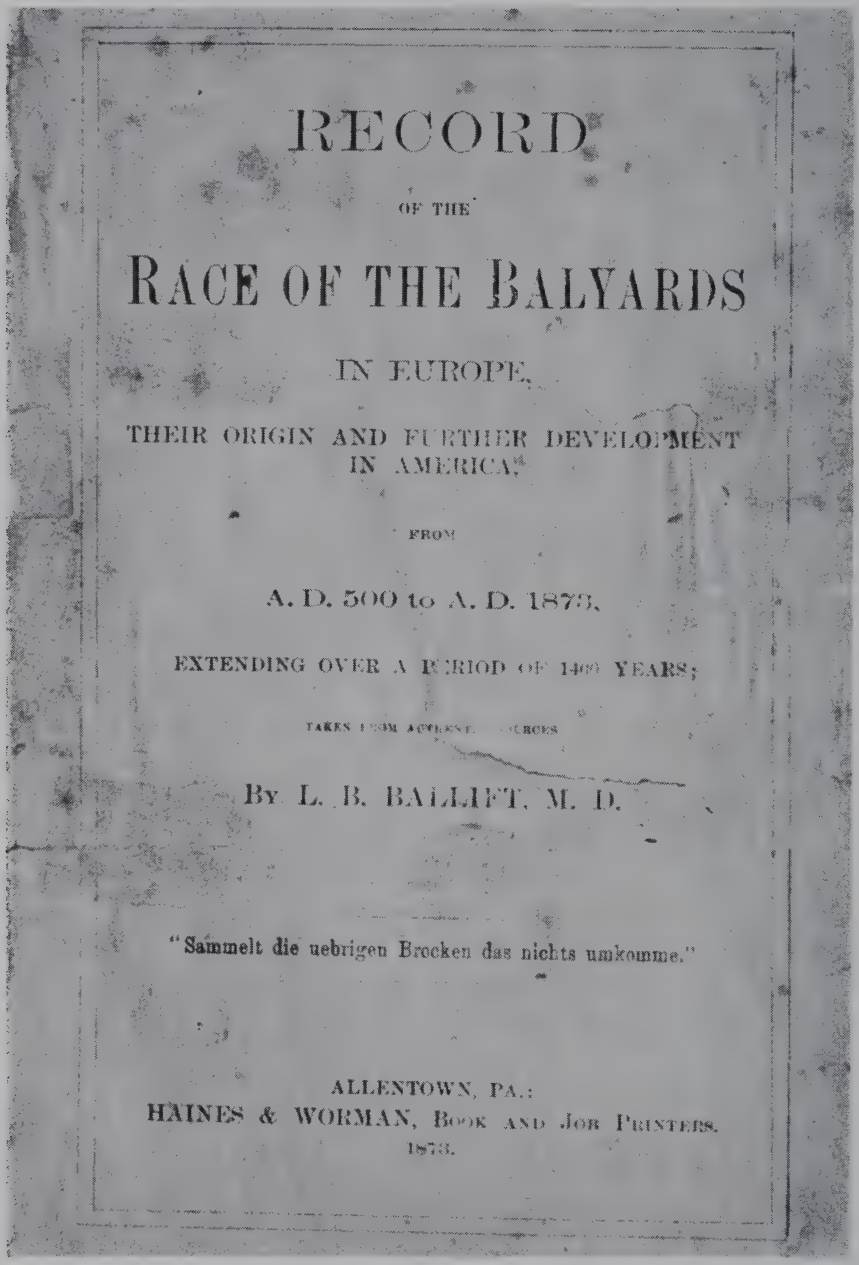
Just how or why these changes were made is unknown. Perhaps when members of the family left their German speaking communities in Pennsylvania and located in the predominant English speaking settlements of Ohio and West Virginia, their new friends and neighbors spelled the name as it sounded to their English ears when spoken by their German speaking owners, and eventually they themselves adopted the new spelling.

The sons, grandsons and great-grandsons of PAULUS remained in Pennsylvania, and members of this branch, except one or two families, used the Balliet form. The same is true of the descendants of JOSEPH's sons who remained in Pennsylvania. Whereas a considerable number of those from the line of JOSEPH's sons who migrated to other sections use the Balliett, Balyeat and Bolyard spelling. JOHANNES' descendants are known as Balliet, with the exception of a few lines which have taken the Balliett or Balliette form of the family name. It is not unlikely that some of the "missing links" in the delineation of the family have so altered the spelling of the name until it is beyond recognition, and all connection with the family lost.

The Race of Balyards

Before proceeding with the delineation of the known record of our line of the family in America, it is necessary that we pause and discuss what has been written concerning a certain family of Balyards in Europe.

Dr. Louis B. Balliet, a great-great-grandson of PAULUS, published a 28 page brochure in 1873, in which four pages were devoted to the "Race Of The Balyards". This account will be given verbatem, just as published, except for the addition of a signed photograph of Dr. Balliet, a copy of the "Family Coat of Arms" and a translation of the German passages therein.



RECORD

OF THE

RACE OF THE BALYARDS

IN EUROPE,

THEIR ORIGIN AND FURTHER DEVELOPMENT
IN AMERICA,

FROM

A. D. 500 to A. D. 1873,

EXTENDING OVER A PERIOD OF 1400 YEARS;

TAKEN FROM AUTHENTIC SOURCES

BY L. B. BALLIFT, M. D.

"Sammelt die uebrigen Brocken das nichts umkomme."

ALLENTOWN, PA.:
HAINES & WORMAN, BOOK AND JOB PRINTERS.
1873.

("Keep everything together, so that nothing will be lost.")
Title Page of Book

Dr. L. B. Balliet

AS A
TRIBUTE TO WORTH
TO THE FOREFATHERS
AS A
TOKEN OF RESPECT AND FRIENDSHIP
TO THE
DESCENDANTS OF THE RACE OF THE BALLIETS
OF
WHITEHALL
THESE PAGES ARE
RESPECTIVELY AND AFFECTIONALLY
DEDICATED
BY THEIR FRIEND AND KINSMAN
THE
AUTHOR

Balliet
Family Coat of Arms

"Balyard Coat of Arms"

Preface

The intervals of the past ten years have been devoted to arranging the Heads of the "Balliet Family" and their descendants in chronological order. During this period all available information whatsoever was critically noted. All paper and records in the possession of the family were examined and carefully compared. Among the papers in particular is a record relating to the "Race of the Balyards in Europe" from A.D. 500, extending over a period of 1100 years, which must be taken as authentic until the European records are referred to at some future date by some of the family descendants. It is copied verbatem without comments.

I am indebted to "Old Annty Coply",* for reliable information relating to our family prior to her time. She was called by that name from the circumstance that the place she lived on was the home of an old Indian chief, named "Coplay", at the time our forefathers located this tract, about the middle of the seventeenth century.

To avoid confusion it will be noticed that the descendants of one line of a family are carried direct on to the present time before another head is referred to.

By interleaving these pages with blanks it is hoped that each branch of the family will continue to note the names of the members of their line, and by representatives hold a re-union after the lapse of each half century hereafter, in order to revise and issue another edition thereby making the "Balliet Family Record" the most extensive and authentic of any of its kind.

In the list of the descendants of the present generation I have made no distinction of deceased or living members, as ere many years.

"Werd unser 'Leben's Sonn versinken',
In der 'Stille Todes nacht',
Und mir alle werden
By unsere 'Vaeter schlafen'."**

THE AUTHOR

North Whitehall, January, 1873

*Margaretta Burger, wife of Joseph Balliet, son of Col. Stephen, son of PAULUS

**"As our life's sun sinks, / In the calm of the night of death / We all go to sleep / With our fathers"

Race of the Balyards

The Race of the Balyards are a very old French chevalier and noble race, which is already found at the time of the French King Clodwig.

as about the year 500 the forefather of this family was commander of the armies of said King. His name was:

TANCRED LE BALYARD,

which name expressed in the old French language "A warrier with many wounds or scars", as Tancred also at his death in the year 524, counted more than one hundred scars on his body. His consort was one Tutta De Mezieres. He left two sons, which were named

HUGO and ALFRED,

of whom Hugo did enter the clerical career and died as Archbishop of Mailance. But Alfred settled after many warfares in Normandy, where he espoused one Amalie DeChateau Baux. He adopted in his "Coat of Arms" the head of a man, round which was tied a bandage, as a sign of many scars of his father, but on the top of the helmet he carried a rooster, which signified the love for battle and the warrior's valor. These arms his descendants have adopted and maintained, and from thence it has become the Coat of Arms of the family. Alfred left two sons which were named

FRANZ and RAYMOND BALYARD

Their descendants flourished in great numbers yet about the year 1066. But then the most of this race went over to England with the Norman Duke William, and settled there in the country of Sussex. Their descendants are flourishing yet at this present time in England, Scotland and Belgium.* Only a certain

GAULTHER BALYARD

remained in France and took a certain Undine De Perrigora for his spouse. He was a valiant warrior and died A.D. 1099 at the storming of Jerusalem in the first Holy War. His two sons,

ANDRE and CHARLES,

accompanied him thither and settled at Jerusalem. Since their race flourished in the Holy Land; and after the Holy War was ended one of the descendants of this line named

BERTRAND BALYARD

returned in the year 1280 to France. The then reigning King of France placed him as a well-proved warrior Governor of Burgund, and presented him the castle and estate of Nievers. He had espoused in the Holy Land one Adelheid Von Bernstorf, whom he brought with him to France. He left at his death, A.D. 1312, one son named

SYLVESTER BALYARD

His descendants flourished in Burgund yet to the time of Franz the First, and in the year 1520 one

*One Baron Aleinor Beauliett in 1866, represented at Washington, as Envoy Extraordinary and Minister Plenipotentiary, his Majest the King of Belgium, Leopold, II.

LEONARD and RAYMOND

served as captains in the troops of said King. Leonard died unmarried, but Raymond had one Louisa De Locle for his spouse, and died at Paris, Colonel of a Regiment of Curassiers, A.D. 1554. He left five sons, whose names were

ARMAND, MICHAEL, LOUIS, FREDERICK, and BERNES BALYARD

They were highly esteemed warriors and statesmen, but their descendants have squandered very much during the Civil and Religious War of France.

One line of this family also emigrated to Germany. For later times there can no particulars be traced until the beginning of the seventeenth century. there was living in the province of Alsace on the Rhine a line of the race of Balliets, of Huguenot parentage, who left a son named

PAULUS BALLIET

He was born A.D. 1717. At the age of about twenty-one years he was compelled, with many other French Protestants, to seek refuge in foreign countries, on account of the terrible persecutions of the Huguenots after the revocation of the famous edict of Nantes at the close of the Sixteenth Century, by the then reigning King Louis XIV. He embarked for America* on board ship Robert Oliver, of the Palatines, Walter Goodman commander, September 10, 1738.**

(End of Quote)

A copy of Dr. Balliet's account of the Race of Balyards has been in the writer's family for many years. We can still recall the thrill in telling and retelling our boyhood friends the story of our ancestors with "more than one hundred scars", and our "Coat of Arms" which signified the "love of battle and the warrior's valor", and of our forefathers who died in the Holy Wars. But, alas, we now must reluctantly agree with a statement made by James B. Laux concerning the Race of Balyards, ". . . it is quite safe to say that this claim is mythical. From a personal examination of the manuscript, on which Dr. Balliet based his statements, I am convinced that he was imposed upon by a genealogical and heraldic fakir at Vienna, where it was drawn up". (Laux p. 6)

Versions of this story has been repeated in most every published reference to the Balliet family that the writer has found. A critical inspection of this account coupled with known information of the family and historical facts, at least in this writer's judgement, prove beyond doubt that this claim is mythical.

In the preface, Dr. Balliet in referring to the Race of the Balyards, states, ". . . is a record which must be taken as authentic until the European

*An old Oak Chest, 21 inches in length, 11 inches wide and 12 inches deep, is in my possession, which Paulus Balliet brought with him, carrying in it his silver and gold coins.

**At a later period a sister of Paulus also came from Europe to Whitehall and subsequently married Nicholas Solt, who settled near the Lehigh Gap. Descendants of this line are still flourishing.

records are referred to at some future time by some of the family descendants. It is copied verbatim without comments". Dr. Balliet does not tell us where or how this "record" came into his possession. Mr. Laux claims they were prepared by a "Genealogical and heraldic fakir at Vienna (Austria?)". Since Dr. Balliet included the document just as he received, "without comments", would indicate that he was doubtful of its authenticity. Assuming for the moment, that the names and dates given are accurate and factual, it is apparent that this document is far from complete and could not support any legitimate genealogical line of the Race of Balyards, and certainly even less of a claim that the Balyards were the forefathers of the Balliet family. A detailed inspection of this record reveals the following meager information.

This delineation covers a period of 1217 years—from the time of Tancred le Balyard's service in the French army in the year 500, to the birth of PAULUS Balliet in 1717. A most remarkable achievement in that only the names of eighteen members of the family, including PAULUS are given. Of these, five were sons of Raymond who died in 1554.

Of the seventeen Balyards listed, no dates of birth are given, and year dates of only four deaths, mainly 524, 1097, 1312, and 1554. Also, during this 1217 year period only four marriages are recorded. In comparison, the delineation of PAULUS' line from the time of his arrival in America in 1738, to 1966, covers a period of only 228 years or less than one fifth of that covered by this "complete record" of the Race of Balyards.

In the entire account only nine dates are given: 500, 524, 1066, 1099, 1280, 1312, 1520, 1554, and finally 1717, the birth of PAULUS Balliet. Between the second and third dates, that is 524 and 1066, there is a gap of 542 years; between 1099 and 1280 there is a 161 year vacuum; there is another 208 year period between 1312 and 1520; and finally the death of Raymond is given as 1554 and a 163 years later the birth of PAULUS is reported.

Of the 1217 years covered, over 1000 years are accounted for only by such phrases as, "flourished in great numbers", "their descendants are flourishing yet", "Their descendants have squandered very much", and "a line of the race of Balliets left a son named Paulus".

Mention is made of the "highly esteemed warriors and statesmen", in referring to the sons of Raymond Balyard. It would seem some of their deeds on the field of battle, as well as an account of their statesmenship would have been recounted.

So from a genealogical point of view there is no ground to base a claim of descendant for the Race of Balyards, or a connection between the Balyards and the Balliets. From a historical view point, there is even less, if possible, basis on which to prove the authenticity of this story.

Surnames did not come into general use until after the year 1000, nearly 500 years after the death of Tancred le Balyard, and then only by the highest members of the nobility and very few families can show

undoubted descent from ancestors who lived before the year 1200. The birth of France as a nation is reckoned by historians as the year 842, and it was centuries later before a French language as such evolved. Camden, in the year 1605, wrote ". . . about the yeare of our Lord 1000, surnames begaun to be taken up in France". Elston C. Smith in his "The Story of our Names", states "Not until the latter part of the thirteenth century are hereditary surnames to be the rule rather than the exception".

This "History" since it was published by Dr. Balliet in 1873, has been accepted and repeated not only by members of the family, but referred to in numerous publications. However, the evidence clearly substantiates Laux's remark, "that this claim is mythical".

There is another "record" extant in the family entitled:

"THE HOUSE OF KING CLOVIS"

"King Clovis of the Franks and Burgundy	A.D. 510
Count Tancred Le Balyard	A.D. 510
Archbishop Hugo LeBalyard of Valence	A.D. 524
King Pepin	A.D. 639
Emperor Charlemagne	A.D. 814
King Rudolph of All Burgundy	A.D. 937
Count Bertrand Balyard over all Burgundy	A.D. 1312
Queen Mary of Burgundy	A.D. 1519
Jacques (Balyard) Balliet, Larraine	A.D. 1695
Francis I of Larraine	A.D. 1765
Paulus Balliet, North Whitehall, Pa. U.S.A.	A.D. 1777
Eva Balliet-Saeger, Pa. USA	A.D. 1835
Leah Ann Balliet Saeger Tobias	A.D. 1897

Genealogy of King Clovis A.D. 510 to J.J. Tobias, Chicago, 1906."

Just what this outline purports to prove is not clear. It would appear to be a dressed-up version of the Race of Balyards, with a couple of Kings, Counts, a Queen and topped with King Charlemagne himself. This document was obviously concocted by J. J. Tobias, a son of Rev. Simon Tobias and his wife Leah Saeger. Leah was a daughter of Joseph K. Saeger, who was a son of Nicholas Saeger and his wife, Eva Balliet, a daughter of PAULUS Balliet. No other information is known concerning this remarkable delineation.

So, whether or not the Balliet family is a continuation of the Race of The Balyards or a descendant of King Clovis, we leave up to our kinsmen to ponder and resolve individually. Our own sentiments can best be expressed by the following quote from James B. Laux: ". . . that there is extant, ample documentary proof showing the existence and rank of the Balliets within the historic period quite sufficient to satisfy the pride of any family".

Coat of Arms

In the preceding section, a description and a reproduction of the Coat of Arms is given, which was supposedly adopted by Alfred Balyard. As no date of Alfred's birth or death is given, but only the death of his father, Tancred Le Balyard, in 524, it is reasonable to assume that Alfred was well into manhood when the Coat of Arms was adopted, which must have been sometime before the year 600 A.D.

According to authorities on the subject the practice of family Coat of Arms did not come into usage until about 1200, that is over 600 years after Alfred Balyard's time. In St. John Hope's "Grammer of Heraldry" we find that "during the twelfth century a systematic treatment of the devices on shields grew up and before this time, there was nothing in the nature of descent from father to son, such as arose later". In Boutell's Heraldry it states, "true heraldry, as the systematic use of hereditary devices centered on the shield, . . . began in the second quarter of the twelfth century".

In Rietstap's "Armorial General Illustre" a set of seven volumes published in France in 1884, which lists every French Coat of Arms known, no such Coat of Arms is listed, nor is the Balyard Family represented by any other Coat of Arms.

The origin of this Balyard or Balliet Coat of Arms is unknown. It most likely was created by some member of the family from the description given in the "Race of the Balyards" and should be considered a part of the myth that has been handed down to us.

In Rietstap's work, mentioned above, eighteen Coat of Arms of the family are illustrated; sixteen for Baillet, one for Balliot, and one for Balliet. These undoubtedly relate to the different branches of our family in France and as was the custom were handed down from father to son in each line. These so called family Coat of Arms are not the property of a family group, but of an individual member of each family and was usually bequeathed by the father to his eldest son.

Reproduced on the frontispiece is the Coat of Arms of the "Balliet of Linsbourg" not that we have any claim to that particular one or that it is more apt to be ours, but because it is the only one in which the spelling is Balliet.

The Heraldic description of the Balliet Arms, as given by Rietstap is: "Quarterly; the first and fourth, gules (Red), three escallops argent (shells silver); second, lozengy, or (yellow) and gules (red); third, or (yellow), a lion rampant sable (black).

It is possible that an extensive search in the archives of France would establish the Coat of Arms of our French Forefathers.

Part II

THE BALLIETS OF WHITEHALL

Descendents of PAULUS Balliet who arrived in America in 1738 and settled in Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania

THE BALLIETS OF WHITEHALL

Chart 2

PAULUS BALLIET THE PIONEER IMMIGRANT

1st GENERATION		2nd GENERATION	3rd GENERATION
	-1	JACOB Balliet 1750–? died young	No Issue
PAULUS BALLIET 1717—France 1777—Penn.	-2	CATHARINE Balliet 1752–1821 married Adam Deshler	Mary, Sarah, Elizabeth, Susan, Barbara, Catharine, and David Deshler
MARRIED c1749	-3	COL. STEPHEN Balliet 1753–1821 married Magdalena Burkhalter	Stephen Balliet—see chart #3 Joseph Balliet—see chart #4
TO:	-4	SUSAN Balliet 1755–? married Johnnes Baer (Bahr)	Mary Magdalena Baer (died young?)
MARIE MAGDALENA WOTRING (VAUTRIN) 1721—France 1802—Penn.	-5	EVA Balliet 1760–1797 married Nicholas Saeger	Susan, Daniel, John, Joseph, Salome, Magdalena, and Eliza Saeger
ISSUE: 9 CHILDREN	-6	JOHN Balliet 1761–1837 married Catharine Mickley	Magdalena Balliet—see chart #5 John Balliet—see chart #6
	-7	NICHOLAS Balliet 1764–1808 died single	No Issue
	-8	PAUL Balliet 1766–1845 married Mrs. Elizabeth Mickley	No Issue
	-9	MAGDALENA Balliet 1771–? married Christian Troxel	Christian, Joseph, John, William, Jesse, and Magdalena Troxel

The Pioneer Immigrant

PAULUS BALLIET

PAULUS Balliet, the pioneer founder of the family in America settled in what is now Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. He located on a tract of 97 acres, 100 perches on what became known as the "Old Balliet Stand" about eight miles north of Allentown where the village of Ballietsville is now located. From 1749 to 1774 he purchased land contiguous to the first tract, amounting in all to 713-100/160 acres, for which he paid the sum of £526 12s 8d.

An example of the liberty taken by others of the spelling of the family name can be found in the copy of the deed of this first land purchased by PAULUS, wherein he is listed as Paul Polyard:

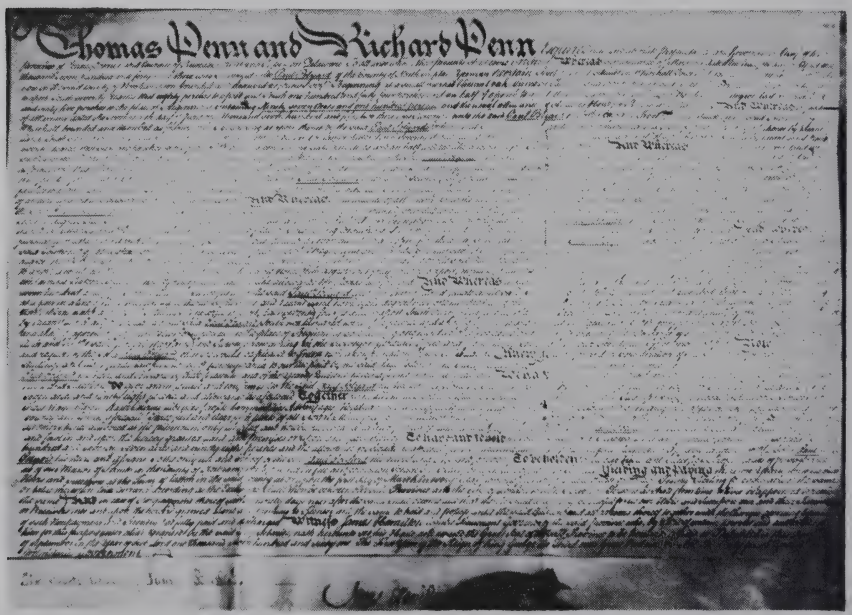
"THOMAS PENN and RICHARD PENN Esqrs. True and absolute Properties and Governors in Chief of the Province of Pennsylvania, and Counties of New Castle, Kent and Sussex upon Delaware.

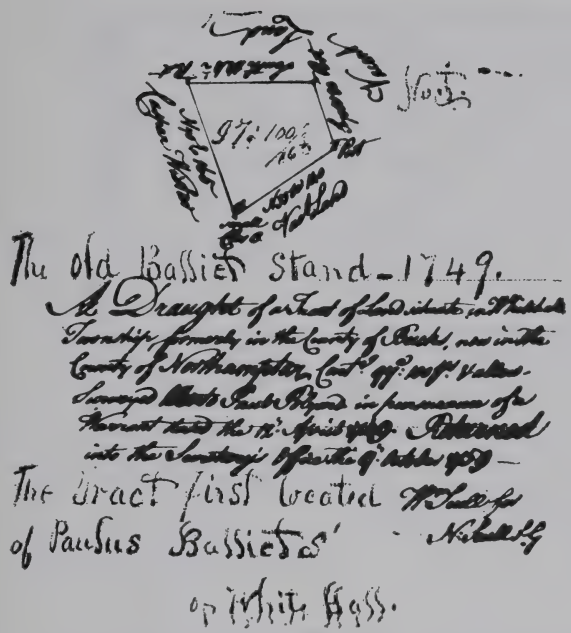
"To all unto whom these Presents shall come, Greeting: Whereas in Consequence of the Application of Paul Polyard, dated the Twelfth Day of April 1749, for 97-100/160 Acres of Land in Whitehall Township, Northampton County, a Survey hath been made of the Tract of Land hereinafter mentioned and intended to be hereby granted. AND WHEREAS, in Pursuance of a Warrant dated the Ninth Day of Ooctober 1759, requiring our Surveyor-General to accept the said Survey into his Office, and make Return thereof into our Secretary's Office, in Order for Confirmation to the said Paul Polyard, on the Terms in the same Warrant mentioned, he hath accordingly made Return thereof, thereby certifying the Description, Bounds and Limits, of the Land as aforesaid, surveyed to be as follows, viz: Beginning at a small marked Chestnut Oak, thence by vacant land North thirty-five degrees, West one hundred and forty perches to a post, South seventy degrees, West eighty perches to a post, and south one hundred and forty-four perches and a half to a post, thence by land of Caspar Wistar, North seventy degrees, East one hundred and sixty-five perches to the place of beginning, containing Ninety-seven Acres and One hundred Perches, and the usual allowance of Six Acres, per cent for Roads and Highways.

"Now at the Instance and Request of the said Paul Polyard that we would be pleased to grant him a Confirmation of the same. Know Ye, that, in Consideration of the Sum of Six Pounds and two Shillings, Sterling money of Great Britain and lawful Money of Pennsylvania, to our Use, paid by the said Paul Polyard, (the Receipt whereof we hereby acknowledge, and thereof

do acquit and forever discharge the said Paul Polyard, his Heirs and Assigns, by these Presents) and of the yearly Quit-Rent hereinafter mentioned and reserved, WE HAVE given, granted, released and confirmed, and by these Presents, for us, our Heirs and Successors, Do give, grant, release and confirm, unto the said Paul Polyard, his Heirs and Assigns, the said Ninety-seven Acres of Land, as the same are now set forth, bounded and limited as aforesaid: With all Mines, Minerals, Quarries, Meadows, Marshes, Savannahs, Swamps, Cripples, Woods, Underwoods, Timber and Trees, Ways, Waters, Water Courses, Liberties, Profits, Commodities, Advantages, Hereditaments and Appurtenances, whatsoever thereunto belonging, or in any wise appertaining and lying within the Bounds, and Limits aforesaid (Three full and clear fifth Parts of all Royal Mines, free from all Deductions and Reprisals for digging and refining the same; and also one fifth Part of the Ore of all other Mines, delivered at the Pits Mouth only accepted, and hereby reserved) and also free Leave, Right, and Liberty, to and for the said Paul Polyard, his Heirs and Assigns, to hawk, hunt, fish, and fowl, in and upon the hereby granted Land and Premises, or upon any part thereof:

"TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said above described, Tract of Land and Premised hereby granted (except as before excepted) with their Appurtenances unto the said Paul Polyard, his Heirs and Assigns, To the only Use and Behoof of the said Paul Polyard, his Heirs and Assigns, forever; To Be Holden of us, our Heirs and Successors, Proprietaries of Pennsylvania, as of our Manor of Fermor, in the County of Northampton, aforesaid, in free and common Socage by Fealty only, in lieu of all other Services, Yielding and Paying therefore yearly unto Us, our Heirs and Successors, at the town of Easton, in the said County, at or upon the first Day of March in every Year, from the first Day of March last, One-Half Penny Sterling, for every Acre of the same, or Value thereof in Coin-current, according as the Ex-





PAULUS Balliet was granted a patent for this tract, now located in North Whitehall, September 7, 1761, in pursuance of a Warrant dated October 9, 1759, based on an application of April 12, 1749.

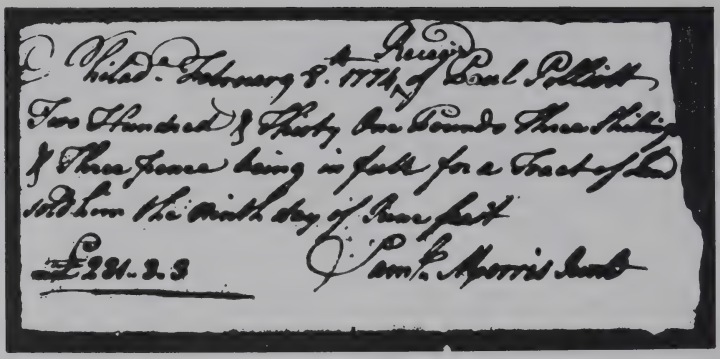
change shall then be between our said Province and the City of London, to such Person or Persons as shall, from Time to Time, be appointed to receive the same. And, in Case of Non-payment thereof, within ninety Days next after the same shall become due, that then it shall and may be lawful for us, our Heirs and Successors, our and their receiver or receivers, into and upon the hereby granted land and Premises to re-enter, and the same to hold and Posess, until the said Quit-Rent, and all the Arrears, thereof, together with the Charges accuring by Means of such Non-payment and Re-entry, be fully paid and discharged.

"Witness, James Hamilton, Esquire, Lieutenant-Governor of the said Province, who, by Virtue of certain Powers, and Authorities to him for this Purpose, inter alia, granted by the said Proprietaries, hath hereunto set his Hand, and caused the Great Seal of the said Province to be hereunto affixed, at Philadelphia, this Seventh Day of September, in the Year of our Lord, One Thousand, Seven Hundred and Sixty-one, the First Year of the Reign of King George the Third, over Great Britain, &c, and the Forty-fourth year of the said Proprietaries Government."

JAMES HAMILTON

The deed is on parchment, 10 by 14 inches and has a large round wax seal, 6 inches in diameter, attached with green riboon. The deed is recorded in the office for Recording of Deeds for the City and County of Philadelphia in patent Book AA, Vol. 1, page 553. The original deed is now in the Archives of The Historical Society of Pennsylvania at Philadelphia.

Of the twelve autograph signatures, at one time in the possession of Dr. L. B. Balliet, PAULUS signed six Baliet and the others Balliet. The



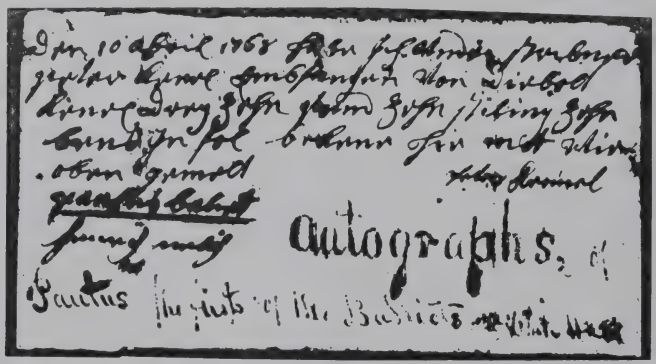
A receipt for 231 pounds, 3 shillings, 3 pence in payment for a tract of land purchased by PAULUS Balliet on February 8, 1774.

latter spelling has been used by his descendents, with the exception of one seventh generation family who have adopted the—tte ending.

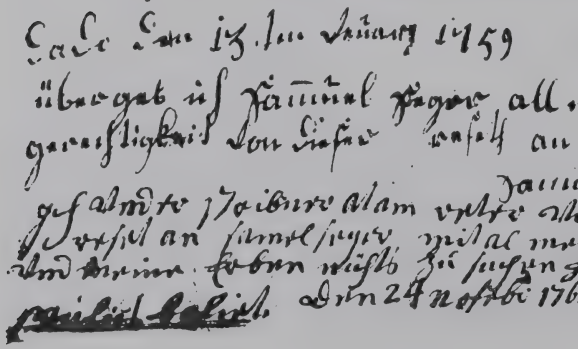
On pages 213 and 215, volume 2, of Strassburger's Pennsylvania German Pioneers, PAULUS Balliet is recorded in:

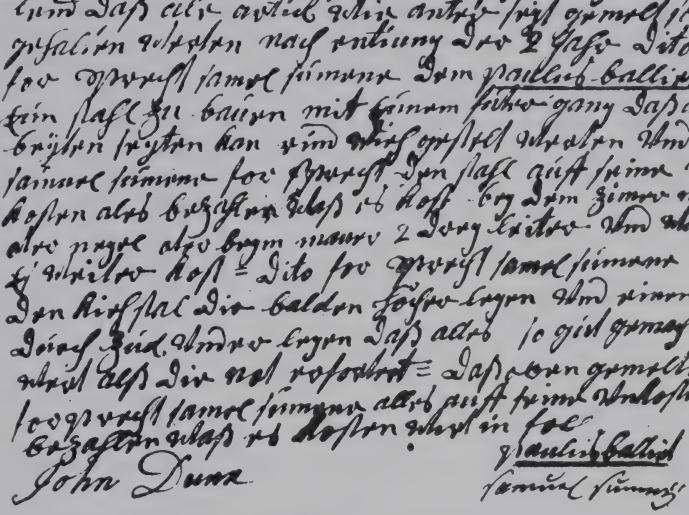
"A list of Palatines on Board the Ship Robert & Alice, Walter Goodman, Master from Rotterdam. Philadelphia Sept. 11, 1738".

"Walter Goodman"



Autographed documents of PAULUS Balliet dated 1768, 1759 and 1776





"Palatines imported in the Ship Robert and Alice of Dublin, Walter Goodman, Master, from Rotterdam, but last from Dover in England. Qualified the 11th Day of September 1738."

"At the Courthouse of Philadelphia, September 11, 1738. Present The Honourable George Thomas, Esq., Lieutenant Governor . . . etc. The Palatines whose names are underwritten, imported in the ship Robert and Alice of Dublin, Walter Goodman, Cmr., from Rotterdam, but last from Dover in England, did this day take and subcribe the Oaths to the Government."

In these three documents PAULUS is listed as; "Paulus Buliut, Baullus Balliett and Baullus Balliet". From pages 220 and 222, ibid, copies of his signature to these documents are reproduced.

Many of the fellow passengers were friends and possibly relatives of PAULUS, who settled in Lehigh County as neighbors and whose children later intermarried.

After landing in Philadelphia, the first mention found of PAULUS is in the records of the Reformed Church at Egypt, North Whitehall Township, Pennsylvania, as recorded in the Pennsylvania Archives, Series 6, Vol. 6, page 6. On September 23, 1740 he appears as a sponsor at the baptism of Maria Barbara Schneider:

"Schneider, Maria Barbara, dr. Johann Nicolaus Schneider and w. Eva Schneider; b.....; bap. Sept. 23, 1740 by Peter Henrick Torchius; sp.

Peter Traxel, PAULUS Balliet (Paillet), Maria Margaretha wife of Nicolaus Kern, Ann Barbara, daughter of Nicolaus Seger".

This Johann Nicolaus Schneider was a fellow passenger with PAULUS on the ship Robert and Alice. It is quite possible that Johann Nicolaus or his wife Eva Schneider were closely related to PAULUS. In the same volume, page 12, Johann Nicolaus Schneider is listed as a sponsor at the baptism on March 26, 1763 of Eva, daughter of PAULUS. It can be assumed that PAULUS named his daughter after Eva Schneider. It was the usual custom for a close relative of the child to be a sponsor at the baptismal ceremony. However, no further proof has been found of relationship between PAULUS and Johann and Eva Schneider.

It is interesting to note that shortly after his arrival, PAULUS became affiliated with the Reformed Church, the church of his Huguenot forefathers, of which he became an elder in 1767 as shown by the Minutes of the Coetus of the Reformed Church of Pennsylvania. In the same year, he was a delegate at the meeting of the Coetus, and it is recorded that "he was alloted ten shillings for his expenses".

That PAULUS was active in the affairs of his community is shown by the early records of Whitehall Township which was formed March 20, 1753. One, concerning the return of the overseers of Roads, dated March 21, 1753 is signed by PAULUS Balliet (Palliet) and a Jacob Jund; another is copied verbatim from the Anniversary History of Lehigh County, Vol. 1, page 1000;

"at the house of Peter Burkhalter, 20th of March 1762, we the freeholders of Whitehall Township chose Jacob Kohler and Daniel Traxel to be overseers of roads and highways of said township".

This was signed, and among others, by PAULUS Balliet, Peter Burkhalter, Jacob Mueckli and Adam Deshler; these families were all related by marriage.

On April 10, 1759 PAULUS became by naturalization a citizen of His Majesty's—King George II—Colonies of America. The original of this document is in the Balliet collection of the Pennsylvania Historical Society, Philadelphia. On the reverse is a note in autograph: "Den 10 den abril 1759, hab ich mich lasen naturaliziren" (I was naturalized on April 10. 1759)

The preceding documentary evidence is definite proof of the arrival and habitat of PAULUS, the pioneer settler and progenitor of the Balliets of Whitehall. Before detailing his life in America, we will return to his place of birth and record what is known of his family and existence in Europe.

According to James B. Laux, an historian on the early history of Pennsylvania and an authority on the Huguenots in France and this country, PAULUS was born in Schalbach, Lorraine and baptised August 16, 1716 by Rev. Samuel de Berraudet. Existing records in this country give only the year 1717 as his date of birth. During this era most of the vital statistics were recorded by the local church rather than the state, so, whether

Pennſylvania, ſS.

I Edward Shippen junr Prothonotary of the Supream Court of the Province of *Pennſylvania*, DO hereby certify, That at a Supream Court held at *Philadelphia*, for the ſaid Province of *Pennſylvania*, the tenth Day of April in the Year of our Lord, *One Thouſand Seven Hundred and fifty nine* Before William Allen and William Coleman Eſquires, Judges of the ſaid Court, between the Hours of Nine and Twelve of the Clock in the Forenoon of the ſame Day, Paul Balliet of Whitehall Township in the County of Northampton being a Foreigner, and having inhabited and reſided for the Space of Seven Years in his Majeſty's Colonies in *America*, and not having been abſent out of ſome of the ſaid Colonies for a longer Time than Two Months at any one Time during the ſaid Seven Years: And the ſaid Paul Balliet having produced to the ſaid Court, a Certificate, of his having taken the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper within Three Months before the ſaid Court, took and ſubſcribed the Oaths, and did make and repeat the Declaration (appointed by an Act, made in the firſt Year of the Reign of his late Majeſty King *GEORGE*, the Firſt) according to the Directions of an Act of Parliament, made in the thirteenth Year of his preſent Majeſty King *GEORGE*, the Second, intituled, *An Act for naturalizing ſuch foreign Proteſtants, and others, therein mentioned, as are ſettled in any of his Majeſty's Colonies in* America; and thereupon was admitted to be his Majeſty's natural born Subject of the Kingdom of *Great-Britain*, purſuant to the Direction and Intent of the ſaid Act of Parliament. *In Teſtimony* whereof I have hereunto ſet my Hand, and affixed the Seal of the Supream Court, the tenth Day of April in the Year firſt above-mentioned.

Edw Shippen jr prot

PAULUS was born in 1716 or 1717 will depend on which records are consulted.

PAULUS was the only known son of Stephen Baillet and his wife Maria Katherina, a daughter of Nicolas Schweitzer of Schalbach, to whom he was married at Burbach, Alsace, April 26, 1707. Tradition has it that at one time Stephen Baillet, father of PAULUS, was a colonel in the French Army.

This Stephen Baillet was a son of Jacob Baillet of Schalbach, an associate judge, who was born in 1642 and was buried at Rauweiler, a village near Schalbach, on February 19, 1706. It is believed that Jacob Baillet was a son of Isaac Bailliote, who was a resident of Burbach as early as 1625. No further trace of the family in France has been found. (P. of L. Co. H.S., 1918, Vol. 4, Part I, pp 4, 15).

It is known that Maria Catharina, sister of PAULUS Balliet, came to Pennsylvania at a later date, and there married Johannes Nicholos Solt. As there is no record of their deaths at Schalbach it is quite probably that PAULUS' parents and other sisters, of whom there is no known record, also emigrated to America.

There is no existing record of PAULUS' youth in Lorraine, but as word was received from friends and former neighbors who had settled in Pennsylvania, PAULUS undoubtedly became obsessed with the desire to "seek his fortune" in the New World. From contemporary writers who described the trip we can briefly reconstruct the journey from Schalbach, Lorraine to Philadelphia.

The passenger ship of this period varied from about 65 feet long with a breadth of 21 feet to 99 feet in length with width of 29 feet and a tonnage of 108 to 310 tons. Very few carried more than 300 passengers. We know from the passenger list that the Robert and Alice carried 320 passengers, so it must have been one of the largest of its time.

PAULUS, no doubt, embarked on a river boat on the River Saar for the journey down the Rhine to Rotterdam. The trip to Rotterdam lasted on the average about 30 days. Depending on the weather, the passage across the Atlantic required from 6 to 9 weeks, the fare for which was £10. The other costs including the trip down the Rhine amounted to at least £87, a total of approximately $85.00. The passengers were densely packed in the vessel, with no thought as to their well being or comfort. Many died at sea and the sick lists are mute evidence as to the hazards of the trip across the Atlantic.

A large German Bible, printed in 1738 and an oak chest in which PAULUS carried his gold and silver coins were among the effects he brought with him. These relics at one time were in the possession of Dr. L. B. Balliet, their present whereabouts is not known.

The exact date of PAULUS' marriage to Maria Magdalena Wotring (Vautrin) is unknown. Tradition has it that PAULUS and Maria were wed in the year 1749. The Land Application for his first tract of land is dated April 12, 1749, so it is probably that their marriage took place a short time before or after this claim was filed. The fact that their first child (John) Jacob was born December 22, 1750 lends credence to the tradition that they were married in North Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania in 1749.

The maternal side of the Balliets of Whitehall were the Vautrins (Wotrings). The French surname Vautrin did not survive in America as well as that of Balliet, in so far as its orthography was concerned. There is no known descendents of Abraham Vautrin, the pioneer founder of this

family in Pennsylvania, who have retained the French spelling of the name. They are now all Wotrings or Woodrings which would not lead one to believe the name originally was French.

In the Bann rolls of Metz in Lorraine of 1227 to 1281 the name is spelled in various ways; Wateron, Waterin, and Watrin. The German W is pronounced vay, so we can understand how the scribes of Metz used the letter W instead of V in spelling Vautrin.

In the early records of Pennsylvania it is noted that the name is spelled in various ways but usually with a W: Wotring, Wudring, Wottring, Vaudring, Voiturin (see P.A., S. 6, V. 6, pp 5, 11, 14 & 23). After the third generation only the spelling Wotring or Woodring were found. Dr. L. B. Balliet gave the name of PAULUS' wife as Maria Magdalena Wotring, which spelling will be used in referring to the family in America, whereas the French "Vautrin" will be used in reference to the family in Europe. In the Anniversary History of Lehigh County, Vol. 11, pp 1420-1428 under the heading "Woodring Family" an account of the different branches of this family can be found.

The family of Vautrin were people of consequence as shown in the ennoblement of members of the family by the Dukes of Lorraine, one as early as 1540 and one as late as 1720.

Maria Magdalena, the wife of PAULUS Balliet, was born at Hirchland, Alsace and baptised March 16, 1728. Maria Magdelena was also of unquestionable French Huguenot Stock. As early as the year 1600 the ancestors of Maria were forced to flee their native France. They settled in the village of Kuberg, which they helped to found with their fellow exiles. In 1632 a Jean Vautrin served as the town's Maire (Mayor). This Jean Vautrin was probably the father of John Peter Vautrin, an elder of the Reformed Church of Saarweider. John Peter was born in 1640 and was buried at Kirberg, April 12, 1713. John Peter had a son Abraham, who married Katherina, a daughter of Simon Brodt, a Burgemeister of Lixheim Lorraine.

Abraham and Katherina Vautrin had a son also called Abraham who was baptised July 11, 1700. This Abraham became the founder of the Vautrin (Wotring) family in America. On March 19, 1723, Abraham married Ann Margarheta, daughter of Peter Mertz of the Lordship of Lutzelstein in the Vosges Mountains. Their daughter Maria Magdalena, born in Hirchland, Alsace and baptised March 16, 1728, became the wife of PAULUS Balliet, after the family immigrated to America.

On page 91 in Rupp's "30,000 Immigrants" is recorded the arrival of Abraham Wotring and his family in Philadelphia:

"September 28, 1733, Palatines,—brigantine Richard and Elizabeth, Christopher Clymer, Master, from Rotterdam, last from Plymouth,-Forty-four males above sixteen, thirty-four females; twenty-four males under sixteen and thirty-five females."

Included in the males under sixteen was Hans Peter Wotring, age 9, son of Abraham. As was the custom in most of the official records of that

time, the females were not listed by name, but the passengers certainly included Abraham's wife and their three daughters, one of whom was Maria Magdalena. Passengers on the same voyage were Ulrich Burghalter and Johann Nicolas Seeger (Saeger) who also settled in Lehigh County, and whose children intermarried with the children of PAULUS Balliet and Abraham Wotring, a striking example of family alliances of the old pioneer stock of Pennsylvania.

Abraham Wotring settled in Whitehall about five years before PAULUS came to America. The Wotrings, like the Baillets, were members of the Egypt Reformed Church of Lehigh County. From the records of the Egypt Reformed Church is quoted:

"Wudring (Wotring), Anna Barbara, dr. Abraham Wudring and Ann Margareth; b.....; bap. March 22, 1739; sp. Ulrich Burghalter and Anna Barbara". (see PA 6th S, V.6,p 5)

Abraham, born July 11, 1700, and Ann Wotring had sixteen children, of whom eight were living at the time of his death on November 28, 1752, namely; Peter, Ann Margaretha, Anna Barbara, Maria Magdalena, Elizabeth, William, Abraham and Eva. In 1747 Abraham was a delegate to the Coetus of the Reformed Church held in Philadelphia. (see PA, 6th S, V. 6, p 135)

At an Orphans' Court held at Easton, Pennsylvania, September 20, 1758, George Ren, Nicholas Snyder, Jacob Mickley, and Ulrich Fleckinger, auditors appointed to audit the account of Peter Wotring and PAULUS Balliet, administrators of the estate of Abraham Wotring, made the following report:

"Administrators received as the vendue paper and other accounts say:

	£		
	£406	11s	10d
Paid to creditors of Abraham Wotring	151	5	2¾
Due from Administrators	255	6	7¼
Widow, Anna Margaret's share, her third	85	2	4½
Allowed to eldest son, Peter Wotring, 2 shares	37	16	6½
Margaret Snyder, her share	18	8	3¼
Mary (Maria) Balliet, her share	18	8	3¼
Elizabeth Andrews	18	8	3¼
Barbara Ann, her share	18	8	3¼
William Wotring, his share	18	8	3¼
Abraham Wotring, his share	18	8	3¼
Eve Wotring, her share	18	8	3¼
	255	6	7½

Whitehall Township, August 18, 1758"

The descendants of the Balliets of Whitehall are endowed, on both the paternal and maternal side, not only by ancestors of French Huguenot stock, but of men and women of strong and noble characters. James B. Laux, in a lecture before the Lehigh County Historical Society, on Colonel Stephen Balliet, in 1918, expressed the debt of gratitude and the thanks we owe to our forefathers, for the heritage they have bestowed on us, as follows: (from P of L.Co.H.S.V 4,p 5)

"I say, it is a high honor to descend and to be known as their descendants. Aye truly, can theirs be called, the first families of the Republic and of our great Commonwealth for they were among the first to brave the dangers of the deep, the first to face the perils and to endure the privations and hardships of pioneer life, the first to respond to the call to arms when the liberties of the Colonies were threatened and who remained loyal and steadfast to the hour when their independence was acknowledged and a new nation dedicated to freedom was established."

The Wotrings (Vautrins) like the Balliets and other Huguenots who were in most instances forced into exile and deprived of their worldly goods and competency, became farmers, tradesmen, innkeepers and professional men in their new found homes.

For generations, the Vautrins were millers. They owned and operated great mills on the borders of Alsace and Lorraine, they built mills on the stream flowing into the river Saar and on the Saar itself. Both Abraham, the pioneer, and his father had mills at Finstingen and Hirschland. Whether, Abraham was a miller in America is uncertain, it is known that mills were established before 1765 near Abraham's home and were known as "Wotrings Mill". The hereditary inclination of the Wotrings show persistence in religious matters as well as that in their vocation. From Johann Peter Vautrin, born in 1640, to the present time, the family has had a succession of elders and ministers in the Reformed Church, bearing witness to the influence of a devout, virile ancestry on succeeding generations.

In pursuing the history and life of the settlers and founders of America, one cannot but note the disparity between our modern age and life in Colonial times. Not so much by the physical changes of our present day super-highways, electric toothbrushes, our communication systems, three minute biscuits and other wonders of modern science, but, more so by the attitudes and motivations of our government and business leaders, our society in general and the individual in particular.

Although we still speak the same language, many words have taken on different meanings and in some instances are directly opposite to that used by our forebearers. Today, every school boy knows the meaning of the word "square"; it refers to some joker who believes, "If you don't have, don't spend it"; or to some Mary Doe who can always be depended upon to volunteer to do what other members of the P.T.A., the church or club do not have time for; or the fellow worker who does not spend all afternoon watching the clock so he won't be late getting out of the office or shop; or a society that believes the educators and teachers of our children contribute as much to a community as a ten thousand dollar an hour hound-dog singer; or a politician who keeps his feet on the ground instead of his hind quarters permanently perched on the proverbial fence; a court or society that judges a man for his current acts without regard to his past social, economical or educational disadvantages; or parents who assume the responsibility of raising their children instead of turning the task over to a playground supervisor or guidance counselor.

When our forefathers sat down to a square meal, they didn't expect a warmed-up paper-plated T. V. dinner; when he got out of debt, he was square with the world; to him, the square of two was always four, and not more or less depending on just what some public officials might be, at the minute, trying to prove. The terms foursquare and square shooter have, like grandfather's four poster bed, become archaic.

On the surface it may appear that all is lost, but now and again the strength and power of our American heritage shines through the clouds of inertia that have covered the characteristics of the men and women who sacrificed so much to form a nation in which their children and their children's children could live as free men according to the tenets of their mind and soul.

Among the notes collected in gathering material for the book, is one by an anonymous writer of the early 1800's:

"A citizen of a state becomes valuable to it by what he adds to the wealth of his community, for his obedience to law, for his fidelity to family, for his educational zeal and his religious practices, who honors his civil responsibility as he cherishes his civil rights. In the light of these contributions a peoples worth to a nation must be determined."

The next several paragraphs will consist of odds and ends about the people and customs found in the history and official records of early Pennsylvania. These items the writer found most interesting and enlightening and vividly illustrates the everyday life in Colonial and Revolutionary America.

The treatment of persons charged with criminal offenses was exceedingly hard when compared with present day. By an act of 1718, the penalty for the crimes of treason, arson, burglary, rape, robbery, or witchcraft was death. The whipping post, stocks and fines were employed in lesser offenses.

In 1685 it was charged against Joseph Lund that he did "swear several oaths". He was convicted and sentenced to "pay for the three oaths fifteen schillings or suffer fifteen days at hard labor and be fed on bread and water". For the crime of perjury, an Elizabeth Taylor, in 1742, was "whipped three lashes upon her bare back".

A conviction of theft required the offender to restore fourfold and to wear a large colored T in full view on his clothing, in addition to the whipping administered. In 1785, a Simon Haney was convicted of "counterfeiting . . . passing a spurious Spanish milled dollar". He pleaded guilty and was sentenced, "to stand in the pillory for the space of one hour; both ears be cut off and nailed to the pillory; be publicly whipped on his bare back with twenty-one lashes, well laid-on; pay one hundred pounds. An accomplice was given the same sentence".

The social, educational and religious life of a community was centered in the local church. In Lehigh County, the German settlers were mostly Lutheran, while the descendents of the French Huguenots, who had been driven from France and settled in the neighboring German states, before immigrating to America, were members of the Reformed Church.

A unique arrangement between the Lutheran and Reformed Churches developed between the two congregations, and is still much in evidence in Lehigh and surrounding counties; in which services for both churches were held in the same building and are called Union Churches. Each congregation had their own pastor and officers and by agreement their services and activities were held at different hours. The church records and financial accounts were usually kept separately. One of the articles of agreements, of the Egypt Lutheran and Reformed congregation follows:

"In order to guard aganist misunderstanding and dispute, it is established, with approbation of both congregations, that none shall obstruct the other in the service of God, but each shall hold justly to its alternate time.
"All repairs that shall become necessary to this house of Devine Worship, shall be paid jointly."

In 1747, the Reformed Church of Egypt was without a pastor and the members wrote a letter to Rev. Michael Schlatter, the missionary superintendent. The following petition, again illustrates the tenacity with which our forebearers clung to their beliefs and their desire to give to their children the tenets of the Reformed Church.

"May 1, 1747. We the Reformed Congregation submit to your Reverence with all due humility and sorrow that for a considerable time our Reformed Congregation has been very poorly provided with teachers and ministers and still is, they can neither be regarded as true shepherds nor as hirelings, as they themselves appear very rarely even after they have announced devine services, so that the people must return home empty. What grieves us most is the fact that our poor, deplorable children are not instructed in nor provided with the teachings of God's Word. Yet there is a considerable number of Reformed households in our congregation; which for the most part are blessed by the dear Lord with many children. If, therefore, there is one place in the county which needs true and diligent teachers, it is certainly this, especially because we are surrounded by many sects, so that it is to be feared, if there is no assistance from our dear brethen in the faith, that in time a division and noticeable damage will take place, which the dear Lord may graciously prevent.

"Our unaminous urgent petition and request is therefore addressed to your Reverence to look favorable upon us, your brethen in the faith and to assist us as much as possible that we may be provided with a capable ordained minister and teacher.

"You will not only do a God-pleasing work thereby, but you will also create in us and our pitiable children a hearty joy. And we shall implore God for your continued welfare that He may bless you more and more in body and soul.

"Looking forward with assurance to your friendly answer. We remain with all due respect,

Your obedient servants"

Signed by PAULUS Balliet and among others, by his father-in-law, Abraham Wotring; Jacob Mickley, who's daughter Catharine married Paul, son of PAULUS; by Ulrich Burkhalter, whose granddaughter Magdalena became the wife of Colonel Stephen Balliet, son of PAULUS.

The Egypt Church of which PAULUS was an elder, was about two

miles from his homestead. At a later date, PAULUS became affiliated with the Union Church at Unionville, Pennsylvania, which was organized about 1755 and is still flourishing after 200 years, as is the Egypt Church.

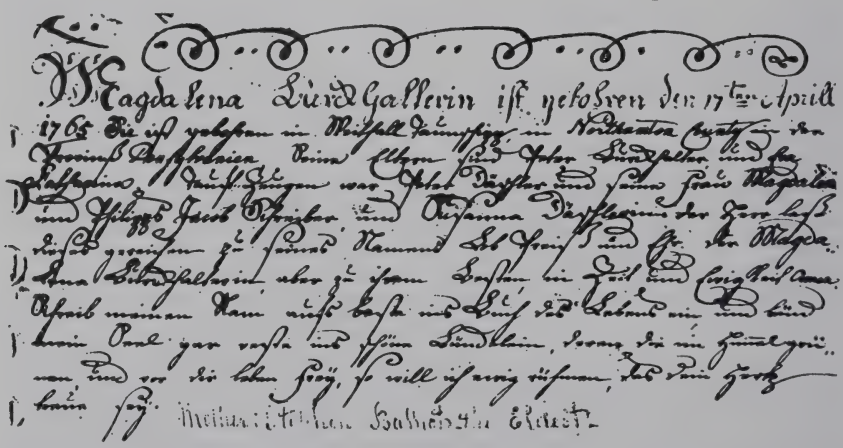
The Sabbath was strictly observed even to the extent of walking to church, a custom which was adhered to by both the Reformed and Lutheran congregations. In the "History of Union Church" by J. B. Deibert, it is related that: "Peter Butz was the first to come to church in a wagon. On his way home, he passed a number of church attendants returning to their homes on foot, who had to make room for his passing, a thing which hitherto were not accustomed to. They expressed indignation at such a sacrilegious innovation. One old farmer vented his feelings and said that such interference with church goers should not be tolerated. In 1842, the first carriage was seen at this church".

Interment of deceased members of the congregation usually took place in the burial grounds adjacent to the church. Such was the case of both the Union and Egypt Church where many members of the family are buried. The early tombstones were made of soft stone and many are now illegible. Many of the older stones have since been replaced with marble or granite including the markers of PAULUS and Maria Magdalena Balliet.

The baptismal ceremony was of great significance in the Reformed Church and was performed as soon as possible after the birth of a child. The "Tauffscheins" or baptismal certificates were large illuminated documents, hand colored, decorated with symbolic drawings and poems. One such verse in German, as were most all of the early church records, reads:

"Ich bin getauff und eingeschrieben. Es ist mein Name Gott dekannt" (I have been baptised and written down. My name is known to God)

The Tauffschien of Magdalena Burkhalter, wife of Colonel Stephen Balliet



"Magdalena Burghalter was born on April 17, 1765 in Whitehall Township in Northampton County in the province of Pennsylvania. Her parents are

Peter Burghalter and Eva Katharina. Witnesses to the Baptism were Peter Deschler and his wife Magdalena and Phillips Jacob Schreiber and Susanna Deschler. May the Lord let this be to His Name's honor and glory and to the best for Magdalena Burghalter here in time and in eternity. Amen.

"Write my name in the best manner in the book of life
And tie my soul in an ever so beautiful bundle
Of which they are in heaven who live freely before thee.
Then I'll forever praise and say that your heart is true."

The church records and the markers in the cemeteries reveal an appalling death rate among the children of the congregations. Although no detail count was made, a random check indicated about fifty out of every hundred deaths were of children under sixteen.

PAULUS, JOSEPH and JOHANNES, the founders of the Balliet family in eastern Pennsylvania, had in all twenty-six children. Of these only three died in their childhood, a testimony of the physical vigor of the family stock and to the attention they must have given to the health and well being of their offsprings.

Doctors were few and far between in those early times and the settlers knew little of the rules of health. On this account, most illnesses were attended to by the parents of the family and the administration of home remedies was common. Spirits seemed to have been the "old reliable" for everything from dumb-agues to pleurisy. A prescription for dysentery printed in a newspaper in 1799 gave this "proven cure"; "Take two handsfull of the inner rind of a white oak sapling, boil it in a quart of water, strain and sweeten it with loaf sugar; let the patient make it his constant drink, milk warm". An infant when ill or fretful "was dosed with spirit and water stewed with spicery". Rum made into a hot tiff "was essentially necessary for the lying-in woman".

These early Pennsylvanians, like the settlers in other sections, had their own superstitions and beliefs which were used in conjunction with the home-made tonics to effect a cure. An aching tooth if stirred with a nail taken out of a coffin would stop the pain. Such a nail would also cure rheumatism if carried in the pocket. A lock of hair of a person who had never seen the patient's father was a cure for whooping cough if worn next to the skin.

The early schools of Lehigh County were established in connection with the Lutheran and Reformed Churches. German was used in the classes and textbooks. Religious training of the young students was considered as essential as the acquirement of secular knowledge. The New Testament, Psalter and Catechism had an important place in the school curriculum.

The Rev. Dr. Joseph H. Dubbs in his "History of the Egypt Church" describes the religion instructions thusly:

"Every morning we gathered in the schoolroom from miles around, and joined in singing and in the united repetition of the Creed and the Lord's Prayer. The Scripture Lesson was read and the Master offered a short Collect. Twice a week we repeated the Ten Commandments. The students were divided

into classes according to ages, each group was instructed in the catechism of the Church, preparatory to the catechetical lectures of their pastor which they were expected to attend at the proper time". Dr. Dubbs states further: "In those days our school was in some respects decidedly old-fashioned. The order of its religious services had probably remained for more than a century. From a literary point of view there has been great improvements; from a religious, we doubt whether it could be improved".

The first English School in Whitehall Township was established at Ballietsville in 1816. In that year, the English School Society was formed and at a meeting on March 29, Colonel Stephen Balliet, son of PAULUS, was elected president; Christian Troxell, son-in-law of PAULUS, was a manager; and Joseph Balliet, grandson of PAULUS was one of the subscribers to the building fund. The building was erected about one hundred yards southeast of Ballietsville, and was plastered within, which was quite an innovation as others of the time were generally rude structures of logs. This schoolhouse was used until 1865 when a new brick building was erected.

These early parochial schools were supported directly by the parents. The schools were opened and closed with singing and prayer as was the custom in German schools. The school day lasted from eight in the morning till four-thirty or five in the afternoon, the terms were seldom longer than four months.

Besides the school and church, the local inn or tavern was the only other institution that served as a community center for the inhabitants of the villages. It was a hotel, a depot for the stage line, post office, a general store, and a center where news of the latest events were dispensed. It also served as a political meeting place or town hall where the burning issue of the day was discussed and debated. Many of the leading citizens were innkeepers in their time, or were sons of innkeepers. General Arthur St. Clair, the President of Congress, was an innkeeper at the foothills of the Alleghenies. President Martin Van Buren received his political education in his father's tavern at Kinderhook, New York.

So, it must have been with PAULUS' sons and the other young men of Ballietsville and surrounding communities who would gather at the inn to listen to the discussion of public affairs and the great events that lead to the Revolutionary War, in which they were to play such an important part.

PAULUS Balliet, in addition to his plantations, carried on a mercantile business as well as that of an innkeeper. As early as 1750, he was licensed as an innkeeper in what is now Ballietsville. "On June 14, 1750 Paul Polliard was allowed a license . . . on a frequently traveled road. This was at Ballietsville" (P. of L.C.H.S., V 12, p 49)

The old county court records show that the license was renewed June 22, 1756 and again on June 22, 1759. The original log building was in use until 1840 when the main portion was replaced by a brick structure. It was called Whitehall Inn and he had a huge sign of a foaming bowl painted and hung on a high post. The Whitehall Inn has been in continuous operation since 1750 until the present time—a period of 215 years. After

PAULUS Balliet died, the record shows the successive proprietors were Colonel Stephen Balliet, Paul Balliet, Dr. Jesse Hallman, John Schantz, Joel Lentz, Charles Leinberger, John Smith, David Kline, Edwin Deibert, Sylvester Masonheimer, Elmer Hassler, John Roth and Clinton Frantz. The present proprietor is Joseph Popliska and it is now known as the Ballietsville Hotel.

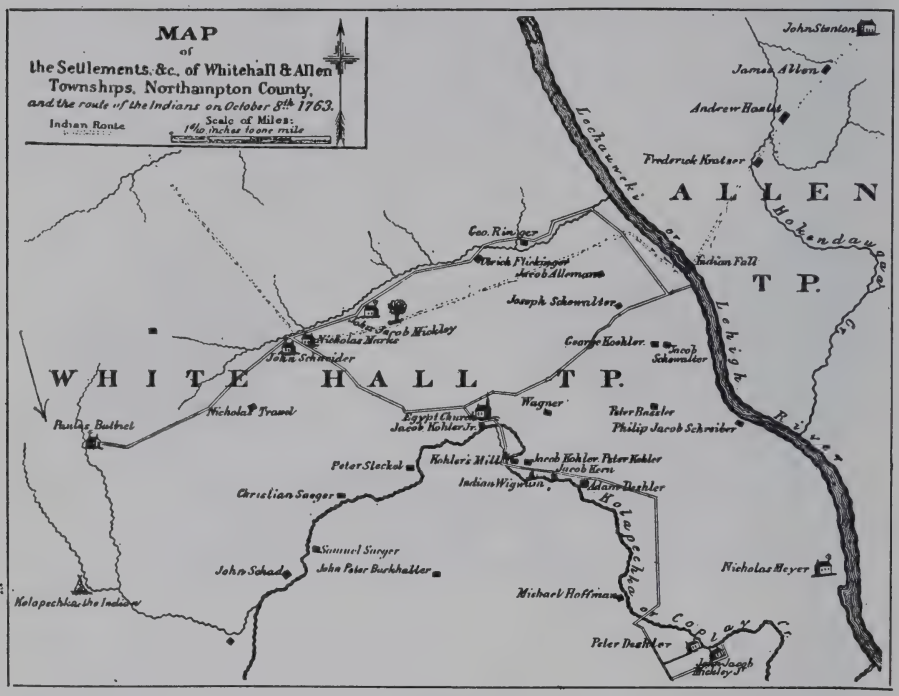
Artist's sketch of the Ballietsville Hotel, 1960

Whitehall Inn served as a post office and for over a hundred years it was a station for the stage coaches traveling between Philadelphia, Easton and Mauch Chunk or Jim Thorpe as it is now called. The horses were changed there, leaving a foursome to rest while a fresh team took the coach on to the next station.

Before the Revolution, PAULUS did a thriving business trading with the Indians, who called him "Bowl" Balliet. It was thought by some that the Indians, in the massacre of October 8, 1763, intended to attack his home but by mistake went to homes of his neighbors, the Schneiders, Marks and Mickleys. According to Alfred F. Berlin (see P. of L.C.H.S., V 6, p 39) this assumption is not correct.

Berlin states that the Indians were returning home from Bethlehem, Pa. where they had exchanged their furs for supplies and stopped at Stenton's Tavern for the night. The next morning they discovered most of their supplies were missing; when they complained they were driven off. The Indians, when wronged by a white man, took revenge on their enemies without regard to age or sex. It therefore frequently happened that the innocent suffered many times for the deeds of the guilty.

The Indians, on the way home the morning of October 8, 1763, proceeded to the home of John Jacob Mickley where they met three of his children in the woods and immediately murdered two of them. They then proceeded to the homes of Nicholas Marks and John Schneider, both of which were burned down after they had murdered Schneider, his wife and three children, and wounded two daughters, scalping one, and leaving both for dead. Marks and his family escaped. The Mickley, Marks and



Map of Indian Massacre

Schneider homesteads were less than two miles from PAULUS' plantation. This was the last Indian massacre in Lehigh County.

During these Indian raids the settlers would leave their homes and seek refuge at forts in Ballietsville, Seigersville or Deshler's Fort. PAULUS Balliet and Adam Deshler, father-in-law of PAULUS' daughter Catharine, were very active in the protection of the community from these attacks. They formed and equipped companies of soldiers to fight the Indians. The Pennsylvania Archives reveal the following disbursement by the Assembly in payment of supplies furnished by PAULUS Balliet and Adam Deshler:

"1757 April 16 To Balliet and Deshler for provisions supplied the forces at Forts Allen, Norris and Hamilton	£807	18s	7d
1757 August 26 To Deshler and Balliet for provisions supplied Provincial forces and Indians	£996	9s	11d
1757 November 8 To Deshler and Balliet, for provisions supplied Provincial forces and Indians	£550	19s	5d

A total of some £2353 or about $7,000.00."

In the Anniversary History of Lehigh County, volume 1, page 845, is related an incident which could conceivably concern a niece of PAULUS Balliet. In September 1757, Margaret Frantz and another girl named Solt were taken prisoners by the Indians, while washing flax in a creek on her father's land near Ballietsville. The Solt girl lived with the Indians for a

number of years before she was restored to her parents. PAULUS' sister, Maria Catherina, married Nicholas Solt, but since neither the first name of the father or daughter is given in this account, it is not certain if PAULUS was an uncle to this young lady.

In event of an Indian uprising or other emergency, it was customary for the local residents or authorities to organize and supply a company of men. It is recorded in the official record of Pennsylvania, that on June 10, 1758, John Rinker, Sheriff of Northampton County, submitted a list of wagons and horses which had been used in transferring supplies. In the list of names from Whitehall Township, it is noted that one wagon and two draught horses were returned to PAULUS Balliet after they were no longer needed. The owners were paid "Fifteen Shillings for every twenty miles from their place of abode; and Fifteen Shillings a day, unto the day they set off from thence; and the same for every twenty miles on returning home".

In the Pennsylvania Archives, series, volume and page as noted, is found numerous entries concerning PAULUS Balliet. The following copied verbatim will authenticate the record of PAULUS:

3rd Series, Volume 19, page 15

"Proprietary Tax . . . 1772 Whitehall Township

	Amount of Tax		
Bolliet, Paul inkeeper	14	.5	.4"

3rd Series, Volume 24, page 155

"Warrantees of Land County of Berks 1733-1889

	Acres	*Date of Survey*
Polyard, Pole	40	September 13, 1748
Polyard, Paulus	80	April 12, 1749
Polyard, Paul	25	June 17, 1750"

In these three entries the surname is listed Polyard with the given name Pole, Paulus, and Paul. It has been claimed that PAULUS' first land claim was dated April 12, 1749 and was for 97 acres, whereas the second entry above listed it for 80 acres. Also, the first entry for 40 acres on September 13, 1748 to Pole Polyard would seem to indicate that his first tract was for 40 acres and dated September 13, 1748. This record is thus not in accord with that given by Dr. L. B. Balliet, J. B. Laux and the Anniversary History of Lehigh County. Other claims follow:

PA, 3rd Series, Volume 26, page 147

	Acres	*Date of Survey*
"Polyard, Paul	25	June 17, 1752
Polyard, Paul	25	October 12, 1753
Polyard, Paul	25	February 10, 1754
Polyard, Paul	100	September 23, 1757"

PA 3rd Series, Volume 26, page 33

"Balliott, Paul	42.97	May 30, 1769
Balliott, Paul	25¼	May 30, 1769
Balliott, Paul	100.153	May 30, 1769
Balliott, Paul	36	June 3, 1769

On page 1006, volume 1, Anniversary History of Lehigh County, under date of 1762, "Paul Balliet paid 50 pounds" tax.

In the Minutes of The Council of Safety (Pa), under date of October 21, 1777, PAULUS Balliet was one of the five men from Northampton County who was appointed a "Commissioner to seize the Personal Effects of Traitors". The Commissioners were "authorized and empowered to search for and seize the said goods and effects of such offenders (traitors—colonists loyal to England), and for this and to send for, call before them, and examine persons and papers, to use force and to break open doors in all Cases where the same goods may be secreted and concealed, to commit such as shall absolutely Resist their Authority and call to their Aid, Officers and others . . . to aid and assist them accordingly". (PA, CR, V. 11, pp 328 to 331)

This entry appears to be inconsistent with the recorded death of PAULUS on March 19, 1777, some seven months prior to this official action taken by the Council of Safety. A plausible explanation of this apparent discrepancy in the dates of his appointment and death can be developed from the events at the beginning of the Revolutionary War. Each of the colonies had to organize and set up their own government, select and appoint officials, and formulate laws and regulations.

In the meantime the citizens of the townships and counties carried on at the local level a semi-official capacity. A committee of six men from Northampton County met in Easton on May 6, 1775 and resolved: "That the several townships in this county should associate and form themselves into Companies, choose their proper officers and provide for each man one good fire lock . . ."

It is logical to assume that such a committee in Whitehall Township appointed PAULUS Balliet to the "Commission to Seize the Personal Effects of Traitors" at a date sometime before his death. This appointment was officially approved by the Council of Safety at a later date, as noted above.

In the year 1777, there were only two Paul(us) Balliets in Northampton County—PAULUS and his son, Paul. Paul, the son, was only eleven years of age in 1777. Therefore, this record undoubtly is relevant to the Revolutionary War service of PAULUS Balliet.

PAULUS died March 19, 1777, age 60 years. His wife Maria Magdelena Wotring lived some twenty-five years after her husband's death and died at the age of 75 years in 1802. They lie buried in adjoining graves in the old burial grounds of the Union Church at Unionville, Pennsylvania.

PAULUS' will dated four days prior to his death, bequeathed his estate to his wife and children, as follows:

THE WILL OF PAULUS BALLIET

"In the name of God, Amen. I, Paul Balliet, of Whitehall Township, in the County of Northampton, being advanced in years, but of sound mind and memory, blessed by God therefore, and knowing that all flesh is appointed

once to die, do this 15th day of March, A.D. 1777, make and constitute this my last Will and Testament, in manner and form hereafter following:

"First . . . It is my will that after my decease my body shall be decently buried by my executors hereafter named, and that my funeral expenses and just debts be first paid by my executors out of my estate.

"Second . . . I give and bequeath unto my son Stephen all that plantation in Towamensing Township, over the Blue Mountain, (whereon Samuel Sommoney lives) or if he would rather choose to have the old plantation whereon I now live, it is my will that my son Stephen shall have the old plantation whereon I now live and my son John shall that whereon Samuel Sommoney lives, but if Stephen chooses to take the plantation where Samuel Sommoney lives I give the old plantation whereon I now live to my son John.

"Third . . . I give unto my son Paul all that tract of land which I bought of Samuel Morris, together with about one hundred or more acres, to be joined, which lays contiguous and adjoining, together which he shall take into his possession when he arrives at the age of twenty-one years, and in the meantime it shall be and remain for the use of Stephen or John whoever takes the old place, until Paul arrives to the said age, and it is my meaning that the lands which I have given to each of my sons, shall be and re-

main to the use of the respective owner, according to my bequest, and his heirs and assigns forever, as fully and firmly as though I had sold the same to them for a valuable consideration, but they shall, each of them, pay out of the lands I give them, as follows, to wit:

"It is my will, that if Stephen should choose to take that plantation over the Blue Mountain he shall pay thereout the sum of Five hundred and twenty pounds, but if he takes the old place, whereon I now live, he shall pay four hundred and fifty pounds, and that whichever place John should have, he shall pay the same as Stephen was ordered to pay if he had kept the same for his use, and Paul shall pay my executors—when he arrives at the age of twenty-one years—out of the plantation I have given him, four hundred and fifty pounds.

"And it is my will that the west end of my house I live in shall be repaired and put in order, by which of my sons that takes this plantation, and put in comfortable order for my wife, Maria Magdalena, to live in during her natural life, and shall find hay and pasture, and shall feed and take care of a cow for my wife's use, and my said son that takes the said plantation, shall deliver to my said wife every year eight bushels of wheat, and seven bushels of rye, on demand, and seventy-five pounds of beef, and seventy-five pounds of pork or bacon.

"I also give unto my wife, to be paid by my executor, the sum of twenty pounds, to be paid to her every year during her life. Also, I give unto my wife two beds, bedsteads and bedding, and, also, I give unto my wife as much of my house and kitchen furniture as she shall choose to take for her use.

"It is my will that all my remaining household goods, implements of husbandry, cattle of every kind, and other things my property, shall be appraised by three reputable persons, to be appointed by my executor, and such articles so appraised, shall be held by my executor as his property, and the amount of the appraisement he shall pay into my estate at the end of three years.

"I give unto my son, Nicholas, fifty pounds, in cash, to be paid to his guardian immediately after my decease, to be put to interest until he becomes of age.

"I also order that my son Stephen or John, which of them that takes the old plantation, shall help my son Paul to build a barn, and find and provide a horse for my wife to ride as long as she lives.

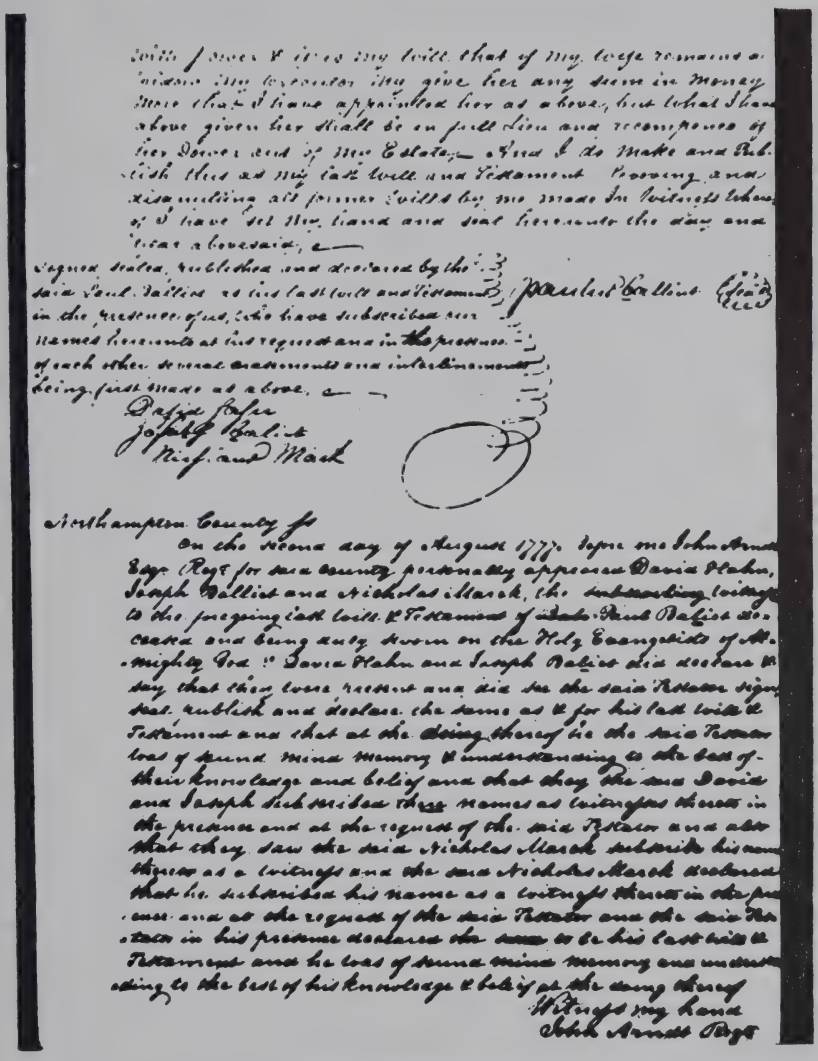
"It is my will that my executor shall collect in my debts and make account of my whole estate, and what is not already disposed of I give and bequeath unto all my children, sons and daughters, an equal share, which my executor shall pay unto each of them, or their guardians, as soon as their shares can be ascertained.

"It is also my will that my wife shall have the use of as much of my garden as she shall want during her life.

"And I make and appoint my son Stephen, my executor of this my last will and testament, but if he refuses to act, or in case of his decease, I appoint my son-in-law, Adam Deshler, my sole executor, with power, and it is my will that if my wife remains a widow, my executor may give her any sum in money more that I have appointed her as above, but what I have about given her shall be in full lieu and recompense of her dower out of my estate.

"And I do make and publish this as my last will and testament, revoking and disannulling all former wills by me made. In witness thereof I have set my hand and seal hereunto the day and year above said."

PAULUS BALLIET



Last page of the will of PAULUS Balliet, showing signatures of PAULUS and JOSEPH Balliet, his cousin. JOSEPH was the founder and progenitor of The Balliets of Heidelberg.

"Signed, sealed, published and declared by the said Paul Balliet as his last will and testament, in the presence of us, who have subscribed our names hereunto at his request, and in presence of each other."

David Hahn
Joseph Balliet
Nicholas Marck

Dr. L. B. Balliet lists the following relics of PAULUS Balliet which were in his possession at one time:

"Large German Bible printed in 1738, brought from Europe
Naturalization Certificate
Five Deeds, dated 1761, 1765, 1769, and 1774
Leather Pocket Book 4½ by 8½ inches, 1741
Oak Chest
Agreement dated 1776. Assignment dated 1759. Receipt for £13, 10s, 10d dated 1768. Guardian Account dated 1768 (all autographs)
His last will dated 1777
Walnut Box, with sliding lid, 8 x 8 inches, for spices
Baptism Certificate, found among PAULUS' papers"

These, as well as many other Balliet items, are now in the Archives of Lehigh County Historical Society, Trout Hall, Allentown, Pennsylvania and the Historical Society of Pennsylvania at Philadelphia.

PAULUS and Maria Magdalena Wotring (Vautrin) Balliet had nine children, Jacob, Catharine, Colonel Stephen, Susan, John, Eva, Nicholas, Magdalena, and Paul. Of these, Jacob, Nicholas and Paul died without issue.

JACOB BALLIET[2]
of Paulus and Maria

Jacob died young. Dr. L. B. Balliet states: "The oldest son, Jacob, died while yet a boy. The date of his birth and death cannot be traced." The records of the Egypt Reformed Church reveals information which throws additional light on PAULUS' first child. In the Pennsylvania Archives, Series 6, Volume 6, page 9, in the birth and baptismal records of Rev. John Conrad Wuertz, dated October 3, 1752, is the following entry:

"Palyet, Joh. Jacob, s. Paulus Pallyet and w. Maria Magdalena: b. Dec. 23, 1750; bap.....; sp. Jacob Meckle and Lucae Flickinger."

This "Jacob Meckle" was John Jacob Mickley, a neighbor and friend of the Balliet family both in Europe and in Whitehall. Christian and Catherine, two of Jacob Mickley's daughters, later married Paul and John, sons of PAULUS Balliet. In the Indian massacre of 1763 previously mentioned, two children of John Jacob Mickley were murdered.

In all likelihood (John) Jacob Balliet was known by and called Jacob. In PAULUS' will of 1777 no mention is made of his son Jacob and the fact that PAULUS had another son named John, born November 31, 1761, is presumptive evidence that (John) Jacob died prior to 1761 before the age of ten.

CATHARINE BALLIET[2]
of Paulus and Maria

Catharine, the second child and oldest daughter of PAULUS was born July 28, 1752 and baptised October 3, 1752, by Rev. John Conrad Wuertz V.D.M. at the Egypt Reformed Church.

"Paljet,.....dr. Paulus Paljet (Paulus Balliet) and W. Maria Magdalena; b. July 28, 1752; Bap.....; sp. Peter, son of Ulrich Burckhalter, and Maria, daughter of Joseph Kennel, both single and from Egypt." (P.A. Ser. 6, Vol. 6, p 9)

Dr. L. B. Balliet gives her name as Catharine, which will be retained in this volume, other records list her as Catharina, Maria Catharine, or Mary Catharine.

She was a sponsor at a baptismal ceremony at Egypt Reformed Church in 1766:

"Trachsel, Maria Barbara, dr. Nickel Trachsel and w. Catharina; b. March 1; bap. March 9; sp. Peter Kern and Catharina Baliet". (see P.A., Ser 6, V.6, p 14)

This "Nikel Trachsel" was John Nicolous Troxel. Magdalena, sister of Catharine Balliet, married Christian Troxel. In the same volume, page 14, Catharine is listed as a sponsor for Catharina Mark on October 12, 1766 as "Maria Catharina Baliet". Again, on Dec. 14, the same year, she is listed as "Catharina Baliet" at the baptising of Christian Alleman. In volume 15, page 15, of the 1946 Proceedings of Lehigh County Historical Society she is referred to as "Mary Catherine Balliet".

On November 7, 1769, Catharine Balliet married Adam Deshler, Jr., son of Adam and Appolonia Deshler of Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. Adam Sr. was one of the first settlers of Lehigh County. In 1742, Adam, Sr. purchased 203 acres of land, on which he built, in 1760, a stone dwelling called Fort Deshler. No record of his landing in America was found, but on April 10, 1755 he was naturalized.

The name Deshler is of Swiss origin. It is known that Adam Sr's. two brothers, David and Anthony, also settled in Pennsylvania. David arrived in Philadelphia on August 28, 1733. It is believed that Adam Sr. and his brother Anthony migrated shortly thereafter. The parents of these three brothers were Capt. David and Maria Wuster Deshler who were married in 1711. Their father, Capt. David Deshler, was an aide-de-camp to Prince Lewis of Baden, Germany in the war of Spanish Succession. Further details of the Deshler family can be found in the Anniversary History of Lehigh County, Volume 2, pages 234 to 242 and in the published Proceedings of the Lehigh County Historical Society.

Adam Sr. settled on land near PAULUS Balliet about the year 1735. Adam and PAULUS kept the forts in that area supplied with provisions. Adam was an active member of the Egypt Reformed Church and is

buried in the graveyard there. He died in 1781, and his will probated September 20, 1781 bequeathed his property to his wife Appolonia and their children: Eva Catharine, David, Peter, Adam Jr., Juliana, Barbara and Catharine. Eva Catharine Deshler married Peter Burkhalter and their daughter Magdalena became the wife of Colonel Stephen Balliet, the son of PAULUS Balliet.

The fourth child, Adam Jr., the husband of Catharine Balliet, became the owner of the old homestead. Adam Jr. served in the Revolutionary War in Captain Zerfar's company from Whitehall. Adam Deshler Jr. was born in Whitehall Township on October 1, 1745 and died at the age of 45 on February 24, 1790. After his death, Catharine married Christian Deily on September 13, 1798. Catharine died January 28, 1823.

Adam Jr. and Catharine Balliet Deshler had eight children: Mary Barbara, David, Mary Susanne, Magdalena, Maria Susanna, Catharine, Salome and Elizabeth.

MARY BARBARA DESHLER[3] of Adam and Catharine

Mary Barbara was born in 1771

DAVID DESHLER[3] of Adam and Catharine

David was born September 17, 1773 and died March 19, 1827. He farmed the old homestead near Coplay Creek. On October 18, 1795, he married Catharine Fogel, who was born May 27, 1777 and died August 15, 1842. They had three sons and three daughters: James; David, John, Maria, Deborah and Catharine.

JAMES DESHLER[4] of David and Catharine

James was born October 10, 1796; died August 10, 1842. He was married on March 28, 1819 to Elizabeth, daughter of Peter and Diana Grim. James and Elizabeth Deshler had six children: Mary C.; Jacob Grim; Caroline; Elizabeth Ann; D. J. Franklin; and Peter W. H. Deshler.

MARY C. DESHLER[5] of James & Elizabeth

Mary was born February 12, 1820, died May 12, 1891

JACOB GRIM DESHLER[5] of James & Elizabeth

Jacob was born December 21, 1822 at the old homestead in Whitehall. He farmed and operated a grist mill. He later moved to Allentown. Jacob married Sarah Trumbauer, who was born January 3, 1834 and died March 28, 1886. Jacob died May 12, 1893 and was buried in the old Egypt cemetery along with his wife and son, James. Jacob and Sarah had

six children: Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah, James, who died in infancy, Emma and Annie.

Elizabeth Deshler[6] of Jacob & Sarah

Elizabeth married John J. Bahl and they had three children: Philip D.[7], who died in infancy; Charles P.[7]; and Helen S. Bahl[7] who died aged eight years.

Mary Deshler[6] of Jacob & Sarah

Mary married Dr. Henry J. Woodhouse and they had a daughter, Elizabeth D.[7] and a son, Edwin Woodhouse[7].

Sarah Deshler[6] of Jacob & Sarah

Sarah married Christian S. Weiss and had one daughter, Anna S.[7]

Annie Deshler[6] of Jacob & Sarah

Annie married J. Walter Mackemer and had children: Dorothy, Marian, Walter, Summer D., and Marjorie Mackemer[7].

CAROLINE A. DESHLER[5] of James & Elizabeth

Caroline, born July 18, 1825—died July 14, 1911, married J. Hiram Kaull. Issue: Alice; George, died in infancy; James; Yancy; Martha; and

Mary Kaull[6] of J. Hiram & Caroline

Mary married Ezekiel Thomas and had three children: Florence, died in infancy; James, died young; and

I. Caroline Thomas[7] married Charles P. Smith. Issue a daughter:

A. Helen T. Smith[8] married Emlyn E. Jones.

Peter G. Kaull[6] of J. Hiram & Caroline

Peter married Elenor J. Job.

ELIZABETH ANN DESHLER[5] of James & Elizabeth

Elizabeth married Ephraim Mickley, and died without issue.

D. J. FRANK DESHLER[5] of James & Elizabeth

D. J. died single

PETER W. H. DESHLER[5] of James & Elizabeth

Peter died single

DAVID DESHLER[4] of David & Catharine

David was born in Whitehall Township on September 10, 1798. He was a surveyor and worked in Kansas and Missouri. He, afterwards, was in the mercantile business in St. Louis and later in Tuscumbia, Alabama. David Deshler married an English girl, Eleanor, daughter of John Taylor.

She was born April 7, 1808 at Lancashire, England. They were married March 17, 1825 at St. Louis, Missouri. He founded a non-sectarian school for young women, called "The Deshler Institute" at Tuscumbia, Alabama. He also owned extensive properties in and near Minneapolis, Minnesota. David died December 5, 1872 at 74 years of age and is buried at Tuscumbia, Alabama, in the cemetery with his wife, who died June 11, 1854. Issue, three children:

DAVID TAYLOR DESHLER[5] of David & Eleanor

David was born July 31, 1826 and was drowned at West Point Academy, while a student, July 17, 1845.

CHARLOTTE ANN DESHLER[5] of David & Eleanor

Charlotte was born June 13, 1831 and died at the age of twelve on April 3, 1844.

JAMES DESHLER[5] of David & Eleanor

James was born February 18, 1833 and lost his life at the battle of Chickamauga September 20, 1863, a brigadier-general commanding the Texas Brigade, Confederate Army.

JOHN DESHLER[4] of David & Catharine

John married Anna Mickley and they lived at Waterloo, New York. Their three children were: David[5]; Walter[5], who married and had a son, D. J. Frank Deshler[6]; and Harriet Deshler[5].

MARIA DESHLER[4] of David & Catharine

Maria died age eight.

DEBORAH DESHLER[4] of David & Catharine

Deborah married Peter Schantz and they had two children:

WALTER D. SCHANTZ[5] of Peter & Deborah

Walter married and had five children: Mary; Sarah; Walter; Catharine and Irene Schantz.

ELLENORA C. M. SCHANTZ[5] of Peter & Catharine

Ellenora married John G. Wink and had two children:

John D. Wink[6] of John & Ellenora

John married Esther Cressmar and had three children: David D.; Charles F.; and Robert W. Wink

Caroline Wink[6] of John & Ellenora

Caroline married Jesse Esser.

CATHARINE DESHLER[4] of David & Catharine

Catharine married Louis K. Hottenstein. Their only son, DANIEL K. HOTTENSTEIN[5] wed Emma E. Stickler. Their three children were: Anna C. Hottenstein[6], who married Charles A. Hottenstein and they had one daughter, Myrl F. Hottenstein[7]; Louis V. Hottenstein[6]; and Elda L. Hottenstein[6], married to O. Raymond Grimley.

COLONEL STEPHEN BALLIET[2] of Paulus and Maria

Colonel Stephen Balliet was born in the year 1753 in Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. Both Dr. L. Balliet and James B. Laux make the claim that Colonel Stephen was the fourth child and third son of PAULUS. The facts would seem to make this claim erroneous. Since Jacob, the oldest son was born December 23, 1750 and Catharine the second child, was born July 28, 1752, it would be most unlikely that a third child was born between the latter date and the birth of Colonel Stephen. As will be shown later, Nicholas, supposedly the third son, was in fact the seventh child born about 1768.

Like the other children of the pioneer founders of the family there is no actual account of Colonel Stephen's youth. James B. Laux gives us a realistic narrative of children on the frontiers, the verge of civilization in Colonial days. Most of the following was culled from his booklet on Colonel Stephen Balliet. Mr. Laux was writing of Colonel Stephen but his remarks would apply to others of the second generation of the family.

Colonel Stephen's home was surrounded by immense forests, the winning of which into fruitful fields meant incessant toil, to which the children contributed their daily chores. The plantation of the frontier pioneers was lonely clearings in the vast solitudes of wilderness. The presence of wild beasts and of venomous reptiles; the roadless, pathless wilderness, with the ever present dread of savage Indians lurking in concealment must have had its effect upon the young pioneers.

The distant Blue Mountain, with the Lehigh Water Gap and the Wind Gap in full view, was pictured in young Stephen's imagination as regions of great peril and adventure to the brave who would dare to explore them. Later, as a road builder, legislator, Indian fighter, and peacemaker, he had much to do with the development of this section.

The neighbors were few and far between and except for Church on Sundays, or during school time there was little social contact with his boyhood friends. It can be assumed that in the long winter evenings his parents told Stephen and his brothers and sisters tales of life in the old country and the adventures and persecutions undergone by their Huguenot forefathers in France and the countries of their refuge; and accounts of the dreadful

religious wars that changed the fields and vineyards of France and the Valleys of the Rhine into slaughter pens.

Colonel Stephen's education like that of the other children of Whitehall, was gained in the log schoolhouse of the Reformed and Lutheran Church. His training was naturally in German as that was the language universally spoken and written in the so-called German settlements of Pennsylvania.

In all probability, Stephen attended classes at the Church School at Egypt, where his father was an elder. His education, in spite of its primitive setting must have been liberal and thorough as is shown by the writings from his hand that have been handed down. No doubt, Stephen became familiar with English at an early age. Perhaps on trips to Philadelphia with his father to purchase supplies for the store and with contacts made with English speaking guests at the inn, he realized the necessity of being fluent in both German and English. As will be detailed further on, his accounts and official correspondence showed a familiarity with both languages.

He was fortunate in having for pastors such scholarly men as Rev. Dr. Johann Daniel Gros and Rev. Abraham Blumer. Being a son, as well as a grandson of Elders of the Reformed Church, he no doubt enjoyed their friendship, and was encouraged and benefited by their scholarship and culture. Rev. Blumer and Colonel Stephen became life-long friends. Rev. Blumer served as Chaplain in Colonel Stephen Balliet's battalion in 1781-1782 during the Revolutionary War.

Doctor Gros was pastor of the Egypt Reformed Church from 1764 to 1770, the formative years of ten to sixteen of Colonel Stephen Balliet. Later, after serving as pastor of the Reformed Church at Kingston, New York, he became professor of German languages at Columbia College, and Moral Philosophy. He was also Regent of the University of New York from 1784 to 1787.

Rev. Abraham Blumer succeeded Dr. Gros at the Egypt Church. Rev. Blumer was a native of Grops, Switzerland, of distinguished ancestry, and highly educated; a French scholar who saw military service as chaplain of a Swiss regiment of the King of Sardina. In 1774, Rev. Blumer declined a call of the French Huguenot congregation of the Eglise du Saint Esprit of New York City, not withstanding the advantages such a congregation and society could offer him. He was a fervent patriot in the pulpit and did much to rally the settlers to the support of the Revolution. These friends and pastors most assuredly had a great influence on the future life of Colonel Stephen.

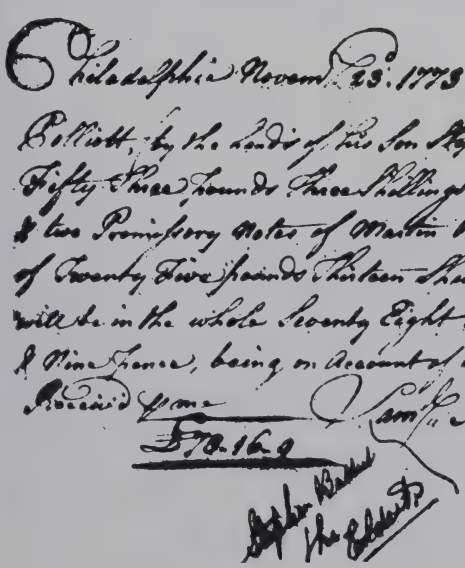
Colonel Stephen Balliet married Magdalena Burkhalter (originally Burgalter), daughter of Peter and Eva Catharine (nee Deshler) Burkhalter. Peter Burkhalter was the only son of Ulrich and Anna Barbara Burkhalter who landed at Philadelphia on September 28, 1733 (see Rupps "30,000 Immigrants", page 91) with his wife and six children. Peter was born in Switzerland December 2, 1731, and was only twenty-one months old when he came to America.

Ulrich Burkhalter settled in Whitehall township and on February 4,

1743 secured 160 acres of land located near the future holdings of PAULUS Balliet. Ulrich was a sponsor of the baptising of Anna Barbara Wotring, March 22, 1739, at the Egypt Reformed Church. (PA. S.6, V.6, p 5)

Peter was naturalized April 10, 1761. He came into possession of his father's land and added to his holdings until he owned 474 acres. Peter was active in the affairs of the Egypt Reformed Church and in 1767 was the largest contributor of the congregation when he gave 4 pounds, 15 shilling, 10 pence; in 1785 he gave 29 pounds to the building fund for the new church, at which time he was also the treasurer. Peter Burkhalter, the father-in-law of Colonel Stephen Balliet, was one of the first to take an active part in the Revolutionary War. He was commissioned Captain of the Whitehall Company of Associators of 100 men on May 22, 1775. (A.H of L. Co.Pa. V.2, p 166) On July 8, 1776 he was elected a member to the Constitutional Convention to formulate the first constitution of Pennsylvania. He served as a lieutenant-colonel in 1782, commanding the Sixth Battalion of Militia on the frontier. On September 14, 1776 he was appointed one of the commissioners of Northampton County and on November 5, 1776 was elected a member of the assembly; after the war he was again elected to the assembly for four terms, serving from 1784 to 1788. (Additional references to Peter Burkhalter's Revolutionary War record can be found in the P.A., S 5, as follows: V.1, p. 205; V. 2, pp 3, 441, 448 and 500) Peter Burkhalter died October 22, 1805 and is buried in the old Egypt Churchyard.

Besides Magdalena, Peter and Eva Catharine Burkhalter had the following children: John Peter, who served as a private and ensign in the Revolution; Mary Barbara, born 1755; Susanna born September 1, 1771;


Philadelphia Novem. 23. 1773 Received of Paul
Balliott, by the hands of his son Stephen) the sum of
Fifty Three Pounds Three Shillings & Nine pence in Cash
& two Promissory Notes of Martin Rittenhouse for the sum
of Twenty Five pounds Thirteen Shillings, which when paid
will be in the whole Seventy Eight Pounds Sixteen Shillings
& Nine Pence, being on Account of a tract of land sold him
Received pay Sam. Morris Jun.
£78.16.9
Peter Burkhalter
the Elder

and Adam born September 16, 1775. Detailed accounts of these lines can be found in the Anniversary History of Lehigh County, volume 2, pages 166 to 168 and volumes 1, 4, 7, 10, 11, 12 and 15 of the Lehigh County Historical Society's Publications.

It is apparent from the accounts and records that Colonel Stephen assumed much of the responsibility of managing the plantation, store and inn some years before the death of his father, PAULUS Balliet. In the museum of the Pennsylvania Historical Society are many records and business transactions of the Whitehall Inn, covering the period before and after the death in 1777 of PAULUS Balliet. These documents are nearly two hundred years old and many of them are barely legible.

One, dated November 23, 1773, shows that an account of PAULUS Balliet's was paid "by the hand of his son, Stephen" in Philadelphia in the amount of 78 pounds, 16 shillings, and 9 pence, to a Mr. Samuel Morris of that city, for a "tract of land sold him".

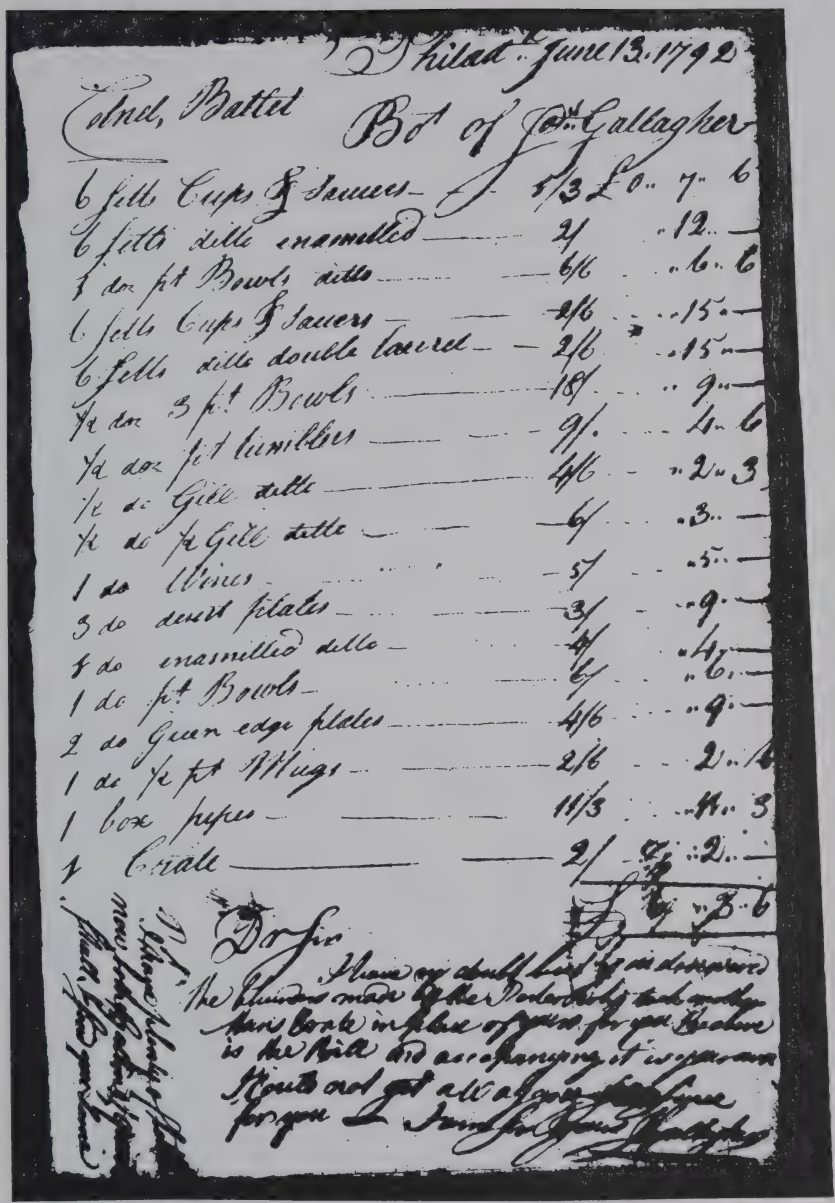
On September 10, 1780, near what is now Conyngham, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, there occured the "Sugar Loaf Massacre". Conyngham lies in the southern part of Luzerne County in the valley of the Sugar Loaf Mountain. This section is located about thirty-five miles northwest of Whitehall Township, the home of Colonel Stephen Balliet.

The details of this massacre differ in the several versions handed down, the following is a brief summary of these accounts:

For a week or so preceding this bloody day, there had been several attacks by the Indians on Fort Rice and the destruction of the station at Wortingtonville and Fort Jenkins. All the inhabitants had been removed to safety, except small groups who were supposed Tories—colonists who favored the English in the Revolutionary War. These settlers remained on their farms and were unmolested. It is suspected that they gave the Indians information as to the movements of the militia and of the other settlers.

Captain Klader of Northampton County was dispatched to quell the Indian uprising and to make a demonstration against these Tory settlers. It is apparent, from the attacks which followed, that the Indians were aware of Captain Klader's orders.

At noon on that infamous day, Captain Klader and the men of his company were eating and resting from their long and tiresome march. The Indians, secretly hidden, swooped upon the men and killed all but three who escaped and one other who was taken prisoner. In the words of one who visited the scene: "Never shall I forget the impression made on my mind on coming in sight of the slain bodies of my countrymen. Several days had elapsed since the time they had met such terrible deaths, and the bodies had been exposed to beasts of prey and vultures. It was a scene that could only be looked upon by those accustomed to the horrors of war." According to tradition Captain Klader "dispatched seven of the savages before he finally succumbed to the enemy. The Indians in retaliation, inflicted upon him every torture that savage cruelty could devise. The details of their barbarities are too shocking to relate".



Philad.a June 13. 1792

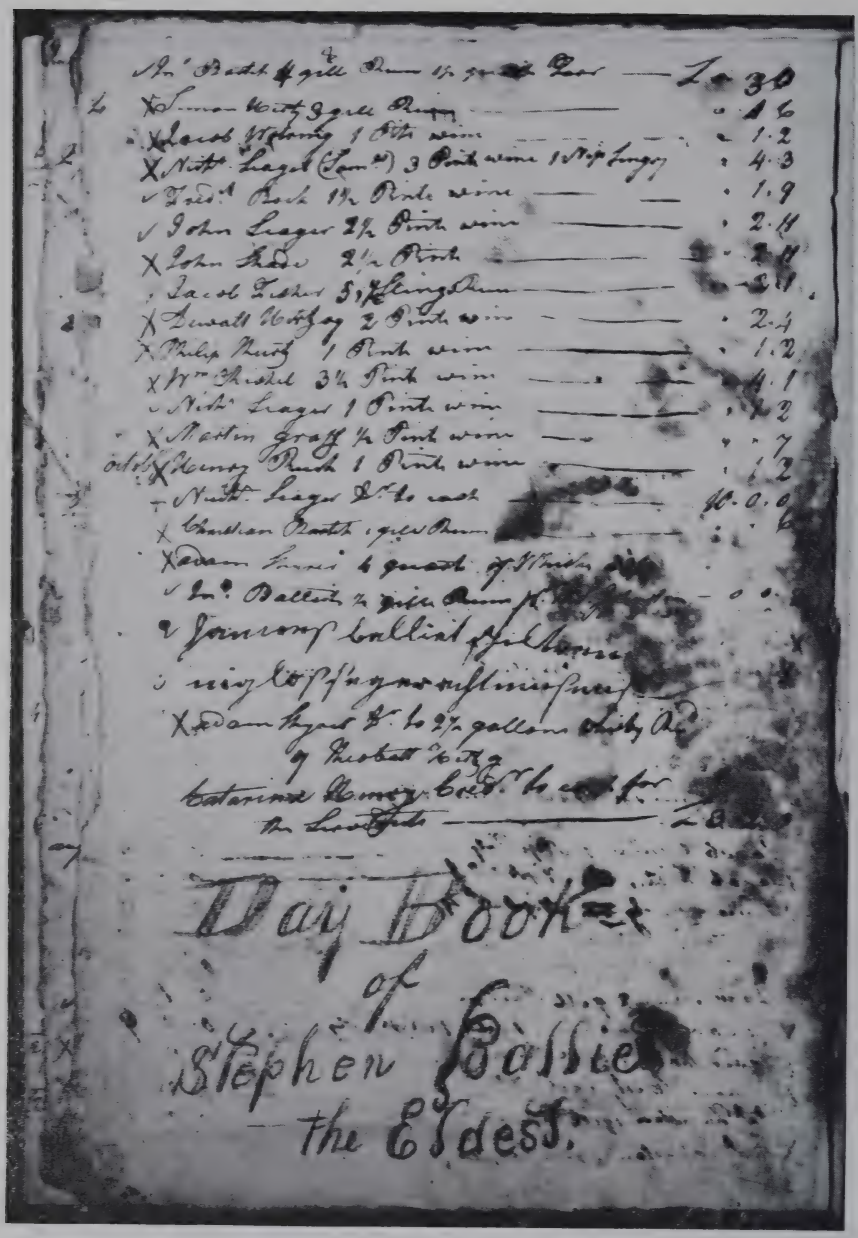
Colnel, Battel Bot of Jno. Gallagher

6 fells Cups & Saucers	5/3	£0	7	6
6 fells ditto enamelled	2/		12	
1 doz pt Bowls ditto	6/6		6	6
6 fells Cups & Saucers	2/6		15	
6 fells ditto double laurel	2/6		15	
½ doz 3 pt Bowls	18/		9	
½ doz pt tumblers	9/		4	6
½ do Gill ditto	4/6		2	3
½ do ½ Gill ditto	6/		3	
1 do Wines	5/		5	
3 do desert plates	3/		9	
1 do enamelled ditto	4/		4	
1 do pt Bowls	6/		6	
2 do Green edge plates	4/6		9	
1 do ½ pt Mugs	2/6		2	6
1 box pipes	11/3		11	3
1 Crate	2/		2	
		£		
		£	3	6

Dr Sir

I have my double thanks to rec.d disappointed the blunders made by the Porters by their making Mrs Clarke in place of you, for you, Receive is the Bill and accompanying it is your own Mouth and get all alone [illegible] for you I remain Sir Your [illegible]

An invoice for glassware—cups and saucers, bowls, tumblers, mugs, etc.—by John Gallagher of Philadelphia on June 13, 1792, and made out to "Colonel Balliet".



A page from the daily record book of the Whitehall Inn.

Colonel Stephen Balliet was one of the officers who organized and accompanied a force of volunteers who march to the scene of the massacre to bury the dead. The following letter, from his hand, addressed to President Reed of Pennsylvania, is taken from the Anniversary History of Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, Volume 1, page 158:

"Northampton County
Sept. 20, 1780

"Sir: I take the earliest opportunity to acquaint your excellency of the distress and dangerous situation of our frontier inhabitants, and the misfortune happened to our volunteers stationed at the Gnaden Hutts, they having received intelligence that a number of disaffected persons lived near the Susquehanna at a place called the Scotch Valley, who have been suspected to hold up correspondence with the Indians and the Tories in the country. They set out on the 8th inst. for that place to see whether they might be able to find out anything of that nature, but were attacked on the 10th at noon about eight miles from that settlement by a large body of Indians and Tories (as one had red hair) supposed by some forty and by some twice that number. they totally dispersed our people, twenty-two of forty-one have since come in several of whom are wounded. It is also reported that Lieut. John Moyer has been made a prisoner and made his escape from them again and returned to Wyoming.

"On the first notice of the unfortunate event the officers of the militia have exerted themselves to get volunteers out of their respective divisions to go up and bury the dead. Their labor proved not in vain. We collected about 150 officers and men from the Colonels Kern, Giger, and my own battalions. who would undergo the fatigue and danger to go there and pay that respect to their slaughtered brethern, due to men who fell in support of the freedom of their country. On the 15th we took up our line of march (want of ammunition prevented us from going sooner). On the 17th we arrived at the place of action, where we found ten of the soldiers dead. scalped. stripped naked and in a most cruel and barbaritous manner—tomahawked, their throats cut. etc., whom we buried and returned without even seeing any of their black allies and bloody executors of British tyranny. I can't conclude without observing that the Colonels Kern, of the third battalion, and Giger, of the Sixth. who is upwards of sixty years of age, together with all the other officers and men, have encountered their high and many hills and mountains with the greatest satisfaction and discipline imaginable, and their countenances appeared to be eager to engage with their tyrannical enemies who are employed by the British Court and equipped at their expense, as appeared by a new fuse and several gun barrels, etc., bent and broken in pieces with the British stamp thereon. found by our men. We also have great reason to believe that several of the Indians have been killed by our men, in particular one by Col. Kern and another by Captain Moyer, both of whom sent volunteers with this party. We viewed where they said they fired at them and found the grass and weeds remarkably beaten down, though they had carried them off. So I conclude with remaining your Excellency's most humble servant.

Stephen Balliet
Lt. Col. 1st B., N.C.M."

In a letter written by Col. Samuel Rea to President Reed, dated Mount Bethel, October 24, 1780, he states:

"Col. Balliet informs me that he had given council in relation of killed and

wounded he had found and buried near Nescopeck. As he was at the place of action his account must be as near truth as any I could procure, though since that Lieut. Myers, who was taken prisoner by the enemy in that unhappy action, has made his escape from the savages and reports that Ensign Scoby and one private was taken with him and that they had thirteen scalps along with them, that several of them were wounded and supposed some killed".

It is to be noted, that Lehigh County was not founded until 1812 so all records and accounts before that date refer to Northampton County from which in 1812 Lehigh County was later taken.

During the administration of President John Adams, the relationship between France and the United States had deteriorated to such an extent that the Federal Government believed that war with France was unavoidable. In view of the impending danger to the country, Congress took steps to prepare the nation for such an emergency, should it arise. Numerous laws and regulations were enacted into law, one of which was passed on July 9, 1798, providing "for the valuation of lands and dwellings and the enumeration of slaves within the United States". An enabling act was passed on July 14, entitled "An Act to lay and collect a direct tax within the United States".

The states were divided into districts, and, for each district a commission was appointed by the President. The commissioners would subdivide these districts into assessment districts and appoint one assessor and assistants as needed. Mr. Jacob Eyerly, on July 9, 1798, was named commissioner for the 5th district, which included that part of Northampton County which is now Lehigh County.

These acts created discontent and opposition to the Federal authorities. They were denounced "as unconstitutional, unjust and oppressive, and the government charged with acting in a tyrannical manner". Although the tax was unusual for this period in the country's history, it was not unduly heavy. "A dwelling and out houses, on a lot not exceeding two acres and assessed between $100.00 and $500.00, was taxed at the rate of two-tenths of one percent". As the value increased, the rate was increased proportional to one percent. In addition a tax of fifty cents was assessed on each slave.

The opposition to these laws became known as "Fries Rebellion" and took place in Bucks and Northampton Counties in 1798-1799, and is so called from the name of the leader, John Fries, who was mainly instrumental in creating a resistance to the Federal authorities. In Northampton County, the hostility of the people was such that it was nearly impossible to find a man to serve as assessor. In Whitehall the Balliet and Burkhalter families were the only ones that actively supported the government.

Commissioner Eyerley, on discovering it was impossible to induce the necessary men to accept the office of assessor, "left a blank commissioner with Mr. Stephen Balliet, a prominent citizen of the county, with authority to appoint some suitable man". It is not clear if Colonel Stephen was able

to fill this office, but from the accounts that followed, it appeared that, not being able to find anyone to accept, he took the office himself.

About January 15, 1799, Judge Henry issued subpeonas to a number of men accused of opposition. "The judge was attended by the commissioner and Mr. Balliet". On January 25, warrants were given to Colonel Nichols, United States Marshall, to serve. The next morning the Marshall, Eyerley and Egerman executed the warrants and made twelve arrests. "They then returned to Bethlehem, where they were met by Colonel Balliet". Later, the Marshall and his party made an attempt to arrest a Mr. Shankweiler. Shankweiler proclaimed, "he would not injure the marshall, but made threats against Eyerley and Balliet, toward whom he manifested great hostility. The crowd became much excited. They seemed inclined to lay violent hands upon Balliet, and one of the crowd presumed to pull the cockade from his hat". After making several other arrests the party returned to Bethlehem where the prisoners were confined.

The arrest and confinement of these citizens caused unusual excitement throughout the country and the whole affair became an event of national concern. Information reached the Marshall that John Fries and his friends were plotting to rescue the prisoners. In order to prevent such an attempt, the Marshall "held a consultation with Judge William Henry, Mr. Eyerley, the commissioner, Mr. Balliet, Joseph Horsfield, a justice of the peace at Bethlehem, and General Brown". The Marshall had orders not to use armed force, and as the federal forces were greatly out numbered, Judge Henry advised them to surrender the prisoners to Fries. The marshall, considering the lives of the men in his party, as well as that of the prisoners and citizens, released the prisoners and turned them over to Fries. Thus the rescue was bloodless and the insurgents won.

After the rescue of the prisoners, President Adams on March 12, 1799, issued a proclamation in the hopes the rebellion could be quieted down before harsher measures were resorted to. The following are quotes from President Adams' proclamation: "and certain persons in the county of Northampton aforesaid, have been hardy enough to perpetrate certain acts, which, I am advised, amount to treason, being overt acts, of levying war against the United States, and further I am authorized, whenever the laws of the United States shall be opposed . . . by combinations too powerful to be suppressed by the ordinary course of judicial proceedings or by powers, vested in the marshall, to call for the Military force to suppress such combinations . . . and I have accordingly determined so to do, under the solemn conviction that the essential interests of the United States demand it."

The reception of the President's proclamation in Northampton County, as elsewhere, almost wholly quieted the uprising and little opposition to the law took place after that date. The only serious disturbance after this was an attack on Colonel Balliet. "He was waylaid upon his return from Bethlehem, where he had been on business, and so severely beaten a

physician was brought from that place to attend him. His injuries however, proved not too serious, and he soon recovered".

John Fries, and his associates, was subsequently arrested and brought before the Court of the United States. "The trial of John Fries was the most extraordinary judicial proceedings our country ever witnessed. The political rancor which raged with such fierceness during the closing scenes of the administration of Mr. John Adams, was carried upon the bench and into the jury box . . ." John Fries was charged and convicted of treason, and the court awarded, "that you be hanged by the neck until dead; and I pray God Almighty to be merciful to your soul".

The case was appealed and the second trial commenced on April 29, 1800, Judge Samuel Chase presiding. Judge Chase was an associate justice of the U. S. Supreme Court and was one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence. The charge of treason and the death penalty were upheld in the second trial, but the defendants were pardoned by President John Adams and on May 21, 1800 a general amnesty was issued. It is noteworthy to mention that one of the jurors to serve in the second trial was John Balliet, brother of Colonel Stephen Balliet. This is certainly to be considered most unusual in view of the active part Colonel Stephen had in this affair.

Up to the time of the Revolutionary War, the governing body of Colonial Pennsylvania was the "Provincial Council of Pennsylvania". In 1776, when Pennsylvania joined the other colonies in the war with England, a new state government was organized. A convention consisting of eight members from each county, elected by the people, met on July 15, 1776. A new constitution for the state was drawn and signed September 28, 1776. The state continued under its government until 1790, when a new constitution was adopted. One of the eight men chosen to represent Northampton County at the 1776 convention, was Peter Burkhalter of Whitehall, father-in-law of Colonel Stephen Balliet. Under the constitution of 1776, the chief authority of the state was vested in the Supreme Executive Council, which consisted of twelve members, one of whom was President of the Council.

From the official minutes of the Supreme Executive Council, as published in the Pennsylvania Archives, further activities of Colonel Stephen Balliet can be traced. No attempt will be made to list each and every reference, but only those that will tend to illustrate his diversified ability and accomplishments.

"On January 31, 1777, to pay Capt. Stephen Balliet £422, being so much not carried out in acco't for expences apprehending disaffected persons in Northampton County . . ." This payment was for expenses incurred in taking into custody persons disloyal to the newly formed government. (C.R., V.11, p 109)

Under an act, entitled: "An act for the attainer of divers Traitors, if they render not themselves by a certain day, and for vesting their Estates in this Common-Wealth, and for effectually discovering the same, and for ascertaining and satisfying the lawful debts and claims", Colonel Stephen

Balliott was appointed an agent for Forfeited Estates. (C.R., v.11, p. 504)

As an agent it was his duty to inventory, appraise, and offer for sale the property, personal or real, of any man whose loyalty was not with the United States. The agent also had the power to petition the board for any other action concerning the property in question. One such instance is recorded in the Pennsylvania Archives, 6th Series, volume 13, page 225, as follows:

"Estate of John Speering
Northampton County April 3d, 1782

"Honble. Gentr.

"Mr. Henry Speering will lay a Petition Before your Honourable Board, Praying that the Estate forfeited by his father John Speering might be tested in him and his Brother and Sister and c.

"Considereing the good Character of the family left, and the great Machment to our Cause (one Brother Having lost his life in Defence thereof and Two others Having Since Joined the Pennsyla. line) makes me take the liberty to beg your Honours would be Pleased to take notice of the Poor Distressed family and if Posible cause the Small Estate Consisting of a house and lot in Easton to be vested in the sd. children.

"The facts set for in the said Petition are Certefyed by a Number of the first Gentn. in this Country and agree with Every Information I Could obtain, I Remain with all due Respect Honourable gentr,

Your Very Humble Servt.
Stephen Balliet
One of the Agents & c."

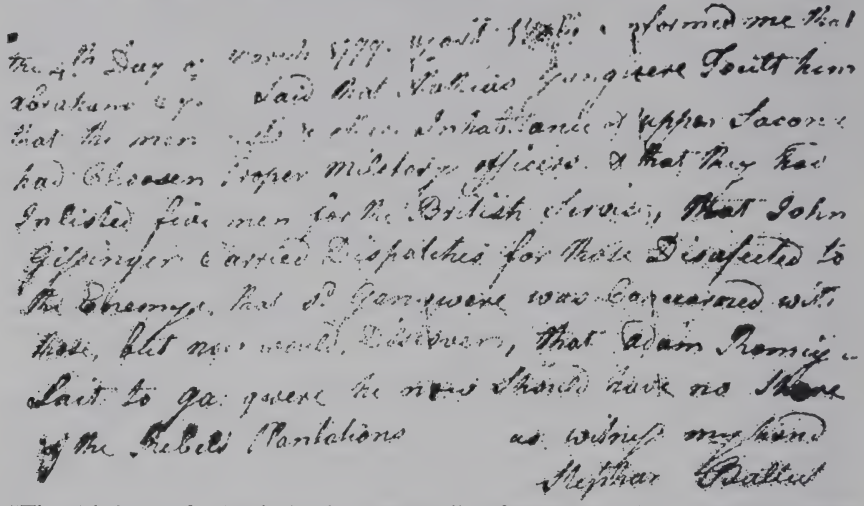
In the same volume, page 223, is listed the inventory of the estate of one Joseph Romig, which is quoted in part as follows:

"Northampton August 7th, 1778

"Appraisement of the goods, chattels, and c. late the property of Joseph Romig confiscated and saized by Colo. Stephen Balliet and Jacob Miller Esqrs. agents for the county of Northampton-vizt.

	£	S	D
"One large walnut Chest	4		
one windmill to Clean Grain	3		
a couple of Benches	3		
2 Iron Kittles	3		
old Iron		15	
A washing Tub	1		
a Plough	1	10	
old Quoilers, Blind Bridles & c.	1	2	6
7 baskets & two keys		15	
a womans sattle	7	10	
one old Spade & Shovel	1	10	
a Bushel hemp seed in a Tub & Sack	1	10	
2 panns & one old Pott	3		
one Augur, 2 chissels & two files	1	2	6
3 old Books, 2 old sickles, 2 old Ladles	1	2	6"

The inventory continued with a listing of the live stock and feed on hand, for a total valuation of 390 pounds, 8 shillings and 9 pence.



"The 4th Day of March 1779. Yost Wall Informed me that Abraham Cyder Said that Mathius Gangwere Toult (told) him that the menonists & other inhabitance of Upper Sacona had Choosen Proper Military officers, & That they had Inlisted five men for the British Services. That John Gessenger carried Dispatches for those Disafected to the Enemy, that P. Gangwere was conceaved with those, but now would Discover, that Adam Romig said to Gangwere he now should have no Share of the Rebel Plantations.

As witness my hand
Stephan Balliet"

(The original of this document is in the possession of Francis Balliet of Allentown, Pennsylvania.)

This Adam Romig was probably a son of the Joseph Romig, whose estate was appraised, as given above, by Colonel Stephen Balliet.

After the properties were inventoried, they were sold, usually at auction and the agents would periodically submit a detail accounting for monies received and the expenses involved in disposing of the property. One such account of Colonel Stephen Balliet, ending June 1, 1780, totaled 37,129 pounds, 2 pence. Another entry details the remuneration received by Colonel Stephen: (P.A., 6th S., V. 13, p.229)

"By an allowance made him by Council for his trouble discovering Forfeited Estates, attending Surveys & c & c,

By Commissions on 834 14 8 amount sales, Personal Estates a 5 p cent	41	14	1
By Commission on 4861 6 a 1 p cent	48	12	2
By Commissions on 11761 15 a ¾ p cent	88	4	4½
By Commission on 17056 a ½ p cent	85	51	
	222	2	1½"

These records point up the fact that the Agents for Forfeited Estates were men well versed in business affairs and values of the time, as well as having considerable ability as detectives, auctioneers, surveyors, realtors, accountants, and were men of compassion in disposing of the seized properties, as is exemplified in Colonel Stephen's petition in behalf of the family of John Speering mentioned previously.

During the Revolutionary War, Colonel Stephen Balliet, supplied the militia with material. On March 20, 1782 he was granted a contract: (see C.R., V. 13,p 215)

"Henry Epple (brother-in-law of Colonel Stephen, husband of his wife's sister Barbara), on the part and behalf of Colonel Stephen Balliet (Balliot), attend in Council, and agreed to supply the Ranging Company stationed in the county of Northampton, and such of the militia as shall be called into service from time to time for the defence of the frontiers within the said county, at ten pence half per ration, to be issued by him to the said company and militia, wherever they may be within said county free from expenses to the state. The certificates of delivery to be counter signed by the Lieutenant of said county, and payment to be made monthly, in specie.

"The ration to consist of:

"one pound of bread, one pound of beef, or ¾ lb. of pork; one jill of whiskey per day; and one quart of salt and two quarts of vinegar, to every hundred rations.

"Eight pounds of soap and three pounds of candles, to every seven hundred rations."

For the months of March and April of 1782, Colonel Stephen received the sum of two hundred and thirty-two pounds four shilling and six pence for rations supplied. (C.R., V 13, p 290) On June 26 he was paid "£396 17s 1½D for rations" and on September 28, 1782 he received "£18 for forty pair of shoes furnished Captain Shorawder's company":

On March 17, 1783 "two orders were drawn on the Treasurer in favor of Colonel Stephen Balliott (Balliet), one for £183 1s 10D and the other for £521 16s 1½D for rations furnished . . ." This appears to be the last transaction of Colonel Stephen under the contract with the state. In a letter dated January 23, 1783, written by Robert Levers to President Dickerson of the Supreme Executive Council, it is stated: "Col. Stephen Balliet, on the twentieth of December last, by writing, declined for the future furnishing the militia and Rangers any longer with provisions" (P.A., 1st S., V.9, p 744).

The 1776 Constitution of Pennsylvania provided the State: "shall be governed by an Assembly of the Representatives (anicameral), and a President and Council;" The Supreme Executive Power shall be vested in a President and Council". As no provision was made for a governor, The Supreme Executive Council, which consisted of twelve members "chosen for three years and no longer", functioned as a body much as the office of governor in other states. "Every Member of Council shall be a Justice of the Peace for the whole Commonwealth . . ." Among others,

the Council was vested with the power to: "appoint Judges, Naval Officers, Judge of the Admiralty, Attorney General, and all other offices, except such as are chosen by the General Assembly, or the People;" and "shall supply every Vacancy in any office occasioned by Death . . . etc." and "they shall have power to grant Pardons and Remit Fines . . ." and "they are also to take Care that the Laws be faithfully executed". "They may also lay Embargoes or prohibit the Exportation of any Commodity;" and they are "to prepare such Business as may appear to them necessary to lay before the General Assembly." As mentioned before, Peter Burkhalter, father-in-law of Colonel Stephen, was a delegate and a signer of their first Constitution of Pennsylvania at Philadelphia on September 28, 1776.

On October 20, 1783, Colonel Stephen Balliet (Balliot) was elected to the Supreme Executive Council (C.R. of Pa., V.13, p. 721) and served until October 20, 1786. He took the oath of office November 3, 1783; "Mr. Balliot, of Northampton County, attending in Council, took the oaths of qualification for a seat at this Board". Benjamin Franklin was President of The Supreme Executive Council during the last year of Colonel Stephen's term.

A few quotes from the minutes of the Council will illustrate their varied proceedings and authority:" . . . and paid for sweeping the chimney", "a warrant was issued for the execution of Elizabeth Wilson, on Wednesday the seventh day December next, on conviction of her having murdered two female bastard children." "That the sale of the ruins at Fort Pitt, . . . be postponed until further order of council;" and ". . . we have appointed . . . Commissioners to hold a treaty with the Indians claiming the unpurchased territory, . . . for the purpose of purchasing the same".

From the Pennsylvania Colonial Records, Volumes 13, 14 and 15,—which cover the proceedings of the Council during the time Colonel Stephen was a member of this body, the following excerpts are taken:

"Dec. 4, 1783, A return of Justices for the town of Northampton, and county of Northampton, was read and Peter Rhoads, Esquire, was commissioned."

"To his Excellency the President and the Honourable the Supreme Executive Council of the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania:

"Gentlemen:-I am duly affected by the welcome reception I have met with on my return to this city, and accept with unusual pleasure your obliging congratulations. But I feel myself particularly indebted to you gentlemen, for that delicate sensibility which hath spared my feelings, and by suppressing your sentiments of my conduct, placed it in but too fair a point of light.

"It is from a heart overflowing with gratitude for your past assistance and present politeness, that I receprocate all your benevolent wishes.

"While my farewell blessing thus attends you, permit me to give this last public testimony of the great respect and esteem with which I have the honor to be, gentlemen, your obedient, humble servant,

George Washington

Philadelphia, tenth of December 1783"

This letter was in reply to, "A draft of an address to his Excellency

General Washington was laid before the Board; which being read, was agreed to . . ."

"December 17, 1783, An order was drawn on the Treasurer in favor of John Solomon Miller, for three hundred pounds specie, being the reward allowed . . . for apprehending and securing Mablin Doan."

"Jan. 3rd. 1784, . . . and the other in favor of the Honorable Stephen Balliot, Esquire, for 846 100 species in full of his account for attendance at this Board 'till the first instant."

"January 14th, 1784, The accounts of Stephen Balliot, Esquire, for provisions furnished for the use of the public, were reported upon by the comptroller General and approved."

From a message, dated January 21, 1784, addressed to the General Assembly, the Council made in part, the following recommendation:

"Goods damaged or saved out of wrecked vessels, are by law to be sold under our direction. This power might, in our opinion with more propriety, be annexed to the Admirality jurisdiction."

"You will approve, we are persuaded, our earnest desire that the citizens of this State may be prohibited from being in any manner concerned in the slave trade:"

"Punishments should be so proportion to crimes as very rarely to render a pardon proper. They should, therefore, in several instances, be less severe, and particularly some of those to be inflicted upon women."

On January 22, 1782, the Council issued "A Proclamation" concerning the peace treaty with Great Britain. This is a document of some six pages, divided into ten parts or articles, from which, the following is taken:

"Article 1st, His Britannic Magesty acknowledges the said United States vizt: (the thirteen states listed), to be free, sovereign, and independent States . . .

"Article 2nd. And that all disputes which might arise in future on the subject, it is hereby agreed and declared, that the following are and shall be their boundaries . . .

"Article 3rd. It is agreed that the people of the United States shall continue to enjoy unmolested the right to take fish of every kind on the Grand Bank, and on all other Banks of Newfoundland; etc. . . .

"Article 4th. It is agreed that the creditors on either side shall meet with no lawful impediment to the recovery of full value in starting . . .

"Article 5th. etc. . . ."

"March 15, 1784. Ordered, that the State Treasurer be requested to furnish council with a list of names of purchasers of city lots who have not completed their payments . . ."

"March 22, 1784 Ordered, that the Secretary inform Griffith Owen that he is now discharged from any further care of said clock (the State House clock), and that he deliver up the key of the same to the Door-keeper of the Board."

"April 3rd, 1784. Passes to Germany were granted to George Reage . . . of the county of Northampton, with permission to return."

"June 7th, 1784. Stephen Balliott, Esquire, attended the Honorable Vice President as a member of the Board of Property."

"Sept. 8th, 1784 A petition from Benjamin Norris, convicted of keeping a tipling house in the county of Philadelphia, was read and rejected".

"October 30, 1784. Upon the petition of Thomas Knight, convicted of horse stealing . . . it was ordered, that the cutting off his ears, which is a part of the punishment to which he was sentenced by the court, be remitted."

"October 19, 1785. On motion of Mr. Balliet, Thomas Hartman, Esquire, was appointed a Justice of the Court of Common Pleas for the county of Northampton."

"February 10th, 1786. On motion of Mr. Balliet, it was; 'ordered, a petition from a number of persons of the African race, praying that they be permitted to enclose a part of the lott in this city (Philadelphia) commonly called Negroes burial ground, for the purpose of burying their dead exclusively, was read and referred to the Surveyor General.' "

Whether the petition was granted is unknown. Apparently, the mixing of the races was a problem then as it is now. From the words 'their dead exclusively' the colored people, or at least the group that filed this petition, desired to keep their departed separate.

"May 19, 1786. Stephen Balliet, Esquire, was appointed a Commissioner 'to view, survey and lay out a State highway, from Lehigh Water Gap in the county of Northamption, in as direct and straight a manner as the circumstances of the county and the situation of the ground will admit, to Wyoming, a county of Northumberland, which highway, throughout the whole length of the same, is to be of the breadth of sixty feet.' "

A draft was drawn for fifty pounds in favor of Colonel Stephen,

'toward defraying the expenses of laying out the above mentioned road'.

A copy of his survey will be given further on.

"September 2nd, 1786. 'Ordered, That the Natives of China and India, now in this city, who have been for some months past supported at the expense of this State, be now removed to the State of Maryland, in which they were originally brought . . .' "

This could well have been the forerunner of our Foreign Aid Program. These gentlemen of the Council in 1786 seemingly had no intention of making it a permanent policy of their government.

"September 8th, 1786. A petition from a number of persons styling themselves "late settlers of Wyoming, under legal titles from Pennsylvania, but now expelled from their possessions by person claiming under Connecticut."

The petition refers to a large section of Pennsylvania which was claimed by both states. The land was granted or sold to settlers by Pennsylvania and Connecticut resulting in bitter anger between the settlers and their respective States.

"October 2nd, 1786. Ordered, Mr. Boyd, Mr. Hoge, Mr. Balliet and Mr. Brown, were appointed a committee to superintend the drawing of the lottery for donation lands, agreeable to the directions of the act of Assemble passed the twenty-fourth day of March 1785".

This was the last meeting of the Supreme Executive Council which

Colonel Stephen attended. On October 23, 1786, Robert Trail took the oath of office as the representative from Northampton County.

In subsequent minutes, Colonel Stephen Balliet is mentioned in connection with various matters: a few such notations follow:

"October 25, 1786. An order was drawn upon the Treasurer in favor of Stephen Balliet, Esquire, for sixty pounds twelve shillings, in full for his account for militia services in Northampton County in 1782".

"December 18, 1787. An order was drawn upon the Treasurer in favor of Stephen Balliet, Esquire, for fifteen pounds ten shillings, balance due in full of his account for his services as a Commissioner for acertaining and settling the claims of Connecticut people seated at and near Wyoming."

"May 14, 1788. Resolved, that Stephen Balliet, Esquire, and Major William Armstrong, be appointed Commissioners to repair to the county of Luzerne, to view and examine the lands before described, and make report to council, agreeably to the purport of the said resolution of Assembly, and that each of the said Commissioners be allowed the sum of seventeen shillings and six pence, for every day they are employed in said business . . ."

On June 12, 1788 the council advanced Colonel Stephen Balliet and Major William Armstrong fifty-six pounds, "to enable them to enter upon the business of their appointment as Commissioners to repair Luzerne County . . ." On March 11, 1789 Colonel Stephen Balliet and Major Armstrong received, "one hundred and seventy-three pounds five shillings and four pence for their services and expenses as Commissioners . . ."

Colonel Stephen wrote the following letter to President Moore in regards to the necessity of being assured the troops would be well supplied with salt: (P.A., 1st S., V.9, p 649)

"Whitehall, October 12, 1782

"Hond. Gent.

I have forwarded your Dispatches to Capt. Shrawder's quarters on Saturday night after I left Town, but Capt. Shrawder Took up his march from Gnaden Huts (Fort Allen) on Saturday Morning, into the woods for Sunsburry, and have not heard of him since. The Militia are Partly all gone home if I am well Informed. If any Troops are to be Stationed in this County This winter and Next Campaign I would Recomend to Council, to Advertise for Contractors to come in Some Time in Novbr. next so that they might lay in some Salt Provisions with out which Soldiers must suffer.

I am Hond. Gentn.
Your Humble Servt.
STEPHEN BALLIET

"Directed, His Excellency the President & The Honbl. the Executive Council, Philadelphia."

The supplying of salt to the troops and to the civilians was of such importance the Council appointed "The Commissioners For Salt". Numerous letters and reports of this commission are recorded. An excerpt from one dated November 5, 1779 complains of the lack of funds to purchase the needed supply; "We are somewhat afraid a stop may happen to be put to the necessary supplies of Salt for want of money, at least it will render a performance of Duty exceeding dissagreeable".

In 1777, as the British approached Philadelphia, the headquarters of the government was moved to Lancaster, Pennsylvania. General Washington had ordered the army supplies and equipment moved to the Lehigh Valley where he intended to set up winter quarters. This plan was later changed and Valley Forge was selected. The Liberty Bell was "secreted in a load of hay as part of the baggage train of the army". According to tradition Colonel Stephen assisted in the planning and accompanied the wagon train that brought the Liberty Bell to Allentown where it was buried beneath the floor of Zion Reformed Church. Another tradition has it that John Jacob Mickley was in charge of the wagon that actually carried the Liberty Bell. This John Jacob Mickley was the father-in-law of John Balliet, brother of Colonel Stephen. This incident was carried out in great secrecy, and there is little direct evidence of the operation. It is quite probable that both Colonel Stephen and John Mickley had a part in moving the Liberty Bell to safety. (For a detailed account of this affair, see "The Liberty Bell in Allentown", John Baer Stoudt, D.D., Allentown Pennsylvania, 1927)

Colonel Stephen commanded a company at the Battle of Brandywine, September, 1777 and at the Battle of Germantown, October, 1777. From sources as indicated, the following in part, is a listing of Colonel Stephen's Revolutionary War record:

"Camp in Towamensing township, October 13, 1777 Lieut. Col. Balliet's battalion consisting of about 150 rank and file, were yesterday discharged" (P.A., 5th S., V. 5, p 33)

Under the heading "Return of Militia" dated at "Camp White Marsh, Philad. County. November 24th, 1777", "Class 1, Northampton County, Lt. Coll. Stephen Ballot, had 25 Sergeants, 6 Drummers, 6 Fifers, 179 Fit of Duty, 1 sick present, 10 sick absent, 17 Deserted". (P.A. 5th S., V. 5, p 38)

He is listed as Colonel Ballot of Northampton County under date of "Septr. 6th, 1777". (Pa.A., 5th S., V. 5, p 29)

"Northampton County Lieutenants."

"Officers in Service 1776-78", under "Lieutenant Colonels", Stephen Balliett, December, 1776 (P.A., 5th S., V. 8, p 14)

"First Battalion Northampton County Militia" "A Gene'l Return of the 1st Battalion of Northampt'n County Militia Command'd by Steph'n Balliet, Esq'r. Lieut't Coll. 1st. Nov. 1781—1st Jan'y 1782

Field Officers
Lieu't Col'l
Stephen Balliet"

This is followed by a list of men in the eight companies under his command, including "John Balliet, private 6th class", brother of Colonel Stephen, listed in the "4th Comp'y. Capt. George Drive". (P.A. 5th S., V. 8, pp 48-62)

On page 66, ibid, this entry is found: "A muster roll of Cap't John Jacoby Militia Company in the Second Class of the First Battalion North-

ampton County under the Command of L't. Co'l Nicholas Karn in the service of the United States on the Frontiers of said county for two months service said called to turn out and meet together at the House of Co'l Stophon Balliott on the twinty second day of April 1782".

In "A general muster Roll of the Second Battalion of Northampton County Militia May 14, 1778" he is listed as "Lieut. Col Stephen Bolliet" under Colonel George Breing. (P.A. 5th S., V. 5, page 103) The next two items are found, ibid, pages 117 and 118:

"This is to Certify that George Fichter was Inlisted to serve two months in Capt Geo Knoppenburger's Company the 2d B.N.C. for which he is to Receive Thirty Pounds Bounty & Rations & pay what a Continental Soldier is Entitled to, but halfe of his Bounty shall not be payd untill his Capt. or some of his officers Certifies that he has sarved the full Space of two months which I then Promise to pay to said Geo. fichter on his order, Inlisted this 4th Day of agust. 1778

STEPHEN BALLIET
Lt. Col."

"Received August ye 15th 1778 of Stephen Balliet the sum of fifty Dollars as part of a Bounty Due to me to serve two months in Capt. Geo. Knappenburger's Company the 2d Bal. N.C. I say

his
Jno. Dieterick X Miller
mark

Recd. pr. me. 18. 15. 0"

On page 254, ibid, under date of September 10, 1781, is given:

"A Muster Roll of the Eight Class of the third Batallion of Northampton County Militia under the Command of Lieut. Co'll Stephen Ballet out in actual Servis on the Frontiers.

Pr. order of
Col. Robert Levers John Chambers"

This service was from July 8 to September 11, 1781. (ibid, p 298)

"At a meeting of the Standing Committee according to Adjournment, at Easton, the 5th day of September 1776 . . . The following officers of the Militia were recommended . . . of the 2d Battalion, Capt. Christian Fisher & Stephen Balliet (ibid, page 535)"

P.A. 5th S., V. 8, p 37

"Col. Steven Balleirt" and on the same page his name is entered "Colonel Steven Balleat".

P.A. 5th S., V. 8, p 297—"Stephen Balliet, Lt. Col" of "Col'. Kerns Battalion".

In a muster roll of Capt. John Wagoner's Company ". . . under the command of Colonel Steph Balliat", date "Sepr. 20, 1781, per order of Col. Robert Levers". (P.A. 5 S., V8, p 323)

"Field officers of Northampton County, Battalions, 1782:
Lt. Col. Majers adjadents

1. Stephen Ballet
2. etc, etc."

(ibid, page 409)

Under the heading "A Muster Roll of the seventh class Sixth Battalion Northampton County Militia Under Command of Capt. George Smethers, July 11th, 1781" is found this notation:

"This is to certify that the within Company was mustered by me the subscriber pr. orders of the Sub. Lieut. this 11th day of July 1781 as witness my hand,

STEPHEN BALLIET"

(ibid page 471)

"Col. Stephen Balliet, Northampton Melitia, July 10, 1781 to Sept. 9, 1781." (ibid page 561)

In May 1780 he was appointed "Lieut. Coll. Stephen Ballioet, 1st Battalion, Pennsylvania, Northampton County". (ibid page 564)

In a List of members of Captain Henry Reitz's company Upper Milford Township, Northampton County, dated July 22, 1781, his name is entered "the Eight class of Col. Balliott's Battalion . . ." (ibid page 590)

Although the Declaration of Independence was signed on July 4, 1776, it was twelve years before the original thirteen states adopted the Federal Constitution and thusly bound themselves together as the United States. The final draft of the Constitution was approved on September 17, 1787. The first part of their task completed, the framers were faced with almost impossible tasks of securing the ratification of the thirteen states needed to transform the independent states into one Union. The Continental Congress recommended that it be submitted to conventions elected by the people of each State for ratification or rejection.

Pennsylvania became the second state to ratify the Federal Constitution on December 12, 1787, a few days after Delaware on December 7, 1787. On June 21, 1788, New Hampshire became the ninth state; Rhode Island did not come into the Union until May 29, 1790.

Colonel Stephen Balliet was one of the members of the Pennsylvania Convention which ratified the Federal Constitution by a vote of 43 to 23. From the Pennsylvania Archives, First Series, Volume 12, page 82, the following is taken:

"Ratification of Constitution of United States, 1787. The following is written and signed immediately after a copy of the Constitution of the United States adopted by convention 17th Sept. 1787. It is written and signed on parchment.

"In the name of the People of Pennsylvania: "Be it known UNTO ALL MEN, that WE, the Delegates of the People of the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, in general Convention assembled, Have assented to and ratifyed, and by these present Do in the Name, and by the authority of the same People, and for ourselves, assent to, and ratify the foregoing Constitution for the United States of America. Done in Convention at Philadelphia, the twelfth day of December, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty-seven, and of the Independence

of the United States of America, the twelfth. In witness whereof, we have hereunto subscribed our names:

FREDERICK AUGUSTUS MUHLENBERG, President

"John Boyd	Joseph Horsefield	Thos. Yardley
Thomas Scott	David Deshler	Abraham Stout
John Nevill	William Wilson	Thomas Bull
Jno. Allison	Thos. Cheney	Anthony Wayne
Jonathan Roberts	John Hannum	William Gibbons
John Richards	Stephen Chambers	Richard Downing
James Morris	Robert Coleman	Geo. Latimer
Timothy Pickering	Sebastian Groff	Benj. Rush
Benj'n Elliot	John Hubley	Hilary Baker
Thomas Hartley	Jasper Yeates	James Wilson
David Grier	Henry Slagle	Thomas M'Kean
John Black	Thomas Campbell	W. Macpherson
Benjamin Pedan	Jno. Edwards	John Hunn
John Arndt	Henry Wynkoop	George Gray
Stephen Balliet	John Barclay	Samuel Ashmead

Attest James Campbell, Secretary"

The four Northampton County delegates were: Colonel Stephen Balliet, John Arndt, Joseph Horsefield and David Deshler.

Beside the name of Stephen Balliet, there are others in this list that are familiar in the family genealogy—Deshler, Arndt, Bull, Rush and Hunn. Whether members of our family are descendants of these has not been verified.

In 1787 Colonel Stephen forwarded a survey of the Lehigh River to President Benjamin Franklin. The ensuing is copied from the Pennsylvania Archives, 1st Series, Volume 11, page 131:

"Observations on the Lehigh River, the advantages which would result to the City of Philad., the counties of Northumberland, Luzerne, Northhamp. & from the Navigation thereof, & Roads to the Susquehannah.

"Sir:

The River Lehigh discharges itself into the Delaware at Easton, & is by Nature Navigable for Boats of upwards of Twelve Tuns Burden in Halfe Freshes some distance above Northampton Town about Twenty odd miles from Easton, and Rafts of about Nine hundred Feet of Lumber come down from the Saw mills Near the Broad mountain, between Forty & Fifty miles from the Delaware along the course of the River. I suppose the distance from the Delaware to the mouth of the Quakake along the Course of the Lehigh to be about Sixty miles. This is at the edge of the Great pine Swamp where the State Highway laid out from the Gap of the mountain to Wyoming Crosses this River, about Eighty four miles from the city, Twenty-five from Wyoming & about Twenty from the Nescopeck Falls of the Susquehanah, Where a good Road may be made with very small expence considering the great advantage of Bringing the Produce from the Heads of the East & West Branches of the Susquehanah to this City with Twenty miles Land Carriage only.

"A sum of about Two Thousand Eight Hundred Pounds would be sufficient to Clear the Lehigh of every obstruction so as to make the Navigation safe

for Boats and Rafts near Two Thirds of the Season. The sum of money Now appropriated towards making the Road of Wyoming, would make a good Wagon Road to the Gap of Quakake Hill & a Slay Road from thence to Wyoming. I suspose That Two Hundred or Two Hundred & Fifty pounds would make a very Good Road from the Quakake Hill to Nescopeck falls, which would be the Carrying Place for Both Branches of the Susquehanah. If the Navigation of the Lehigh & the Roads to the Susquehanah were thus Improved I should be Warranted to say that the Produce even from the west Branch of the Susquehanah might be Bro't to Philad. 25 per cent Cheaper than by any other route.

"Consequently the Farmers would find it their advantage to bring Their Produce to this City in preference to Baltimore or any other Market Whatsoever, & keep up that intercourse between the Farmers of Pennsylvania & the Merchants of Philada; which is so esential To a Trading Country like ours.

"Much might be said on the advantages Farming with Oxen instead of Horses, which change only can be effected by Improved Inland Navigation. If the State would lay out a sum of Three or Four Thousand Pounds per anm. which would be a Tax of about a Shilling on each Taxable Inhabitant, in a few years the Delaware, Lehigh & Schuylkill Rivers & the Road to the westward might be Improved in such a manner That the produce from the most Remotest parts of the state might be brought to this market with the greatest ease and much less expence than the present mode.

"I have made the above observation from my own Knowledge & Experience of the Facts stated & should not hesitate one moment to enter into Contract to Clear the River Lehigh & make the Road before mentioned for the Estimated sums.

I have the Honor to be,
Your Excellency's
most obedt. Hble. Servt.
STEPHEN BALLIET

Directed.
His Excellency, Benjn. Franklin, Esqr.
Indorsed,
March 1787."

In 1753, the Susquehanna Company was organized in Connecticut for the purpose of settling the Wyoming Valley located in what is now the northern part of Pennsylvania. Both Connecticut and Pennsylvania claimed this territory and both sold the land to settlers from their respective state. The hostility that developed became known as the "Pennite and Yankee War" and resulted in many conflicts between the Militia of the two states and between the settlers who in many instances claimed the same land.

After much bloodshed on both sides and many legal suits, Luzerne County, in 1786, was formed as part of Pennsylvania. The feeling was still tense among the settlers and to alleviate and settle their differences the Supreme Executive Council of Pennsylvania appointed a number of committees over a period of time in an attempt to find an equitable solution to this affair.

The ensuing records and letters illustrate the part Colonel Stephen had in the peaceful settlement of this conflict:

"V.P. Biddle to Stephen Balliet, 1787

In Council

Philad'a. August 17, 1787

"Sir,

If you should not have set off for Wilkesberry before you receive this, Council request you will proceed with Mr. Evans . . . the situation of affairs in the settlement requires there should be as little delay as possible. If anything should happen to prevent your attending, inform Council by the first opportunity, that we may appoint some person in your room.

I am Sir.
Your obedient and very humble Servant
Charles Biddle,
V. President

Directed

Stephen Balliet, Esq'r."

"V. P. Biddle to T. Pickering & S. Balliet, 1787

In Council,

Philadelphia, September the 1st, 1787

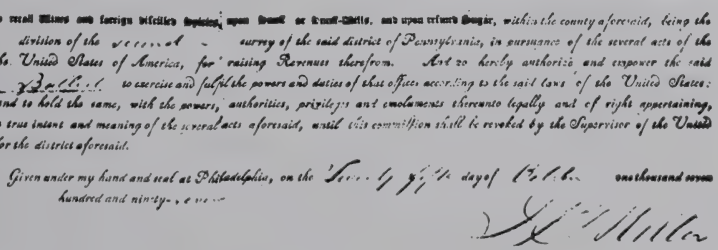
"Gentlemen,

"Notwithstanding, Government are taking every measure in their power to satisfy the people of Luzerne, we are informed some wicked persons are endeavouring to deceive the people and prevent the execution of the Law. Understanding that John Franklin is at the head of this opposition, we have thought it necessary to send a warrant to apprehend him. If you are of opinion it will tend to preserve the peace of the county, You can have it executed during the sitting of the Court, however, we leave you to judge of the time it should be executed, or if you think it advisable you may have it suppressed.

"You may assure the people of the county, that every encouragement will be given to the Peacable Citizen, and that those who may occasion any disturbance in the settlement shall be prosecuted with the utmost rigour of the Law.

I am, Sir, Your
obedient and very
humble servant,
Cha. Biddle
Vice President"

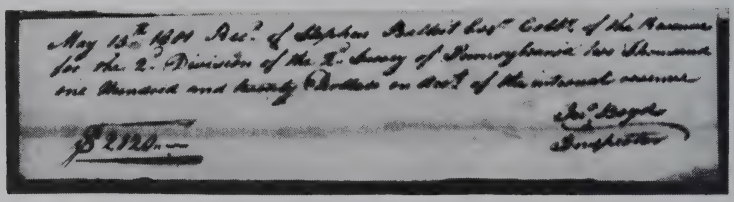
On October 25, 1795, Colonel Stephen was appointed by the Federal Government as Revenue Collector for the Second District of Pennsylvania.


upon licences to retail Wines and foreign Distilled liquors, upon Snuff or Snuff-Mills, and upon refined Sugar, within the county aforesaid, being the second division of the several survey of the said district of Pennsylvania, in pursuance of the several acts of the Congress of the United States of America, for raising Revenues therefrom. Act so hereby authorize and empower the said Stephen Balliet to exercise and fulfil the powers and duties of that office according to the said laws of the United States: And to have and to hold the same, with the powers, authorities, privileges and emoluments thereunto legally and of right appertaining, according to the true intent and meaning of the several acts aforesaid, until this commission shall be revoked by the Supervisor of the United States in and for the district aforesaid.

Given under my hand and seal at Philadelphia, on the [illegible] day of [illegible] one thousand seven hundred and ninety-[illegible]

Copy of the appointment of Colonel Stephen Balliet as a United States Revenue Collector

It has not been ascertained how long he served in this office. The accompanying receipt for $2,120.00 shows he was still fulfilling the duties as Collector of Revenue as late as May 15, 1801


May 15th 1801 Recd. of Stephen Balliet Esqr Collr. of the Revenue for the 2d. Division of the 2d. County of Pennsylvania two thousand one hundred and twenty Dollars on Acct. of the internal revenue
$2120.—
Jno. Boyle
Inspector

After the Revolutionary War Colonel Stephen served in the General Assembly of Pennsylvania, being elected for two one year terms; first on October 14, 1788 and again on October 13, 1789. In 1790 Pennsylvania adopted a new Constitution and it can be assumed that he, as a legislator, played an active part in its formation.

In the Colonial Records, volume 14, page 139, under date of June 7, 1784, is found, "Stephen Balliott, Esquire, attended the Honorable Vice President as a member of the Board of Property".

From the Minutes of Board of Property (P.A., 3rd S., V. 1, p 469) the following is cited:

"At a Meeting in the Council Chamber the 11th August 1785
present
His Excellency John Dickinson Esq'r., President.
The Honorable Stephen Balliott, Esq'r.
Mr. Lukens. Mr. Johnston. Mr. Kennedy.

"Alexander Wilson applied for a Warrant to accept the Resurvey made by Henry Reem by direction of the Surveyor General of a Tract of Land formerly granted to Henry Wolfhill by Patent dated 6 June 1753 for 152 Acres, but by the Resurvey is found to contain 181 Acres, several of the lines being much longer than called in the Patent. Ordered that a Warrant for the acceptance of the said Resurvey and of the division of the several parts thereof, And that on their paying for the over-plus at the same rate the other Lands was paid for, Patents issued to the respective owners of the said Tracts."

After the Revolutionary War, as a reward for the services of the soldiers, the Pennsylvania Assembly passed an act entitling them to a fixed acreage, according to rank, to be distributed to the claimants by lottery. The amount of land ranged from two hundred acres for a Private to two thousand acres for a Major General. It was further provided that all such land would be exempt from taxation during the soldier's lifetime. As both the States and Federal Governments were short on money and long on land, this proved to be the only feasible method of rewarding the patriots of the Revolutionary War.

To a committee of six to "supreintend the Lottery for Donation Lands", Colonel Stephen Balliet and five other gentlemen were appointed on August 31, 1786. In a list of "Soldiers Entitled to Donation Lands" which contains about 3,000 names, no member of the Balliet family was found.

As this listing admittedly is incomplete, it is not certain if any member of the family received any land under this Act.

In addition to the land bequeathed to him by his father, PAULUS, Colonel Stephen acquired other properties. No particular search was made to discover the location or the amount of land he possessed, which must have been considerable. In Colonel Stephen's will it states "all my real estate in the counties of Northampton, Wayne, and Pike . . ."

In the Pennsylvania Archives, 3rd Series, Volume 26, pages as indicated, the following entries are listed for a total of 1060 acres of land:

"Warrantees of Land, County of Northampton

	acres	*date of survey*	
"Balliot, Stephen	125	May 2, 1775	p 35
"Balliott, Stephen, Esq.	75	July 12, 1784	p 36
"Balliott, Stephen, Jr.	400	Nov. 23, 1784	p 36
"Stephen Balliott	400	May 18, 1785	p 37
"Stephen Balliot, (in trust)	60	May 18, 1786"	p 38

The third and last items, presumably were warrants in behalf of Stephen Jr., born 1781, minor son of Colonel Stephen. All these warrants were for state lands and do not represent any properties he may have purchased from individuals. As a Colonel in the Revolutionary War he was entitled to receive 1000 acres of "Donation Land" from the State. It is not known if he laid claim for this acreage.

Under the heading "Federal Tax, County of Northampton—1785, Whitehall Township" is found these entries:

"Balliet, Stephen, 262 acres, Tax, 1 pound 11 shilling". (P.A., 3rd S., V. 19, p. 125)

Under the same heading dated 1786, on page 219, is listed:

"Balliet, Stephen, tavern, 262 acres, Tax 1 pound, 11 schillings, 9 pence".

Then in 1788, he paid a Federal Tax of 3 shilling on 1 horse & 1 cow. (ibid, page 316)

In 1781, his name appears on the assessment list for North Whitehall Township (A.H.L.Co., V. 1, p. 843)

Apparently only a few of the early tax records have survived. The above were the only ones located in regard to Colonel Stephen between the years 1765-1791.

The following, taken from the first and second U. S. Census of 1790 and 1800, lists only the name of the "Head of the House" and all others by age groups of males and females. Besides Colonel Stephen's wife, Magdalena; his two sons, Stephen II and Joseph; and his mother, the others listed possibly include his brother Paul and perhaps several nieces and nephews as well as any hired hands or servants he might have had.
1790 Northampton Co., Whitehall Township

"Stephen Balliot: two males over 16, three males under 16, and four females"

1800 Northampton Co., Whitehall Township

"Stephen Balliet, Esq.: Males: one under 10, one 10 to 16, three 16 to 26, one 26 to 45, and one over 45; Females: one under 10, two 16 to 26, one 26 to 45, and one over 45."

WILL OF COLONEL STEPHEN BALLIET

"In the name of God, Amen, I Stephen Balliet of Whitehall Township in the County of Lehigh & Commenwealth of Pennsylvania. Gentlemen (being at present in good health and of sound mind & memory) Do make and publish this my last Will & Testament in manner following, that is to say—

"First, It is my Will and I do order that all my just debts & funeral expenses be duly paid & satisfied as soon as conveniently can be after by descease.

"Item, I give & bequeath unto son Stephen Balliet & to his heirs one equal half part of all the personal property of which I may die possessed and also one portion or equal undivided half tract, the whole into two equal parts to be divided of and in all the real estate whereof I may die possessed, whatsoever or wheresoever the same may be found to hold the same to the said Stephen Balliet his heirs forever as in common & not as joint with any other person herein after mentioned.

"Item, I give & bequeath unto my said son Stephen Balliet, my brother Paul Balliet and Jacob Saeger son of Christian Saeger, all of Whitehall Township aforesaid & to the survivor or survivors of their Executors or administrators the other one equal half part of all the personal property whereof I may die possessed and also the other or equal undivided half part of the whole unto two equal parts to be divided & in all the real estate where of I may die possessed whatsoever & wheresoever the same may be found to hold by the administrators as aforesaid in common with the said Stephen Balliet, Paul Balliet & Jacob Saeger Survivor or survivors of them Shall as soon as conveniently can be after my decease dispose of the said last mentioned half part of the personal property by public sale or otherwise as to them shall seem most proper, put out at interest or mortgage or other good security. The interest arising therefrom to be applied to the use & purpose herein after mentioned & to none other, and in trust also that they the said Stephen Balliet, Paul Balliet & Jacob Saeger shall as soon as conveniently can be after my decease have a fair, just & equal partition to be made of all my real estate whatsoever & wheresoever the same may be found and as soon as my said son Stephen shall taken his allotment to hold the same to him in trust and the said trust shall forthwith take possession of the other trust or allotment and take & receive the interest & profits thereof out of which and the interest arising from the sale of the personal property aforesaid. The said trustees the Survivor or Survivors shall from time to time pay to my son Joseph Balliet such sum or sums of money during the term of his Natural life as they the said trustees in their discretion shall deem sufficient for the maintenance of support of himself & his family and shall also apply so much thereof the education of his children as shall be necessary for that purpose and in further trust & Confidence also that the said trustees the survivor or survivors of aforesaid shall from time to time during the natural life of my said son Joseph put out at interest all the surplus money (if any) arising from the trust & property of the real estate and the Interest accruing from the personal estate aforesaid one good Security for the use & benefit of the widow & children of the said Joseph, which shall not be wanted for the pur-

pose before mentioned and after the decease of the said Joseph, the said trustees shall pay to his widow in case she survives him, such sum thereof as they in their discretion shall deem just & equitable and the residue thereof shall go to & be distributed amongst his children share & share alike.

"And, I do further give, abide & Bequeath unto the children of my said son Joseph Balliet lawfully begotten or such of them as shall be living at the time of his death all the aforesaid portion or equal half part of my real estate which on aforesaid to hold to those their heirs & assigns forever tenants in common & not as joint tenants immediately from & after the decease of my son Stephen.

"But if equal partition in value of my real estate aforesaid cannot be made then it is my Will & I do order & direct that my Executors hereinafter named shall forthwith proceed to make sale of the whole or any part of the said real estate in such manner as they shall deem most advantageous and in that case I do hereby authorize & empower my said Executor to make & execute, Seal & deliver to the purchaser or purchasers thereof good & sufficient Deeds in the Law for vesting the absolute title in such purchase or purchases such as his or their Counsel earned in the Law may reasonably deserve and require and the one half of the money arising from such sale or sales shall be forthwith paid or secured to be paid to my son Stephen Balliet his heirs or assigns and the other half shall be placed out at interest by the trustees herein before named—and the interest arising therefrom shall be applied by the Trustees or the Survivor or Survivors of them to the maintenance & support of my said son Joseph during his natural life or for the education of his Children in the manner herein before directed & profits of the said monies of my real estate and after his decease the whole of the Principal & Interest remaining in the hands of the said trustees shall be forthwith divided among all his children lawfully together who shall then be living share & share alike except such sums said trustees shall in their discretion think proper to give to his widow (in case she survives him) for maintenance & support.

"And Lastly I do Nominate, Constitute & Appoint my said son Stephen Balliet, my brother Paul Balliet and Jacob Saeger son of Christian Saeger to be the Executors of this my last Will and Testament hereby revoking all former or other Wills by me hereto former made and declaring none other to be my last Will & Testament In Writing whereof I have herewith set my hand & seal the Twenty fifth day of March in the year of our Lord One Thousand eight hundred and fourteen.

signed, sealed, published,
pronounced & declared
by the said Stephen Balliet
is & for his last Will &
Testament in the presents
of us, who in his presents
and at his request have
Subscribed our names as
witness hereunto—

Peter Gros
Peter Shrieber
Johnnas Grisandon

"I do order that the portrait of myself & Mrs. Balliet shall remain with my son Stephen.

STEPHEN BALLIET

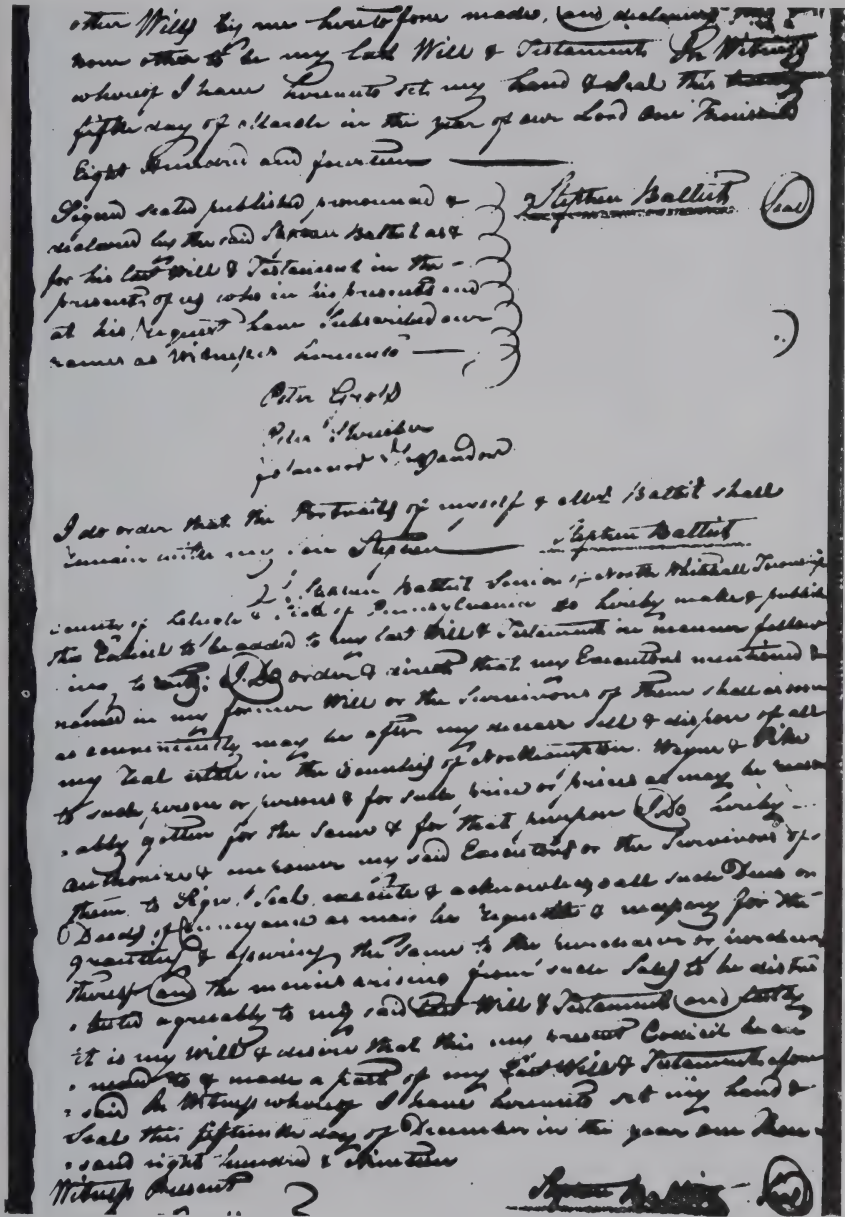
"I Stephen Balliet, of Whitehall Township, County of Lehigh & State of Pennsylvania do hereby make & publish this codicil to be added to my Last Will & Testament in manner following to wit: I do order & direct that my Executors mentioned & named in my former will or the Survivors of them shall as soon as conveniently may be after my descease sell & dispose of all my real estate in the counties of Northampton, Wayne & Pike to such person or persons & for such price or prices as may be reasonably gotten for the same & for that purpose I do hereby authorize & empower my said Executors or the Survivors of them to Sign, Seal, Execute & acknowledge all such Deeds or Deeds of Surveyance as may be requested & maping for the granting & assuring the same to the purchaser or purchasers thereof and the monies arising from such sales to be distributed agreeably to my Last Will & Testament and it is my Will & desire that this present codicil be amended to & made a part of my Last Will & Testament aforesaid. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & Seal this fifteen day of December in the year of one Thousand eight hundred & nineteen.

STEPHEN BALLIET"

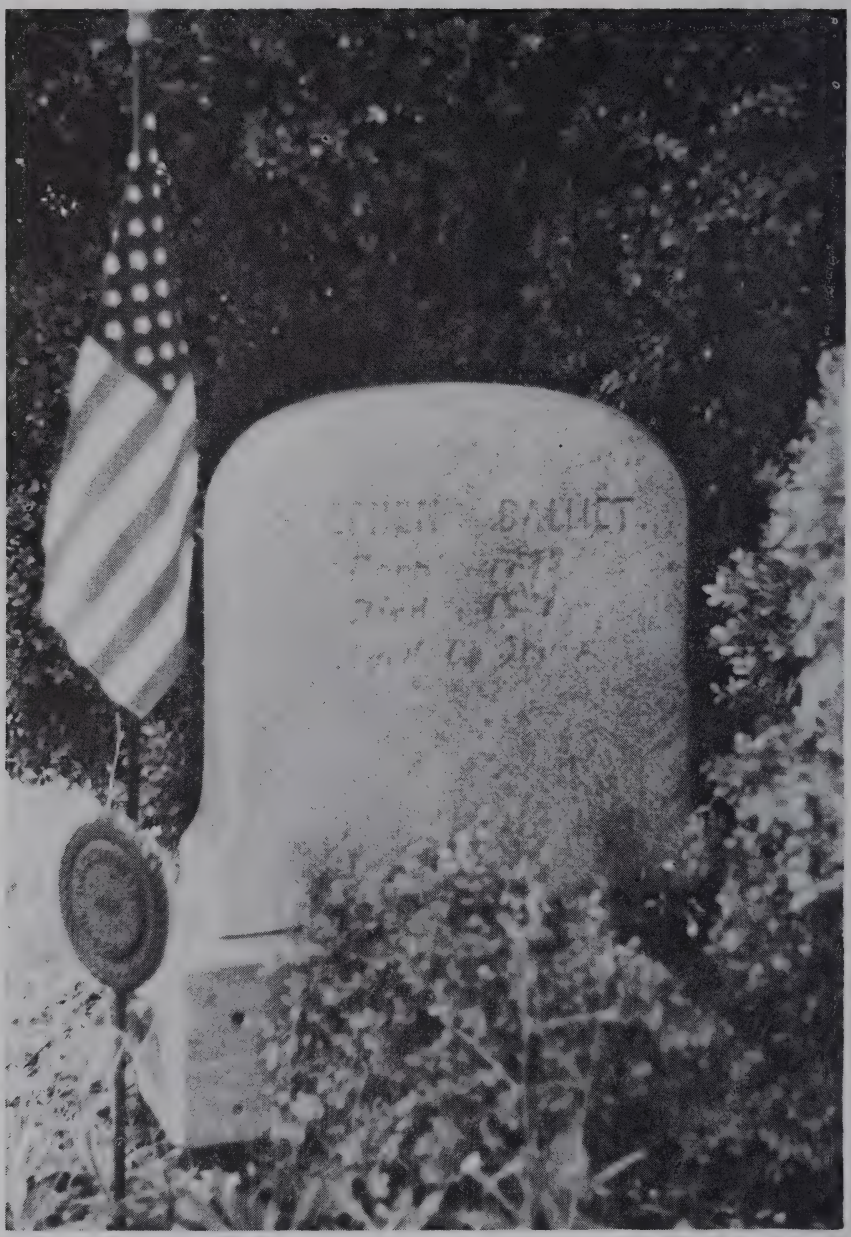
The portrait mentioned in the will is a lifesize painting of Colonel Stephen and his wife, Magdalena, which is now hanging in Trout Hall, the home of the Lehigh County Historical Society, Allentown, Pennsylvania.

Colonel Stephen Balliet

Magdalena Balliet



Copy of the Last Page of the Will of Colonel Stephen Balliet



Colonel Stephen Balliet died August 4, 1821 and his wife, Magdalena, in 1805. Both are buried in the Union Church Cemetery at Neffs, Pennsylvania.

Colonel Stephen and Magdalena had two sons: Stephen, Jr. and Joseph Balliet.

THE BALLIETS OF WHITEHALL

Chart 3

THE LINE OF STEPHEN BALLIET—SON OF COL. STEPHEN—SON OF PAULUS

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
	-1	STEPHEN Balliet 1805–1809	No Issue
	-2	SUSAN Balliet 1806–1873 married Dr. Jesse Hallman	Mary A., Alfred, Nathaniel, Louisa, Stephen, Elmira and Josephine Hallman
	-3	STEPHEN Balliet 1809–1860 married 1st Mary Bieler 2nd Elizabeth Huntzinger	Dr. Louis B., Sarah, Stephen, O., Emma, Mary A., Edward, Arabella, Margaretta, Mary E., Stephen W., Jacob C., Albert A., and Fannie
STEPHEN BALLIET b. 1771—Penn. d. 1854—Penn.	-4	PAUL Balliet 1811–1860 married 1st Salome Moyer 2nd Kate Emery	Susan, Sabina, Josephine, Paul E., Elmira, Amanda, Sarah, Catharine, Stephen, and Albert Balliet
MARRIED c1804 TO:	-5	AARON Balliet 1813– married 1st Sarah Dengler 2nd Kate Hausman	Francis, Julia, Ellen, Emma, Sarah, Anne, Susana, Stephen, Harry, Addie, and Aaron H. Balliet
SUSAN IHRIE b. 1784—Penn. d. 1852—Penn.	-6	MARIA Balliet 1815–1867 married Benjamin Levan	Albert, Francis, Stephen, Louis, Paul L., James, and Susan Levan
ISSUE: 11 CHILDREN	-7	GEORGE Balliet 1818–1873 married 1st Leah Dinke 2nd Annie Fry	Reuben, James, and Adeline Balliet
	-8	JOHN Balliet 1819–1883 married Amanda Rahrig	Isabella, Alice, Emma, Jeanetta, Louis F., John W., Susan, Mary, Minerva, and George Balliet
	-9	CHARLES Balliet 1822–1829	No Issue
	-10	SABINA Balliet 1824–? married Thomas Yeager	Ida, Stephen, Ellen, and Minerva Yeager
	-11	CAROLINE Balliet 1828–1834	No Issue

STEPHEN, JR.,[3] of Colonel Stephen and Magdalena

Stephen, the first child was born October 27, 1781 at the old homestead in Ballietsville, Pennsylvania. No account of his early life is known. He was married on January 22, 1804 to Susan Ihrie, daughter of Conrad Ihrie who came to this country in 1754 and settled in Eaton, Northampton County, Pennsylvania.

Conrad and his wife Elizabeth Ihrie (Ihrig) were sponsors at the baptism on August 10, 1766 of John, son of John & Catharina Schneider. (see page 83, "The Forkes of the Delaware). Under date of "July 1781, Plainfield" Conrad Ihrie is listed in "A Class Roll of The Fourth Company of The Second Battalion of Northampton County Militia" where he served under Captain Stacker. (P.A., 5th S., V. 8, p 149)

The records of the Egypt Reformed Church show Stephen, Jr. and Susan were sponsors at the baptisms of: (see P.A., 6 S, V 6, pp 71, 73, 75)

"Horne, Susanna, dr. Jacob Horn and w. Elizabeth; b. Nov. 5; bap. Dec. 5, 1808; sp. Susanna Balliet, wife of Stephen Balliet, Jr."

"Gobrecht, Rache, dr. John Gobrecht, V.D.M. and w. Hanna; b. Nov. 5; bap. Dec. 5, 1808; sp. Susanna Balliet, wife of Stephen Balliet, Jr."

"Graff, Stephanus, s. Peter Graff and w. Elizabeth; b. June 15; bap. July 29, 1810; sp. Stephanus Balliet and w. Susanna."

In 1826, Stephen Balliet, Jr. and Samuel Helffrich purchased 25 acres of land at the foot of the Blue Mountains, in Washington Township, Lehigh County, on which they erected an iron furnace. Originally it was called the Balliet Furnace, but later became known as the Lehigh Furnace. Other adjoining tracts were subsequently purchased. "The first apparatus for screening ore was made by Fritz Guh, an ingenious German, who was persuaded by Stephen Balliet, II to immigrate to this country, and who for many years lived at Ruchville."

In 1830, Mr. Helffrich died and shortly afterwards Stephen, Jr. bought out his interest and operated the furnace until his death in 1854, after which it was operated by his heirs for a number of years; then it became the property of Cooper and Hewitt of New York who continued its operation until 1880. The furnace was managed by Samuel Lewis, Sr., husband of Stephen, Jr.'s, niece Elizabeth Balliet Lewis, until 1832; from that date until the death of Stephen, Jr., Benjamin S. Levan was in charge of the plant. Mr. Levan was Stephen, Jr's son-in-law, husband of his daughter, Maria. (see A.H.L.Co., V. 1, pp 729, 854, and 1039)

In 1828 Stephen, Jr. and Mr. Helffich erected a forge in East Penn Township, Carbon County and in 1837 moved to that locality and purchased 3000 acres of land, on which he built a furnace and four houses.

In the summer of 1853, Stephen Balliet, Jr, two of his sons, Stephen, 3rd, and Aaron, and Benjamin S. Levan organized the "Stephen Balliet & Co.", for "the purpose of erecting and operating an iron furnace", which

was known as The Coplay Iron Works. It was located on a twelve acre tract on the west bank of Coplay Creek, the foundation was laid and a block of houses for the workmen were built in the fall of 1853.

Stephen, Jr. died in January of 1854 and a reorganization of the firm became necessary. Mr. Levan was elected secretary-treasurer-superintendent. When the company was disbanded in 1878 it consisted of three furnaces. In 1879, a new company, The Coplay Iron Company, was formed, with Aaron, son of Stephen, Jr., as one of its directors. (H. of L & C. Cos. Pa., p 504)

Several other mining and smeltering enterprises were noted in which the Balliets were involved, mainly: "Balliet & Schenguger", "Schall & Balliet" and "Balliet & Kock". These are listed, but since the given name of these members of the family is unknown, it is not possible to identify them. It is not unlikely that they were the sons of Stephen, Jr., who entered into partnership with others to develop the mines and continue the operation of the iron furnaces after their father's death. Details of the known facts will be given under the sections devoted to the sons of Stephen, Jr.

Susan, wife of Stephen, Jr., was born October 7, 1784 and died aged 67 in 1852. Stephen, Jr. died at the age of 72 on January 16, 1854, at East Penn Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania, and is buried at Ashfield, Pennsylvania.

Stephen, Jr. and Susan Balliet had eleven children: Stephen, Susan, Stephen 3rd, Paul, Aaron, Maria, George, John, Charles, Sabina and Caroline.

Three of the children died young; Stephen born July 8, 1805, died before 1809; Charles, born July 24, 1822, died in 1828; Caroline, born June 1, 1829, died July 1, 1834.

SUSAN BALLIET[4] of Stephen, Jr. & Susan

Susan was born July 29, 1806 and died July 1, 1873, aged 67 years. She married Dr. Jesse Hallman, who was born in Montgomery County, March 10, 1795 and died in 1861 at the age of 66 years. They left seven children named as follows: Mary Ann, Alfred, Nathaniel (or Nathan), Louisa, Stephen, Elmira S. and Josephine Hallman.

ALFRED HALLMAN[5] of Jesse & Susan

Alfred and his wife Kate had four children: Nanetta, born about 1868; Alfred, Jr. born March 18, 1870, died February 21, 1889; Wayne G. born about 1875; and Clason Hallman[6], born about 1876. (U.S.C. 1880, Lehigh Co. Penn.)

JOSEPHINE HALLMAN[5] of Jesse & Susan

Josephine was born March 19, 1837 and died June 29, 1914. Single (?).

ELMIRA S. HALLMAN[5] of Jesse & Susan

Elmira married Charles H. Nimson who was born May 19, 1834. They had a daughter:

Emma S. Nimson[6] of Charles & Elmira

Emma married Miles L. Eckert. Miles was a grandson of (Michael) Friedrich Gutekunst who came to Pennsylvania in 1766 and settled in Saucon Township, Lehigh County. Friedrich Gutekunst (Gudergunst) served in the Revolutionary War in the First Company, Third Battalion of Northampton County, Pennsylvania, commanded by Lieutenant Colonel Nicholas Kern. (AH of L. C., V.2, p 476) Emma S. died in 1923 and Miles L. in 1927. Issue a son:

I. Nimson Eckert[7] was born September 11, 1877 and in 1961 was still practicing law in Allentown, Pennsylvania. He married Mabel Stine and had a son:

A. N. Stine Eckert[8] married Catharine Marshall, of Baltimore Maryland. Their two children are Charles N and David M. Eckert[9]. No further record of this line is known.

STEPHEN BALLIET, 3rd[4] of Stephen, Jr. & Susan

Stephen, 3rd was born March 25, 1809 and married, first, to Mary A. (or Maria Anna?) Bieber, daughter of Theobald and Elizabeth nee Sassamanhausen Bieber. Mary A. was born October 11, 1811 and died April 17, 1832 at the age of 21.

Stephen, 3rd married, second, Elizabeth Huntszinger, daughter of Jacob Huntszinger of Orwigsburg, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. No further record of Stephen, 3rd is known until his death, at the age of 51, on July 13, 1860 at Saint Paul, Minnesota. Stephen, 3rd and his first wife Mary A. had one child:

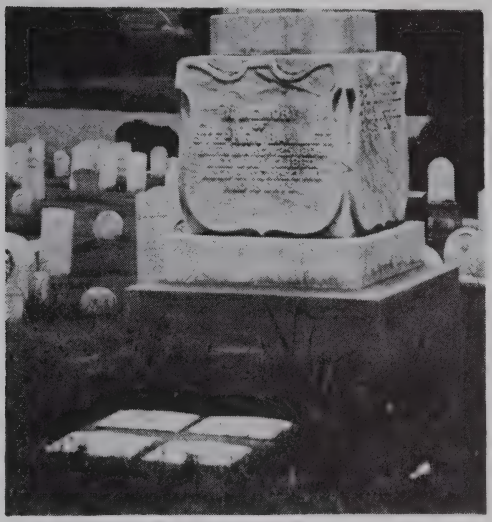
LOUIS BIEBER BALLIET[5] of Stephen, 3rd & Mary

Louis was born at Ballietsville, March 3, 1832 and graduated from the School of Medicine at the University of Pennsylvania, April 1, 1854. He practiced medicine at Unionville until 1894, when he moved to Allentown, Pennsylvania. He was a practicing physician for over fifty years. In 1873, he published "The Race of Balyard and The Balliets of Whitehall". His collection of mementos and relics of the Balliet Family were presented to the Historical Society of Pennsylvania and to the Lehigh County Historical Society. (See Part I of this volume)

Dr. Louis B. Balliet was married May 19, 1857 to Anna Maria Catherine Loeser who was born 1839 and died 1858. Louis died January 28, 1913. According to his obituary, his surviving wife was "Mrs. Mary Balliet"; there is no record of a second marriage. Issue: a daughter.

Annie Elizabeth Balliet[6] of Dr. Louis & Anna

Annie, born in North Whitehall Township, married Rev. Phaon Silas Kohler of Glasgow, Pennsylvania. Rev. and Mrs. Kohler had four children: Florence Blanche, born Overton, Pennsylvania; Louis B.; Arthur; and Ellen Kohler[7]. Florence was a member of the DAR, National #51529 (see DAR, LB., V3, p 1 and A. H. of L.Co., Pa., V.2, p 49).



Grave of Stephen Balliet[4], 3rd at the Union Church Cemetery, Neffs, Pennsylvania. The four markers in the foreground are of his children; Mary E., Stephen O., Mary A. and Stephen W.

Stephen Balliet, 3rd and his second wife, Elizabeth Huntszinger, were married in 1837. She was born in 1812 and died in 1880 and is buried at the Union Church Cemetery, Neffs, Pennsylvania.

They had twelve children; seven of whom died before maturity: Stephen Oscar, born January 24, 1843, died age 2 years, 4 months, 21 days; Mary Alice, born February 13, 1844, died age 1 year, 3 months, 22 days; Edward, died young; Mary E., born December 28, 1847, died age 9 months, 20 days; twins—born in 1850—Stephen William, died September 17, 1850, age 23 days, and Jacob Charles died October 3, 1850, age 1 month, 9 days; and Albert A., died young. The others were: Sarah Francis, Emma Elizabeth, Arabella, Margaret and Fannie.

SARAH FRANCES BALLIET[5] of Stephen, 3rd & Elizabeth

Sarah, born July 23, 1838, Lehigh County, married Dr. Edwin Grundie Martin on August 29, 1861. He was born in Allentown, Pennsylvania on October 3, 1836 and died October 4, 1893. He was Mayor of Allentown from 1880 to 1884; also served one term as coroner. Sarah was a member of the DAR, National #73564. Issue: two children: Irene B. Martin,[6] died in Allentown on May 14, 1933 without issue; Charles Stephen Martin, M.D.[6] was born in Allentown in 1867 and died May 4, 1910.

EMMA ELIZABETH BALLIET[5] of Stephen, 3rd & Elizabeth

Emma married Dr. John Peter Kohler who was born at Egypt, Pennsylvania on August 4, 1841 and died May 27, 1866. Emma died June 16, 1904. Emma was a member of the DAR, National #68624. Issue, two children:

Frances V. Kohler[6] of John & Emma

Frances married Dr. Thomas Leidy Rhoads on November 22, 1899.

He was physician and military aide to President Taft. Francis was a member of the DAR, National #2079. She died June 16, 1904, leaving one son, T. Collier Rhoads[7].

J. Herbert Kohler[6] of John & Emma

J. Herbert was born April 14, 1865 at Egypt, Pennsylvania. He was elected Register of Wills in 1908 and served as Postmaster of Allentown from July 1, 1910 until 1914. He married M. Nellie Seip and had a son, Edwin L. Kohler[7]. (A.H. of L. Co., Pa., V. 2, p 716)

ARABELLA BALLIET[5] of Stephen 3rd & Elizabeth

Arabella married Major Morris L. Kauffman of Allentown. Arabella was a member of the DAR, National #2111 (LB, V.3, 1893, p 39) They had two daughters: Leila and Adela Kauffman[6]. Both married and had children.

MARGARET L. BALLIET[5] of Stephen 3rd & Elizabeth

Margaret married William Henry Weinsheimer. In 1914 he was President of the Southdown Knitting Company of Allentown. Issue two children: Frances E; and Blanche Balliet Weinsheimer, who was a member of the DAR, National #51001 (DAR, LB, V.52, p 1 and A.H. of L. Co.Pa., V. 3, p 1377).

FANNIE BALLIET[5] of Stephen 3rd & Elizabeth

Fannie married Dr. Francis Troxall, of San Diego, California

PAUL BALLIET[4] of Stephen, Jr. & Susan

Paul was born May 11, 1811 at Ballietsville, Pennsylvania, and died there December 26, 1886. He attended school at home and later at Easton, Pennsylvania, after which he was in charge of a store in Heidelberg Township, which he managed in connection with his father's iron furnace. After several years he took over his father's farm, which he later purchased. In 1857 he was the landlord of the old "Whitehall Inn" at Ballietsville.

With his brothers, Aaron and John, he embarked in mining enterprises in North Whitehall Township, which was known as "The Balliet Brothers' Mine". The yield from these was very large; ". . . the profits from these two pits have in a single year reached the large sum of thirty-five thousand dollars (H. of L & C Cos., Pa., p 523). From 1848 to 1863 the "Diamond Quary", a slate quary was owned and operated by "Schall & Balliet", this was undoubtedly Paul Balliet and his son-in-law, James D. Schall. In 1851, Paul was elected a school director for North Whitehall township.

Paul married twice. First to Salome (or Sarah), daughter of Peter Moyer of North Whitehall. Salome, the mother of their ten children, was born October 15, 1808 and died January 11, 1869. In the Proceedings of Lehigh County Historical Society, Volume 12, page 94, the marriage

Paul Balliet

records of Rev. Joseph S. Dubs list; "Paul Balliet of North Whitehall married Sarah Meier of South Whitehall on March 24, 1833." Dr. L. B. Balliet and other family records gave her name as Salome Moyer which will be used herein. On May 20, 1878, Paul married Mrs. Kate Emery, daughter of John Haines. There were no children by his second wife. She had a daughter, Mamie Emery, born in 1872, by her first marriage. The U.S.C. of Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, North Whitehall Township, years as noted, records:

1860.

"Paul Balliet, 49, $56,000.00 Pa.; Sarah 51, Pa.; Catharine 20, Pa.; Pa.; Paul 14, Pa."

His wife's name is given as Sarah in this census.

1870.

"Paul Balliet, 59, Iron Ore, $110,000.00, Pa.; Ellen M. Balliet 26, Pa."

1880.

"Paul Balliet 69; Catharine 30, wife; Elemina, 32; da; Josephine Trumbower 40, da, widowed; Samuel P. Landis, 24, g.son, single; David Schall 21, g.son, single; Lilly Trumbower 22, g.da. single; Minnie Trumbower 15, g.da. single; Mamie Emery 8, s.da.".

In 1873, Dr. L. B. Balliet lists the children as; Susan, Sabina, Josephine, Paul, Elmina, Amanda, Sarah Jane, Catherine, Stephen and Albert.

In 1884, his surviving children were: "Paul E.; Sabina (Mrs. James D. Schall): Josephine (Mrs. Harry H. Trumbower); Catherine (Mrs. David Kline); Ella M; Amanda M. (Mrs. James Roney)." (H. of L & C Cos. p 538)

These records indicated three of the ten children died young, before 1884; Sarah Jane, Stephen and Albert.

SUSAN BALLIET[5] of Paul & Salome

Susan, the first child, born June 29, 1834, married Robert Landis. She died February of 1861 leaving at least two sons: Samuel P., born c 1856, and Stephen V. Landis[6], born c 1858. In 1880 these two boys were listed in the household of Paul Balliet as "grandsons".

SABINA BALLIET[5] of Paul & Salome

Sabina, born at Ballietsville c 1835, married James D. Schall who was born at Trexlertown, Pennsylvania. Both died at Bethlehem, Pennsylvania. They had seven children: David, Laura and Sarah, died single; Mary; Gertrude; Warren; and Frederick Schall—all deceased.

Mary Schall[6] of James & Sabina

Mary married Mr. Hartmann. Their son, Edward Hartman[7], lives in Boston, Massachusetts.

Gertrude Schall[6] of James & Sabina

Gertrude married Mr. Perrett. Their son, William W. Perrett[7], lives at 1531 Tennyson Avenue, Dayton, Ohio.

Warren Schall[6] of James & Sabina

Warren married Eva Dech and had a son Ted Schall[7], and a daughter who died young.

Frederich James Schall[6] of James & Sabina

Frederich was born April 13, 1865, at Trexlertown, Pennsylvania and married Araminta Alice Rickert at Bethlehem, Pennsylvania on July 10, 1882. Araminta was born September 9, 1863 at Bethlehem and died in 1945, Portland, Oregon. Her father was Josiah Rickert. Issue, four children: an infant died at birth; Robert, born May 16, 1889, died in infancy; Florence; and Herbert.

I. Herbert Frederich Schall[7] was born April 2, 1885, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania and died September 4, 1949 at Portland, Oregon. He married Ruth Claire Brown, a great grand daughter of Paul and Salome Balliet, at Tabor, Alberta, Canada, on December 3, 1909. Ruth is a member of the DAR, National #439344 and her address is P. O. Box 666, Scappoose, Oregon. Issue four children:

A. Dorothy Balliet Schall[8], born August 15, 1911, Taber, Alberta, Canada, married Thomas O. Eggleston. They live in Scappoose, Oregon. No Issue.

B. Ruth Herberta Schall[8], born August 31, 1914, Wastina, Lake County, Oregon, married Harold Eugene Sheard. Harold, the son of Charles Adolphus and Mary Elizabeth Isabell Lethcoe Sheard, was born January 14, 1909 at Woodburn, Oregon. They live at 16919 S.E. Mill Street, Portland, Oregon where their son was born:

a. Stephen Herbert Sheard[9], born 4/15/50.

C. Frederich Brown Schall[8], born February 16, 1916, Wastina, Oregon, married Barbara M. Heyling. Barbara, the daughter of Sidney Heyling (b. March 7, 1882, Husum, Washington) and Barbara Grunenfelder (b. September, 1888, Wangs, Switzerland), was born March 2, 1922, Portland, Oregon. Frederich and Barbara reside in Scappoose, Oregon and have two children:

a. Rayanne Wanda Schall[9], born 4/27/50, St. Helen's, Oregon
b. Martin Thomas Schall[9], born 10/7/59, Portland, Oregon

D. Lilly Marian Schall[8], born April 19, 1917, Wastina, Oregon, married Clarence Johansen, deceased. Issue, three children: Kenneth, Jerry and Sidney Johansen[9]. Lilly, married, second, Lloyd L. Barber. Address: 16907 S.E. Mill, Portland, Oregon.

II. Florence Araminda Schall[7], born July 25, 1887, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania, married Bernis Bertrand Brown at Portland, Oregon on January 28, 1914. Bernis, the son of Joseph Bertha and Lua Duggins Brown, was born July 25, 1888, Gilliam, Moscow and died at Lafayette, California on May 3, 1960. Florence lives at 313 Alamatos Drive, Danville, California. Issue: a daughter, Florence Brown 1914—1914; and a son:

A. Winton Francis Brown[8], born July 25, 1916, Wastina, Oregon, married Nugi Carriere. He is production engineer in charge of welding and machine shops at the San Ramon plant of the Aerojet Corporation. As a hobby he builds minature locamotives, one-fourth actual size. Address: P. O. Box 355, Danville, California.

JOSEPHINE BALLIET[5] of Paul & Salome

Josephine was born December 30, 1837 at Ballietsville, Pennsylvania and died there February 26, 1907; buried in the Unionville (Pa) cemetery. She married Harrison Trumbower at Easton, Pennsylvania in 1886. He was born August 22, 1838 and died July 26, 1867. After the death of Harrison, Josephine and their children lived with her father, Paul Balliet. Sometime after 1880 Josephine married Edwin Kuhns. Harrison and Josephine had five children: Gertrude and Emma died young; Albert, Sarah Lilly and Minnie.

Albert Trumbower[6] of Harrison & Josephine

Albert was born at Ballietsville in 1857 and died in 1908. He married Amelia Newhard who was born October 11, 1863, Neffs, Pennsylvania and died there September 27, 1943. Albert and Amelia lived in Alabama for some time. Issue: three children:

I. Allen Joseph Trumbower[7] was accidentally shot and killed on his fourteenth birthday.

II. Helen Minnie Trumbower[7] died at the age of nine months.

III. Mae Irene Trumbower[7] was born April 6, 1889 at Ballietsville and died September 30, 1960, Pittsburg, Pennsylvania. She married Samuel Leo Richard Rousseau at Pittsburg on November 1, 1906. Samuel, the son of Michel Rousseau (b. 9/13/1844, Paris, France—d. 6/13/1915 Pittsburg) and Concetta Sorrentine (b. 12/8/1845, Naples, Italy—

died 11/4/1828, Pittsburg), was born May 8, 1880, Marseilles, France and died December 6, 1960 at Pittsburg. Samuel was an architect and came to America with his parents in 1888. Issue, a son:

A. Marius Albert Rousseau[8], born August 24, 1907, Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, married Eula Hughes at Frostburg, Maryland on September 18, 1942. Eula the daughter of Joseph Allen Hughes (b. 5/16/1876, Kinston, N.C.) and Delilah Harrison (b. 1/18/1882, Arbor, N.C.), was born at Vanceboro, North Carolina on June 5, 1922. Marius is the proprietor of "Trainorama, Inc.", a hobby business at Brentwood, Pennsylvania. Marius and Eula reside at 4717 Gardenville Road, Pittsburg, where their three children were born:

a. Amelya Ann Rousseau[9], born 12/11/1943
b. Samuel Allen Rousseau[9], born 6/7/1948
c. Thomas Randall Rousseau[9], born 9/12/1959

Sarah Lilly Trumbower[6] of Harrison & Josephine

Sarah was born at Hokendauqua (?), Pennsylvania on March 25, 1859 and died at Washington, Pennsylvania on March 16, 1920. She married Henry Jacob Matthew (known as H.H.) Brown at Easton, Pennsylvania in 1886. They had two children: Harry Hobart Brown, born January 25, 1897, died November 7, 1906; and a daughter:

I. Ruth Claire Brown[7], born September 13, 1887, Catasaqua, Pennsylvania, married Herbert Frederich Schall on December 3, 1909, Tabor, Alberta, Canada. Herbert was a great grandson of Paul and Salome Balliet. See the line of Herbert Schall for the delineation of their four children.

Minnie Trumbower[6] of Harrison & Josephine

Minnie was born December 25, 1862 at Ballietsville and died October 24, 1924, Dayton, Ohio. She married Rev. R. Morris Smith who was born at Tatamy, Pennsylvania, on January 25, 1862 and died December 25, 1938, Springfield, Ohio. Issue, three children:

I. Mary Josephine Smith[7], born at Baden, Pennsylvania on December 29, 1897, married Edwin H. Huffman. Edwin, the son of Henry and Dorothea Hogemeier Huffman, was born February 15, 1898, at Springfield, Ohio. They live at 2877 Landon Drive, Silver Lake, Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio and have a daughter:

A. Dorothea Balliet Huffman[8], born July 12, 1923, Springfield, Ohio married Carl E. Snyder. They live at 3065 Randolph Drive, Silver Lake, Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio and have two children: Stephen Lee and Susan Dorothea Snyder.

II. Luther David Smith[7], born June 11, 1901, lives at 1062 Emma Avenue, Akron, Ohio.

III. Robert Morris Smith[7], born May 25, 1910, lives at 4117 Nelson Road, Middletown, Ohio.

CATHERINE BALLIET[5] of Paul & Salome

Catharine, born about 1840, married David Kline. They had a daughter:

Adah Kline[6] of David & Catharine

Adah married Reuben Butz. Issue seven children: Reuben, Mary, Ella, Adah, Helen; and two daughters—names unknown.

ELMINA BALLIET[5] of Paul & Salome

Elmina, (Ellen or Ella M.) was born about 1842, and died single.

AMANDA M. BALLIET[5] of Paul & Salome

Amanda, born about 1844, married James Roney. No issue (?).

PAUL E. BALLIET[5] of Paul & Salome

Paul was born about 1846 in Ballietsville and died at Bethlehem, Pennsylvania. He married Mary Ellen Neff who was born October 28, 1848, Neffsville, Pennsylvania and died May 6, 1945 at Philadelphia.

The U.S.C. of 1880 for North Whitehall, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania records:

"Paul E. Balliet, 30; Ellen 30, wife; Herbert 12, son; Amy 10, da; Mable 6, da; Howard 3, son; Harry 1, son".

The 1870 U.S.C. also lists a "William W. Balliet age 9/12, born January".

Of these children, only the record of Herbert is known.

Herbert Stanton Balliet[6] of Paul E. & Ellen

"Herbert Stanton Balliet, one of the early Electrical Engineers, died at his home in West Nyack, N.Y., on March 29, 1943. He was born on February 26, 1868 at Neffs, Lehigh County. His long connection with electric communications began as a telegraph operator and train dispatcher for the Berks-Lehigh Railroad. In 1885, he joined the Western Union Telegraph Company. He developed their synchronizing lock service and served as manager for their various offices as well as for the Adams Express Company. In 1905, he entered the employ of the New York Central Railroad, retiring in 1925 but remaining active as a consulting engineer until his death.

"He was the grandson of Paul Balliet and wife, Salome (Moyer) Balliet, the early pioneers at Ballietsville. His father was Paul E. Balliet and his mother, Mary E. (Neff) Balliet. Mr. Balliet married Grace E. (Pearl?) Cortright, and is survived by one son, R. H. C. Balliet of Nannet, N.Y.". (P. of L. Co. H.S., V. 14, p 117)

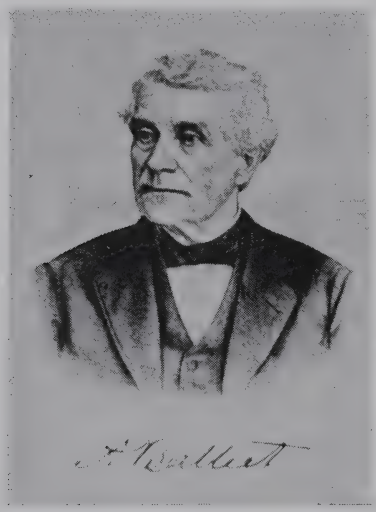
Grace, the daughter of Milton L. Cortright (b. 9/14/1846—d. 6/23/1936, West Nyack, N.Y.) and Elizabeth Suplee (b. 9/15/1851—d. 1/18/1927, Bethlehem, Penn), was born September 11, 1872, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania and died March 13, 1938 at West Nyack, New York. Their son:

I. Robert Howard Cortright Balliet[7], born November 2, 1895, Bethle-

hem, Pennsylvania, married twice. First to Helen A. Weaver, and second to Catherine M. Peterson at Chicago, Illinois on November 16, 1951. Catherine was born at Lastrup, Minnesota on July 20, 1907. Address: R. F. D. #2, Box 382, Deland, Florida. No issue.

AARON BALLIET[4] of Stephen Jr. & Susan

Aaron was born at Ballietsville, March 7, 1813. He attended school in North Whitehall Township and later at Easton, Pennsylvania. With his brother-in-law, Benjamin Levan and others, he built and operated the Coplay Iron Furnace. Also with his brothers, John and Paul, he purchased a furnace near Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Aaron was one of the organizers and for twenty-four years a director of the Second National Bank of Allentown. When the Lehigh Iron Company was organized in 1867 at Arneyville, Pennsylvania, Aaron was one of the first directors. He was active in the affairs of the Union Church at Unionville and along with Elias Hoffman represented the Reformed Church congregation on the building committee when the new church was erected in 1871.



He lived and raised his family at Ballietsville, where he served as Justice of the Peace and School Director. He died November 1, 1895 and is buried in the Union Church Cemetery at Unionville, Pennsylvania.

The U.S.C., North Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, years as noted, records:

1860

"Aaron Balliet 41, $73,000.00; Sarah 33, Pa.; Frances 14, m.; Juliann 12; Ellen 10; Emma 7; Sarah 4; Ann J. 2; Susan J. 2/12"

1870

"Aaron Balliet 57, iron speculator, $276,500.00; Catharine 28; Ellen 19; Emma 17; Anna 12; Susanna 10; Aaron 2."

1880

"Aaron Balliet 67; farmer; Catharine 38; Ida S. 20 da; Aaron H, 12, son; Ada B. 9 da."

Aaron married twice. First to Sara Dingler to whom he was married on August 21, 1845. Sarah, the daughter of John Dingler of Carbon County, Pennsylvania, was born October 31, 1827 and died August 3, 1863, age 36. They had eight children: Frances; Julia; Ella (Ellen); Emma, Sarah, born September 13, 1855, died October 25, 1864; Annie, Susan, Ida, and Stephen A., born c 1863, died before 1870. On March 6, 1967, Aaron married Catherine H. Hausman who was born August 10, 1847. She was the daughter of David and Catharine Scheirer Hausman. They had two children: Aaron Harvey (called A.H.) and Ada M.

FRANCIS BALLIET[5] of Aaron & Sarah

Francis, the first child, was born about 1846 in Ballietsville. He married Mary E. Samuels about 1869. She was born about 1848. In 1880 the family was living in Ward 2, Allentown, Pennsylvania, as recorded by the USC:

"Francis Balliet 35, retired merchant; Mary E. 32, wife, Pa.Pa.Pa.; George S. 10; Robert A. 7, son; Harry M(arcus) 4 son."

As far as is known they had only the three sons named above; George, Robert and Harry Marcus, who was born in 1876 and died single in 1914.

George S. Balliet[6] of Francis & Mary

George, born in 1870, married Lizzie Heffner. Issue ?

Robert A. Balliet[6] of Francis & Mary

Robert, born March 1, 1873, married Irene C. Frederick. Issue, six children:

I. Miriam M. Balliet[7], born March 1, 1891, Allentown, Pennsylvania married Frederick John Weaver, a son of John Ben Weaver and Amanda Koch Weaver. He was born April 15, 1890 and died November 13, 1950. Miriam lives at 728 North 6th St., Allentown. Issue, three children:

A. Catherine Weaver[8], born November 12, 1915, Allentown, married A. Mark Schappel. They live at 956 Buttonwood Street, Emmaus, Pennsylvania and have a daughter Suzane Schappel, born May 16, 1943.

B. Mary Frances Weaver, born June 20, 1917, Allentown, married Robert Tranbaugh. They reside at 75 East Avenue, Wellsboro, Pennsylvania and have three children:

a. Nancy Tranbaugh[9], born 9/3/1944
b. Robert Tranbaugh[9], born 6/10/1951
c. Tom Tranbaugh[9], born 4/30/1953

C. John Frederick Weaver[8], born January 30, 1921, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. John and his wife Rosemary nee Mayea live at 477 Beacon Hill Circle, Poplar Halls, Norfolk, Virginia and have five children:

a. Miriam Weaver[9], born 8/2/1943

b. Madeleen Weaver[9], born 8/4/1945
c. Martha Weaver[9], born 8/7/1948
d. Chrissy Weaver[9], born 10/1/1949
e. Frederick Weaver[9], born 10/18/1953

II. Lee Frederick Balliet[7], born September 2, 1892—died February 23, 1939, married Montana Elizabeth Schellhamer. She was born March 1, 1892. Issue ten children:

A. Lee Frederick Baillet, Jr.[8] married Dorothy Wentz. They have three children: Layton, Norman, and Marie Balliet.[9]

B. Grace Balliet[8] married William Ruhe. They have a son, Thomas Ruhe.[9]

C. Dorothy Balliet[8] married Kermit Frankenfield.

D. Mary Balliet[8] married Fred Murray

E. Jack Balliet[8], deceased

F. Madeline Balliet[8] married Robert Miller. Issue: Robert, Douglas and Elaine Miller.[9]

G. Paul Balliet[8] married Evelyn Meckes

H. Lorraine Balliet[8] married Kenneth Gardner and they have two children: Diane and Denice Gardner[9]

I. Jean Balliet[8] married Edward Bortz. Their five children are: Ronald, Susie, Carol, Beverly, and Valorie Bortz.[9]

J. Dolores Balliet[8] married John Billensnyder. Issue: Scott, John and David Billensnyder.[9]

III. Emma Violet Balliet[7] died November 1, 1948.

IV. Grace Irene Balliet[7] married Eugene Foulk. They live at Rt. 1, Wyoming, Delaware and have two daughters:

A. Barbara Foulk[8] married Joe Podgor. They live in Florida.

B. Betty Foulk[8] married Robert Heisman. They live in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

V. John Raymond Balliet[7], born January 27, 1899, married Joyce P. E. Schantz, who was born November 18, 1896, Address: RFD 3, Allentown, Pennsylvania. Issue: seven children:

A. Alice Joyce Balliet[8], born February 6, 1919, died at age 15.

B. Irene G. Balliet[8] married Charles B. Daubert. They reside in Trexlertown, Pennsylvania and have four children: Charles Jr., Larry B., Robert, and Richard Daubert.[9]

C. John Raymond Balliet Jr.[8], born October 16, 1920, married Mae G. Focht. They live in Bethlehem, Pennsylvania and have a son:

a. John Raymond Balliet, 3rd[9], born 12/6/1948

D. Lewis P. Balliet[8] married Arlene Rabenold. They live on Hanover Avenue, Allentown, Pennsylvania and have a daughter, Linda Ann Balliet[9].

E. William Schantz Balliet[8], born August 22, 1926, married Floretta Machose. She was born October 18, 1931. Address: 508 5th Avenue, Fullerton, Pennsylvania. Their children were born in Allentown:

a. Judy Lynn Balliet[9], twin, born 11/26/1953

b. Joy Lee Balliet[9], twin, born 11/26/1953
c. Jan Louis Balliet[8], born 4/19/1957

F. Robert R. Balliet[8] married Elanor Snyder. Address: RFD#3, Allentown, Pennsylvania. Issue: Robert, Kenneth, and Louise Balliet[9]

G. Richard T. Balliet[8] married Nancy Allender. They reside at 1023 Tacoma, Allentown, Pennsylvania.

JULIA BALLIET[5] of Aaron & Sarah

Julia, born February 23, 1848, married Augustus Holterhoff (Hollershoff). She died May 31, 1871. After Julia's death, Augustus married her sister, Ella. (see below)

ELLA LOUISE BALLIET[5] of Aaron & Sarah

Ella (or Ellen), born about 1850, married Augustus Holterhoff (Hollershoff). He was born about 1844 and died April 13, 1901, age 57, St. Paul, Minnesota. According to the record (A.H.L. Co., Vol.2, p.50) they had five children: Robert, Julia, Albert, Augustus, and Elsie Holterhoff. It is believed Robert and Julia (died single) were children of Augustus and his first wife, Julia.

Robert Holterhoff[6] of Augustus & Julia (?)

Robert married Bridget Ryan. They have a daughter, Eloise Holterhoff[7] married to Patrick I. Maloney.

Albert Holterhoff[6] of Augustus & Ella

Albert married Nellie Kingsford Yates, September 1939, at St. Paul, Minnesota. Albert died March 2, 1949. Nellie was born March 13, 1892 and resides at 2013 Princeton Avenue, St. Paul. No Issue

Augustus Holterhoff[6] of Augustus & Ella

Augustus was born November 1, 1880 and died November 8, 1962, at Wenatchee, Washington. He married Sarah Ann Kyle. Issue, three sons: W. Kyle Holterhoff[7] of 1718 Okanoga, Wenatchee, Washington; Kenneth Albert Holterholff[7] of 416 Patric Road, Ephrata, Washington; and

I. Robert Augustus Holterhoff[7], born April 17, 1911, Wenatchee, Washington, married Jane Elizabeth Fox at Everett Washington on June 29, 1934. Jane was born February 20, 1917, Okanogan, Washington. Address: Box 241, Republic, Washington. Issue, a daughter:

A. Carol Holterhoff[8], born May 26, 1935, Okanogan, married James L. Boyd at Chelan, Washington July 19, 1955. Address: Box 214, Republic, Washington. Their two children were born in Washington:

a. John James Boyd[9], born 10/30/1956, Chelan
b. Mark Christian Boyd[9], born 11/13/1960, Republic

Elsie Holterhoff[6] of Augustus & Ella

Elsie married Robert Hall. They have two daughters: Louise; and Betty who married Dr. Bruce Taylor. They have a son.

EMMA BALLIET[5] of Aaron & Sarah

Emma, born about 1854, married O. P. Lampher. Issue, three children: Mariam, Adeline and Richard Lampher.[6]

IDA SUSAN BALLIET[5] of Aaron & Sarah

Ida, born about 1860, was single in 1905.

AARON HARVEY BALLIET[5] of Aaron & Kate

Aaron, called A. H., was born in Ballietsville, Pennsylvania, December 12, 1867. He attended the local schools, the Hagerstown Academy, and the Wyoming Seminary at Kingston, Pennsylvania. He later studied veterinary surgery at Toronto, Canada, where he graduated with honors in 1888.

He followed his profession for eleven years in Ballietsville then for two years in Allentown. In 1900 he became associated with Walter Biery in the operation of the Eagle Cigar Box Company, and after six months became the sole owner of the business. The concern became one of the largest of its kind in the country. In 1912, it employed over 250 people.

Dr. A. H. Balliet

On February 21, 1889, Dr. A. H. Balliet married Anna Morgan, daughter of Thomas B. Morgan (b. 11/11/1832 Monroe Co., Penn.—d. 5/21/1910) and Sarah Romig. They had a daughter Mildred Adelle Balliet who married Mr. Papp. Her address in 1960 was: RFD #1, Crawford Road, Reading, Michigan.

ADA M. BALLIET[5] of Aaron & Kate

Ada's birth and death records are unknown

MARIA BALLIET[4] of Stephen, Jr. and Susan

Maria, born June 3, 1815, married Benjamin Stout Levan. He was born October 26, 1806, Maiden Creek Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, the son of Daniel and Lydia (Stout) Levan. At an early age he moved to Kutstown, Pennsylvania and then to Philadelphia where he was employed as a grocer's clerk. He then settled in Ballietsville, where he married.

For twenty-eight years, Benjamin was superintendent of the Lehigh Furnace in Washington Township, owned by his father-in-law, Stephen Balliet, Jr. He then moved to Whitehall Township and erected the furnace of the Lehigh Valley Iron Company, of which he was superintendent and general manager. Benjamin and Maria Levan were very active in the Reformed Church, and, "were the moving spirit in the erection of the Reformed Church at Coplay, toward which he contributed liberally". Mr. Levan served as elder for many years. (see, LeVan Family, W. K. Coon, p.104; A.H. of L.Co.Pa., V.III, p. 819; H. of L. & C. Cos. Pa., p 504)

Maria died in 1867 and Benjamin married second, Mary Snyder in 1873. Of Benjamin's seven children, six were by his first wife, Maria Balliet, and the last, Garrett, by his second wife, Mary Snyder.

Benjamin S Levan

ALBERT LEVAN[5]

died before 1884 without issue.

STEPHEN LEVAN[5]

died before 1884 without issue.

FRANCIS LEVAN[5]

married Caroline Mickley. Their daughter, Annie Levan, married Valentine Weaver.

LEWIS PAUL LEVAN[5]

died at the Soldiers' Home, Erie, Pennsylvania. He married Margaret (Mary) Balliet (parents unknown). Issue, a daughter, Cora Levan,[6] born about 1876.

JAMES LEVAN[5]

died before 1884.

SUSAN LEVAN[5]

died before 1925, married Charles J. Rader.

GARRETT BENJAMIN LEVAN[5]

was born at Coplay, Pennsylvania on January 4, 1875. On June 30, 1909, he married Wilma Sinclair, daughter of Dohrman James Sinclair. Wilma was born April 4, 1887 at Steubenville, Ohio. Issue, a son, Garrett Benjamin Levan II, born May 5, 1911 at Steubenville, Ohio

GEORGE BALLIET[4] of Stephen, Jr. & Susan

George was born May 25, 1818, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. He married Leah, daughter of Jacob Dinkey, a native of Whitehall Township, Lehigh County. Jacob later moved to East Penn, Carbon County. In 1820, he was appointed justice of the peace and in 1843 was elected associate judge of Carbon County; he also served as postmaster of Pennsville, and had a store and blacksmith shop; and with his sons kept a hotel.

Leah Dinkey Balliet was born in 1825 and died in 1851 at the age of twenty-six and is buried at Ashfield, Pennsylvania. According to Dr. L. B. Balliet, George and Leah had three children; Reuben, James and Adeline. After the death of Leah, George married Annie Fry. No trace of Reuben and Adeline has been found. The U. S. Census of 1850 and 1860 records only the name of James. George died April 27, 1873 at Ashfield, Pennsylvania.

JAMES DINKEY BALLIET[5] of George & Leah

James D., born January 27, 1849, married Sophie H. Albright, who was born May 11, 1841 and died May 27, 1912. They both are buried at Ashfield, Pennsylvania. Their six children are: Charles Grand; Sallie L.; William Albright; George John; Emma S.; and James Jacob Balliet.

Charles Grand Balliet[6] of James & Sophie

Charles was born April 4 (1870?)

Sallie L. Balliet[6] of James & Sophie

Sallie, born November 11, 1872, died at Ashfield May 6, 1886.

William Albright Balliet[6] of James & Sophie

William was born May 8, 1880 at Ashfield, Pennsylvania. He married Arvilla E. Rehrig, who was born July 6, 1882 at Ashfield. They live in Bowmanstown, Pennsylvania. Issue four children:

I. Naomi Verna Balliet[7], born March 27, 1905, married Mr. Buchman.

II. Paul Stephen Balliet[7], born November 28, 1908

III. Harold Mark Balliet[7], born June 12, 1919

IV. William Albright Balliet, II[7], born October 28, 1920

George John Balliet[6] of James & Sophie

George was born in Ashfield, Pennsylvania on May 23, 1874 and died May 28 1951 at Lehighton, Pennsylvania. On April 18, 1897, he married Emma Jane Schleicher, born October 10, 1879 in East Penn Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania; she was the daughter of Edward and Jane (Gerber) Schleicher. Emma died May 12, 1962. George J. and Emma had two children: Edward James and Sarah Susan.

I. Edward James Balliet[7] was born August 10, 1898 at Ashfield, Pennsylvania and married Luella Mae Zuber, daughter of William Oscar and Mary Alice (Doll) Zuber. Luella Mae was born at Palmerton, Pennsylvania on February 14, 1902. They reside at Lehighton, Pennsylvania, R. D. #4. Their six children were all born in Ashfield, Pennsylvania.

A. Evan Edwin Balliet[8], born March 10, 1920.

B. Robert Franklin Balliet[8], born March 20, 1922, married June 29, 1946, Palmerton, Pennsylvania to Phillis Mae Andrews who was born March 8, 1927 at Aquashicola, Pennsylvania, daughter of Morris Henry and Hilda Arlene (Bachman) Andrews. Robert F. and Phillis Balliet have two children: Robert Franklin, 2nd, born at Ashfield, Pennsylvania on September 26, 1947; and Susan Jane born at Lehighton, Pennsylvania on June 21, 1955. Robert F. has a trucking business in Lehighton, where he and his family live on R.F.D. #4.

C. Doris Elaine Balliet[8] was born December 13, 1929 and married Paul John Zipp, October 19, 1955 at Elkton, Maryland. He was born at Hanover, Pennsylvania, January 1, 1909, the son of John Franklin and Mary Elizabeth (Klair) Zipp of Columbia, Pennsylvania. Mr. and Mrs. Paul J. Zipp live in Dauberville, Pennsylvania, and have two children, both born at Reading, Pennsylvania: Bonnie Lou[9], born March 22, 1956 and Edwin Jay[9], born September 1, 1957.

D. Melvin Chester Balliet[8], born September 23, 1935, was married on April 22, 1961 at Weissport, Pennsylvania to Patricia Gail Eckhart,

who was born December 20, 1941 at Palmerton, Pennsylvania. She is the daughter of Harold Steward and Thelma Mae (Berger) Eckhart. Melvin and Patricia Balliet have two children: Melvin Chester, II, born March 13, 1962; and Dean Carl, born August 16, 1963. Their address is Melrose Acres, Route 1, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

E. Marjorie Kathryn Balliet[8], born February 27, 1938.

F. Infant son, born July 23, 1936, died July 30, 1936.

II. Sarah Susana Balliet[7], born August 29, 1897, Ashfield, Pennsylvania, married Mr. Brown.

Emma Sophia Balliet[6] of James & Sophia

Emma was born May 16, 1876, Ashfield, Pennsylvania and died November 6, 1955, Warren, Ohio. She married Calvin Asaba Romig at Lehighton, Pennsylvania on January 23, 1903. Calvin, the son of Daniel and Levina Romig was born May 22, 1861 at Ashfield and died at Warren on August 1, 1954. Issue, four sons:

I. Clarence Herman Romig[7], born October 9, 1903, Ashfield, married Gertrude E. Parker. They live at 2887 Woodland N. E., Warren, Ohio and have a daughter, Linda D. Romig[8].

II. Warren Romig[7], born 1906, Ashfield, Pennsylvania and died there in 1908.

III. Edgar Norman Romig[7] was born September 6, 1908, Bowmanstown, Pennsylvania and died September 26, 1961, Youngstown, Ohio. He married Dorothy Boyer. She lives at 724 Perkinswood, N. E., Warren, Ohio. Issue, three children: Charles, Carolyn and Janet Romig[8].

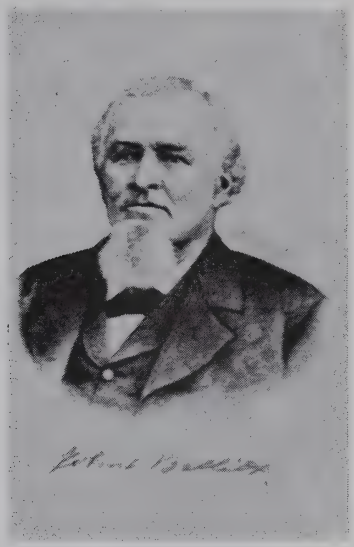
IV. Frederick Calvin Romig[7] was born December 22, 1913 at Bowmanstown, and died March 19, 1954 at Warren, Ohio. He married Vandelia Strock. Issue: David, Frederick, and Michael Romig[8].

James Jacob Balliet[6] of James & Sophia

James was born in 1878 and died in 1955. Married (?).

JOHN BALLIET[4] of Stephen, Jr. and Susan

John was born November 13, 1819, Ballietsville, Pennsylvania. At an early age he entered the Lehigh Charcoal Furnace, owned by his father Stephen Balliet, Jr., of which he, in 1858, became owner and superintendent. He later moved to East Penn Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania where he leased and operated the East Penn Charcoal Furnace. In 1872, he built a store and opened "a large and popular mercantile establishment" at Bowmanstown, Pennsylvania. He also owned the Bowmanstown Hotel; and was a member of the Bowmanstown City Council for a number of years. In the U.S. Census of 1870, Carbon County, East Penn Township, Pennsylvania, John Balliet is listed as an Iron Master and his property was valued at $63,000.00 (see C.Co. p.320; C & L Co. pp 556, 564; L.N. & C. Co. p. 268)



John Balliet

John married Amanda Rehrig who was born May 5, 1838 and died March 11, 1907. John died January 5, 1886; both are buried at Union Church, Slatington, Pennsylvania.

Dr. L. B. Balliet lists "eleven children" of John and Amanda born before 1873: Isabelle Maria, Alice Elmira, Stephen, Emma, Janetta, Louis F., John W., Susan L., Mary, Minerva, and George. Of these, Emma and Janetta is in fact, Emma Janetta. In 1884, they had in addition to these, five other children: Benjamin Matthais, Martha Sophia, Amanda Sabina, Harry Charles, and David Charles. (H. of L & C. Cos. Pa. p.556)

Of their fifteen children, nine died without issue before 1888: Stephen; Susan L.; Mary; Minerva; George; Alice Elmira, born July 20, 1859, died June 10, 1879; Benjamin M. born April 28, 1873, died November 15, 1881; Charles D., born February 17, 1882, died September 8, 1882; and Amanda Sabina. The six children who grew to maturity were: Isabella; Emma; Lewis F., John W., Martha S., and Harry Charles.

ISABELLA MARIA BALLIET[5] of John & Amanda

Isabella was born June 13, 1854 and died March 26, 1888. On July 1, 1872, she married Victor Bowman, the eldest son of Henry and Lavinia (Peters) Bowman. Henry was the son of John D. Bowman (born 1772), the founder of Bowmanstown, Pennsylvania. John D. was the son of Henry Bowman who emigrated from Germany and was one of the first settlers in what is now Lower Towamensing Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania. Other branches of the family use the spelling Bauman (see C & L p. 759). Victor Bowman was born February 25, 1848 and died May 28, 1891. They left one son:

Clyde Bowman[6] of Victor & Isabella

Clyde was born April 1, 1873 and died March 25, 1925. He married Ida Gouldner, who was born in 1873. They had four children: Isabella, Esther, Victor J., and Irene (all born in Carbon County, Pennsylvania).

I. Isabella Bowman[7], born February 4, 1891, married Harry Rehrig, born April 16, 1883. Their six children are:

A. Harold Rehrig[8] (twin), born January 25, 1908, died January 7, 1910.

B. Charlotte Rehrig[8] (twin), born January 26, 1908 and married Walter Hontz. Their children are: Llewellyn and Vivian Hontz[9].

C. Margaret Rehrig[8], born April 24, 1911

D. Pauline Rehrig[8], born March 28, 1916

E. Orta Rehrig[8], born March 23, 1919

F. Wayne Rehrig[8], born July 24, 1921, died March 19, 1928.

II. Esther Bowman[7], born 1892, died April 4, 1921. She married William Leslie. Their five children are:

A. Eleanor Leslie[8], born September 22, 1909.

B. Beatrice Leslie[8], born November 13, 1910.

C. Valeria Leslie[8], born June 6, 1913, died October 18, 1919.

D. William J. Leslie[8], born September 9, 1914.

E. Ernest Leslie[8], born August 18, 1916.

III. Victor J. Bowman[7] was born March 5, 1893 and married Helen Blase, who died in 1918. Victor J. married, second, Acelia Kleckner on August 18, 1921. Acelia was born September 5, 1901. Victor J. and Acelia Bowman have four children:

A. Victor Clyde Bowman[8], born June 2, 1922.

B. Victoria Bowman[8], a twin, born June 2, 1922.

C. Richard Walter Bowman[8], born August 14, 1925.

D. Walter Henry Bowman[8], born July 7, 1927, died February 26, 1928.

IV. Irene Bowman[7], born January 12, 1904, married Howard Rogers on March 3, 1920. Their three children are:

A. Randall Rogers[8], born January 2, 1921

B. Howard Rogers, Jr.[8], born December 2, 1923

C. Milford Rogers[8], born February 18, 1926.

EMMA JANETTA BALLIET[5] of John & Amanda

Emma was born in 1864 and died in 1934. She married John A. Semmel, born 1860, died 1928. They had four children:

Roy A. Semmel[6] of John & Emma

Roy, born July 8, 1895, died July 22, 1961. He married Anna Mc Callus. Issue: John and Roy A. Semmel Jr.[7]

Lee Semmel[6] of John & Emma

No record found.

Violet Semmel[6] of John & Emma

Violet married Mr. Berger. They live at 202 Lafayette, Palmerton, Pennsylvania.

Maude Semmel[6] of John & Emma

Maude, born July 7, 1893, is single and lives in Allentown, Pennsylvania

LEWIS F. BALLIET[5] of John & Amanda

Lewis F. was born in East Penn Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania on November 4, 1863. He attended Kingston Seminary and Tremont Seminary at Norristown, Pennsylvania. Lewis F. was school director of Lower Towamensing Township and in 1900 was a justice of the peace. In 1881 he married Henrietta, daughter of Josiah Bowman of Bowmanstown, Pennsylvania. They had eight children, two of whom died young, names unknown. Those living in 1913 were: Benjamin; Harvey; Flossie; Mrs. Milton Sherer; Mrs. Anna Balliet Deischer; all of Bowmanstown, Pennsylvania; and

William Penn Balliet[6] of Lewis & Henrietta

William was born February 4, 1898 at Bowmanstown and died December 4, 1958, interred in the Ben Salem Cemetery, near Lehighton, Pennsylvania. He married Naomi M. L. German, October 20, 1923, at Allentown, Pennsylvania. Naomi, the daughter of Albert H. and Carrie L. Hill German, was born February 14, 1907, Andreas, Pennsylvania, where she now resides. Issue, four children:

I. Madelyn Ruth Balliet[7], born September 9, 1926, died June 2, 1935, buried at Ben Salem Cemetery.

II. Forrest Gale Balliet[7], born January 12, 1935 at Bowmanstown, Pennsylvania. He was married at Lehighton, Pennsylvania on August 24, 1952 to Marguerite Ruth, daughter of Jerry Oliver and Lillie Myrtle (Hess) Eckert. Marguerite was born March 10, 1935 at Lehighton, Pennsylvania. They live at 30 Belmont Lane, Willingboro, New Jersey and have four sons:

A. Barry Forrest Balliet[8], born March 3, 1953, Palmerton, Pennsylvania.

B. Richard Damon Balliet[8], born May 31, 1955, Palmerton.

C. Craig Alan Balliet[8], born September 3, 1958, Palmerton

D. David Ross Balliet[8], born January 20, 1960, Riverside, New Jersey.

III. Darlene Kay Balliet[7], born August 23, 1936 at Andreas, Pennsylvania, married June 27, 1953 at Valley Forge, Pennsylvania to Lawrence A., son of Andrew L. and Kate Estelle (Kemmerer) Nothstein. Lawrence was born September 20, 1933 in Mahoney Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania. Their address is: R.F.D. #2, Ringgold, Pennsylvania. Issue, five children:

A. Glenn Nothstein[8], born January 31, 1954, Palmerton, Pennsylvania.

B. Karen Nothstein[8], born April 8, 1955, Palmerton.

C. Gary Nothstein[8], born April 21, 1956, Palmerton.

D. Daryl Nothstein[8], born July 30, 1958, Palmerton.

E. Patricia Ann Nothstein[8], born April 8, 1961, Lehighton, Pennsylvania

IV. Clair V. Balliet[7], born in Allentown, Pennsylvania

JOHN WILLIAM BALLIET[5] of John & Amanda

John W. was born in Bowmanstown, Pennsylvania, December 16, 1869. When sixteen years of age he became a student in Wyoming Seminary at Kingston, Pennsylvania, and after two and one-half years he entered State Normal at Kutzman, Pennsylvania where he completed his education. For several years he and his father conducted a planing mill and lumber business. In 1890, he became associated with his father-in-law, Henry Bittner, in the hotel business. John W. and Annie Bittner were married July 28, 1888. John W. died June 18, 1934 and Annie, his wife, died July 15,1954. Both are buried at the Union Cemetery, Slatington, Pennsylvania. They had a son and a daughter:

Henry John Balliet[6] of John & Annie

Henry was born at Slatington, Pennsylvania on December 8, 1891. He married first, Blodwyn Owens, born September 9, 1893 at Slatington, Pennsylvania and died March 13, 1946. Henry J. then married Martha V. Heinzelman, born February 11, 1900. Henry J. Balliet had two children:

I. John B. Balliet[7] was born July 1, 1911 and married Pauline Lokay and lives in Palmerton, Pennsylvania. They have one daughter, Joanne, born November 3, 1938. She is married to Dieter Wentz.

II. Catherine Balliet[7] was born June 13, 1915 and is married to Jerome Smith. They have two children:

A. Carol Smith[8], born November 3, 1943.

B. Sally Smith[8], born March 2, 1948.

Irene Ellen Balliet[6] of John & Annie

Irene was born December 3, 1893 and died January 1, 1903.

MARTHA SOPHIA BALLIET[5] of John & Amanda

Martha S. was born May 22, 1876 and died May, 1949. She married James D. Neyer, born November 1868 and died 1934. Both are buried in the Union Cemetery at Slatington, Pennsylvania. Issue, two children:

Carl M. Neyer[6] of James & Martha

Carl, born September 16, 1905, died September 19, 1954, married Clara Litzenberger. She was born March 28, 1905.

Eleanor Neyer[6] of James & Martha

Eleanor, born March 4, 1908, married Henry Kuhns. He was born October 10, 1909. They live at 1237 Chew Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania and have a son:

I. Robert J. Kuhns[7], born April 4, 1941, married Sallie Ann Alsno, who was born August 26, 1941. Issue, a son:

A. Robert J. Kuhns, Jr.[8], born May 4, 1961.

HARRY CHARLES BALLIET[5] of John & Amanda

Harry C. was born October 4, 1878 and died July 27, 1949. He married Lillie Tevilia Blouse, who was born September 14, 1877 and died March 28, 1954. They had two sons:

Russell Balliet[6] of Harry & Lillie

Russell, born February 16, 1901, married Esther M. Morris. Issue, two sons:

I. Donald Balliet[7] born June 9, 1922

II. Robert Balliet[7] born March 7, 1933

Roy H. Balliet[6] of Harry & Lillie

Roy, born July 12, 1902, died June 24, 1960, married Blanche Thompson who was born November 2, 1910. They have two daughters: Marie and Linn Balliet.

(For references on the John Balliet line, see H. of Ca. Co., Pa., p. 570; H. of Ca. & L. Cos., Pa., pp. 556, 564; H. of L., No. & Ca. Cos., Pa., p. 268; and Dr. L.L.B., p. 20.)

SABINA BALLIET[4] of Stephen Jr. & Susan

Sabina, born January 29, 1824, married Thomas Yeager. Thomas Yeager served in the Civil War as a Major in the 53rd Pennsylvania Volunteer Regiment. He was killed at the Battle of Fair Oaks, at the age of 36. Thomas and Sabina had four children: Ida, Stephen, Ellen and Minerva. In the U.S. Census of 1870, Allentown Pennsylvania, Ward 5, Sabina is listed with Susan (Ida?) age 17, Stephen age 15, and Minerva age 10. No mention is made of Ellen.

THE BALLIETS OF WHITEHALL

Chart 4

THE LINE OF JOSEPH BALLIET SON OF COL. STEPHEN SON OF PAULUS

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
JOSEPH BALLIET b. 1783—Penn. d. 1853—Penn. MARRIED c1801 TO MARGARETTE BURGER b. 1783—Penn. d. 1863—Penn. ISSUE: 13 CHILDREN	-1	MARY M. Balliet 1803– married Daniel Frack	Leonor, Samuel and Daniel Frack
	-2	ELIZABETH Balliet 1805–1864 married Samuel Lewis	Samuel, Elizabeth, Mary, William, Martha, Joseph, John, Sarah, Lawrence, James, and Ella Lewis
	-3	JOSEPH Balliet 1807–? married Rebecca Rosenberger	Lauretta, Josiah, Abraham, William, Loranda and Ellen Balliet
	-4	SARAH Balliet 1808–?	No Issue
	-5	CATHARINE Balliet 1809–? married Jacob Bull	Margaretta, Mary, Joseph, and Susan Bull
	-6	NICHOLAS Balliet 1811–? married Mary Moyer (or Frack?)	Charles F., Mary, Caroline, Sabina Balliet, and a daughter Mrs. Daniel Weber
	-7	ASA Balliet 1814–1874 married Catharine Benzinger	Henry A., Harriet, Hannah, Jane and Margaretta Balliet
	-8	ELIZA Balliet 1815–1816	No issue—died young
	-9	HIRAM Balliet 1817–1881 married Caroline Schneck	Allen S., Amanda, Pauline, Elmira, Alice, Susan, Oliver and Stephen H. Balliet
	-10	HARRIET Balliet 1818–? married Jesse Benner	Ferdinand, Mary, Joseph and Susan Benner
	-11	SUSAN Balliet 1820–1858 married Aaron Raber	No issue
	-12	SAMUEL Balliet 1822–1859 married 1st Mary A. Hallman 2nd May A. Heberling	Hampton and Stephen Balliet
	-13	HORACE Balliet 1824–1886 married Annie Clauser	Samuel, Benjamin, Alfred, Joseph, Edward, Franklin, Ellen, and William Balliet

Joseph[3] and Margarette Balliet

JOSEPH BALLIET[3] of Col. Stephen and Magdalena

Joseph, the second child of Col. Stephen and Magdalena Balliet was born at Ballietsville, Pennsylvania. His birth is recorded in the records of the Union Reformed Church at Unionville, Pennsylvania:

> "Joseph Balliet, son of Stephen Balliet and wife Magdalena, born June 12, 1773, bapt. July 13, 1773; sp., Nicholas Saeger and wife Eva"

Eva Saeger was the sister of Col. Stephen Balliet and aunt of Joseph Balliet. He owned the "Joseph Balliet Mine" located near Ironton, afterward owned by his heirs and Frank P. Mickly. Joseph married Margarette (or Margaret) Burger around the year 1802 and they lived on a farm near Ironton, Pennsylvania, where Kolapechka, the Indian Chief, is said to have lived; hence, Margarette, in her old age, was called Aunt Koplay. Tradition has it that Margarette was a daughter of Jacob Burger who came from Germany in 1754 and settled in Northampton County. Jacob served in the Revolutionary War. He was a private in "1st Battalion of Northampt'n County Militia Command'd by Steph'n Balliet Esq'r. Lieu't. Coll. 1st Nov. 1781—1st Jan'y 1782". (PA, 5S, V8, p 48)

Margarette was born January 10, 1783 and died February 20, 1863, age 80. Joseph died March 15, 1853 age 69.

Both are buried in the Union Church Cemetery at Neffs. Her marker is inscribed "a born borger". All other records give her maiden name as Burger.

They had thirteen children: Mary Magdalena, Elizabeth, Joseph, Sarah, Catharine, Nicholas, Asa, Eliza, Hiram, Harriet, Susan, Samuel and Horace. The birth and baptism of the children, except Horace, are found in the records of the Union Reformed Church, Unionville, Pennsylvania, as transcribed by Dr. William J. Henkel in 1938, the original of which is now in the collection of the Historical Society of the Evangelical and Reformed Church, Frackenthall Library, Lancaster, Pennsylvania.

MARY MAGDALENA BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Margarette

Mary Magdalena was born August 2, 1803 and baptised September 4, 1803; the sponsors were Nicholas and Maria Magdalena Wotring. She married Daniel Frack, son of Michael and Hannah (Ruch) Frack. Daniel, the eldest of eight children, was born in 1803 in Northampton County. The family moved to Lehigh County in 1810, where Daniel and Mary Magdalena were married about the year, 1829.

In 1833, Daniel and Mary moved to Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, where he owned and operated a hotel at St. Clair. In 1842, he, with Michael Seltzer, under the name of Seltzer & Frack, manufactured blasting powder. In 1843, under the firm name of Frack & Sheaffer & Co., operated a colliery near Wadesville, Pennsylvania. In 1850, he purchased one hun-

dred and sixty acres of land, which later became the town of Frackville. He and his family were members of the Zions German Luthern Church of Frackville, of which he served as an elder and trustee. Daniel died November 7, 1890. Issue, three children: Lenora; Samuel, born July 22, 1832 at North Whitehall, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania; and Daniel B. (See Cyclopedia of Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, S. T. Wiley, 1893.)

ELIZABETH BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Margarette

Elizabeth was born July 6, 1805; baptised July 21, 1805; and died May 11, 1864, age 58. She married Samuel Lewis, Jr., son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Long) Lewis, Sr., During the Revolutionary War, Samuel Lewis, Sr., then a resident of Chester County, furnished iron which was used in making cannons for the Revolutionary troops. Of Samuel Sr. and Elizabeth's seven children, Samuel Lewis, Jr. was the only one that married. Samuel, Jr. was manager of the iron furnace of the Allentown Iron Company. After the death of Elizabeth, Samuel, Jr. married on July 21, 1869, Mrs. Harriet (Balliet) Benner, widowed sister of Elizabeth. Samuel, Jr. was born about 1804 and died about 1895.

Samuel and Elizabeth (Balliet) Lewis had eleven children: Samuel B., Elizabeth, Mary, William, Martha, Joseph B., John S., Sarah, Lawrence, James B., and Ella.

SAMUEL B. LEWIS[5] of Samuel, Jr. & Elizabeth

Samuel was born in 1830. He was reared and educated in Allentown, Pennsylvania. He succeeded his father as manager of the Allentown Iron Company. In 1858, he married Mary A. Rosensteel of Allentown. They had two children: Fred E. and Elizabeth.

Fred E. Lewis[6] of Samuel B. & Mary

Fred was born February 8, 1865 at Allentown, where he attended public school and later studied at the New England Military Institute and Muhlenbery College. He then took up the study of law in the office of the Hon. Robert E. Wright and was admitted to the bar at Lehigh County in 1888. In 1896, he was elected Mayor of Allentown and in 1902 was reelected. It has been recorded "that he was the equal of the best mayor Allentown ever had". In 1912 he was elected congressman at large and served in the Sixty-third Congress. He established and served as the first president of the Merchants National Bank of Allentown, he organized the Lehigh Telephone Company, and was president of the Allentown Board of Trade.

Fred E. Lewis was married April 16, 1892 to Juliet M. Hammersly, daughter of Capt. James B. Hammersly of Allentown. She was born in 1869 and died in 1932. Fred E. died in 1949. They had two children: Samuel[7], single in 1914; and Anna Maria[7], married to Joe Elverson.

Elizabeth Lewis[6] of Samuel B. & Mary

Elizabeth was born August 19, 1859 and died May 4, 1938. She married Thomas Simcol, born August 12, 1857 and died November 3, 1929.

They had four children: Carol; Bert; Mary; and Fred Simcol[7] who lives in Allentown.

ELIZABETH LEWIS[5] of Samuel, Jr. & Elizabeth

Elizabeth was born in 1832 and married Oliver T. Ritter. They had a son, Templeton C. Ritter[6], who married Frances Ihrie and they had a daughter named Frances Ritter[7].

MARY JANE LEWIS[5] of Samuel, Jr. & Elizabeth

Mary Jane married Col. Henry C. Longnecker who was born in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania on April 17, 1821 and died September 16, 1871. He was admitted to the bar in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, January 30, 1844. He served as a lieutenant in the Mexican War and in the Civil War he became a Colonel of the Ninth Pennsylvania Infantry. In 1858, he was elected a representative from the sixth district of Pennsylvania. He also served a term as district attorney of Lehigh County. Henry and Mary had two children:

Bessie Lewis Longnecker[6] of Henry & Elizabeth

Bessie (or Elizabeth) married Ralph R. Metzger. He was born in Allentown, Pennsylvania in 1870, where he was a lawyer in 1894. Bessie was a member of the DAR, National #2388. (DAR, V. 3, p 139, 1893; A.H. of L.Co., Pa., V.3, pa 835)

Reginald Longnecker[6] of Henry & Elizabeth

Reginald was born at Allentown, Pennsylvania on November 12, 1870. He attended the Shortledge Academy at Media, Pennsylvania and was a mechanical engineer and builder. His wife was Cora, daughter of James W. and Ellen J. (Hittel) Miller. They had two daughters: Doris Dinmore and Marjorie Evelyn. (see A.H. of L. Co. Pa., V 3, p 835; on p. 76, V 2, of Lehigh Valley, the names of the daughters are recorded as Gladys and Mary.)

WILLIAM LEWIS[5] of Samuel, Jr. & Elizabeth

William died before 1905, unmarried (?)

MARTHA LEWIS[5] of Samuel, Jr. & Elizabeth

Martha was born c1836 and in 1905 was single and living in Allentown, Pennsylvania.

JOSEPH B. LEWIS[5] of Samuel, Jr. & Elizabeth

Joseph B. was born at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, May 27, 1838. He attended school at Wilberham, Massachusetts. From 1851 to 1861 he was assistant superintendent of the Allentown Iron Company, afterward erected the Lehigh Rolling Mills. From 1866 to 1870 he lived in California where he was engaged in mining. He subsequently lived in Morris County, New

Jersey and in Oklahoma. He returned to Allentown, Pennsylvania where he died in 1919. On February 6, 1890, he married Ellenora G. Schmucher, daughter of Rev. Samuel and Mary (Miller) Schmucker. Ellenora was born in Philadelphia and died April 2, 1923, age 76. They had no children. (see A.H. of L.Co., Pa., V. 3, p 817; L. Co. H. S., V7, 1923, p 78)

JOHN SCOTT LEWIS[5] of Samuel, Jr. & Elizabeth

John Scott Lewis was born c 1840 and married Mary Anne Rawson. They had one daughter, Harriet Rawson Lewis[6]. She was a member of the DAR, National #21391. (see DAR, V 22, p 143)

SARAH LEWIS[5] of Samuel, Jr. & Elizabeth

Sarah was born c 1842 and in 1905 was single and living in Allentown, Pennsylvania.

LAWRENCE LEWIS[5] of Samuel, Jr. & Elizabeth

Lawrence was born about 1844. At an early age went west and married. No further trace of his line has been found.

JAMES B. LEWIS[5] of Samuel, Jr. & Elizabeth

James was born c 1846 and it is believed he died single.

ELLEN LEWIS[5] of Samuel, Jr. & Elizabeth

Ellen, born c 1848, married Dr. Henry C. Longnecker, a dentist of Philadelphia. They had one son, Dr. Parke D. Longnecker, also a dentist in Philadelphia.

JOSEPH BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Margarette

Joseph Balliet was born March 10, 1807 and baptised April 12, 1807 at the Union Reformed Church, North Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania; the sponsor was Abraham Schneider. About the year 1830, he married Rebecca Rosenberger. In the early 1840's they lived in Franklin, Venango County, Pennsylvania and later moved to Springville, Pennsylvania, where it is believed Joseph died about 1878. After his death, Rebecca and surviving children migrated to Missouri and settled in or near Hunnewell, where Rebecca died at the age of 87 years and 8 months on October 22, 1896 and is buried in the Hunnewell Cemetery. In 1860, they were living in Middleport, Schuylkill, County, Pennsylvania, as recorded in the U.S.C:

> "Joseph Balliet 53; Rebecca 50, born Berks Co; Lauretta 24, born Lehigh Co.; Abraham 20, born Schuylkill Co.; William 16, born Schuylkill Co.; Ellen 7, born Schuylkill Co.".

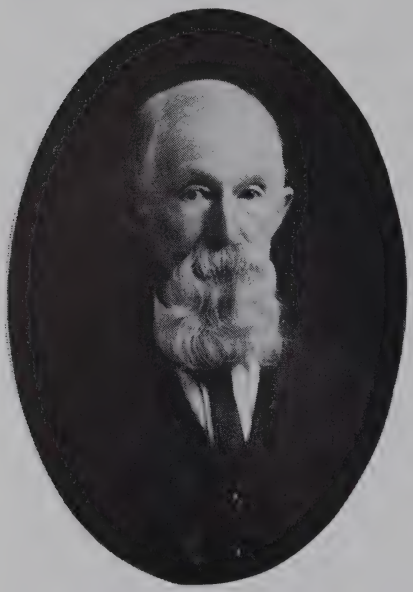
Joseph and Rebecca Balliet had six children: Lauretta, Josiah, Abraham (or A. C.), William, Loranda, and Ella Rebecca.

LAURETTA BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Rebecca

Lauretta, born c 1836, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, was single, age 24, in 1860 and living at home.

JOSIAH BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Rebecca

Josiah was born August 17, 1832 and baptised September 23, 1832 at the Union Reformed Church, North Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. The sponsors were his aunt and uncle, Daniel and Mary Magdalena (Balliet) Frack. Tradition has it that he was born in Franklin, Venango County, Pennsylvania. From existing records it is not possible to identify his place of birth. He married Flavia E. Ferry who was born August 6, 1848 at Burlington, Iowa, and died in 1920 at Hunnewell, Missouri where both she and Josiah, who died in 1907, are buried.



Josiah Balliet

Flavia Balliet

Josiah and Flavia Balliet had nine children: Lucetta Ellen; Elmer; Adella; Franklin Aaron; Daisy Myra; Josiah Altee; Vesta; Minnie and Joey.

Lucetta Ellen Balliet[6] of Josiah & Flavia

Lucetta was born at Springville, Pennsylvania on May 27, 1867 and died in Nebraska September 4, 1924. Lucetta was married March 7, 1888 in Hunnewell, Missouri to John Henry Tressler, son of William and Charlotte Tressler. In 1899, they moved to Oxford, Nebraska. After the death of Lucetta, John Henry married Minnie (Mrs. James T. Engler),

Josiah, Flavia and seven of their children
Standing, L to R: Minnie, Adella, Josiah, Flavia, Lucetta; Seated, L to R: Josiah A., Daisy, Vesta, Franklin (taken about 1905)

the widowed sister of Lucetta. John Henry was born in Indiana on June 19, 1865 and died in Nebraska on November 27, 1937. John Henry and Lucetta had eight children: Charlotte O.; John Melvin; Coy Atlee; Flavia Manela; Ersie Claire; Dorothy Olive; and Floyd Herbert.

I. Charlotte Oneita Tressler[7] was born September 15, 1890 and was married June 9, 1908 to Elmer Oliver Rhoads. He was born June 12, 1887 at Imperial, Nebraska and died there on November 6, 1962. Issue; five children:

A. Melvin O. Rhoads[8], born January 3, 1909 and is living in Freewater, Oregon.

B. Cecil Orla Rhoads[8] was born at Imperial, Nebraska on June 26, 1910. He married Luella Pearl Surber August 9, 1938 at Imperial. Luella, the daughter of Ray Lymon and Luella Maude (Kennedy) Surber, was born July 23, 1918 at Oakland, Iowa. They presently reside at 870 Carr Street, Lakewood, Colorado. Their two children were born at Imperial, Nebraska.

a. Carol Lynne Rhoads[9], born on July 6, 1940, married to Myron Lavern Gardner. Their daughter, Dianne Marie Gardner[10], was born at Heidelberg, Germany, May 19, 1962. They live in Lakewood, Colorado.

b. Gary Cecil Rhoads[9], born June 4, 1944, is at home with his parents.

C. Vesta Oneita Rhoads[8], married Lloyd Kimble and is living in Imperial, Nebraska.

D. Keith Orval Rhoads[8] is located at Englewood, Colorado.

E. Flavia Maxime Rhoads[8] married Kenneth Fitzwater and lives at 1602 Emerson Street, Denver, Colorado.

II. John Melvin Tressler[7] was born in Hunnewell, Missouri, on June 4, 1892 and now lives in Bird City, Kansas. In December of 1911, he was married at Binkelman, Nebraska to Myrtle Bell Wolf, daughter of Lincoln and Matilda May Wolf. Myrtle was born November 10, 1890 at Salene County, Nebraska. Issue, a daughter:

A. Nola Ione Tressler[8] was born May 3, 1915 at Imperial, Nebraska. She was married at Bird City, Kansas on May 23, 1935 to Leonard Frederick Kehlbeck, son of Fred Carl and Gesina (Ammen) Kehlbeck. Fred C. was a native of Hanover, Germany, born August 24, 1883. Leonard and Nola Kehlbeck had two children:

a. Vonda Gay Kehlbeck[9] born October 14, 1937. She married Samuel Arthur Boxberger, at Bird City, Kansas, on June 26, 1960. Samuel was born at Ft. Collins, Colorado on September 7, 1938. He is the son of Samuel and Lydia Freck Boxberger. Address: 615 North O Street, Lompoc, California.

b. John Frederick Boxberger[9], born 1/19/48, Bird City, Kansas, died there 5/23/1958.

III. Coy Atlee Tressler[7] was born August 8, 1894 at Hunnewell, Missouri and died single, August 6, 1964, at Chicago, Illinois.

IV. Flavia Manela Tressler[7] was born at Hunnewell, Missouri, April 4, 1898. On December 18, 1921, she was married to Vernon Francis Walker at Imperial, Nebraska. Vernon Francis was the son of Joseph and Phoebe Ann (Sutton) Walker. He was born March 31, 1894 at Ohiowa, Nebraska and died December 9, 1956 at Dayton, Ohio, where Mrs. Walker lives at 2094 Richfields Drive. Their son:

A. Donald Myson Walker[8] was born at LaCrosse, Kansas on December 26, 1929 and is now married to Yvonne Norton. She is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Norton of Margate, England where the wedding took place.

V. Ersie Claire Tressler[7], of Englewood, Colorado, was born at Oxford, Nebraska on June 19, 1901. Mrs. Tressler is the former Genevieve Kilpatrick.

VI. Dorothy Olive Tressler[7], born October 21, 1903, died May 5, 1916.

VII. Floyd Herbert Tressler[7] was born May 3, 1906 at Oxford, Nebraska. He was married at Bird City, Kansas, on October 9, 1939, to Louella Pearl, daughter of Arthur and Core Gee. Louella was born July 26, 1912 at Ragon, Nebraska. Floyd and Louella live at 527 Garden Street, Visalia, California. They have five children:

A. Henry LeRoy Tressler[8], born July 13, 1930 at McDonald, Kansas and died September 27, 1938 at Visalia, California.

B. Bonnie June Tressler[8] was born on June 2, 1932 at McDonald, Kansas. Her children are Cynthia Adell, Deborah June, Rodney McDonald, and Gregory Paul Carter[9].

C. Stanley Fay Stressler[8], born August 9, 1936 at Visalia, California, married Lucille Irene Guinn.

D. Earnest Dale Tressler[8] was born November 28, 1938 at Visalia, California and is married to Margo Mae Hunt. Address: 2815 West Beach, Visalia, California.

E. Ronald Lee Tressler[8], was born August 19, 1948 at Visalia, California.

VIII. Dale Ashton Tressler[7] lives at Yuba City, California where he is Mayor. He married Sara Etta Stanton, daughter of Fred C. and Ada E. (McAllister) Stanton, at Sioux City, Iowa on March 29, 1935. Dale was born June 25, 1909 at Imperial, Nebraska and Sara on September 30, 1913 at Ewing, Nebraska. They have two children:

A. Cheryl Pauline Tressler[8] born August 8, 1945 at Yuba City, California.

B. Cheryn Dale Tressler[8] born December 29, 1948 at Marysville, California.

Elmer Allen Balliet[6] of Josiah & Flavia

Elmer was born September 6, 1871 and died September 25, 1895. He is buried at Hunnewell, Missouri.

Adella Lorando Balliet[6] of Josiah & Flavia

Adella was born at Springville, Pennsylvania, December 1, 1874. She married at Hunnewell, Missouri, December 24, 1899, to Albertis Sheets Murray. His parents were John and Hattie (Hubbard) Murray of Marion County, Missouri. Albertis S. was born April 2, 1872, Shelby County, Missouri and died May 13, 1940; Adella died October 4, 1937. Both are buried at Hunnewell, Missouri. Albertis and Adella had three children:

I. Vesta Balliet Murray[7] was born at Moberly, Missouri, on March 21, 1902. Her husband is Thomas Beaver, son of Tom J. and Annie L. (Taylor) Beaver. Thomas was born March 7, 1909 at Ashburn, Missouri. They now live at Keysville, Missouri, Rt. #1. Issue, one son:

A. Robert Wayne Beaver[8] of Marceline, Missouri, married Mary Ellen Starr. Their two children are: Tressa Estell and Mary Ann Beaver[9].

II. Bertdella Ferry Murray[7], born April 4, 1906 at Moberly, Missouri, married at Hannibal, Missouri to George William Lolkes on October 6, 1934. He was born June 27, 1902 at Hydesbury, Missouri, the son of John Henry and Elizabeth (Kirchner) Lolkes; both were born in Germany. Mr. and Mrs. George W. Lolkes live in Hannibal, Missouri. They have two daughters, both born in Hannibal:

A. Mary Joanne Lolkes[8], born April 11, 1940, married Don Joseph Deets. Their present address is Kansas City, Kansas.

B. Betty Joanne Lolkes[8], born August 11, 1943.

III. Vesper Arlene Murray[7], the third daughter of Albertis and Adel-

la, was born February 18, 1910 at Moberly, Missouri. On March 7, 1936, at Hannibal, Missouri, she became the wife of Walter James Johnston. Walter J., born February 4, 1908 at Hannibal, is the son of James Andrew and Lela Myrtle (Troutman) Johnston. Walter and Vesper Johnson, of Kirkwood, Missouri, have two children, both born at Hannibal:

A. Phyllis Marion Johnston[8], born August 2, 1937, married Jack Robert Framer, Jr., who was born December 30, 1935 at Springfield, Missouri, the son of Jack Roberts and Wilda Cleta (McCrary) Framer, Sr. Jack R. and Phyllis Framer, Jr., of Clinton, Iowa, have two sons:

a. Jeffery Jack Framer[9], born 3/4/1961, Landstohl, Germany

b. Thomas Jay Farmer[9], born 9/1/1962 at Clinton.

B. Walter Jay Johnston[8], born March 3, 1946.

Franklin Aaron Balliet[6] of Josiah & Flavia

Franklin Aaron was born in Springville, Pennsylvania on September 1, 1876, and with his parents moved to Hunnewell, Missouri in 1879. He married Christina Krasomil at St. Joseph, Missouri on January 9, 1907. She is the daughter of Joseph and Josephine (Horokova) Krasomil of Oxford, Nebraska. Their three children are Franklin Jay, Josiah Asa, and Roy Krasomil Balliet—all born at Oxford.

I. Franklin Jay Balliet[7] was born June 12, 1908. His wife, Claire, was born at Exeter, Nebraska, September 22, 1909. Their only child, Judith Ann[8], was born at Worland, Wyoming on May 14, 1943. They reside at 140 W. Sussex, Missoula, Montana.

II. Josiah Asa Balliet[7] is a dentist at Oxford, Nebraska. J. Asa, as he is known, was born February 6, 1911. Freda Erlene Norman, wife of Dr. J. Asa, was born August 27, 1915 at Oxford. She is the daughter of Thomas Ollie and Elsie Elizabeth (Hollinger) Norman. J. Asa and Freda were married July 16, 1940 at Cascade, Idaho. Issue, a son:

A. Norman Asa Balliet[8], their only child, was born June 18, 1949 at Oxford. Norman A. is the only grandson of Josiah and Flavia to carry on the Balliet name in this branch of the family.

III. Roy Krasomil Balliet[7], of 2751 Federal Avenue, Los Angeles, California, was born April 25, 1926. He was married at Yuma, Arizona on June 9, 1941 to Lucille Marie Pittman. They have no children.

Daisy Myra Balliet[6] of Josiah & Flavia

Daisy was born at Hunnewell, Missouri, March 13, 1880, and died May 26, 1960 at Lebanon, Missouri. She married Charles Ross Collett at Oxford, Nebraska on December 25, 1906. He was born at Gruley, Colorado, May 2, 1875, the son of William and Martha Collett. Issue, a daughter:

I. Daisy Vernello Collett[7] was born at Oxford, March 11, 1923. She married Kenneth E. Mahoney and lives at 1247 Bush Street, Vallejo, California. They have two sons: Jerry Ross and David Wayne Mahoney[8].

Josiah Atlee Balliet[6] of Josiah & Flavia

Josiah A. was born March 23, 1883 and died at Oxford, Nebraska in

1949. He was married at Oxford, May 25, 1921 to Bonnie Divan, who was born April 9, 1889 at Milford, Nebraska. Issue, a daughter:

I. Marlea Balliet[7] was born October 4, 1923 at Oxford, Nebraska, where, on September 8, 1947, she wed Francis A. Benedetti. He was born April 9, 1925 at Richmond, Virginia, the son of Carl V. Benedetti who was born in Italy, and his wife, the former Nellie Mae Perry of Richmond. Francis A. Benedetti is Deputy District Attorney of Yuma County, Colorado. Mr. and Mrs. Francis A. Benedetti live in Wray, Colorado and have the following four children:

A. Lee Adam Benedetti[8], born November 23, 1949 at Ft. Morgan, Colorado.

B. Bonnie May Benedetti[8], born December 29, 1952 at Yuma.

C. Phyllis Ann Benedetti[8], born August 9, 1960 at Wray, Colorado.

D. Marsha Kay Benedetti[8], born October 19, 1962, Wray.

Vesta Balliet[6] of Josiah & Flavia

Vesta married three times; First to Jessie ?; second to E. McDormet; and third to Charles Swain. No issue. Date of birth and death not known.

Minnie Balliet[6] of Josiah & Flavia

Minnie married first James T. Engler and after his death married John H. Tressler. She died about 1936 without issue.

Joey Balliet[6] of Josiah & Flavia

Joey died in early childhood; date of birth and death not known.

ABRAHAM C. BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Rebecca

Abraham, or A. C. as he was called, was born in Pennsylvania August 2, 1839 and died March 24, 1910 and is buried in the Hunnewell, Missouri Cemetery. He was married September 17, 1863 to Anna, daughter of Col. William Shorts. Anna died March 30, 1870. They had two children: a daughter, Mrs. Anna (Balliet) Cox, who lived in Florida; and a son, Thomas B. Balliet, born January 7, 1865 and died May 16, 1910 at Hunnewell. It is believed he died single. A. C.'s second wife, Jennie V., was born October 27, 1853 and died January 16, 1920 at Hunnewell. Abraham, by his second wife, had a daughter, Mrs. Pearl Givans; she had a son Maurice. No further trace of this line was found.

WILLIAM BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Rebecca

William, born c 1844, married Minnie Dunnangs. She died at an early age and it is believed William then moved to Franklin, Pennsylvania, where he died. Their only issue was a daughter, Irene, who married Ralph Barr; they had two daughters, names unknown. Irene probably returned to Pennsylvania with her father and married there.

LORANDA BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Rebecca

Loranda was born in Pennsylvania where she married Aaron Tinsman.

JUST OPENED

A fine stock of Plush lap robes, Horse blankets, Whips, Collars, Sweat pads.

Double and Single buggy harness on hand and made to order.

A full line of Cook and Heating stoves VERY CHEAP.

Tin and Galvanized gutters put up on short notice. Harness repaired at all times.

Respectfully,

A. C. Balliet & Son.

From advertisements in the Hunnewell Graphic of 1898, it is known that A. C. was a Notary Public and with his son, Thomas, operated a general store and repair business.

He was born September 16, 1848, died August 10, 1910 and is buried in Hunnewell, Missouri. No record of her birth or death has been found. They had two children:

William Tinsman[6] of Aaron & Loranda

William died single and is buried at Hunnewell.

Minnie Anna Tinsman[6] of Aaron & Loranda

Minnie was born October 15, 1877 in Springville, Pennsylvania, and died in Hunnewell in 1943. She was married in February 1908 to William W. Painter, born 1883, died 1957, buried at Hunnewell. They had no issue.

ELLA (OR ELLEN) REBECCA BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Rebecca

Ella was born at Springville, Pennsylvania July 2, 1853, died January 31, 1923 at Hunnewell, Missouri. She married twice, first to Harry Stewart at Oil City, Pennsylvania in 1870. After the death of Harry Stewart she married George Hergesheimer, born 1854 and died 1922 at Hunnewell. A. (Abraham) C., Harry Clay, and Emma Rebecca Stewart were the children of the first marriage, all born in Pennsylvania.

A. C. Stewart[6] of Harry & Ella

A. C. was born June 28, 1872 and died at Hunnewell June 22, 1899, age 26 years, 11 months and 22 days. It is believed he died single.

Harry Clay Stewart[6] of Harry & Ella

Harry was born at Franklin, Pennsylvania, May 6, 1874 and died December 14, 1943 at Denver, Colorado. He married Elizabeth Jane Mullins in Denver August 9, 1909. She was born at Alpine, Colorado, on January 1, 1881, the daughter of Patrick and Sarah (Rogers) Mullins. Patrick was born in Ireland, March 3, 1840 and Sarah in Rochester, New York on December 28, 1850. Mrs. Elizabeth Stewart now lives at 763 Lipan Street, Denver, Colorado. They had five children, all born in Denver:

I. Harry Cecil Stewart[7], born October 17, 1914 and resides at 110 South Canosa Ct., Denver. He married Bernice Viola Shanelec on June 29, 1944 at Denver. She was born October 5, 1921 at Ellsworth, Kansas, the daughter of James (b 11-10-1885) and Sophia (Jurenka) (b 9-14-1891) Shanelec. Harry and Bernice have two sons, born in Denver:

A. Daniel James Stewart[8], born August 22, 1945

B. Paul Eugene Stewart[8], born April 10, 1948

II. Hugh Eugene Stewart[7], born July 18, 1916. He married Ruth Miller at Denver, October 28, 1944. Ruth was born at Columbia, Utah on January 2, 1925. Her parents are George (b 9-16-1881) and Mabel (b 3-27-1895) Miller. Hugh and Ruth Stewart live at 810 Newton, Denver, Colorado. Their children are:

A. Karen Sue Stewart[8], born September 26, 1946 at Gilman, Colorado

B. Keith Eugene Stewart[8], born November 26, 1950 at Glenwood Springs, Colorado.

C. Kevin Lee Stewart[8], born January 24, 1959 at Denver.

III. William Joseph Stewart[7], born February 24, 1919 at Denver where he now lives.

IV. Rosalie Clare Stewart[7], born March 3, 1911, is married to William Fahrig and lives at 1223 Kalamath, Denver. He is the son of Frederick and Helena Fahrig. The four daughters of William and Rosalie were born in Denver:

A. Elizabeth Ann Fahrig[8], born December 2, 1936, married to Mr. Sagoonick. Issue a son, Anthony Edward Sagoonick[9].

B. Mary Lee Fahrig[8], born January 26, 1941.

C. Kathleen Marie Fahrig[8], born November 11, 1942.

D. Patricia Jean Fahrig[8], born February 22, 1945.

V. Hazel Maryella Stewart[7], was born April 26, 1920 and is married to Edward Becker. They live at 178 South Alcott, Denver. Their two children are named Edward Joseph and Maribeth Becker[8].

Emma Rebecca Stewart[6] of Harry & Ella

Emma was born April 10, 1876, Franklin County, Pennsylvania and married at Hunnewell, Missouri to William Frederick Hawker, the son of William M. and Sarah F. Hawker. William M. was born December 1, 1841 in the Jamaica Islands and died at Hunnewell October 29, 1931;

Sarah F. was born February 11, 1848 and died at Hunnewell April 17, 1917. Emma Rebecca died January 13, 1946 and her husband, William Frederick Hawker, who was born in Marion County, Missouri on January 3, 1873, died at Hunnewell in March of 1930. Issue three children: Minnie Evalena, William Stewart, and Harry Kenley Hawker.

Ella Rebecca Stewart and grandchildren William S. and Minnie Hawker

I. Minnie Evalena Hawker[7], born 1898 and died January 2, 1961, married Paul O'Daniel, born Shelby County, Missouri, son of Tom F. (1850-1926) and Ida May (1859-1954) O'Daniel. Issue a daughter:

A. Agnes Genevieve O'Daniel[8] was born October 19, 1919, Shelby County, Missouri. Agnes married at DeSoto, Missouri to Paul Spencer; born January 10, 1914 at Hunnewell, son of Earl (b 1-4-1884) and Blanche (Couch) (b 10-21-1888) Spencer. Paul and Agnes Spencer live with their six children at 214 N. Institute, Richmond, Missouri, where Paul is principal of the Richmond High School.

a. Donald Wayne Spencer[9], born 2/13/1941, Hunnewell, Missouri

b. Joyce Elaine Spencer[9], born 9/29/1942, Hunnewell, Missouri

c. Richard Lane Spencer[9], born Portis, Kansas

d. Paulette Spencer[9], born 8/22/1951, Hannibal, Missouri

e. Rosanne Spencer[9], born 3/26/1957, Anaheim, California

f. John Lyndon Spencer[9], born 11/10/1960, Richmond, Missouri

II. William Stewart Hawker[7] was born August 13, 1900 and now lives at 705 St. Pierce Street, Denver, Colorado.

III. Harry Kenley Hawker[7] with his wife, the former Doris Josephine Mayfield, live at R.F.D. Hunnewell, Missouri. He was born January 23, 1905 at Marion County, Missouri. Doris was born at Shelbina, Missouri, January 13, 1913. She is the daughter of George E. (b 1-5-1885) and Annie Goldie (b 7-4-1893) Mayfield. Harry and Doris have two children:

A. Jacquelyn Ann Hawker, now Mrs. William Dean Whitworth of 1450 A. South Waterford, Florissant, Missouri, was married in St. Louis County, Missouri on December 23, 1962. He is the son of Phillip Earl (b 1-3-1909) and Lula (Bess) (b 2-26-1912) Whitworth. Jacquelyn was born October 25, 1938 at Shelbina, Missouri and William D. on June 11, 1935 in St. Louis, Missouri.

B. George Frederick Hawker[8], born March 17, 1940 at Hunnewell, Missouri, married Sally Ann Galbraith on June 9, 1963 at Monroe City, Missouri. Her parents are Royal Coleman Galbraith, born July 29, 1900 at Lewistown, Missouri and Effie Olive (Danner) Galbraith, born December 20, 1898 at Rushville, Illinois. George and Sally Hawker reside at 1118 Tremont Avenue, Davenport, Iowa.

Ella Rebecca (Balliet) Stewart[5] married, second, George Hergesheimer and had two sons:

George Essie Hergesheimer[6] of George & Ella

George was born and died at Hunnewell, Missouri

William Josiah Hergesheimer[6] of George & Ella

William, born August 10, 1886 at Hunnewell, married Jessie Mae Sharp, born at Hunnewell on September 3, 1888. William died at Monroe City, Missouri on October 17, 1958. Issue, a daughter:

I. Halliet Cecil Hergesheimer[7] was born July 11, 1908 at Hunnewell and is married to Rev. Harry Lee Rigsby, a Methodist Minister of Brookfield, Missouri. He is the son of Henry Cristy and Stella Susan Rigsby and was born at Woodlawn, Missouri on July 14, 1904. Harry and Halliet Rigsby were married July 21, 1938 at Hannibal, Missouri.

SARAH BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Margarette

Sarah's birth, May 3, 1808 and baptism on May 29, 1808, is recorded in the Union Church of Unionville, Pennsylvania. According to Dr. L. B. Balliet, she "died at an early age".

CATHARINE BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Margarette

Catharine was born at Ballietsville, Pennsylvania, October 17, 1809. Peter and Catharine Burkhalter, Jr. were the sponsors at her baptism on November 19, 1809. She died in Pennsylvania in 1891. She married Jacob Bull, who was born Chester County, Pennsylvania, on January 20, 1794, died 1866. Tradition has it that Jacob Bull was the son of Thomas Bull, one of the signers of "Ratification of the Constitution of the United States" for the State of Pennsylvania on September 17, 1787. Of their four children, no trace has been found of Margaretta, Joseph or Susan.

MARY BULL[5] of Jacob & Catharine

Mary, the second born, 1838-1905, married Courtland Rush. He was born in 1827. Issue four children:

Margaret Rush[6] of Courtland & Mary

Margaret married a Mr. White and settled in Delmont, South Dakota.

Benjamin Rush[6] of Courtland & Mary

Benjamin lived in Rapid City, South Dakota.

Stephen Rush[6] of Courtland & Mary

Stephen lived in Rapid City, South Dakota

Katherine Rush[6] of Courtland & Mary

Katherine was born at Lackawaxen, Pennsylvania and died age 78 in 1943. In June of 1906, she married William V. Chambers. In 1932 she resided at 3779 Center Street, San Diego, California. Previously, she lived in Mt. Vernon, Iowa, where she was organizing regent of the local D.A.R. On December 3, 1914, the Colonel Stephen Balliet Chapter of the D.A.R. was organized, named in honor of her great, great grandfather. She held National #106351, as listed in the DAR Lineage Book 107, 1910, page 106. Her DAR membership was approved on the Revolutionary War record of Colonel Stephen Balliet and Colonel Peter Burkhalter, father of Magdalena Burkhalter, wife of Colonel Stephen.

NICHOLAS BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Margarette

Nicholas, born December 3, 1811 and baptised at the Union Church, Unionville, Pennsylvania on January 5, 1812. The sponsors were Henry Burger and Salome Lentz. Nicholas died December 27, 1883, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. Dr. L. B. Balliet states he "married Mary Moyer and had seven children as follows: Mary, Caroline, Joseph, Ellen, Charles, Sabina and Samuel". However, in the Anniversary History of Lehigh County, Volume 2, page 51, his wife's name is given as Mary Frack.

The U.S.C. of 1860 for Pennsylvania, Schuylkill County, Schuylkill Township, records:

> "Nicholas Balliet, 48; Mary 40; Charles F. 14; Caroline 11; Sabina 9; Joseph 6; Ellen M. 8/12"

In 1880, Nicholas and Mary are listed in the census of Lehigh County:

> "7th Ward, Allentown: Nicholas Balliet 67, retired oil speculator; Mary, wife, 56."

No living descendants of Nicholas have been located and the following data of his children is taken from the sources above.

Mary Balliet[5] married John Schoener

Caroline Balliet[5] married Charles A. Knauss and had children:
Joseph B., Harry B., Mrs. Minnie M. Wigand, John H., and LeRoy Knauss[6].

Sabina Balliet[5] married Charles D. Jutz.

Ellen Balliet[5] married Daniel Weber; and:

CHARLES F. BALLIET[5] of Nicholas & Mary

Charles was born May 30, 1846 and died August 26, 1902. He married Anna M. Gorr who was born c 1845. Charles was a bookkeeper and living in the 4th ward of Allentown in 1880. They had a daughter Cora J. Balliet[6], born about 1872.

ASA BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Margarette

Asa was born June 7, 1814 and baptised June 23, 1814 at Union Church. Peter and Elizabeth Wotring were the sponsors. He died April 2, 1874, age 60, and is buried in the Union Church Cemetery at Unionville, Pennsylvania. About 1838, he married Catharine Benzinger who was born June 21, 1815 in Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania and died May 6, 1892. They had five children: Henry Asa; Harriet; Hannah; Jane; and Margaretta.

HENRY ASA BALLIET[5] of Asa & Catharine

Henry was born at Middleport, Pennsylvania, February 23, 1840 and died at Iola, Kansas in 1905. He was married to Amanda Sarah Frantz by the Rev. Von J.S. Dubbs on March 22, 1873 at Allentown, Pennsylvania. Amanda was born in Pennsylvania, August 25, 1850 and died in June 1938 at Orlando, Florida. Henry and Amanda had four children:

Kate Harried Balliet[6] of Henry & Amanda

Kate was born June 2, 1874 at St. Petersburg, Pennsylvania and was baptised November 22, 1874 at the Trinity Reformed Church in Coplay, Pennsylvania. She died January 9, 1881.

Asa Elias Balliet[6] of Henry & Amanda

Asa was born June 23, 1876 at Coplay, Pennsylvania and baptised at the Trinity Reformed Church on December 17, 1876. Asa Elias married and his only known child is Claude Asa Balliet[7] who is married and has a son and daughter. In 1962 he was living at 50 Fremont Avenue, Bridgeport, Connecticut.

Claude Jay Balliet[6] of Henry & Amanda

Claude was born September 21, 1883 at Olean, New York. He married Sarah Maude Cox at Independence, Missouri on January 1, 1906. Sarah was born in Longton, Elk County, Kansas, the daughter of Albert and Sara (Wood) Cox. Claude and Sarah Balliet live at 1525 East Amelia Avenue, Orlando, Florida. Issue, a daughter:

I. Margaret Evelyn Balliet[7] was born at Iola, Kansas on May 29, 1911. On June 28, 1936 she married Dr. George Fremont Wilson at Nevada, Missouri. Dr. Wilson, the son of Marvin Hewitt and Invez L. (Neighbarger) Wilson, was born August 11, 1909 at Shawnee, Oklahoma. They live at 1518 Mt. Vernon, Orlando, Florida and have two children:

A. Sarah Margaret Wilson[8], born January 20, 1938, at Kansas City, Missouri, married Robert Fleming Andrews. They reside at 3115 Flamborough Drive, Pasadena, Texas. Issue, two children:

a. Robert F. Andrews[9], born 8/13/1962

b. George Wilson Andrews[9], born 6/23/1965 at Houston, Texas

B. Jay Marvin Wilson[8] was born at Orlando, Florida on January 1, 1941

Samuel Roy Balliet[6] of Henry & Amanda

Samuel was born January 1, 1886 and died February 2, 1892 at Tonganoxie, Kansas.

HARRIET BALLIET[5] of Asa & Catharine

Harriet, 1842-1896, married S. Samuel Fertig, who was born in 1839. Issue a daughter:

S. Ella Fertig[6] of S. Samuel & Harriet

S. Ella, born 1867, married Charles B. Krause in 1890. He was born in 1865 and died in 1898. Issue, a daughter:

I. Ruth Krause[7], born in Allentown, Pennsylvania, married Walter Sellew Critchton. In 1924, they were living in Titusville, Pennsylvania. Ruth was a member of the DAR, National #197085.

HANNAH M. BALLIET[5] of Asa & Catharine

Hannah was born about 1845 and married Reuben Dutt. He died before 1880. They had five children who with their mother were living in Coplay, Pennsylvania in 1880 at the home of Mrs. Asa (Catharine) Balliet. According to the U.S. Census of 1880 for Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, their children were: "Harriet Ella, age 18; Mattie, age 14; Millie Gertrude, age 12; Elmer, age 10; and Asa, age 5." No further record of Mattie, Elmer or Asa is known.

Harriet Ella Dutt[6] of Reuben & Hannah

Harriet was born about 1862 and married William R. Yeager, who was born October 6, 1862 at Allentown, Pennsylvania, the son of William F. and Priscilla (Romig) Yeager. He organized "The Yeager Furniture Company", the "Penn Allen Cement Company" and was director of the Merchants National Bank of Allentown. Their only child was Florence P. Yeager[7]. The family were members of Allentown's St. Paul's Lutheran Church, Mr. Yeager having served as a deacon and elder. Mrs. Harriet Ella Yeager was a member of the DAR, National #8860.

Millie Gertrude Dutt[6] of Reuben & Hannah

Millie, born about 1868 at Allentown, married Joseph P. Shimer. Mrs. Millie G. Shimer was a member of the DAR National #49242 (see Lineage Book V 50, p 106)

JANE BALLIET[5] of Asa & Catharine

No data found

MARGARETTA BALLIET[5] of Asa & Catharine

No data found

ELIZA BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Margarette

Eliza was born May 7, 1815 and baptised at the Union Reformed

Church on April 3, 1816. The sponsors were (her aunt and uncle ?) Frederick and Margaret Burger. Eliza died April 4, 1816.

HIRAM BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Margarette

Hiram was born in North Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania on January 19, 1817, and baptised at the Union Reformed Church April 27, 1817. The sponsors being Solomon and Elizabeth Graff. In the Church baptism records, his name is entered as "Hieronymus (Jerome)". He was reared on his father's farm and as a young man worked for a time at the iron ore mines. Later, he owned and operated a farm at Siegersville, Pennsylvania. He also owned farms in Indiana and Iowa which were operated for him under lease.

Iron ore was discovered on his land and for a number of years he operated a mine there. On his retirement he moved back to Ballietsville. In the U.S. Census of 1870, North Whitehall, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, he is listed as a "speculator in iron ore" with property valued at

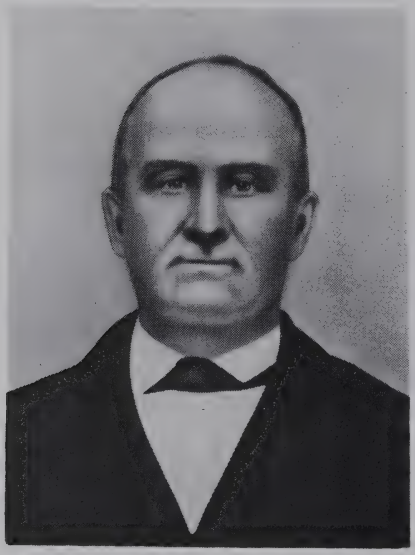
Home of Hiram Balliet taken in 1907

$178,000.00. The Lehigh Iron Company was organized in 1867. It was located at Aineyville on the west bank of the Lehigh River. Hiram, his brother Asa, and Aaron Balliet, a cousin, were three of the first directors of the company. The Lehigh Iron Company continued operating until 1908.

In 1962, during Lehigh County's "Bicentennieal Tour of Historical Homes", the home of Hiram Balliet was included in the tour sponsored by the Lehigh County Historical Society. The home is now owned by Mr. and Mrs. William Hacker and is located just across the street from the Ballietsville Hotel—the site of PAULUS Balliet's old Whitehall Inn. The following is taken from the Allentown Call-Chronical of May 27, 1962:

". . . the Hacker's French Provincial manor house located on Main Street in the picturesque village of Ballietsville. Built by iron ore scion Hiram Balliet in 1845 it is encompassed by a handsome "show-off" grape wrought iron fence. The 200 foot span believed to be the largest of its kind in this area, has the original horse hitching post in the twisted grapevine. The house has all of the original blown glass windows, some tinted in pink and aqua. It was restored nine years ago by the Hackers who have maintained the period atmosphere. On the property are, an old smoke house, a cold cellar and a schoolhouse once used for tutoring the seven Balliet children and the village children as well. It was one of the first English speaking school houses in the county".

In 1871 Hiram Balliet was elected County Commissioner and in 1876 served as school director. Hiram married Caroline Schneck on April 18, 1851. She was born January 7, 1829 and died March 21, 1894. Hiram died January 18, 1881. Both are buried in the Union Church Cemetery, Unionville, Pennsylvania.



Hiram and Carolina Schneck Balliet

Caroline was a daughter of Henry (Heinrich) Schneck and Anna Margaret nee Schneck. Henry was born February 4, 1794 and died December 16, 1849 and is buried in the Union Church Cemetery. Besides Caroline, they had a daughter Heddie Schneck (b 10/18/1838—d 2/26/1909) married to Jonathan Clauser; and a son, Hillarius Schneck (b 12/29/1833—d 3/24/1894). Henry Schneck, the father of Caroline Schneck Balliet, was undoubtly the son of Henry, who was a son of Adam Schneck, the pioneer founder of the family in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. Adam came from Wurtenburg, Germany and as early as 1766 took out land warrants where the village of Schnecksville is now located. Both the great grandfather and grandfather, Adam and Henry Schneck, served in the Revolutionary War; Adam as private 2nd class, and Henry as private 5th class, 8th Company, "Second Battalion of Northampton County Militia. May 14, 1778. Field Officers, Colonel George Breinig, Lieut. Col. Stephen Bolliet". (see PA, S 5, V.8, pp 116, 117; L. No.& Ca. Cos., Pa. pp 255, 954; L & Ca. Cos., Pa. p 515; A. H. of L. Co., Pa., V.1, p 152; ibid V. III, pp 1159-1162)

Obituary of Hiram Balliet

"This well known citizen died at his home in Ballietsville yesterday morning at four o'clock, after suffering terrible agony from that dreadful disease, gangrene, which affected both feet. In the fall of 1879 Mr. Balliet returned from a trip to Indiana suffering from gangrene in one of his feet. For a time he was critically ill and his death expected. His strong constitution pulled him through, however, and he was once more enabled to give his affairs his personal attention. Two weeks ago he was again attacked by the malady and to his last attack he succumbed. Mr. Balliet enjoyed great popularity and had a wide acquaintance. A number of years ago he was elected county commissioner, his election being the first triumph of a Republican in the County for a long time. He was possessed of great energy and sound common sense and accumulated a goodly portion of this world's goods. He leaves a wife and seven children. The funeral will take place on Saturday morning at ten o'clock."

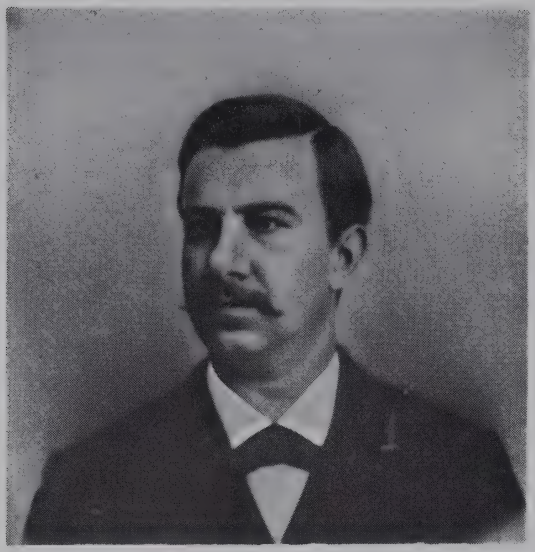
The USC, 1880, North Whitehall, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, records:

"Hiram Balliet 53, iron ore speculator, $178,000.00; Caroline 41, wife; Allen S. 18; Amanda 16; Elmira 14; (Alice) Sarah 11; Susana 9; Oliver 6; Stephen 3."

Hiram and Caroline had eight children: Allen S., Amanda, Pauline, Elmira, Alice S., Susan H., Oliver P., and Stephen H. Balliet

ALLEN SCHNECK BALLIET[5] of Hiram & Caroline

Allen Schneck Balliet was born November 18, 1852 at Ballietsville. It is believed that he operated the ore mine after the death of his father, Hiram, as several references were found concerning the "Allen S. Balliet Mine". Allen was married about 1874 to Josephine, daughter of James and Sarah (Harwick) Hoffman. Josephine was born in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania and died there June 28, 1881. After the death of Josephine,



Allen S. Balliet

Allen married her sister, Ida Hoffman, who was born March 5, 1858 and died November 17, 1945. From an old newspaper clipping dated January 20, 1885, found in the Bible of his sister Alice (Balliet) Slough, the following is quoted:

"Only One Left"

"About ten years ago Allen S. Balliet, son of the late Hiram Balliet, and Miss Josephine Hoffman were joined in wedlock and started in life under very happy and promising auspices. Four children were born to them and completed the joy of the family circle, but this joy was of brief duration. About four years ago death laid its hands on the family, and one by one has since been taken, so that now but one is left. First a bright little daughter was scalded so badly that she died. The mother followed a year later and a son four years old died last summer. In the latter part of November the father succumbed to an attack of typhoid pneumonia. Yesterday Blanche, a sweet child nine years old, died and now but one of the family, a boy six years old, is left. He is tenderly cared for by Mr. Balliet's second wife, who is a sister of the first wife."

The four children of Allen S. and Josephine Balliet are:

1. Blanche G. Balliet[6], born December 19, 1875, died January 19, 1885
2. Florence A. Balliet[6], born January 18, 1877, died April 18, 1880
4. Stephen A. Balliet[6], born January 14, 1880, died May 10, 1884.

Hiram James Balliet[6] of Allen & Josephine

Hiram, the only surviving member of the family, is living at 39 North 19th, Allentown, Pennsylvania. He married Ida Mary Moser who was

born November 6, 1877 and died August 29, 1949. They had two children:

I. Allen Mosser Balliet[7], born August 23, 1901, married Helen L. Downey, who was born April 13, 1907.

II. Josephine Elizabeth Balliet[7], born May 20, 1905 at Orefield, Pennsylvania, married Dr. Louis H. Jordan August 21, 1926 at Allentown. He was born May 28, 1901 at St. Louis, Missouri, the son of Mr. and Mrs. Louis Deitrich Jordan. They now reside at 69 Central Avenue, Waterbury, Connecticut. Their two children are married:

A. Mary Louise Jordan[8] was born October 17, 1929 at Waterbury, Connecticut and married Harlow Hamilton Voller, May 16, 1953 at Waterbury. Harlow, the son of Mr. and Mrs. John William Voller, was born at Dayton, Ohio, on June 17, 1923. Their present address is Knollwood Lane, New Canaan, Connecticut. Harlow and Mary Voller have two children:

a. John William Voller[9], born 3/3/1955 at Norwalk, Connecticut

b. Harlow H. Voller, Jr.[9], born 6/19/1958 at Hartford, Connecticut

B. Louis H. Jordan, Jr.[8], born April 23, 1931 at Waterbury, Connecticut, married Gloria Boro, who was born at Denver, Colorado on August 29, 1935. Gloria is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. James Boro. They live at 106 Green Pass, Madison, Wisconsin and have two children:

a. Louis H. Jordan, 3rd[9], born 8/25/1958 at Washington, D.C.

b. Pamela Ann Jordan[9], born 6/1/1960, Rochester, Minnesota

AMANDA C. BALLIET[5] of Hiram & Caroline

Amanda was born in Lehigh County on March 18, 1854 and died at Walberts, Pennsylvania on August 11, 1928. She was married to Sylvanus Biery, November 12, 1871, by Rev. J. S. Dubbs. Sylvanus, the son of Nathan and Leanda (Guth) Biery, was born in Lehigh County, December 25, 1846 and died March 3, 1926 at Walberts. Both Sylvanus and Amanda are buried at the Jordan Reformed Church Cemetery, Walberts, Pennsylvania.

Sylvanus is a descendant of Michael Biery (Bueri) who was born in Switzerland, August 2, 1739 and came to America October 1, 1754 on the ship, Phoenix. Michael married Mary Eva Smith and they settled in Salisbury Township, Lehigh County where he died September 5, 1800 and is buried in the old Salisbury Church graveyard. He served in the Revolutionary War as a drummer in Captain George Knappenberger's company. His eldest son, John Biery, born October 20, 1770, married Catharine Troxell of Whitehall Township. Their son, Nathan, born October 17, 1816, died February 15, 1895, and his wife, Leanda Guth, born November 7, 1818, died April 12, 1862, the daughter of Johannes Guth (1784-1824) and Salome Peter (1798-1853), (see A.H. of L.Co. Pa., V. 2, p 94) were the parents of Sylvanus, husband of Amanda Balliet.

Sylvanus and Amanda Biery had nine children, all born in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania:

Sylvanus and Amanda Balliet Biery

Susan Landa Biery[6] of Sylvanus & Amanda

Susan, born January 20, 1872, died July 19, 1872

Infant Daughter[6] of Sylvanus & Amanda

Daughter born and died April 6, 1874

Marcus Balliet Biery[6] of Sylvanus & Amanda

Marcus, born June 28, 1875, died August 17, 1953. He married Estella Adams on October 18, 1904. She was born February 17, 1882 and is still living in Allentown. Their two children are:

I. Pauline Adams Biery[7], born June 17, 1906, married to William C. Evans. Their only child, Shirley Evans, is deceased.

II. Parker Raymond Biery[7], born February 25, 1910. He married Margaret Tilton and lives at 1206 Club Avenue, Allentown. Their two children are both married: Parker Rodney Biery[8], married to Ida; and a daughter, Mrs. Phyllis (Biery) Sittler[8].

Beatrice Carrie Biery[6] of Sylvanus & Amanda

Beatrice, born July 5, 1877, died April 15, 1926. She was the wife of Edwin Herman. Their daughter Meriam married Earl Bachman and has three or four children.

Oliver John Biery[6] of Sylvanus & Amanda

Oliver was born December 15, 1879. On February 7, 1907 he married

Sadie I. Lambert. She was born October 17, 1884 and died July 24, 1936. Oliver died December 20, 1965 at the VA Hospital, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania and is buried in the United Church of Christ Cemetery, Walberts, Pennsylvania. They had three children:

I. Esther Irene Biery[7], born March 12, 1908, is married to Richard Schneck. Their daughter:

A. Verna Eva Schneck[8], born January 28, 1932, is the wife of Floyd Fenstermaker. They had a son:

a. Floyd H. Fenstermaker[9] born 11/19/1953.

II. Mable I. Biery[7], born September 21, 1909, died May 19, 1913

III. Harry S. Biery[7] of Allentown is married to Edith Zettelmoyer. He was born August 7, 1911.

Goldie Alice Biery[6] of Sylvanus & Amanda

Goldie was born September 18, 1884 and married John Koch on May 18, 1902. He was born October 9, 1877 and died June 3, 1949. They had three children:

I. Carl Alfred Koch[7] of Bethlehem, Pennsylvania was born July 29, 1904 and is married to Hilda Rodenbach. Their two daughters are:

A. Hope Carlene Koch[8] born February 9, 1929 and married to Albert Gerry who have the following children:

a. Douglas Gerry[9], born 10/16/1956

b. Melody Gerry[9], born 10/14/1957

B. Dawn Lucille Koch[8], born October 16, 1934, is now Mrs. Edward Fisher. Their children are:

a. Edward Fisher[9], born 12/30/1957

b. Debbie Fisher[9], born 6/15/1956

II. Phillip Sylvanus Koch[7] was born April 22, 1907 and died November 23, 1960. His wife is the former Ada Heffner. Issue, a daughter:

A. Betty Marie Koch[8] was born March 17, 1928 and is married to Kenneth Wuchter. Their son:

a. Timothy Wuchter[9] was born 8/3/1958.

III. John Woodrow Koch[7] married Arlene Demko and resides at 525 N. Lafayette Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania. He was born January 16, 1917. They have three children:

A. Ronald John Koch[8], born December 3, 1939, married Priscilla Seckonic. Their son:

a. Terry Thomas Koch[9] was born 10/11/1960.

B. Donald Michael Koch[8], born August 3, 1944.

C. Linda Diana Koch[8], born September 6, 1947

Howard Sylvanus Biery[6] of Sylvanus & Amanda

Howard was born March 4, 1887 and died February 7, 1902.

Roy Raymond Biery[6] of Sylvanus & Amanda

Roy, born January 9, 1890, died September 5, 1914.

Byron Benjamin Biery[6] of Sylvanus & Amanda

Byron was born October 19, 1891. Byron and his wife Agnes live at 1529 West 93rd Street, Los Angeles, California.

PAULINE BALLIET[5] of Hiram & Caroline

Pauline, born August 2, 1855, died August 14, 1856; buried in the Union Church Cemetery.

ELMIRA SCHNECK BALLIET[5] of Hiram & Caroline

Elmira was born October 14, 1856 at Ballietsville. She married Jefferson J. Hoffman on December 12, 1884. Jefferson was born March 1, 1854, the son of James and Sarah (Harwick) Hoffman. Elmira died February 18, 1930 and Jefferson in November of 1942 at Allentown. Allen Balliet, brother of Elmira, married Josephine Hoffman, and after she died, he married her sister, Ida. Both Josephine and Ida were sisters of Jefferson.

Jefferson was a great-great-great grandson of Michael Hoffman who was born in Germany and imigrated to Pennsylvania, landing at Philadelphia October 17, 1732. He was one of the early settlers in what is now North Whitehall Township; he took out a warrant for 250 acres of land on Coplay Creek on November 16, 1744. Michael and his wife Eva Catherine were members of the Egypt Reformed Church. He died in 1786. They had two sons, John 1st and Michael.

John 1st and his wife Maria Catharine had a son, John 2nd, who married Barbara and their son, John 3rd, born 1810, had a son James, who married Sarah Harwick who were the parents of Jefferson J. Hoffman, husband of Elmira Balliet. John Hoffman 1st, served in the Revolutionary War. (see A.H. of L.C., V.1, p 1005, V.2, p 577; PA, 6th S., V 6, pp 9, 11, 52, 135; L.C.H.S., V. 11, p 71)

Jefferson and Elmira Hoffman were the parents of six children:

Blanche Hoffman[6] of Jefferson & Elmira

Blanche died in infancy at Newport, Kentucky in 1885.

Allen Balliet Hoffman[6] of Jefferson & Elmira

Allen, born December 15, 1886, Cincinnati, Ohio, married Mayme Bartholomew, March 29, 1908, at Allentown, Pennsylvania. Mayme, born November 6, 1887, Allentown, was a daughter of William H. H. Bartholomew (b. 11/19/1863, Statedale, Pennsylvania) and Anna A. Hausman (b 8/28/1866, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania). Allen and Mayme reside at 448 Chew Street, Allentown. Issue, three children:

I. Donald Benrose Hoffman[7], born July 30, 1908, Allentown, married twice. First to Mary Margaret Neason; second to Mrs. Anne Langava. Address: 1121 N. Taylor, Arlington, Virginia. Issue, a son:

A. Michael Allen Hoffman[8], born October 14, 1944, Washington, D.C.

Elmira Balliet Hoffman

II. Wenonah Elmira Hoffman[7], born April 22, 1911, Lancaster, New York, died June 22, 1945, Allentown, Pennsylvania.

III. Allen William Hoffman[7], born August 21, 1924, Allentown, married Marjorie E. Durner. They live at 1140 Bower Drive, Idaho, Falls, Idaho.

Quay Rayburn Hoffman[6] of Jefferson & Elmira

Quay was born in 1890 and died age four months.

Irene Josephine Hoffman[6] of Jefferson & Elmira

Irene was born October 25, 1891 and died July 13, 1950. On August 23, 1916, she married David J. Schappell. Their two sons are:

I. Gerald Schappell[7], born May 23, 1917, married Virginia Benner. Their three children are named:

A. Carole Jeanne Schappell[8], born September 24, 1946

B. Patricia Ann Schappell[8], born May 13, 1949

C. Judith Louise Schappell[8], born May 13, 1953.

II. Kenneth Schappell[7] is married to the former Mildred Reid. He was born March 21, 1918. Their children are:

A. Ann Irene Schappell[8], born December, 1941

B. Mary Ellen Schappell[8], born November 26, 1949

C. Edith Margaret Schappell[8], born May 12, 1958

Florence Carolina Hoffman[6] of Jefferson & Elmira

Florence was born April 20, 1893, at Allentown, where she died June 5, 1963. She married Charles H. Snyder, son of Benjamin O. and Mary (Stauffer) Snyder, at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania on April 12, 1916. Charles was born July 8, 1893 at Allentown where he now lives at 209 South St. Cloud Street. Charles and Florence had four children all born in Allentown.

I. Aletha Mary Snyder[7], born February 1, 1917, is married to Elwood W. Rauch. Their two children are:

A. Phyllis Jean Rauch[8], married to Richard Trenge and has a son, Rickie[9]

B. Donald Mark Rauch[8], at home with his parents at 333 North Hall Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania.

II. Charles Willis Snyder[7] and his wife, the former Martha Lerser, live at 819 South Glenwood Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania.

III. James Jefferson Snyder[7], born May 3, 1921, married at Paw Paw, Michigan on June 30, 1946 to Roberta Gene Swanson, daughter of Frank Eugene and Alvera Clara (Jackson) Swanson of Chicago, Illinois, where Roberta was born April 28, 1923. Their only child, a son, James Robert Snyder[8], was born April 28, 1949 at Bethlehem, Pennsylvania. They now reside at 780 Country Club Drive, Kankahee, Illinois.

IV. Norman H. Snyder[7], born March 25, 1925, died in infancy.

Esther Elmira Hoffman[6] of Jefferson & Elmira

Esther was born March 3, 1896. She became the wife of William W. Spalding. They have two children:

I. Katherine May Spalding[7], born October 16, 1922, is married to Robert Schief. Their children are:

A. Linden Ellen Schief[8], born May 9, 1947

B. Robert W. Schief[8], born March 3, 1949

C. Karen K. Schief[8], born August 10, 1956

II. Richard W. Spalding[7], born September 8, 1924

ALICE SARAH BALLIET[5] of Hiram and Caroline

Alice was born September 18, 1858 and died January 16, 1929. She was married at Allentown to Eugene Walter Slough on August 21, 1884. Eugene was born October 30, 1863 and died at Schnecksville, Pennsylvania on June 13, 1940.

Eugene Slough, or Schlauch as it was originally written and which spelling is still used by some branches of the family, is a great-great-great grandson of Jacob Schlauch, one of the pioneer settlers in what is now

Eugene and Alice Balliet Slough

Lehigh County. The Schlauch's came from Betsen, Province of Wurtenberg, Germany. In 1790, according to the U.S. Census, there were seven heads of the family in Pennsylvania. About the year 1748, Jacob Schlaugh settled in Macungie (now Upper Macungie) Township, Lehigh County. He

was assessed 22 pounds in the tax list of this township in the year 1762. Joseph, a son of Jacob, and his wife Catherine, also lived in Macungie Township and is listed in the tax assessment of December 27, 1781. Joseph and Catherine Schlauch had a son, Nicholas, born August 29, 1781, who married a Miss Fogel. Their son, Lucas, married Sarah Mohr, and about 1830 lived in what is now Clausville. Lucas was born June 5, 1817 and died December 3, 1883, and is buried in the Union Cemetery, Allentown Pennsylvania. His wife, Sarah (or Sallie), was born in 1819 and died June 9, 1856. Lucas and Sarah Schlauch had a son, Frank (or Franklin) L., born February 16, 1835, died September 4, 1888; they were the parents of Eugene W. Slough, husband of Alice (Balliet) Slough. (see A.H. of L.C., V.1, pp 907, 908, V.3, p. 1236; L & C p 292)

Jacob Schlauch, the pioneer, served in the Revolutionary War, in the Second Battalion of Northampton County Militia of May 14, 1778, under Lt. Col. Stephen Balliet, 5th Company under Captain Peter Trexler, Jr. of Macungie Township.

Joseph, son of Jacob Schlauch, also is listed in the same company (see PA, 5th S., V. 8, p 112—Jacob Shlauch and Joseph Shlouch)

Eugene Slough operated hotels at Long Swamp and Schnecksville, Pennsylvania. In 1890, he bought the undertaking business of Jonas Acher of Schnecksville, which he owned and managed for nearly forty years. Eugene changed the old family name Schlauch to Slough. Of his descendants, only those of his first born, Franklin, now use the spelling, Schlauch.

Eugene and Alice (Balliet) Slough had six children, all born in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania:

Franklin Hiram Schlauch[6] of Eugene & Alice

Franklin, born July 2, 1885, died November 18, 1918 and is buried at Neffs, Pennsylvania. He married Ida Schellhamer and had three children:

I. Lena Mae Schlauch[7] married Rober Hartung. Their two children are:

A. Marilyn Hartung[8], born October 27, 1931, wife of Robert Pearsell who was born August 30, 1931. Their children are:

a. James D. Pearsell[9], born 3/2/1952
b. Sandra Jane Pearsell[9], born 12/2/1953
c. Carol Mae Pearsell[9], born 6/2/1955
d. Barbara A. Pearsell[9], born 3/30/1957
e. Donald R. Pearsell[9], born 6/1/1959

B. Dolores Hartung[8], wife of Harry Drummer, was born March 6, 1934 and Harry on February 21, 1926 in Germany. Issue:

a. Denise M. Drummer[9], born 6/17/1957
b. Babetta D. Drummer[9], born 12/11/1960

II. Alton E. W. Schlauch[7] born June 26, 1909 and died February 9, 1910.

III. Willard Franklin Schlauch[7], born April 6, 1916, is married to the former Betty Masonheimer. They have two children:

A. Reita Schlauch[8], born June 9, 1943
B. Dale Schlauch[8], born May 7, 1949

Asa Cleon Slough[6] of Eugene & Alice

Asa, was born August 2, 1886 and died July 5, 1946 and is buried at Neffs, Pennsylvania. He married, first, Perma S. Halben, with whom he had three children. She was born June 6, 1895 and died March 18, 1918. His second wife was Vera Barry and they had one son, Robert William Slough. Children of Asa and Perma Slough:

I. Harold E. Slough[7], born December 2, 1912, married Iola G. Backman. She was born May 6, 1911. Much of the material on members of the family was collected by Harold. He spent considerable time and effort in contacting kinsmen in Lehigh County and surrounding areas. They reside at 34 Spruce Street, Schnecksville, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter:

A. Linda Rene Slough[8], born November 29, 1944 (see p. 164)

II. Lillian Christin Slough[7] was born January 8, 1914 and married Leonard Leindecker with whom she had seven children:

A. John Asa Leindecker[8], born November 1, 1930, died September, 1931

B. Leonard Carl Leindecker[8] was born April 12, 1932 and is married to Martha Newhard. They have five children:

a. William Carl Leindecker[9], born 11/9/1955
b. Eileen Fay Leindecker[9], born 10/14/1956
c. Jane Ann Leindecker[9], born 4/2/1957
d. Brenda Lee Leindecker[9], born 4/2/1959
e. Carl Allen Leindecker[9], born 11/29/1960

C. Dorene Perma Leindecker[8], who is married to August Kaintz, was born June 9, 1934.

D. Hillard LeRoy Leindecker[7], born July 9, 1936, married Sandra Miller. Their three children are:

a. Debra Leindecker[9], born 7/10/1956
b. Judy Leindecker[9], born 4/17/1957
c. Gary Leindecker[9], born 11/15/1959

E. Ronald Dean Leindecker[8], born November 12, 1942, married the former Miss Charlotte Miller. Their only child, Christine, was born August 22, 1959.

F. Karen Louise Leindecker[8], born September 20, 1955

G. Kathleen Fay Leindecker[8], born July 31, 1957

III. Edward Albert Slough[7] is married to Helen Schellhamer. Edward was born June 2, 1916 and their daughter, Patricia Jane[8], was born December 7, 1941.

IV. Elwood Asa Slough[7] was born March 2, 1918, and his wife is the former Dorothy Devlin. They have a son, David Slough[8]

V. Robert William Slough[7], the son of Asa Cleon Slough and his second wife, Vera Barry, was born November 3, 1923. He married Alma Gardner, with whom he has three children:

A. Bonnie Lee Slough[8], born June 9, 1950

Iola, Linda & Harold Slough

B. Sandra Jean Slough[8], born July 24, 1951
C. Barbara Ann Slough[8], born May 15, 1954

Freddie Eugene Slough[6] of Eugene & Alice

Freddie, born April 28, 1890, died January 16, 1892

Charles Samuel Slough[6] of Eugene & Alice

Charles was born November 23, 1891 and died October 4, 1965. His

wife, Beulah Snyder, lives at 622½ Washington Street, Allentown. They reared a family of nine:

I. Leroy Franklin Slough[7], born June 19, 1913, married to Metra Sassamon.

II. Mildred Alice Slough[7], born April 16, 1915, married Andrew Kalusky. They have a son, Charles Kalusky[8]

III. Mearle Josephine Slough[7], born November 22, 1916, married Kermit Levan. Their daughter, Judy Mae Levan[8], born November 23, 1939, is married to Leonard Ruch. Their son,

a. James Rodney Ruch[9] was born May 26, 1950

IV. Arthur Charles Slough[7] married Estella Yonker. Arthur was born January 11, 1919. They have a son, James Slough[8]

V. Warren George Slough[7], born September 9, 1920, married Kathleen Lewis. Issue, Susan Jean Slough[8]

VI. Alton Eugene Slough[7], born June 2, 1922, married Sandra Law. Issue, a daughter, Sandra Law Slough[8].

VII. Phillip Nathan Slough[7] married Jane Ann Gursky. He was born March 30, 1923. Their two children are:

A. Wayne Scott Slough[8], born July 20, 1955

B. Wendy Lee Slough[8], born August 13, 1960

VIII. Ruth Naomi Slough[7] was born February 9, 1930 and is married to Lester Sassamon.

IX. Dorothy Caroline Slough[7], the youngest child of Charles and Beulah Slough, was born October 18, 1932. She and her husband, Jack Kern, have two children: Keith and Caroline Kern[8].

Carrie May Slough[6] of Eugene & Alice

Carrie was born October 8, 1893. She had two children by her marriage to Grover Hoffman, deceased. Carrie married, second, Irwin Brown. No issue. Irwin and Carrie reside at 1321½ Liberty Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania.

Carie Slough
about age 19

I. Laurene Mae Hoffman[7], born March 3, 1914, married Tetford Kirkpatrick. They have four children:

A. Dale James Kirkpatrick[8], born October 8, 1933, married Joan Ardle and their children are:

a. Karen Joan Kirkpatrick[9], born 6/14/1956
b. Erin Frances Kirkpatrick[9], born 8/4/1957
c. Kevin James Kirkpatrick[9], born 10/8/1958

B. Janice Anna Kirkpatrick[8] is married to Thomas Gurgick. Their four children are:

a. Sherry Ann Gurgick[9], born 10/21/1955
b. Mary Jane Gurgick[9], born 6/13/1956
c. Thomas Stephen Gurgick[9], born 5/14/1959
b. Barbara Ann Gurgick[9], born 12/15/1960

C. Kathleen Joanne Kirkpatrick[8], born November 17, 1938, is now Mrs. Wilbert Kuntz.

D. Donna Marie Kirkpatrick[8] was born October 23, 1950

II. Alice Lydia Hoffman[7] married Ralph McCandless. Alice was born July 8, 1917. Their five children are:

A. Richard S. McCandless[8], born October 16, 1936, married to the former Janet Rothrock. Their only child

a. Cheryl McCandless[9], was born November 2, 1958

B. Dean H. McCandless[8] was born October 25, 1939 and married Virginia Schantz. They have three children:

a. Dean H. McCandless, Jr.[9], born 9/16/1957
b. Kim McCandless[9], born 10/12/1959
c. Lori J. McCandless[9], born 1/14/1961

C. Karen Alice McCandless[8], born November 19, 1942
D. Bonnie Lou McCandless[8], born July 18, 1944
E. Pennie Lee McCandless[8], born January 29, 1952

Ralph Balliet Slough[6] of Eugene & Alice

Ralph was born July 26, 1895 and died without issue on March 19, 1937. His wife was Emma Ruch who was born March 2, 1895 and died April 16, 1941.

SUSAN HARRIET BALLIET[5] of Hiram & Caroline

Susan was born October, 1860 and died December 28, 1921. On July 3, 1878 she married Milton L. Huttel. They had five children:

Mabel Alice Huttel[6] of Milton & Susan

Mabel was born October 19, 1881 and died November 8, 1932. She was married in 1901 to Rev. Warren Nickel, son of William and Mary (Bender) Nickel. Both his parents were born in Luxemburg, Germany and died at Ferndale, Pennsylvania, William in 1910 and Mary in 1904. Warren was born in Pennsylvania on January 12, 1874 and died November 12, 1925. Warren and Mabel died at Souderton, Pennsylvania. They had three children:

I. Ruth Miriam Nickel[7] was born December 4, 1903 at Applebachsville, Pennsylvania. She was married at Trappe, Pennsylvania on August

Left to right: Susan Balliet, Mrs. Milton Huttel, Elmira Balliet, Mrs. Jefferson J. Hoffman, Alice Balliet, Mrs. Eugene Slough

6, 1928 to Henry B. Sellers. He is the son of O. B. and Sarah (Springer) Sellers, and was born May 15, 1900 at Bingen, Pennsylvania. Mr. and Mrs. Henry Sellers are living at 1527 Cleveland, Wyomissing, Pennsylvania. Their daughter:

A. Anne Nickel Sellers[8], was born May 20, 1940 at Reading, Pennsylvania.

II. Lois Esther Nickel[7] was born at Applebachsville, Pennsylvania on September 19, 1906 and was married June 23, 1930 at Detroit, Michigan to George Weldon Moyer. George, son of Milton L. and Ida Lenore (Stimmel) Moyer, was born at Souderton, Pennsylvania on January 26, 1905. He graduated from Lehigh University with a degree in mining engineering and is with the American Oil Company of Texas City, Texas. Lois has a B.A. degree from Ursines College of Pennsylvania. They live at 1042 Cedar Drive, LaMarque, Texas. Lois is a member of the DAR. Their children are:

A. Lois Diane Moyer[8], born May 7, 1932 at Hammond, Indiana, was married to Richard Lambert Winborn at LaMarque, Texas on June 25, 1955. Richard was born August 5, 1930 at Houston where they now live at 6726 McBud Drive. Their two children are:

a. Wendy Diane Winborn[9], born 4/29/1957, Minot, North Dakota

b. Rebecca Marie Winborn[9], born 10/12/1960 at Houston, Texas

B. George Weldon Moyer, Jr.[8] was born in Galveston, Texas on July 9, 1936. He graduated from the University of Texas and served as a First Lieutenant in the U. S. Army until August of 1962.

III. Regina Sue Nickel[7] was born March 3, 1911 at Souderton, Pennsylvania and was married to Henry B. Alvord June 3, 1933 at Trappe.

Henry was born July 16, 1904, at Vineland, New Jersey, the son of Henry S. and Wirt B. Alvord. Henry B. died October 19, 1942. Mrs. Regina Alvord resides at 108 South East Avenue, Vineland, New Jersey. Their only child:

A. Linda Lou Alvord[8] was born October 21, 1936 and is living in Martinsville, New Jersey, R.F.D. #2.

Harold Milton Huttel[6] of Milton & Susan

Harold was born April 6, 1883 and died in November, 1934. He was married to the former Mazie Murriere. Their children are: Clare Huttel[7], deceased; Robert Huttel[7], married and living in Chicago, Illinois; and Wayne Charles Huttel[7], of Oak Park, Chicago, Illinois.

Alton Nathan Huttel[6] of Milton & Susan

Alton married Amy Jane Kline. He was born June 29, 1885 and died in 1964.

Charles Balliet Huttel[6] of Milton & Susan

Charles was born April 6, 1887 and died in March of 1900.

Lola Harriet Huttel[6] of Milton & Susan

Lola was born at Coopersbury, Pennsylvania on January 7, 1900. She was married at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania on August 18, 1934 to Edward J. Bradway. He was born March 3, 1896 at Elmer, New Jersey, the son of James and Caroline Bradway. They live at 547 Mayfair Street, Vineland, New Jersey.

OLIVER P. BALLIET[5] of Hiram & Caroline

Oliver was born at Siegersville, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania on March 28, 1863. He attended school at Ballietsville and later at the Bloomsburg State Normal School. He was one of the engineers of the "Hiram Balliet Mine" for three years. In 1906, he was chief engineer of the A & R Tractor Company Power Plant at Griesemerville, Pennsylvania. About 1915 he left Pennsylvania and lived at Forest, Lima, Findlay and Patterson, Ohio where he died on January 10, 1925. Late in life he married Mrs. Maria Peart, who died about 1954.

Oliver's first wife and mother of their three children, was Laura J. Heller, daughter of Jacob and Catherine (Kerr) Heller of Lowhill Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. She was born in 1864 and they married July 31, 1881. Issue, three children.

Stephen A. Balliet[6] of Oliver & Laura

Stephen was born about 1882 and died May 15, 1954. He married Clara Reinhard, born 1881 and died in 1919. Stephen and Clara had two children:

I. Madeline Laura Balliet[7], wife of Joseph Sorrentino, was born Sep-

Oliver P. Balliet

Elizabeth Balliet Glose

tember 12, 1912 and he on January 5, 1907. They live at 330 N. Hall Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania and have six children:

A. Clara Sorrentino[8], born November 10, 1931, is the wife of John Paul Batarick who was born May 26, 1935. Issue: Debra Marie[9], born 11/26/1954; John Paul, Jr.[9], born 11/4/1957; Stephen Joseph[9], born 4/7/1960

B. Michael Sorrentino[8], born November 27, 1932

C. Marie Sorrentino[8], born April 23, 1935

D. David Sorrentino[8], born October 23, 1938 and is married to Betty Hennets.

E. Joseph A. Sorrentino[8], born December 9, 1943

F. Theodore A. Sorrentino[8], born January 15, 1945

II. John Balliet[7] was born September 27, 1913 and is married to the former Gertrude M. Miller. Their present address is 1434 Gordon Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania.

Edna Balliet[6] of Oliver & Laura

Edna died June 20, 1926, survived by her husband James Delong and a son Frederick Delong[7].

Elizabeth Balliet[6] of Oliver & Laura

Elizabeth married Amandus Glose. She was born May 9, 1891 and died October 1, 1958.

STEPHEN HIRAM BALLIET[5] of Hiram & Caroline

Stephen H., the eighth and youngest child, was born November 28, 1867 at Ballietsville, Pennsylvania. At the age of 21, he left home and

Age 4

Age 8

Age 21

lived in Cincinnati, Ohio and Oklahoma for several years. About 1896, he settled in Wood County, Ohio, where he married Florence May Bailey on April 10, 1898 at Eagleville, Ohio. Florence was born October 17, 1878, Delaware County, Ohio, the daughter of William and Lydia Elma Stone Bailey.

William Bailey (d 9/7/1895, Eagelville, Ohio) was the son of George H. Bailey and his wife Elizabeth McCartney (d 9/9/1855), the daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth McCartney. Lydia Stone Bailey (b 2/20/1839, Marion, Ohio; d. 2/4/1925 Eagleville, Ohio) was the daughter of Dr. Daniel Stone (b 9/19/1808, Vermont: d. 3/2/1847, Wood County, Ohio) and Rosanna Bowers (b. 11/24/1811, Virginia). Daniel and Rosanna were married in Knox County, Ohio on March 21, 1831. Dr. Daniel Stone was the son of William Stone (b 1786, Vermont; d 1849, Wood County, Ohio) and Zella Stone (d 1840 Marion County, Ohio). Rosanna Bowers was the daughter of Jesse Bowers (b 1791, New York; d 1866, Licking County, Ohio) and his wife, Lydia Grendstaff (b 1795, Pennsylvania; d 1860, Licking County Ohio.)

After their marriage, Stephen and Florence lived in Wood County, Ohio until about 1902 when they settled on a farm in Paulding County, Ohio and there remained until about 1913. During this time, Stephen served as a commissioner of the Paulding County Infirmary. They then moved to Wyandot County, Ohio and after a year located in Forest, Ohio. Then

Wedding picture of Stephen H. and Florence Bailey Balliet Taken in 1898.

settled in Lima, Ohio about 1916 where they both died - Stephen on December 18, 1935, and Florence on July 12, 1960. Both are buried in the Woodlawn Cemetery in Lima. They had ten children, nine of whom lived to maturity.

Nydia Marie Balliet[6] of Stephen H. & Florence

Nydia was born December 3, 1899 at Eagleville, Ohio. She is a registered nurse, having received her training at the Sibley Memorial Hospital, Washington D.C. in 1922. She was married in Lima, Ohio on November 24, 1926 to Harold Robert Lee, called Harry. He was born March 4, 1891 and died March 6, 1964, the son of George B. and Henrietta (Beltz) Lee. Harold R. Lee was first married to Jane Agnes Van Alstine who died June 2, 1925. There were two children by this marriage, Robert James and Ada Cecelia Lee. Harold and Nydia Lee had three children: Suzanne, Jerry E. and David A. Mrs. Nydia Balliet Lee now lives at 847

Children of Stephen H. and Florence M. Balliet
Top, L to R: Hiram, Nydia, Cyle; Bottom, L to R: Stephen C, Chlo, Wallace, Ruby, Florence E., taken at Forest, Ohio, 1915 (not shown, Thomas A., d 1906 and Flave, b 1917)

East Sandusky, Findlay, Ohio. All their children were born in Findlay, Ohio.

I. Robert James Lee[7], born July 24, 1915, served in the U.S. Air Force during World War II as a Major. He died single in Florida in 1963.

II. Ada Cecelia Lee[7], born May 9, 1920, married at Findlay, Ohio, December 6, 1941 to Claire Clayton Bash. He was born December 1, 1917 at Arlington, Ohio, the son of Charles Gilbert (1886-1943) and Pearl Emma (Barne) (1889-1960) Bash. Claire and Ada Bash reside at 423 South Main Street, Arlington, Ohio. Their four children were all born in Findlay: Cynthia Sue Bash, born March 4, 1947; Jennifer Jo Bash, born January 30, 1950; Timothy Lee Bash, born March 17, 1954; and Rebecca Jane Bash, born June 2, 1958.

III. Suzanne Lee[7], born September 6, 1928, married Robert Scott Clark on July 10, 1955; divorced January, 1959. Their only child, a daughter:

A. Kristie Lynne Clark[8] was born September 2, 1956.

IV. Jerry Eugene Lee[7], born January 11, 1931, married Jean Anne Beagle on January 28, 1954. Kenneth Albert and Donna Frances (Williamson) Beagle are the parents of Jean Anne, who was born October 4,

Mrs. Nydia Balliet Lee, Children and Grandchildren
Standing: Jean, Jeffrey & Jerry Lee, Claire, Jennifer & Cynthia Bash; Seated: Debra & Brenda Lee, Kristie & Suzanne Clark, Mrs. Nydia Balliet Lee, Ada, Rebecca & Timothy Bash.

1932 at Findlay. Jerry E. Lee is a mortician in Findlay, Ohio. They live at 704 South Street, Findlay and have three children:

A. Brenda Jean Lee[8], born January 28 1957
B. Debra Marie Lee[8], born August 11, 1960
C. Jeffrey Eugene Lee[8], born February 10, 1964

V. David Alan Lee[7], the youngest child of Harold and Nydia, was born April 21, 1933 and drowned on May 29, 1941.

Hiram Bailey Balliet[6] of Stephen H. & Florence

Hiram was born April 6, 1901 in Wood County, Ohio. He enlisted in the U.S. Cavalry in 1919 and on his first maneuver in basic training at Ft. Bliss, El Paso, Texas, was thrown from his horse and permanently disabled. Hiram died single, February 3, 1968 at the Veterans Hospital, Coatsville, Pennsylvania.

Cyle Dean Balliet[6] of Stephen H. & Florence

Cyle was born in Jackson Township, Paulding County, Ohio on March 3, 1903 and died from gangrene on May 29, 1928 at Detroit, Michigan. He was a professional prize-fighter known at Tommy Burns. Cyle married Esther S. Hertzel, who was born February 6, 1908, Detroit Michigan. Af-

ter Cyle's death, Esther remarried and lives in Pontiac, Michigan. Cyle and Esther had one son:

I. Thomas Dean Balliet[7], born March 3, Detroit, Michigan, married twice. First to Martha Ellen Webb. They had a daughter, Karen Lee Balliet[8]. His second wife, Betty Jane Miserva, is a daughter of Frank (b 9/3/1893, Jonesville, Michigan) and Margaret W. (b 4/26/1900, Wolverine, Michigan) Miserva. Thomas and Betty live at 3093 Devondale, Pontiac, Michigan where their four children were born:

A. Ronald Dale Balliet[8], born October 18, 1948
B. Gary Allen Balliet[8], born May 14, 1950
C. Sherry Lynn Balliet[8], born October 30, 1951
D. Billy Allen Balliet[8], born September 21, 1955

Thomas Allen Balliet[6] of Stephen H. & Florence

Thomas was born September 18, 1905 at Paulding County and died there September 14, 1906.

Ruby Dale Balliet[6] of Stephen H. & Florence

Ruby was born January 3, 1907, Paulding County, Ohio and married Daniel Alton Hunlock at Lima, Ohio on May 29, 1926. Daniel, son of Ward Louellen Hunlock (b 10/21/1871 Hoytville, Ohio, d. 1952, Lima) and Leona Fitzpatrick Hunlock (b. 5/15/1870 North Baltimore, Ohio, d. 1960, Lima) was born October 26, 1902, Bloomdale, Ohio. They reside at 539 McPheron, Lima, Ohio, and have five children.

I. Ward Lee Hunlock[7], born September 23, 1927, Lima, Ohio, married Ada Kathryn Bilbrey, August 17, 1961 at Geneva, Illinois. Ada, the daughter of Walter Green and Cecile Hannah Bowers Bilbrey, was born June 19, 1930 at Elida, Ohio. They live at 418 E. Albert, Lima, Ohio and have two children:

A. Bryan Ward Hunlock[8], born June 15, 1965, Lima, Ohio
B. Kathryn Ann Hunlock[8], born October 15, 1966, Lima, Ohio

II. Barney J. Hunlock[7], born May 29, 1930, Lima, Ohio, married Janet Ruth Snow on July 13, 1958 at Elida, Ohio. Janet, the daughter of

Daniel & Ruby Balliet Hunlock, 1966

Daniel and Ruby Balliet Hunlock, Children and Grandchildren
Standing: Barney, Janet, Ward, Ada, Danny and Patricia Hunlock, Carl Kerns; Seated: Barry, Brian, Christine & Daniel Hunlock, Karla Kerns, Ruby & Elaine Hunlock, Shirley Kerns; Front: Clark & Mark Hunlock, Kyle Kerns.

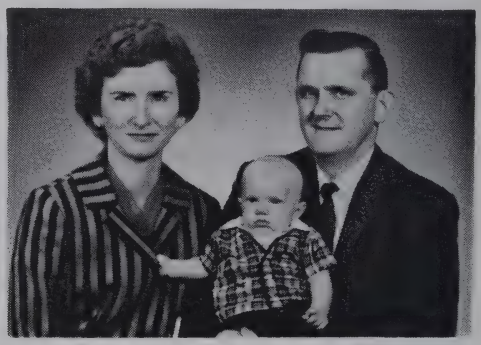
Thomas Milton Snow (b.2/7/1902) and Florence May McCollum (b.9/9/1903), was born December 18, 1935, at Elida. Her paternal grandparents are Perry E. and Cora Elizabeth Nihizer Snow, and her maternal grandparents are Will and Anna Sophia Gribler McCollum. Barney started in the optical business in 1950 at Lima, Ohio and is now associated with his uncle, Stephen C. Balliet, in Baton Rouge, Louisiana. They live at 4307 Gibbens Payne, Baker, Louisiana and have a son:

A. Patrick Alan Hunlock[8], born July 23, 1966, New Orleans, Louisiana

III. Shirley Ann Hunlock[7], born August 3, 1933, Houston, Texas, married Carl Nelson Kerns, at Lima, Ohio, on March 21, 1954. Carl is the son of Albert Hamer Kerns (b.4/22/1888, Huntsville, O. -d.3/22/1947, Sidney, O.) and Florence Olive Shafer (b. 11/12/1891, Lewistown, O.). Carl's paternal grandparents are John E. (1865-1932) and Susan (1866-1911) Kerns. His maternal grandparents are Vincent (d.1911) and Alice Plum (1925) Shafer. They live at 625 S. Scott Street, Lima, Ohio, and have two children:

A. Karla Jean Kerns[8], born August 21, 1957, Sidney, Ohio

B. Kyle Nelson Kerns[8], born August 15, 1959, Sidney, Ohio



Janet, Patrick & Barney Hunlock

IV. Danny Taylor Hunlock[7], born June 26, 1934, Houston, Texas, married at Lima, Ohio to Patricia Lou Archer, daughter of Gilbert (1886-1958) and Goldie Dear (1910-1938) Archer. Patricia was born June 20, 1935 at Lima. Their four children, all born at Lima, are:

A. Elaine Dale Hunlock[8], born June 30, 1955

B. Christine Ann Hunlock[8], born November 22, 1956

C. Mark Alton Hunlock[8], born January 25, 1958

D. Clark Taylor Hunlock[8], born September 10, 1959

V. Barry Eugene Hunlock[7] the youngest child of Daniel and Ruby was born at Lima, Ohio on August 12, 1947. He is attending the University of Illinois on a Naval R.O.T.C. scholarship.

Chlo Helen Balliet[6] of Stephen H. & Florence

Chlo, born October 26, 1908, Paulding County, Ohio, married Howard

O. Doering at Bowling Green, Ohio on September 6, 1927. Howard, the son of Charles M. Doering (b.5/8/1870, d. 11/28/1941 Bairdstown, Ohio) and Maggie Arilla Atkison (b. 3/10/1876, d. 12/20/1925 Bairdstown, Ohio), was born January 6, 1906 Bloom Center, Ohio. His parents were married at Bowling Green, Ohio on April 24, 1895. Howard's maternal grandparents are Thomas A. Atkison (b. 1845) and Ruey Cage (b 1843). Howard and Chlo reside at 211 South Main, North Baltimore, Ohio and have two sons:

Standing: Jann, Thomas, Howard Jr., Howard III, Ann; Seated: Chlo, Candace, and Howard Doering Sr.

I. Howard O. Doering, Jr.[7], born October 2, 1928, Eagleville, Ohio, married Ann Myers Harrold at Newport, Kentucky. Ann was born July 22, 1930, Fostoria, Ohio, the daughter of Duane Edward Harrold (b 10/1/1904 Massillon, Ohio) and Wanda Anola Gallagher (b. 11/17/1904 Perrysville, Ohio). Ann's paternal grandparents are Edward Wise Harrold (b. 9/7/1876 Mt. Eaton, Ohio) and Alma Blanche Burgert (b. 12/18/1880, Justus, Ohio); they were married June 13, 1902, Canal Fulton, Ohio. His maternal grandparents, Henry Alexander Gallagher (b. 9/12/1872 Lucas, Ohio, d.1/12/1952 Mt. Gilead, Ohio) and Alta Jane Myers (b.9/10/1876, d. 12/30/1959 Tiffin, Ohio) were married May 28, 1894, Covington, Kentucky. Howard and Ann live at 804 Elmhurst, Fostoria, Ohio and have three children, all born in Findlay, Ohio:

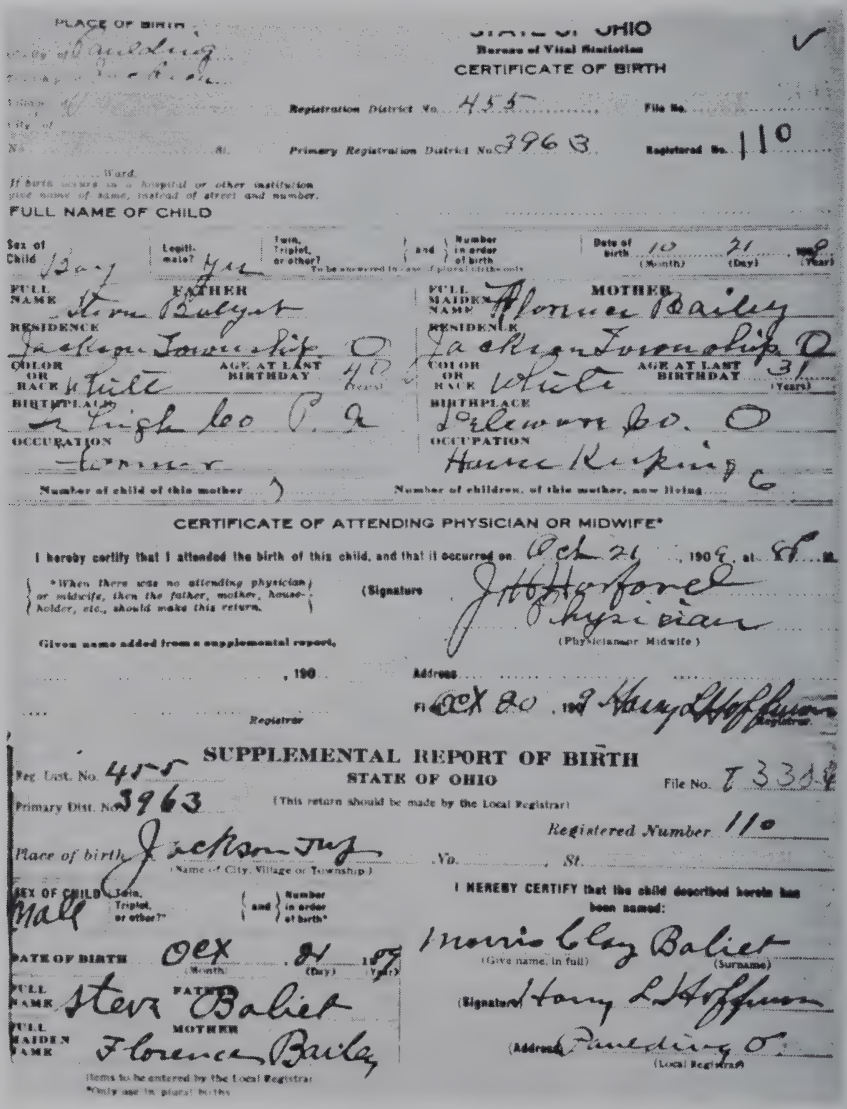
A. Howard O. Doering, III[8], born January 27, 1949
B. Jann Bailey Doering[8], born May 3, 1954
C. Candace Myers Doering[8], born August 13, 1955

II. Thomas Charles Doering[7] was born October 11, 1943, Findlay, Ohio. Single in 1965.

Stephen Clay Balliet[6] of Stephen H. & Florence

Stephen was born October 21, 1909, Jackson Township, Paulding, County, Ohio.

A copy of his birth certificate follows:



PLACE OF BIRTH

STATE OF OHIO
Bureau of Vital Statistics
CERTIFICATE OF BIRTH

Registration District No. 455 File No.
Primary Registration District No. 3963 Registered No. 110

If born within a hospital or other institution give name of same, instead of street and number.

FULL NAME OF CHILD

Sex of Child: Boy | Legitimate? Yes | Twin, Triplet, or other? | and Number in order of birth | Date of birth: 10 (Month) 21 (Day) 09 (Year)

To be answered in case of plural births only

FATHER	MOTHER
FULL NAME: Steve Balliet	FULL MAIDEN NAME: Florence Bailey
RESIDENCE: Jackson Township O	RESIDENCE: Jackson Township O
COLOR OR RACE: White	COLOR OR RACE: White
AGE AT LAST BIRTHDAY: 40 (Years)	AGE AT LAST BIRTHDAY: 31 (Years)
BIRTHPLACE: Virginia Co. O	BIRTHPLACE: Forkewood Co. O
OCCUPATION: Farmer	OCCUPATION: Home Keeping

Number of child of this mother: 1 Number of children, of this mother, now living: 6

CERTIFICATE OF ATTENDING PHYSICIAN OR MIDWIFE*

I hereby certify that I attended the birth of this child, and that it occurred on Oct 21, 1909, at 8 A.M.

*When there was no attending physician or midwife, then the father, mother, householder, etc., should make this return.

(Signature) J. H. Hoffman Physician (Physician or Midwife)

Given name added from a supplemental report, , 190 Address

Registrar

Oct 30, 1909 Harry L. Hoffman Registrar

SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT OF BIRTH
STATE OF OHIO
(This return should be made by the Local Registrar)

Reg. Dist. No. 455 File No. T 3314
Primary Dist. No. 3963
Registered Number 110

Place of birth: Jackson Twp (Name of City, Village or Township) No. St.

SEX OF CHILD: Male | Twin, Triplet, or other?* | and Number in order of birth*

I HEREBY CERTIFY that the child described herein has been named: Morris Clay Baliet (Give name, in full) (Surname)

DATE OF BIRTH: Oct (Month) 21 (Day) 1909 (Year)

FULL NAME: Steve Baliet (Signature) Harry L. Hoffman

FULL MAIDEN NAME: Florence Bailey (Address) Paulding O. (Local Registrar)

Items to be entered by the Local Registrar
*Only use in plural births

It is interesting to note that in this document, his father is listed as "Steven Balyet" and "Steve Boliet"; the date of birth is recorded as "Oct. 21, 1909", but the date the certificate was filed is given as "Oct. 20, 1909", a day before his birth! He was given the name "Morris Clay" but when the family moved from Forest to Lima Ohio, he enrolled in the next school year, 1917, as Stephen Clay Balliet, by which name he has since used. This document illustrates the liberties taken with the family name by others in recent time, and undoubtedly accounts for the adoption of the different spellings—Balyeat, Bolyard, etc.—by some members of the family.

Stephen C. started in the optical business in 1929 in Lima, Ohio and since has followed this occupation, having been engaged in various phases of the optical business in Columbus, Ohio, San Antonio, El Paso and Dallas, Texas, New Orleans and in 1945 settled in Baton Rouge, Louisiana where in 1948 he organized and now operates his own retail optical dispensing concern, known as Steve's Optical Dispensary.

He married Mildred Loretta Craig of Colorado Springs, Colorado on September 11, 1937 at El Paso, Texas. Mildred was born August 1, 1915, Toledo, Ohio, the daughter of Dwight Laviega Craig (b. 10/4/1893 - d. 5/1/1956 Tucson, Arizona) and Veda Mesa Snyder (b. 10/24/1895 Auburn, Washington - d. 12/21/1933 El Paso, Texas). Her parents were married July 15, 1914, Monroe, Michigan. Mildred's paternal grandparents are Frederick O. Craig (b. 9/14/1871 Venton County, Ohio - d. 10/11/1963 California) and Agatha Clare Price (b. 2/5/1872 - d. 7/26/1950

Stephen C., Jerry Lynne, Stephen C. M. & Mildred C. Balliet

Montebello, California), who were married on December 22, 1892. Her maternal grandmother is Ada Gillis Snyder.

Stephen and Mildred live at 1942 Tulip, Baton Rouge, and have three daughters and a son:

I. Krispin Kay Balliet[7], born May 19, 1939, El Paso, Texas, married Dr. Joseph Gordon Babin on April 16, 1960 at the First Methodist Church of Baton Rouge, Louisiana. Joseph, the son of Silas Michael and Marie Montegudo Babin, was born January 17, 1939, Zachary, Louisiana. Krispin graduated from Louisiana State University in June of 1963 and Joseph in 1964 from the LSU School of Medicine. Joseph is a Captain in the U.S. Army stationed at Fairmont, West Virginia, where they reside at 1115 Sunset Drive. Issue, three children:

Dr. Joseph, Brad, Clay, Amy and Krispin Balliet Babin

A. Clay Gordon Babin[8], born December 23, 1961, New Orleans, Louisiana

B. Bradley Blair Babin[8], born June 11, 1963, New Orleans, Louisiana

C. Amy Michelle Babin[8], born February 12, 1965, Memphis, Tennessee

II. Judy Lou Balliet[7], born September 15, 1942, New Orleans, Louisiana, married Herschel Harvey Volentine on March 9, 1963 at the First Methodist Church of Baton Rouge. Herschel, the son of Herschel Pace and Katie Post Volentine, was born March 9, 1936, Vivian, Louisiana. Address: Rt. 1, Box 299A, Denham Springs, Louisiana. Issue, a daughter:

Herschel H., Millicent & Judy Balliet Volentine

A. Millicent Post Volentine[8], born April 29, 1964, Baton Rouge, Louisiana

III. Jerry Lynne Balliet[7] was born April 2, 1947 at Baton Rouge, Louisiana. She married Marshall James Guerin at the First Methodist Church, Baton Rouge, on April 11, 1968. Marshall, the son of Frank Joseph Guerin, Sr. and Mary Ethel Pourciau, was born in Baton Rouge July 23, 1940.

IV. Stephen Clay Morris Balliet[7], the youngest child, was born December 3, 1954, Baton Rouge, Louisiana

Florence Elizabeth Balliet[6] of Stephen H. & Florence

Florence, born January 18, 1912, Paulding County, Ohio, married twice. First, to Richard Karl Snyder who was born August 29, 1912, Lima, Ohio, the son of Karl Oscar Snyder (b. 3/21/1890 Jacksonville, Ill.—d. 4/14/1959, Lima. O.) and Ruth Katherine Stuff (b. 2/15/1893, Lima, O.). Richard's paternal grandparents are Oscar Gustavius Snyder (b. 1862 Harrisburg, Pa.—d. 1945, Lima, O.) and Elmira Ellen Moyer (b. 1863 Elida, O.—d. 1954, Lima, O.). His maternal grandparents are Herman and Emily Guhse Stuff. Florence married second, James Lewis Hepler. They reside at 840 West Spring, Lima, Ohio. Issue, three children by the first marriage, all born in Lima, Ohio.

I. Barbara Jeanne Snyder[7], born September 10, 1935, died January 14, 1936, Lima, Ohio.

II. Richard Stephen Snyder[7], born April 12, 1938, married Mary Kath-

Standing: Michael, Marlene, Robert & John Skinner; Seated: Shirley Skinner, Florence & James Hepler, Thomas Skinner.

erine McKey on July 12, 1962. Richard graduated from the University of Cincinnati in Business Administration and in 1965 from the University of St. Louis (Missouri) with a degree in Law. He is now associated with the law firm of Rassieus, Long and Yawitz of St. Louis, Missouri. Issue, two children:

A. Stephen Karl Snyder[8], born February 14, 1964, St. Louis, Missouri

B. Richard Robert Snyder[8], born June 15, 1966, St. Louis, Missouri

III. Marlene Rose Snyder[7], born July 16, 1939, married Robert Emerson Skinner. They live near Lima, Ohio and have a son:

A. Thomas Brien Skinner[8], born September 28, 1959, Lima, Ohio.

By a previous marriage, Robert had three children: Michael Edward and John Emerson, twins born November 12, 1951 and Shirley Marie Skinner born October 10, 1957.

Wallace Eugene Balliet[6] of Stephen H. & Florence

Wallace, born December 4, 1914, Forest, Ohio, married twice. First to Ethel Cree Miller on October 9, 1936. Ethel Cree was born August 4 1917, Sidney, Ohio, the daughter of Harry A. Miller (b. 8/20/1889 Oran, Ohio) and Ethel Jones Croner (b. 9/9/1894 Dawson, Ohio—d. 8/4/1917 Sidney, Ohio). The present Mrs. Balliet is the former Mrs. Bobbie Funderburk DeRossett, daughter of Sam and Lenora Brown Funderburk. She had two children by her first marriage:

Richard, Stephen, Mary & Richard Snyder, Florence Hepler.

I. David DeRossett married Roberta Goza. They have three children:
  A. John D. DeRossett, born October 29, 1950
  B. Susan Lynn DeRossett, born December 16, 1962
  C. Robert A. DeRossett, born November 29, 1964
II. Deanna DeRossett, born July 1, 1939

Wallace served in World War II and is now with the Louisiana Blue Cross in Baton Rouge. They live at 8084 Albert Drive, Baton Rouge. Issue, a son and an adopted daughter:

I. Rev. Alan Eugene Balliet[7], only child of Wallace and Ethel Cree was born October 29, 1937 at Piqua, Ohio. He married Betty Sue Leake, who was born September 1, 1938, Woodville, Mississippi, the daughter of Joe Casey Leake (b. 2/2/1912, Woodville, Miss) and Vergie Mae Simmons (b. 1/6/1919, Centerville, Miss.). They live at 3112 Purington, Ft. Worth, Texas, where Alan is the Minister of Education of the Meadowbrook Baptist Church. They have a daughter:
  A. Lisa Carol Balliet[8], born January 9, 1967
II. Robin Elizabeth Balliet[7], born May 8, 1962

Flave J. Balliet[6] of Stephen H. & Florence

Flave, the youngest child of Stephen and Florence was born October 9, 1917 at Lima, Ohio, died June 18, 1957 and is buried at Woodlawn Cemetery, Lima, Ohio. He married Virginia Osborn and had two sons, Robert and Donald, who died in their youth and are interred at the St. Mary (Ohio) Cemetery.

Standing L to R: Rev. Allen E., Robin E., Betty Sue; Seated L to R: Wallace E. and Bobbie Balliet

HARRIET BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Margarette

Harriet was born September 11, 1818 and baptised (Henrietta) on October 10, 1818 at the Union Church. She married Jesse Benner who died in 1860. They had four children: Ferdinand, Mary, Joseph and Susan Benner[5]. On July 21, 1869, Harriet married Samuel Lewis, who was the husband of Elizabeth Balliet Lewis, deceased sister of Harriet. No further trace of this line was found.

SUSAN BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Margarette

Susan was born October 1, 1820, baptised at the Union Church, November 5, 1820. She married Aaron Raber and died in 1858, at age 38, without issue.

SAMUEL BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Margarette

Samuel was born August 11, 1822 and baptised September 29, 1822 at the Union Church. The sponsors were John and Elizabeth Burger, probably a brother and sister-in-law of Margarette. He married first, Mary A. Hallman, who died in 1858 leaving two children, Hampton and Stephen. Samuel married second, Mary A. Heberling, and died in 1859, age 37. No record of his two sons, Hampton and Stephen, has been found.

HORACE BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Margarette

Horace, the youngest of Joseph and Margarette's thirteen children was born August 8, 1824, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. He was married about the year 1844, to Annie Clauser. She was born September 9, 1824. They lived at Ironton, Pennsylvania and are buried in the Union Church Cemetery. Horace died September 12, 1886 and Annie August 2, 1901.

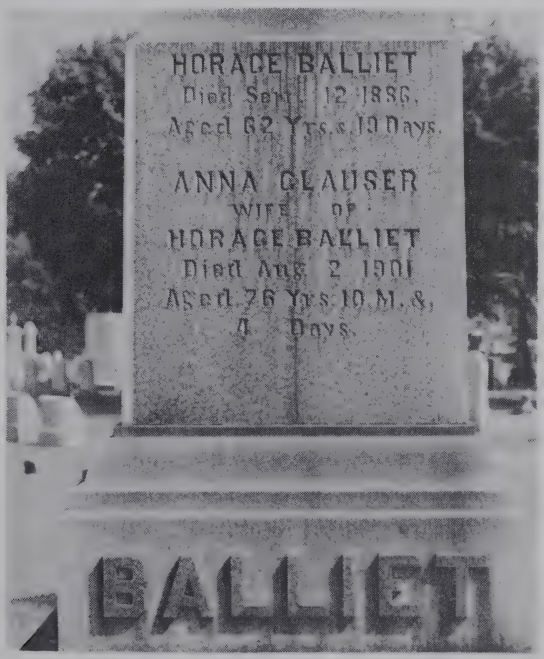
In the U. S. Census of 1870, North Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, Horace is listed as a "grocer merchant, property valued at $39,000.00". When a postoffice was established in Ironton in 1860, Horace was the first postmaster serving from 1860 to 1886. In 1880, he built "The Pennsylvania Hotel" which he owned and managed along with a general store. Horace also owned iron ore beds at Ironton and Trexlertown. Horace and Annie Balliet had eight children: Samuel, Benjamin, Alfred, Joseph, Edward, Franklin, Ellen and William.

SAMUEL BALLIET[5] of Horace & Annie

Samuel, born in Lehigh County July 2, 1845, married Mary A. Nipsch who was born in 1852. Samuel died on January 6, 1889 and Mary in 1932; both are buried in the Union Church Cemetery. The U. S. Census of 1880 listed Samuel as a "Contractor". Their three children were: Lutte, Robert F. and Horace H.

Lutte Balliet[6] of Samuel & Mary

Lutte's date of birth and death unknown; the U. S. Census of 1880



gives her age as 5. She married a Mr. Sieger and had two sons: Emory Sieger[7] of 228 West Fairview, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania; and Lee Sieger[7] of 36 North Third, Coplay, Pennsylvania.

Robert F. Balliet[6] of Samuel & Mary

Robert was born at Ironton, Pennsylvania on June 13, 1878. On September 2, 1907, he was married to Charlotte Cassell, daughter of William D. and Elmira (Gehr) Cassell. He enlisted in the 8th U. S. Infantry on December 6, 1898 and served three years in Cuba, China and the Philippines. After being discharged he was employed as a clerk for the Lehigh Valley Railroad Company; then as a detective for the State of Pennsylvania, being stationed in Pittsburgh. After several years he returned to Ironton and formed a partnership with his brother, Horace, as "Balliet Brothers", dealers in coal, wood and feed. He died in 1951. Their daughter:

I. Charlotte Roberta Balliet[7], was born November 22, 1913 and baptised January 11, 1914 by Rev. Thomas K. Krick of the Trinity Reformed Church of Coplay.

Horace H. Balliet[6] of Samuel & Mary

Horace was confirmed November 11, 1896 at the Trinity Reformed Church by Rev. W. R. Hofford. The date of his birth is unknown. He died August 25, 1938. He married Elsie R. Arthur, born September 6, 1881; and died January 27, 1914 and is buried at Trinity Reformed Church. She was the daughter of William H. and Anna M. (Tompkins) Arthur. Their four children are:

I. Samuel William Balliet[7], born at Coplay on February 15, 1905 and baptised March 3, 1905 at Trinity Reformed Church. He lives at 135 South Second Street, Coplay, Pennsylvania.

II. Dorothy Arthur Balliet[7], born February 23, 1906, baptised April 28, 1906 and died May 13, 1906 at Coplay, Pennsylvania.

III. Mary Arthur Balliet[7], born April 10, 1908, baptised October 10, 1908 at Trinity Reformed Church. She married Mr. Steckel and resides at 135 South Second Street, Coplay, Pennsylvania.

IV. James Arthur Balliet[7] was born at Coplay, Pennsylvania on December 11, 1913 and baptised at Trinity Church on April 12, 1914. His present address is 34 North Third, Coplay, Pennsylvania.

BENJAMIN J. BALLIET[5] of Horace & Annie

Benjamin J. was born December 1846, Lehigh County (some sources give the year as 1852, but this does not correspond with other known records). He was educated in the public schools and at Kingston Seminary, and worked in his father's store and ore beds. In 1871, he took up farming, after four years he sold his first tract to his father and purchased a larger farm near Sherersville. For eleven years he was foreman of the Columbia Mill of the American Cement Company at Egypt, Pennsylvania where he retired and spent the last years of his life. He died No-

vember 8, 1915 and is buried at the Union Church Cemetery. In 1871 he married Sarah (or Sallie) Marks, born January 24, 1849, died February 1, 1886. She is a great-great-great-granddaughter of Kilan Merck (later spelled Marcks or Marks), one of the early pioneer settlers of Lehigh County. Kilan (Mertz) landed at Philadelphia on May 29, 1735 on the ship "Mercury" from Rotterdam. Kilan was sixteen at the time and on the same ship list is found Henrich "Merk" presumably his father. Kilans son, Conrad Marks, was born June 12, 1745 and lived at Whitehall Township from 1774 to 1793, where he owned a 243 acre tract. He then moved to Milford Township, Bucks County, where he operated a hotel. He died January 16, 1807 and is buried at Salisbury Church, Lehigh County. Conrad and his wife, Margaret had eight children. The oldest son, Peter, was born August 5, 1773 and died April 27, 1835. Peter owned a farm near Sherersville, Pennsylvania; and was married in 1796 to Anna Maria, daughter of Gottfried and Anna Maria (Griesmer) Knauss. Anna Maria was born May 12, 1774 and died January 21, 1829. Both Anna Maria and Peter are buried in the old Allentown Cemetery.

Gideon Marks, youngest son of Peter and Anna Maria, married Esther Eisenhard and they were the parents of Sarah A. Marks, wife of Benjamin Balliet. Gideon, was born May 7, 1810 and died December 25, 1889. His wife, Esther, was born July 15, 1842 and died April 12, 1913. Both are buried at the Cedarville Reformed Church Cemetery where he served as deacon and elder. (see A.H.L.Co. V 11, p 52; V 111, p 851; and Rupps Immigrants p 98)

Conrad Marks served in the Revolutionary War as Private 6th Class, 1st Battalion of Northampton, Commanded by Col. Stephen Balliet, November 1, 1781 to January 1, 1782. (P.A., S 5, V 8, p 49) In the muster roll of the 2nd Battalion of Northampton County Militia of May 14, 1778, Lt. Col. Stephen Balliet, 4th Company under Captain John Morretz, Conrad Marks is listed as private 5th class (P.A. S 5, V 9, p 109).

The U.S.C. of 1880, Whitehall, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania records:

"Benj. J. Balliet 32; Sarah A 31, wife; Anna M. 7 da; Samuel 6, son; Howard 5, son; Catharine H. 3, da."

Benjamin and Sarah (Marks) Balliet were the parents of seven children, all born in Lehigh County:

Anna Maria Balliet[6] of Benjamin & Sarah

Anna, born March 16, 1872, married Herbert G. George, who was born May 30, 1870 and died March 11, 1952. Issue, four children:

I. Florence George[7], born April 25, 1892, died March 19, 1896

II. Frederick B. George[7] was born August 18, 1895 and died single September 15, 1958.

III. Martha M. George[7] married William Turner. She was born September 12, 1896 and died September 16, 1958. William was born May 24, 1886 and died July 7, 1940. Issue?

IV. Bertha J. George[7] was born November 5, 1901 and married Alfred Van Horn (see A.H. of L.Co. Pa. V 2, p 52)

Samuel Joseph Balliet[6] of Benjamin & Sarah

Samuel was born at Ironton on November 16, 1873 and died January 31, 1931 at Catasauqua, Pennsylvania. He was married at Siegfried, Pennsylvania on December 25, 1905 to Mary Jane Falk. She was born November 3, 1881, the daughter of Lewis and Martha Jane (Ritz) Falk of Ironton. Mary Jane died June 7, 1963 at Catasauque. Samuel was a coachmaker at Neffs for a number of years; in 1890 settled in Ironton where he assisted his uncle, William H. Balliet, in the store, hotel and coalyards. In 1902, he became a member of the firm, "Balliet Bros & Co". and in 1910 took over the management of the company. He was the postmaster at Ironton from 1901 to 1914. He and his family were members of the Union Reformed Church. Samuel and Mary had four children:

I. Irene Falk Balliet[7] was born June 5, 1907 at Ironton and married at Catasauqua on August 8, 1959 to Robert Clayton Semmel. He was born at Lehighton, Pennsylvania on April 27, 1894, the son of Granville Henry and Sarah L. (Andress) Semmel. They live at 189 South Fourth Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

II. Nilda J. Balliet[7], born 1908 at Ironton, died at Ironton in 1914.

III. Claude Balliet[7], born November 17, 1915 at Ironton, died 1941 at Catasauqua.

IV. E. Harold Lewis Balliet[7], the youngest child of Samuel and Mary Balliet was born October 15, 1919 at Ironton.

Howard Balliet[6] of Benjamin & Sarah

Howard was born January 30, 1875

Catharine Hattie Balliet[6] of Benjamin & Sarah

Catharine was born August 28, 1876 and married Charles Mickley. They had a son, Earl B. Mickley[7].

Ellen Margaret Balliet[6] of Benjamin & Sarah

Ellen, born February 28, 1881, died December 20, 1885.

William Henry Balliette[6] of Benjamin & Sarah

William was born October 7, 1882 and died June 1, 1953 at Cleveland, Ohio. William H. and his descendants are the only known branch of PAULUS Balliet's line that uses the Balliette spelling of the family name. William H. left Pennsylvania sometime before 1903 and settled in Martin's Ferry, Ohio where he was married in the year 1903 to Anna Myrl Dellbrigge. It is assumed that he added the "te" to the name about the time of his marriage. His wife, Anna, was born in 1885 at Martin's Ferry, the daughter of Charles and Molly (Sturrt) Dellbrigge. Anna died in Cleveland in 1961. William H. and Anna had three sons:

I. Earl S. Balliette[7] was born May 9, 1906 at Martin's Ferry and died in Cleveland on August 27, 1955. He married at Bedford, Ohio on June 26, 1939 to Edna C. Krempa, born March 18, 1910 at Eleanora, Pennsylvania, the daughter of John and Stella Krempa. Mrs. Earl S. Balliette resides in Bedford, Ohio at 123 Southwick Blvd. No issue.

II. William Markes Balliette[7] was born July 1, 1908 at Martin's Ferry. His middle name is from the maiden name of his grandmother, Sara Marks Balliet, to which he also has an "e" added. He is married to the former Dorothy Margaret Milleysack, born September 19, 1908 at East Liverpool, Ohio, the daughter of Sammuel and Dora (Rodgers) Milleysack. They were married in Cleveland on September 29, 1929. They now reside at Winthrop Road, Rosslyn Farms, Carnegie, Pennsylvania. He is treasurer of the Rockwell-Standard Corporation located at Coraopolis, Pennsylvania. William and Dorothy Balliette's two children are:

A. Lynne Rodgers Balliette[8], born at Berea, Ohio on July 14, 1933 and died May 16, 1951 at Cleveland.

B. William Markes Balliette, Jr.[8], born at Berea, Ohio on December 24, 1934, married at Wildwood Crest, New Jersey to Andrea Berthe Cafiero. She was born at Philadelphia on January 15, 1938, daughter of Anthony T. and Hazel (Koenig) Cafiero. Their present address is 186 N. Munn Avenue, East Orange, New Jersey. Issue, a daughter:

a. Andrea Lynne Balliette[9], born 6/15/1963, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

III. Robert F. Balliette[7], the youngest child of William H. and Anna, was born on May 18, 1916 at Chagrin Falls, Ohio, where he now lives. Robert is married and has children.

Milton Benjamin Balliet[6] of Benjamin & Sarah

Milton, the youngest of Benjamin and Sarah's children, was born February 9, 1885 and died February 15, 1961. His wife was the former Carrie O. Bickert, born February 22, 1887 and died November 11, 1956. They had four children:

I. Emma C. Balliet[7] born April 6, 1905, died August 8, 1947. She married a Mr. Herm. They had a daughter:

A. Mrs. Betty N. Herm Blackorby[8] who was born June 13, 1934. Mr. and Mrs. Blackorby have a son, Douglas Blackorby[9], born 12/6/1959.

II. Grace E. Balliet[7], born August 17, 1910. She married Russell C. Miller and lives at Hecktown Road, Butztown, Pennsylvania. Their son,

A. Russell B. Miller[8], was born December 11, 1933. Russell B. is married and has a son, Curtis Balliet[9], born 4/29/1960.

III. Franklin T. Balliet[7], was born February 17, 1913. He is married and lives at Stephen Crane Lane, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania. Mr. and Mrs. Franklin Balliet have three children:

A. Franklin R. Balliet[8], born June 7, 1934. His only child is,

a. Kevin Balliet[9], born 7/22/1960.

B. Janet M. Balliet[8], born June 3, 1936, married to Mr. Baglyos. They have two children:

a. Paul Baglyos[9], born 8/10/1958

b. Lynn Baglyos[9], born 11/12/1959

C. Thomas W. Balliet[8], born November 29, 1939

IV. Dorothy R. Balliet[7], now Mrs. Peters, was born September 4, 1925. No issue.

ALFRED P. BALLIET[5] of Horace & Anne

Alfred P. was born in North Whitehall on December 12, 1848. He attended public schools and later studied at Freeland Seminary in which he also became an instructor. In 1864 he was a clerk and bookkeeper in his father's store at Ironton. From 1873 to 1879 he was cashier and assistant superintendent of the Lehigh Valley Iron Company at Coplay. He assisted in the organization of the Coplay Iron Company in 1880. He represented "Whitney and Kemmerer" coal operators and was also a member of the firm "Balliet Bros. & Co." engaging in real estate and mercantile business.

Alfred was a prominent Republican and held numerous offices in the party. He was a member of the school board for several times and a member of the town council at Coplay for over twenty years. He was active in the Trinity Reformed Church at Coplay, where the birth, baptism and death of many of his children and grandchildren are recorded.

Alfred P. married Francene A. Hewitt, daughter of John Abel and Julia (Fish) Hewitt of Ironton, a descendant of a Connecticut family. She was born in 1843 and baptised at Trinity Church on June 3, 1876. Alfred P. died November 4, 1921 and Francene in 1930. They had seven children as follows:

Franklin A. Balliet[6] of Alfred & Francene

Franklin was born February 29, 1870 and on April 20, 1895 married Alice Fannie Stettler, daughter of Benjamin Stettler. Franklin A. was postmaster at Coplay for a number of years. Franklin died March 20, 1920 and Alice, born in 1878, died in 1934. They had ten children:

I. Sherwood B. Balliet[7] was born 1895, died 1950. He was confirmed April 14, 1911 at Trinity Reformed Church by Rev. T. H. Krick. He attended Valparaeso University, Indiana. He married Myrtle E. Kerr who died in 1950. Issue, seven children:

A. Francene Balliet[8] is married to Robert Reinert and has two children.

B. Sherwood Balliet[8] married Elsie Yudt and has three children: Bonnie, Sherwood, Jr.; and Lisa Balliet[9]

C. Mary Jane Balliet[8] married to Harry Michael and they have three or four children. Mary J. was born at Coplay, December 19, 1920 and baptised January 11, 1920 at Trinity Church.

D. Franklin Morgan Balliet[8], born February 12, 1921, died March 20, 1922.

E. Carl Lee Balliet[8] was born at Coplay on March 14, 1922, baptised April 1, 1922 at Trinity Church. He married Elsie Wunderly and has four children.

F. Ruth Balliet[8] married Lamar Shafer and has three children.

G. Bruce Balliet[8] married and had two sons who died in infancy.

II. Bessie Estella Balliet[7] was born at Coplay on August 18, 1896. She married Stanley G. Schneller on June 2, 1920. He was born August 8, 1890 at Catasauqua, Pennsylvania, the son of John P. and Elizabeth (Croll) Schneller. Stanley is an attorney at Gary, Indiana, where they live at 3627 West Ridge Road. Their six children are:

A. Geraldine E. Schneller[8] was born at Coplay on August 17, 1921. She owns and operates an insurance agency in Gary, Indiana.

B. Louise Catherine Schneller[8] was born in Gary on November 17, 1922 where she was married on June 10, 1951 to Mathew Paul Dogan. He was born on November 18, 1918 at Sharon, Pennsylvania, the son of Paul and Olga (Oblak) Dogan. Paul, father of Mathew, was born April 19, 1896 at Bogatick, Yugoslavia and his wife Olga was born in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania June 27, 1898. Mathew P. Dogan is an attorney at Gary, Indiana, and with his wife Louise and four children, live at 19 Deerpath Road, Crown Point, Indiana. Their children are:

a. Donald Paul Dogan[9], born 3/26/1952, Bloomington, Indiana
b. Kathleen Ann Dogan[9], born 3/9/1953, Bloomington
c. Thomas Mathew Dogan[9], born 11/15/1957, Gary, Indiana
d. Jean Louise Dogan[9], born 1/30/1959 at Gary

C. Myrtle V. Schneller[8] was born on February 14, 1924 at Gary and is now a Research Associate at the University of Indiana at Bloomington.

D. Vivian Irene Schneller[8] was born November 29, 1925 at Gary. She is a registered nurse and married at Mation, Indiana on April 11, 1947 to Eugene Everett Hoover, son of Everett Spencer and Gayle R. (Hutcheson) Hoover. Eugene was born December 6, 1924 at Marion and is now in the insurance business at Hobart, Indiana where they reside with their four children at 917 West Third Place

a. Keith Eugene Hoover[9], born 10/9/1949, Lafayette, Indiana
b. Beverly J. Hoover[9], born 10/10/1951, Gary, Indiana
c. Stanley Thomas Hoover[9], born 8/15/1954, Gary
d. Patricia Noreen Hoover[9], born 9/4/1956

E. Phyllis A. Schneller[8] was born at Gary, Indiana on July 18, 1928, where she married John Schwetz, Jr. on August 22, 1948. He was born October 13, 1926 at Milwaukee, Wisconsin, the son of John (b. 10/15/1886) and Gertrude (Shepherd) Schwetz. John and Phyllis live at 6239 Angling Road, Kalmazoo, Michigan. He is an Auto Mechanics instructor at Portage Michigan High School. Their three children were all born in Michigan:

a. Jacqueline Gale Schwetz[9], born 4/4/1950 at Kalamazoo

b. Carole Sue Schwetz[9], born 1/28/1953 at Sheridan

c. Linda Ruth Schwetz[9], born 5/26/1958 at Kalamazoo

F. Stanley G. Schneller, Jr.[8] was born at Gary on July 3, 1930 where he died and is interred at the Ridge Lawn Cemetery.

III. Harold S. Balliet[7] was born at Coplay on August 7, 1898 and confirmed at the Trinity Reformed Church by Rev. Thomas H. Krick on March 21, 1913. He was married to the former Mary Nederostik on January 9, 1926. She was born September 15, 1902.

IV. Alfred P. Balliet, 2nd[7] (gr. son of Alfred P.) was born at Coplay, Pennsylvania on November 2, 1900, confirmed at Trinity Reformed Church on April 6, 1917 and died August 24, 1961. He married Irene M. Snyder. She was born at Egypt, Pennsylvania on January 23, 1901. Mrs. Irene Balliet operates a floral shop in Egypt. Alfred P. "Dutch" Balliet was treasurer of the Whitehall Township Fireman's Relief Association for over thirty years; served on the Whitehall School Board for ten years and as its president in 1950. He was a Mason and a member of the Egypt United Church of Christ; he was chief clerk of the Armord plant of the Lehigh Portland Cement Company for 42 years. Alfred P. and Irene Balliet had five children:

A. Alice S. Balliet[8] was born September 16, 1919 at Egypt and married Charles J. Kuntz who was born at Kuhnsville, Pennsylvania, August 13, 1921. Their two daughters are:

a. Pamela G. Kuntz[9], born 9/21/1951

b. Grenda L. Kuntz[9], born 4/9/1953

B. Alfred P. Balliet, III[8], born October 24, 1921 and is single.

C. William F. Balliet[8] was born at Egypt, Pennsylvania on September 11, 1923 and is married to the former Grace Strohl, born October 23, 1927. They have three children:

a. Bruce F. Balliet[9], born 9/18/1945

b. Bonita B. Balliet[9], born 7/7/1950

c. Lu Ann P. Balliet[9], born 12/17/1953

D. Hannah L. Balliet[8] married Niles Scheirer. She was born April 10, 1927 at Egypt and he at Seipe Station, Pennsylvania. Their two children are:

a. Linda L. Scheirer, born 2/6/1949

b. Louise I. Scheirer, born 11/23/1953

E. Paul H. Balliet[8], the youngest child of Alfred P. and Irene was born November 2, 1928. He married Janie Wacherli.

V. Frederick William Balliet[7] was born at Coplay on May 28, 1902 and died April 8, 1905.

VI. Gertrude Ann Balliet[7], born February 2, 1904, died April 8, 1905 at Coplay.

VII. Ruth Stella Balliet[7] was born at Coplay on April 11, 1907. She married Thomas Bennett July 8, 1933. He was born November 24, 1904 and died July 7, 1960. Their only child:

A. Lynn Bennett[8] was born December 18, 1941.

VIII. Edward H. Balliet[7] was born September 30, 1905 at Coplay and baptised January 1, 1906 at the Trinity Reformed Church. He was married June 2, 1928 to Pearl Fenstermaker. Their six children are:

A. Barbara J. Balliet[8], born September, 1929.

B. Edward H. Balliet, Jr.[8], born April 21, 1931 and married Grace Cromes who was born March 8, 1939. They have two children:

a. Brenda L. Balliet[9], born 2/8/1960

b. Edward H. Balliet, III[9], born 8/13/1961

C. Monroe R. Balliet[8] married Rose Parker. He was born October 27, 1936 and she on November 3, 1937. Issue:

a. Susan Balliet[9], born 7/11/1959, died February 29, 1960

b. Julie A. Balliet[9], born 1/12/1961

D. Jennie Mae Balliet[8], born May 3, 1933 and her husband, Julius Weinhofer, was born May 15, 1930. Their five children are:

a. Edward F. Weinhofer[9], born 7/30/1951

b. Barbara M. Weinhofer[9], born 12/13/1954

c. Wayne A. Weinhofer[9], born 1/5/1955

d. Nancy A. Weinhofer[9], born 8/30/1956

e. Joseph Weinhofer[9], born 6/17/1961

E. Catherine Balliet[8] married William Devers and they have two sons, Robert and William Devers[9].

F. Nancy Balliet[8] married Dean Lakatosh and they have three children.

IX. Catherine Balliet[7] was born April 7, 1909 and married Lloyd Anthony. He was born September 29, 1906 and died July 9, 1958. Their two children are:

A. Harold B. Anthony[8] was born April 26, 1930 and married Gloria Kohler who was born December 14, 1930. Their four children are:

a. Linda Anthony[9], born 12/19/1951

b. Judith Anthony[9], born 7/29/1953

c. Sandra Anthony[9], born 1/2/1960

d. Harold B. Anthony, Jr.[9], born 3/12/1961

B. Carol Anthony[8], born December 1, 1940.

X. Blaine Franklin Balliet[7], the youngest child of Franklin A. and Alice Balliet, was born at Coplay on May 7, 1911 and baptised at the Trinity Reformed Church, March 3, 1913. Blaine and Frances Balliet have two children: Blaine, Jr.[8]; and Louise[8], married to Richard Liptak, they have one or two children.

Gertrude Balliet[6] of Alfred & Francene

Gertrude was born April 5, 1872 and died October 3, 1882.

Fred W. Balliet[6] of Alfred & Francene

Fred was born March 20, 1874 and confirmed at the Trinity Reformed Church of Coplay on November 11, 1890. He died in September of 1960.

He married Sadie Harris who was born November 13, 1896. Their son:

I. Harris Balliet[7], born December 17, 1920, married Bernice Kingcaid. Harris and Bernice have a son;

A. James Balliet[8] who was born October 19, 1956.

Julia H. Balliet[6] of Alfred & Francene

Julia was born December 7, 1876 and died May 19, 1885.

Edgar Balliet[6] of Alfred & Francene

Edgar died age one.

Ellen A. Balliet[6] of Alfred & Francene

Ellen, born December 7, 1881, died age five on March 18, 1885.

Gerald B. Balliet[6] of Alfred & Francene

Gerald, the youngest child of Alfred P. and Francene Balliet, was born about 1879. The U. S. Census of 1880 for Lehigh County lists his age as one year. He was confirmed at the Trinity Reformed Church on October 22, 1898. He was a graduate of Coplay High School and attended Muhlenberg College. In November, 1907, he married Mary Jenkin of Hohendauqua, Pennsylvania and he died January 9, 1908 without issue.

JOSEPH C. BALLIET[5] of Horace & Annie

Joseph C. was born September 3, 1850 at North Whitehall where he attended school and later studied at Keystone Normal School. He worked at his father's store from 1877 until the time of his death on April 7, 1885. He is buried at the Union Reformed Church. He was married about the year 1878 to Lucy A. Knecht. She was born May 1, 1851 and died July 19, 1929.

Lucy was a great-great-granddaughter of Johann Jacob Knecht, a native of the German Palatine, who landed at Philadelphia on the ship "Allen", September 15, 1729. He was of the Reformed faith and is buried at Dryland Church. His son, Ulrich, was born February 18, 1738 and died February 26, 1818. He took out warrants for land in 1786 in Bethlehem Township; in 1788 in Forbes Township; and in 1798 in Nazareth Township. Ulrich Knecht served in the Revolutionary War and is listed as private 2nd class in the First Company, Second Battalion, Northampton County, as of the Fall of 1782, under Captain Jacob Buss (P.A. 5th Ser., V.8, p 200). Ulrich Knecht married Maria Catharine Schlauch, born February 13, 1741, died July 27, 1781. Their son, George, born August 11, 1774, died March 3, 1843, married Sarah Willauer. George and Sarah Knecht had a son, George, Jr., born July 30, 1809 and died June 6, 1892. George, Jr. lived in Whitehall Township and married Phillipina Uhler who was born December 24, 1814 and died January 9, 1889. The ninth child of George, Jr. and Phillipina was Lucy A. Knecht, the wife of Joseph C. Balliet (see A.H. of L.Co.,Pa. V.2, p 703). Joseph C. and Lucy Balliet had three children:

Stella P. Balliet[6] of Joseph & Lucy

Stella, born November 11, 1879, died February 22, 1938.

Mary Annie Balliet[6] of Joseph C. & Lucy

Mary was born July 31, 1881 and died November 18, 1949

Edwin G. Balliet[6] of Joseph C. & Lucy

Edwin, the youngest child of Joseph C. and Lucy, was born April 16, 1882 and died age three, July 7, 1885.

EDWARD LEWIS BALLIET[5] of Horace & Annie

Edward L. was born in Ballietsville, Pennsylvania on May 3, 1852, and died at Altoona June 18, 1904. The U. S. Census of 1880 gives his address as 6th Ward of Allentown and his occupation as that of a mechanic. He had three sons: one by his first wife and two by his second marriage. Edward L. married first Isabella Royer, born July 5, 1854 and died May 18, 1921. She was the daughter of Christian (1821-1904) and Hettie (1814-1892) Royer of Allentown. They were married about 1872 and divorced sometime before 1884. The only issue of this marriage was a son:

Harry Clyde Allen Balliet[6] of Edward & Isabella

Harry was born November 29, 1873 at Allentown. He was married there to Annie Amelia Schlicker, the daughter of Nelson Edward and Elemanda (Bortz) Schlicker.

Annie's father, Nelson E. was born February 21, 1848 at Macungie, Pennsylvania and died October 12, 1885 at Allentown. He was the son of Daniel (1814-1890) and Amelia (Bortz) Schlicker. Elemanda (Bortz) Schlicker, mother of Annie, was born at Seizholtzville, Pennsylvania on January 28, 1852 and died November 20, 1923 at Allentown; she was the daughter of Benjamin and Anna Bortz.

Mr. and Mrs. Harry C. A. Balliet had twelve children, all born at Allentown, Pennsylvania.

I. Bella Bertha Balliet[7], born January 11, 1894, married Earl J. Nagle, who was born September 28, 1893, the son of John and Anna (Hausman) Nagle. Earl died December 31, 1962. Mrs. Bella Balliet Nagle lives at 204 S. Madison, Allentown, Pennsylvania. Issue, three daughters:

A. Dorothy Nagle[8], born September 1, 1920, died December 30, 1945.

B. Pauline Elizabeth Nagle[8], born January 25, 1927, married Richard Franklin on January 26, 1947. He was born January 10, 1925, the son of William and Mary (Thomas) Franklin. Richard and Pauline Franklin have five children:

a. Carole Ann Franklin[9], born 8/26/1948

b. Roy Douglas Franklin[9], born 9/13/1951

c. Gail Elizabeth Franklin[9], born 12/15/1954
d. Mark Richard Franklin[9], born 10/12/1959
e. Jill Eillum Franklin[9], born 10/12/1959

C. Ethel Jean Nagle[8] was married on September 3, 1950 to Gerald Lawless, who was born August 4, 1927, the son of John and Florence (Hochrine) Lawless. Gerald and Ethel Lawless live at 629 North 20th Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania. Issue, two children:

a. Mary Louise Lawless[9], born 8/16/1951
b. John Scott Lawless[9], born 7/25/1953

II. Hettie Eva Balliet[7], born February 17, 1896, married James Witemeyer. He is the son of Charles and Savannah (Resch) Witemeyer. They were divorced in 1926 and Hettie remarried on December 31, 1938 to Alfred Kohler, who was born July 18, 1894. By the first marriage there was one daughter:

A. Grace Isabell Witemeyer[8], who was born January 25, 1915 and married January 25, 1936 to Gerald Dunn. He was born March 4, 1914, the son of Jonas and Ellen (Boyle) Dunn. They live at 4536 North 17th Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. Their two children are:

a. Carole Ann Dunn[9], born 10/4/1939, married Adam Sokalski on July 5, 1958. He was born January 7, 1936, the son of Adam and Florence Sokalski. They reside at 4934 D Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. Issue, two children:

a. Stephen Sokalski[10], born 11/6/1959
b. Donna M. Sokalski[10], born 5/2/1962

b. Gerald Francis Dunn[9], youngest child of Gerald and Grace Dunn, was born 5/21/1946

III. Annie A. Balliet[7], born September 26, 1898 and died June 20, 1899.

IV. Ellen G. Balliet[7], born September 26, 1898 and died April 20, 1899. Annie and Ellen were twins.

V. Stella Minerva Balliet[7], was born July 25, 1900. She was married February 3, 1923 to Robert Claxton, the son of J. Howard and Catherine (Manning) Claxton of West Pittston, Pennsylvania. No issue. Their present address is 122 North Seventh Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania.

VI. Edward Lewis Balliet, 2nd[7], born January 5, 1903, married October 16, 1926 to Ruth Naomi Stirk who was born July 20, 1903. She is the daughter of Levi and Minnie (Hoffman) Stirk. They reside at 14 Watnong Road, Morris Plains, New Jersey. Their two children are:

A. Robert Raymond Balliet[8], born and died July 14, 1927.

B. Margaret Ruth Balliet[8] was born December 15, 1930. She married Donald Westwood, the son of Merril and Beatrice (Duhl) Westwood. They reside at 1962 Rockingham Road, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania, with their three children:

a. Donna Lee Westwood[9], born 1/18/1954
b. Cindy Lou Westwood[8], born 4/8/1959
c. Steven Jeffery Westwood[9], born 12/20/1962

VII. Charles Christian Balliet[7], born May 1, 1905, married Millasena

Heckman, daughter of William and Lillie (Herman) Heckman. She was born April 30, 1911. They were divorced in December, 1960. Issue, three children:

A. Harry Balliet[8], born May 29, 1937. He was married to Rose Schumaker, born January 21, 1941, the daughter of Francis and Caroline (Schweitzer) Schumaker. They live at 736 North 10th Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania. Mr. and Mrs. Harry Balliet have a son:

a. William Scott Balliet[9], born 2/29/1960

B. James Balliet[8], born April 25, 1942

C. Judy Balliet[8], born November 30, 1944

VIII. Mae Irene Balliet[7] is now the wife of Paul Neff. They were married June 8, 1929. Mae was born December 5, 1907 and Paul on March 7, 1907. Henry and Alice (Zimmerman) Neff are Paul's parents. Paul and Mae live in Allentown at 941 20th Street. Their only child is:

A. Harold Neff[8], who was born June 13, 1935, and on March 27, 1960 married Margaret Lauback, born November 26, 1940 the daughter of John and Eva (Roth) Lauback. They live at 29 North 8th Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania, with their son:

a. Barry Anthony Neff[9], who was born 6/16/1961.

IX. Sarah Margaret Elizabeth Balliet[7], born January 17, 1910, married Beaumont Earl Odenheimer on April 4, 1931. He is the son of Clinton and Bertha (Dillinger) Odenheimer and was born April 24, 1908. They live in Allentown at 760 N. Irving Street. Issue, two sons:

A. Robert Earl Odenheimer[8] was born December 20, 1933. He married twice; first to JoAnn Richard, born June 24, 1936. There are three children by this union:

a. Roberta Odenheimer[9], born 9/27/1953

b. Michele Odenheimer[9], born 11/15/1954

c. Roxann Odenheimer[9], born 10/1/1955

Second, he married Marlene Suldrich, born May 19, 1943, daughter of Frank and Ruby (Landis) Suldrich. They have one son:

d. Robert Earl Odenheimer, Jr.[9], born 2/23/1963

B. Neil Edward Odenheimer[8], born November 11, 1937, married Vivian J. Sharp on June 20, 1959. She is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Garrett Sharp of Worthington, West Virginia, and was born August 6, 1937. Neil is serving in the U. S. Air Force. They have a son:

a. Neil Edward Odenheimer[9], born 9/14/1961

X. Frances Helen Balliet[7], born November 23, 1914, married Wesley Henry Schraden. Henry, the son of Tilghman and Annie (Wiedner) Schraden, was born November 19, 1912. They live at 1134 Russell Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania. Their three children are:

A. Nancy Schraden[8], born January 6, 1936, is the wife of Louis Frank Guerino. They were married September 4, 1954. Louis F., the son of Frank and Josephine (Magliola) Guerino, was born March 15, 1934. They live at 434 Green Street, Allentown, and have four children:

a. Louis Frank Guerino[9], born 4/12/1956

b. Michael Anthony Guerino[9], born 6/21/1957

c. Donna Marie Guerino[9], born 2/13/1959

d. Timothy John Guerino[9], born 10/6/1961

B. Henry Charles Schraden[8] was born November 10, 1938. He was married on March 7, 1959 to Sally Ann LeVan, born June 4, 1938, the daughter of Clark and Sarah (Delting) LeVan. They reside in Allentown, Pennsylvania at 512 Chew Street.

C. Wesley Henry Schraden, Jr.[8], born November 21, 1944, is married to the former Helen Ziegenfrus. They have a son:

a. Scott Wesley Schraden[9], born 2/22/1962.

XI. Robert Raymond Balliet[7], born October 3, 1913, died December 26, 1915.

XII. James Nelson Balliet[7], the youngest child of Henry C. A. and Annie Balliet, was born September 6, 1917. He married first, Ruth Yocum in 1945 and they were divorced in 1950. He married second, on November 26, 1950, Jean Briggs. She is the daughter of Bertran and Irene (Haldaman) Briggs, and was born February 4, 1930. Their present address is 512 Chew Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania. They have a daughter:

A. Joyce Balliet[8], born October 14, 1956

Edward Lewis Balliet's second wife, Nancy Catherine Schaffer, was born June 29, 1858, at Altoona, Pennsylvania, the daughter of John and Mary E. Schaffer. She died November 15, 1924 and Edward on June 18, 1904; they both are buried at Altoona. The children of this marriage were John A. and Benjamin Balliet:

John Alfred Balliet[6] of Edward & Nancy

John was born September, 1886 at Altoona and died there January 2, 1924. He married Margaret Elizabeth Bartley who was born in Altoona in September of 1896. They had six children, all born in Altoona:

I. Robert Joseph Balliet[7] was born August 8, 1910 at Altoona. Robert is married and lives in Anderson, California.

II. Mary Catherine Balliet[7], born March 29, 1914, is married to Francis Shaefer.

III. John Alfred Balliet, Jr.[7], was born April 19, 1916 and married Mary Alice Brozzal (?). They live in Altoona.

IV. Dorothy Gertrude Balliet[7] was born June 27, 1918 and is the wife of Paul Bauser of Altoona.

V. Edna Pearl Balliet[7] was born July 17, 1920 and married Walter Shade. He was killed in World War II. Edna is now married to Edward Kabella. They reside at 1900 Sixth Avenue, Altoona.

VI. Raymond Leroy Balliet[7], born June 21, 1922 and died February 14, 1946 in the Veteran's Hospital at Walla Walla, Washington.

Benjamin Balliet[6] of Edward & Nancy

Benjamin was born July 31, 1888. He died at Altoona March 19, 1963, age 75. His wife, the former Marie Adelaide Weamer, was born

January 22, 1891 at Altoona. Her parents were Joseph P. and Anastasia (Dodson) Weamer. Benjamin and Marie Balliet had five children, all born in Altoona.

I. Anna Catherine Balliet[7], born May 3, 1911, married Robert A. Hennaman. They live at 831 Park Avenue, Lakemont, Altoona, Pennsylvania.

II. Marie Adelaide Balliet[7], born February 8, 1914, married Robert Charles Huber on November 14, 1936, at Altoona. He is the son of Charles Carl and Anna C. (Rhone) Huber and was born December 16, 1915 at Altoona. Their address is 920 Shand Avenue, Lakemont, Altoona, Pennsylvania. They have four children, as follows, all born in Altoona:

A. Charles Carl Huber[8], born June 20, 1938, married Mary Esther Rorabaugh and lives at R.F.D.#2, Box 600, Altoona, Pennsylvania. Their two children are Troy Alan and Jeffery Charles Huber[9].

B. Joseph Richard Huber[8], born March 3, 1941

C. William Benjamin Huber[8], born September 5, 1944

D. Shirley Belle Huber[8], born March 28, 1950

III. Mary Esther Marguerite Balliet[7], born January 19, 1917, married at Altoona on July 18, 1935 to William Calvin Walter. He is the son of Palmer Ross and Elsie Sarah Amanda (Goodman) Walter. William was born at Hollidaysburg, Pennsylvania, November 9, 1913. They are now living at Altoona at 1906 Seventh Avenue, Juniata. Their two sons were born in Altoona:

A. William Calvin Walter, Jr.[8], born December 13, 1938, is married to the former Miss Bobbie Rhodes. William has served over nine years in the Pennsylvania National Guard and now holds the rank of Sargent. Their present address is 3908 West Chestnut Avenue, Altoona. Their son:

a. Terry Lynn Walter[9], was born 8/12/1963.

B. Vincent LeRoy Walter[8], born November 7, 1940, and his wife, Caristine Weki, live at 415 Fifth Avenue Juniata, Altoona. Vincent served in the U. S. Marine Corps. They have a son:

a. Lonnie Michael Walter[9], born 10/1/1963.

IV. Frances Josephine Balliet[7] was born March 29, 1930. She married Joseph Finegan, but is now divorced.

V. Eva Jean Balliet[7], youngest child of Benjamin and Marie Balliet, was born May 18, 1928. She married William John Heiss on August 19, 1950. He was born September 23, 1925 at Duncansville, Pennsylvania, the son of Paul and Caroline Heiss, both of whom were natives of Germany. Paul was born December 24, 1877 and Caroline on September 15, 1886. The four children of William and Eva were born in Altoona. They now live at R.F.D., Box 2C, Duncansville, Pennsylvania. Their children:

A. William John Heiss, Jr.[8], born July 19, 1951

B. Carol Marie Heiss[8], born December 28, 1954

C. Deborah Jean Heiss[8], born January 9, 1956

D. Maureen Anne Heiss[8], born May 22, 1957

FRANKLIN BALLIET[5] of Horace & Annie

Franklin was born May 17, 1854 and died age 6 on May 13, 1860.

ELLEN BALLIET[5] of Horace & Annie

Ellen (her given name is found as Ellen, Ella and as Eliza M.D.—she is listed as Ellen in the U. S. Census of 1860 and 1870 and will so be called in this record) was born in 1857. In 1876 she married Dr. Moulton J. Kline who was born in Allentown, March 8, 1855, the son of James F. (1828-1899) and Lydia (Kern) Kline. The pioneer ancestors of the Kline family was Philip Wendel Klein of Germany who landed at Philadelphia October 20, 1744. He settled in Wersenberg Township before 1746. His son, Peter (1741-1819), and wife Margaret (Stettler) had a son, Jonathan, born June 18, 1783 and died August 28, 1868. Jonathan married Maria Weiler and their son, James K. Kline, was the father of Dr. M. J. Kline, husband of Ellen Balliet. Peter and Phillip Kline, great grandfather and great-great grandfather of Dr. M. J. Kline, served in the Revolutionary War. Peter as a private 1st class, 8th company, 6th battalion of Northampton County, October 26, 1780. (P.A. S.5, V.8, p 442). Philip as a private in the First Battalion of Berks County, August 16 to October 16, 1781 (P.A.S.5, V.5, p 169). Dr. M. J. and Ellen had five children:

Katie Kline[6] of Dr. M. J. & Ellen

Katie married Charles S. Wolfe of Allentown. Issue two sons:

I. Carl K. Wolfe[7] of 128 Pierce Street, Bridgeport 3, Connecticut
II. Moulton Wolfe[7] of Roselle, New Jersey

Mable Kline[6] of Dr. M. J. & Ellen

Mabel married Dr. William John Lowright. Their son:

I. Dr. William John Lowright, Jr.[7] resides in Center Valley, Pennsylvania.

Gertrude Kline[6] of Dr. M. J. & Ellen

Gertrude married A. V. Weaver. Their two daughters:

I. Mrs. Louis W. Sullivan[7] of 1358 N. Sedgewich, Chicago 10, Illinois.
II. Mrs. Ella K. Gassay[7] of Elliot City, Maryland.

Joseph Kline[6] of Dr. M. J. & Ellen

Mary A. Kline[6] of Dr. M. J. & Ellen

Mary married Frank Wiltrout

WILLIAM HORACE BALLIET[5] of Horace & Annie

William, youngest child of Horace and Annie, was born at Ironton, Pennsylvania on July 9, 1859. He attended the local public school and later studied at Kutztown Normal School. For a few years he was a school teacher. He then assisted his father in the store and hotel at Ironton.

William and Aaron H. Balliet formed a partnership under the name of "Balliet Bros.". William married Ella (or Ellen) Marie Yundt at Fogelsville, Pennsylvania on February 27, 1861. She died at Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, November 1, 1952; William on January 14, 1910 at Ballietsville. William and Ella Balliet had five children:

Thomas W. Balliet[6] of William & Ella

Thomas, the first born, died young.

Joseph Horace Balliet[6] of William & Ella

Joseph was born at Ballietsville on July 4, 1887 and died August 8, 1925 at Allentown. On July 2, 1910, at Macungie, Pennsylvania, he married Mary Alice Moyer, daughter of Franklin Samuel and Elizabeth Catherine (Merkle) Moyer of Allentown. Mary Alice was born September 30, 1889 at Allentown. Joseph H. and Mary Alice Balliet had the following four children:

I. William Henry Balliet[7], born in 1911 at Macungie, married June 25, 1839 to Catherine Aileen Schauck. She was born January 10, 1909. They have two children:

A. Barbara Ellen Balliet[8], born July 24, 1941

B. William Michael Balliet[8], born June 3, 1945.

II. Ruth Mae Balliet[7] was born at Ballietsville, February 24, 1914 and married LeRoy Michael Bleiler, June 12, 1937. He was born September 16, 1911. No issue.

III. Elizabeth Catherine Balliet[7] was born August 18, 1919 and died on February 20, 1920.

IV. Franklin Samuel Balliet[7] was born August 5, 1922 at Allentown, where he resides at 669 South Cedar Chest Boulevard. He was married October 24, 1948 to the former Agnes Louise Bohres, born January 15, 1927, Allentown, Pennsylvania. Agnes is the daughter of John Bohres (b. 3/8/1877, Bavaria, Germany, d. 10/19/1953, Allentown, Pennsylvania) and his wife, Louise Bertha Augusta Vogelgesang (b. 5/23/1894 Germany—d. 8/17/1950). Her paternal grandparents are Ferdinand Bohres (b. 1834, Bavaria, Germany—d. 1900, Bavaria) and Eva Schecker (b. 1842, Germany—d. 1918, Bavaria, Germany). Her maternal grandparents were also born in Germany; Herman Wilhelm Heinrich Vogelgesang (b. 1863—d 1905 Germany) and Agnes Minna Helenne Seeman (b. /12/1866—d. Dunellen, New Jersey). Franklin S. and Agnes Balliet are the parents of the following children all born in Allentown:

A. John Joseph Balliet[8], born April 12, 1951

B. Joseph Robert Balliet[8] born November 11, 1954

C. Louise Ruth Balliet[8], a twin, born June 22, 1957

D. James Franklin Balliet[8], a twin, born June 22, 1957

E. Alice May Balliet[8], born May 9, 1959

Edgar Joel Balliet[6] of William & Ella

Edgar was born at Ballietsville, March 6, 1889, and died September 7,

1950 at Neffs, Pennsylvania. He was married at St. John's Lutheran Church, Bath, Pennsylvania on December 26, 1917, to Mamie Alice Edelman. She was born December 12, 1890, the daughter of Jonathan (b. 3/31/1861) and Emma Smith (1865-1926) Edelman. Their two children are:

I. Edgar Joel Balliet, Jr.[7], born December 11, 1924. He married at Northampton, Pennsylvania on April 15, 1949 to Jean Karline Dimler. She was born October 1, 1926 at Northampton, the daughter of Karl J. E. and Ruth (Ocks) Dimler. They reside at R.F.D. #1, Northampton, with their four children:

A. Edgar Joel Balliet, 3rd[8], born October 25, 1950, Northampton
B. Cynthia Louise Balliet[8], born January 22, 1953, Allentown
C. Diane Alice Balliet[8], born February 2, 1955, Allentown
D. Bruce Alan Balliet[8], born February 15, 1960, Allentown.

II. Paul Edelman Balliet[7], born March 25, 1929, was married at Catasauqua, Pennsylvania, on February 10, 1951 to Phyllis Ruth Case. She was born September 24, 1930 at Catasauqua, the daughter of Theodore Reuben and Florence Mae (Gable) Case. Their present address is R.F.D. #2, Box 359, Northampton, Pennsylvania. Issue:

A. Gail Louise Balliet[8], born March 3, 1954, Allentown
B. Glenn Paul Balliet[8], born January 3, 1957, Allentown.

Rachael A. Balliet[6] of William H. & Ella

Rachael was born April 30, 1891 and died March 26, 1926, Lehigh County. She married Arthur Andrews. They had two children:

I. Dorothy Andrews[7] married Mr. Kuntz. They have three children: Eileen, Paul and Donald Kuntz[8].

II. Thomas Andrews[7] of Allentown, Pennsylvania

Esther & LeRoy Brunner

Esther M. Balliet[6] of William H. & Ella

Esther was born at Ballietsville on April 13, 1898, the youngest child of William H. and Ella. She married Harvey LeRoy Brunner, October 16,

1920 at Washington, D.C. He is the son of Harvey and Hannah Brunner and was born at Buckingham, Pennsylvania on August 5, 1897 and died October 31, 1960. He is buried at Neffs, Pennsylvania. Before her retirement, Esther was a mathematics teacher in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania. Harvey was with the Pennsylvania Department of Agriculture. They had no children. After the death of Mr. Brunner, Esther moved to Allentown where she now lives at 31 North 17th Street.

SUSAN BALLIET[2]
of Paulus and Maria

"Susan Balliet, second daughter of Paulus, was married to one John Bahr. All trace of this line of the family is lost. Tradition says that they at an early date moved to Virginia. Subsequently, one line of this family settled on the Wabash River."

Dr. L. B. Balliet gave the foregoing account of Susan.

No descendants of this branch was found, but from other sources, some additional data can be added to the record. Although Dr. Balliet gives the name of her husband as John Bahr, all other reference found gives his name as Johannes Baer, which will be used in this deleneation.

According to the Anniversary History of Lehigh County, Volume 2, page 14;

"Susanna Balliet was born about 1755 and married John Baer. They later removed to Hampshire County, Virginia, where Susan was living in 1811."

From the Pennsylvania Archives, 6th Series, Volume 6, pages as indicated, the following entries concerning Susan and Johannes Baer are quoted:

(page 18) Susan Balliet was one of the sponsors on October 17, 1773 at the baptism of David Deschler, son of Adam Deshler and his wife Catharina (Balliet). This Catharine was a sister of Susanna.

(page 19) On January 23, 1744 Susan Balliet was a sponsor at the baptism of Maria Susanna Roeder.

(page 28) Johannes Baer and wife Susanna were the sponsors at the baptism of Marie Susanna Deshler, June 3, 1871.

(page 40) The baptism of Susanna Arner, daughter of Jacob and Margaret, was sponsored by Johannes Baer and Susanna, on March 28, 1790.

In the baptismal records of the Jordan Reformed Church, South Whitehall, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, is found the ensuing:

"Parents	Child	Sponsor
John Baer	Mary Magdalena	Jacob Baer
and w. Susanna B.	Nov. 28, 1779	Magdalena Balliet
		bap. Dec. 19, 1780"

This Jacob Baer is a brother to Johannes and Magdalena Balliet is

Susanna's sister. It is believed Mary Magdalena Baer died young and was the only child of Johannes and Susanna Baer.

Christophel Baer, father of Johannes Baer, emigrated from Zweibruchen in the Palatinate in the ship, Phoenix, arriving in Philadelphia, September 30, 1743. Christophel was accompanied by his parents, Melchoir, Sr. and Elizabeth and two brothers, Melchoir, Jr. and Johannes.

Christophel, known as Staffel Bear, settled in Whitehall and married Catherine Mingert. They had six children: Hernrick, Melchoir, Salome, Appolonia, John Jacob, born 1761; and Johannes, the third child.

"Johannes Baer, married Susanna Balliet (Belgert). He sold his holding in Whitehall and removed to Alleghany Township, Maryland, where he died without issue. His widow later resided in Romney County, Virginia" (A.H.L. Co.Pa., V. 2, p 42; for a detailed account of The Baer Family, see ibid, pp 33-44).

In the Pennsylvania Archives, 6th Series, is found various spellings of members of the Baer family who served in the Revolutionary War.

"Christopher Bar" Vol. 1, p. 104; "Melchoir Bander" Vol. 8, p 81;
"John Baer" Vol. 8, p 251, 479; "Milcher Baender" Vol. 8, p 362.

The battalion in which these are listed were made up of men from Lehigh County, so in all likelihood, these entries concern John Baer, husband of Susanna Balliet Baer and his father Christophel Baer. The Melchoir Baer could possibly be an uncle rather than the grandfather of John Baer.

EVA BALLIET[2]
of Paulus and Maria

Eva was born in 1760 and baptised at the Egypt Reformed Church:

"Palliet (Balliet), Eva. dr. Paulus Palliet (Balliet) and w. Magdalena; born . . . bap. March 26, 1760; sp. Johann Nicolus Schneider, Maria Catharina, w. of Johannes Solt". (PA. 6 S, V 6, p 12)

Maria Catharina Balliet Solt, was a sister to PAULUS and aunt to Eva Balliet. Dr. L. B. Balliet gives Eva's date of birth as 1763 which is undoubtly in error. Under date of September 24, 1775, Eva was one of the sponsors at the baptism of her niece, Maria Susanna Deshler, and on November 28, 1778 she is listed as one of the sponsors for Daniel Marck. (ibid, pp 22 and 25)

Eva married Nicholas Saeger on April 10, 1781. He was born May 16, 1759, Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania and died January 7, 1835. Eva died March 20, 1797. Both are buried in the Fairview Cemetery, Allentown, Pennsylvania. After the death of Eva, Nicholas married Maria Stoffet on October 24, 1797; no issue by his second marriage.

Nicholas, husband of Eva Balliet, was a grandson of John Nicholas Saeger (Sager, Seger), the pioneer emigrant of the family in America.

John Nicholas was born in 1694 and came from Reichenback, Bavaria, arriving on the ship "Richmond and Elizabeth" at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania on September 28, 1773, with his wife Anna Barbara (b. 1705) and seven children. (Strassburger's German Pioneers, V 1, p. 127) He settled on a tract of 250 acres along the Coplay Creek in Whitehall Township, which he secured by a warrant dated March 28, 1737. On January 24, 1739, he secured by warrant an adjoining 40 acres. He farmed this land until his death in January, 1762. In his will, dated October 27, 1753 and probated February 5, 1762, the homestead was bequested to his two oldest surviving sons, Samuel and John Christian Saeger. John Nicholas and Anna Barbara had thirteen children, ten of whom survived him. Of these, Samuel and John Christian had sons who intermarried with descendants of PAULUS Balliet. John Nicholas was a Lutheran and a member of the Jordan Lutheran and the Egypt Union Church.

Samuel Saeger, son of John Nicholas, was born in 1727 and came with his parents to America in 1733. He was married October 28, 1752 to Anna Eva, daughter of Frederick Eberhard. She was born in 1736 and died January 9, 1792. Samuel died September, 1798. They had at least seven children, one of whom was John Nicholas Saeger, 2nd, born August 15, 1760 and died April 28, 1829. John, 2nd married Mary Magdalena Knauss. Their son, Joseph K. Saeger married a second cousin, Mary Magdalena Saeger, daughter of Nicholas Saeger and his wife, Eva Balliet. (See deleaniation of Magdalena Saeger)

John Christian Saeger, son of John Nicholas, 1st, was born January 26, 1731, and died November 30, 1800. His wife, Mary Susanna, was born February 7, 1736, and died March 6, 1800. They had ten children, one of whom was Nicholas Saeger, husband of Eva Balliet. Nicholas served in the Revolutionary War; under date of "1st Nov. 1781—1st Jan'y 1782" he is listed as "Lieu't. Nich'l Seger . . . of the 1st Battalion of Northampt'n County Militia Comand'd by Steph'n Balliet, Esq'r Lieut't Coll." (PA, 5S, V 8, p 48; also see A.H of L.C.,V3, p 1189)

Nicholas was a justice of the peace in North Whitehall and Allentown where he lived from 1815 to the time of his death. Nicholas and Eva had seven children: Mary Susan, Daniel, John, Joseph, Salome, Magdalena and Elizabeth.

MARY SUSAN SAEGER[3]
of Nicholas and Eva

Mary was born November 20, 1781 and baptised January 1, 1782 at the Egypt Reformed Church. (PA, 6S, V6 p 28)

DANIEL SAEGER[3]
of Nicholas and Eva

Daniel, born June 5, 1783, married Elizabeth Miller and died March 30,

1853. Issue, seven children: Henry, Reuben, Nathan, Daniel, Nancy, Elizabeth, and John Saeger[4].

JOHN SAEGER[3] of Nicholas and Eva

John, born June 10, 1785, died August 4, 1856, married Catherine Dinkey on March 18, 1806. No issue.

JOSEPH SAEGER[3] of Nicholas and Eva

Joseph, born May 18, 1787, died August 24, 1848, married Anna Margaret Pretz. She was born March 11, 1791 and died January 1, 1858. Both are buried in the Allentown Cemetery. In 1807 he located in Saegerville, Pennsylvania, which was named in his honor, where he had a hotel and store until 1831. He then moved to Allentown, where with his brother-in-law, Christian Pretz, he was engaged in the mercantile business under the name of "Pretz & Saeger". Joseph and Anna had nine children: Reuben, Nathan, Joseph, Owen, Franklin, Edwin, Magdalena, Salome and Messina.

JOSEPH SAEGER, JR.[4] of Joseph & Anna

Joseph, a mute, married Maria Queer. Issue, four children: Milton, Albert, Frank, and Mrs. Senia Lerch.

OWEN SAEGER[4] of Joseph & Anna

Owen, born February 9, 1817—died February 6, 1864, married Eliza Ruhe. He was in the hardware business with his brother Joseph in Allentown. Issue, seven children: Mrs. Elemina Shimer, Mrs. Mary Kleckner, Mrs. Christina Trexler, Harry, Anne, Rebecca, and Franklin Saeger[5] who died young.

EDWIN SAEGER[4] of Joseph & Anna

Edwin, a mute, was in his early years a teacher in the deaf mute school in Philadelphia, later established a book bindery in Allentown. He married Hannah Turner and had four children: Howard F., Mrs. Maggie Alsop, Mrs. Jennie Bradway, and Frederick Saeger[5].

SALOME SAEGER[4] of Joseph & Anna

Salome married Thomas Kramer.

MAGDALENA SAEGER[4] of Joseph & Anna

Magdalena (Polly), born September 6, 1806—died January 8, 1885,

married Peter Miller, 2nd. He was born December 4, 1802, Lynn Township, Lehigh County, and died September 12, 1888 and is buried in the Heidelburg Church Cemetery.

Peter, 2nd, was a great-grandson of Christian Miller, 1st, the pioneer emigrant of the family, who came to Pennsylvania from Switzerland before 1749 and settled in Lynn Township, Lehigh County. He had two sons. One, Christian Miller, 2nd, born January 6, 1741—died 1778, married Maria Butz and they had four sons. The youngest, Peter Miller, 1st., was born January 19, 1772 and died August 22, 1855. He married, in March 1793, Maria Magdalena Bachman who was born October 20, 1773 and died May 26, 1864. They had four children, one of whom was Peter, 2nd, husband of Magdalena Saeger[4]. (A.H. of L.C., V3, pp 894-899)

Peter, 2nd and Magdalena Saeger Miller had seven children: Maria; William, died young; Matilda; Sophia; Owen; Aaron; and Edward

MARIA MILLER[5] of Peter & Magdalena

Maria married Levi Krause, son of Frederick and Sallie Saeger Krause. Levi was a grandson of John Philip Krause who was born January 3, 1753 and died January 9, 1798. John Philip Krause was a son of Johannes Krause the pioneer emigrant, who was born in Germany, January 9, 1712 and emigrated to Pennsylvania about 1750 settling in Heidelberg Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. He died June 12, 1795. (A.H. of L.C., V 11, pp 736-739)

Levi and Maria had eight children: Frederick P.; Milton L.; Franz, married Mrs. Missouri Schendler, a widow with five children; Mary, married Telghman Handwerk and had a daughter Della Handwerk[7], married to Oscar Hensinger; Samuel; Edwin A.; and Lizzie.

Frederick P. Krause[6] of Levi & Maria

Frederick, born October 14, 1849, Deibertsville, Pennsylvania, married Sophia Krum, daughter of Paul and Elvina Snyder Krum. Issue: Lillie Krause[7] married William Miller; and Mamie Krause[7] married Daniel Glase.

Milton L. Krause[6] of Levi & Maria

Milton, born April 7, 1851, Deibertsville, Pennsylvania, was married on December 2, 1879 to Kate, daughter of George and Matilda Mertz Hoffman.

Edwin Ammon Krause[6] of Levi & Maria

Edwin, born December 20, 1863, Heidelberg Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, married Mary Hunsicker, daughter of Paul and Catherine Mosser Hunsicker. Her grandparents were Peter and Sarah Bachman Hunsicker and David and Elizabeth Smith Mosser. In 1904, Edwin was elected Sheriff of Lehigh County. Issue: Bertha, Pearl, Maria and Edmund Krause[7]

Lizzie Krause[6] of Levi & Maria

Lizzie married Frederick Bimler. Issue: Florence and Marguerite Bimler[7].

MATILDA MILLER[5] of Peter & Magdalena

Matilda, 1832-1893, married Hon. Samuel J. Kistler.

SOPHIA MILLER[5] of Peter & Magdalena

Sophia married Dr. William P. Seipel.

OWEN A. MILLER[5] of Peter & Magdalena

Owen, born February 12, 1837, Saegersville, Pennsylvania, was married on December 20, 1857 to Mary A. Moser, daughter of William Moser of Steinsville Pennsylvania. Issue, two daughters:

Clara Miller[6] of Owen & Mary

Clara married James H. Chillman of Philadelphia, and had a son, James H. Chillman[7].

Mamie Miller[6] of Owen & Mary

Mamie married Samuel R. Gray of Philadelphia.

DR. AARON S. MILLER[5] of Peter & Magdalena

Dr. Aaron, born July 1, 1839, Saegersville, Pennsylvania, was married on May 17, 1862 to Sarah K. Mosser, daughter of William and Susanna Kuntz Mosser of Albany, Berks County, Pennsylvania. Issue: Cora A., Mrs. James Armstrong of Brooklyn, New York; Peter W. of Jersey City, New Jersey; Maggie S.; Mrs. Chester Fenstermacher; Sophia R.; and Franklin A. Miller[6]

DR. EDWARD P. MILLER[5] of Peter & Magdalena

Edward was born January 7, 1842, Saegersville, Pennsylvania and died there August 15, 1888. He graduated from the Bellevue Hospital Medical College, New York in 1865. He married Flora A. Peter, daughter of David and Susan Peter. Flora was born November 11, 1844 and died November 2, 1905. Issue, two sons:

David A. Miller[6] of Dr. Edward & Flora

David, born April 7, 1869, Gilberts, Monroe County, Pennsylvania, was married September 23, 1900 to Blanche A. Berkemeyer, daughter of Dr. Louis C. and Malinda Keck Berkemeyer. David was the proprietor of the "Allentown Morning Call" and was one of the founders of the Lehigh County Historical Society. He died January 22, 1958, survived by his wife and six children: Robert K.; Samuel W., Vice President of the Call-Chronicle Newspapers; Donald P., Executive Vice President of the Call-Chronicle Newspapers; Dr. Paul B., osteopathic physician; Margaret, Mrs.

Rev. John E. Phillips; and Julia A., Mrs. Ridgely Mering. Blanche died February 24, 1959, age 85. (see P. of L.C. H.S., V 22, p. 285, V 23, p 113)

Samuel P. Miller[6] of Dr. Edward & Flora

Samuel, born July 5, 1873, Saegersville, Pennsylvania, married Cora L. Ziegenfuss, daughter of William Ziegenfuss. He graduated from Muhlenberg College (Pennsylvania) in 1894, and was in "charge of the mechanical department of 'The Allentown Morning Call' ". Issue; Flora A., William D., and Evelyn Miller[7].

MESSINA SAEGER[4] of Joseph & Anna

Messina married Carlos Samson. Issue, two children: Edward Samson and Mrs. Alice Clark[5]

MAGDALENA SAEGER[3] of Nicholas and Eva

Magdalena was born April 18, 1792 and died August 29, 1836. She married General Joseph K. Saeger, a second cousin, son of John Nicholas, son of Samuel, as detailed above. Joseph K. was born in 1792 and died in Allentown, November 15, 1855. In 1837 he established a machine shop and foundry in Allentown where "he put up the first steam engine in Lehigh County. He was active in militia circles and became a Brigadier-General of Militia". After the death of Magdalena, Joseph married Margaret Wilson, daughter of James Wilson. There were no children by the second union.

Joseph and Magdalena Saeger had nine children: Hiram, died young; Sallanda, born May 30, 1814, married Elias Sieger; Abigail, married Daniel Keck; Catherine; Eli J.; Mary, married twice, Jonas Mohr and Elias Matter; Leah Ann; Hiram; and Louise Saeger[4], married Enos Starke.

ELI J. SAEGER[4] of Joseph K. & Magdalena

Eli was born November 2, 1818 and died October 1, 1888. In 1834, he settled in Allentown and became a clerk in the store of Pretz & Saeger Company; in 1840 was in the mercantile business with John P. Boas; and in 1857 became president of the Catasauqua (Pennsylvania) National Bank. He married Sarah A. Spinner, daughter of George Spinner. Sarah died January 21, 1905 at Aukona, Indian River, Florida, age 83. Issue: Seven children: Emma M. Saeger, married David O. Saylor; Richard N.; Edgar E.; Charles M.; Walter J.; George A.; and Arthur E. Saeger[5], who was living in Florida in 1914.

CHARLES M. SAEGER[5] of Eli & Sarah

Charles, born August 7, 1856, Allentown, married Sally A. Hess, in

December, 1880. About 1885, he was "general manager and superintendent of the Coplay Cement Company and in 1902 he went to Spain to take charge of the laboratory of the Compania General de Asfaltos at Barcelona. On January 13, 1903, he died at Pueble, Spain." The surviving children were: Bessie M., Geoffrey A., and Charles Marshall Saeger, Jr.[6].

LEAH ANN SAEGER[5] of Eli & Sarah

Leah married Rev. Simon Tobias. It is believed their son, "Prince J. J. Tobias" is the author of "The House of King Cloves" as detailed in Part I of this volume.

CATHARINE SAEGER[4] of Joseph K. & Magdalena

Catharine married Mr. Sigman. They had a daughter, Catharine May Sigman[5] who was born in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania and married George A. Turville. Catharine May was a member of the DAR, National #136561.

ELIZABETH SAEGER[3] of Nicholas and Eva

Elizabeth, born October 19, 1794, married Joseph Siegfried. They were the sponsors at the baptism of their nephew, Eli Joseph Saeger, at the Egypt Church:

"Saeger, Eli Joseph, s. Joseph Saeger and w. Magdalena; b. Nov. 2 (1818); bap. Nov. 8; sp. Joseph Siegfried and w. Elizabeth." (PA 6S, V6, p 91)

In the same year, they were sponsors at the baptism of Maria Schall on November 29. (ibid, p. 91)

Joseph and Elizabeth had ten children: Stephen, Joseph, Owen, Reuben, Maria, Sarah, Eliza, Sabina, Carolina, and Lydia Siegfried[4].

The only record found of their children is the birth and baptism of Eliza in the records of the Egypt Church under date of 1827:

"Siegfried, Eliza, dr. Joseph Siegfried and w. Magdalena; b. Jan. 11; Bap. Mar 4.; sp. Henrick Mickly and w. Magdalena, grandparents". (PA, 6S, V6. p 111)

JOHN BALLIET[2] of Paulus and Maria

John was born at Ballietsville, Pennsylvania on November 31, 1761 (some records give the date as December 1, 1761). The first record found of John is his sponsorship of the baptism of John Nicholas Saeger at Union Church on May 21, 1785; and at the Egypt Church he was one of

the sponsors of Eva Catharine Knoer on October 4, 1778. (P.A., S.6, V6, p 25)

He was about sixteen at the time of the death of his father, PAULUS. He remained at the old homestead helping the family manage and operate the inn and plantation until he married, "when he lived near the Egypt Church until 1807". (Dr. L.B.B. p.26)

In the tax returns for Whitehall of 1785 he was taxed 1.7.1 on 200 acres; in 1786 he paid 1.6.10 on the same acreage (P.A. 3S, V 19, pp 125 & 210). In a list "Warrantees of Land, County of Northumberland, 1772-1892" (P.A. 3S, V 25, pp 81 & 84) the following land warrants are recorded:

"Balliot, John	400 acres	July 12, 1793
Balliot, John	400 Acres	August 2, 1793
Ballet, John	240 acres	January 31, 1794"

"October 17, 1806, John Balliet, purchased 240 acres of land in Turbot township, Northumberland Co, Pa. (now Limestone township, Montour Co) near the present village of Limestoneville". (A.H. of L.C., V 2, p 54).

In the "History of Columbia and Montour Counties, Pennsylvania", page 204, it states ". . . John Balliet, a former resident of Lehigh County, who with his family came to this part (Limestone township) of the county (Montour) in 1807, settling in what is now Limestonville". These and other records indicate that John, son of PAULUS, moved from Whitehall and settled in what is now Limestone township, Montour County sometime in the year 1807.

There has been considerable confusion and doubt as to the lineage and residence of John Balliet. On page 54, Volume 2, "Anniversary History of Lehigh County", W. W. Deatrich, Sr., D.D. states: "Various records seem to make it certain that about 1780 there were several John Balliets in Whitehall". However, neither this, nor any other published accounts located gave a clue as to the identity of the "other John Balliet". It is believed that the above and other records to follow will offer conclusive evidence that John Balliet, son of PAULUS, lived in Whitehall until 1807 when he settled in what is now Limestone Township, Montour County.

Northumberland County was formed in 1772, Westmoreland in 1773, Luzerne in 1786, Lehigh in 1812, and Montour in 1850. These counties were formerly all or in part included in the original Northampton County. This shifting of the county boundary lines make research difficult, as records of a family that might have lived on the same tract for several generations are often found in the files of three or four different counties.

Both "Johns" served in the Revolutionary War. Presented herewith are the military records which, when compared with other known facts, seem most likely to be those of John, son of PAULUS.

John Balliet served in the First Battalion of Northampton County Militia, commanded by Col. Stephen Balliet, as Private 6th Class, 4th Company under Captain George Drine. Time of this enlistment was from

November 1, 1781 to January 1, 1782 (P.A. 5S, V8, p 54). On pages 43 and 63, ibid, under date of November 15, 1781 to January 1, 1782 (1 month 18 days), "John Balliet" served as clerk, under Lt. Col. Henry Geiger, Captain Casper Greenmayer's company. The fact these two dates cover the same period of time in November and December, 1781, is ample proof that there were at least two John Balliets in Northampton during the 1780's. Tradition has it and it is logical to assume that John, son of PAULUS, served under his brother, Col. Stephen, as stated above. The "other John Balliet" will be referred to hereafter as "JOHANNES of Sugarloaf" and will be detailed in Part IV of this volume.

On page 53, Volume 2, "Anniversary History of Lehigh County", it states, ". . . later he (John, son of PAULUS) was a captain of a company in Col. Abraham Rinker's Battalion", viz, after January 1, 1782. John was under 15 at the start of the Revolutionary War and it was not till after January 1, 1779 that he would have been over 18, the minimum age for enlistment. The muster roll of May 14, 1778, lists a John Balliet as a "Court Martial Man" (P.A. 5S, V8, pp 311). Again, it does not seem reasonable that John, son of PAULUS, who at that time was under seventeen would have been appointed to such an important office. The period of service or enlistment in the Revolutionary army was for two or three months of active service. The men were called for duty whenever the local situation required military protection from the British or the Indians.

As mentioned, there has been considerable doubt and confusion about John Balliet, son of PAULUS, and JOHANNES Balliet of Sugar Loaf. As far as is known, no attempt has been made to document these two "John Balliets" or place these two lines in their respective places in the family tree. In all the data collected they were apparently treated as one and the same. It is hoped that the records herein are conclusive proof that John Balliet, son of PAULUS, settled in Montour County. Other evidence to be presented later will substantiate this conclusion and will identify JOHANNES Balliet of Sugar Loaf. The balance of this section will be devoted to John, son of PAULUS. The comparison of this data with that of JOHANNES Balliet of Sugar Loaf, at least in part, will solve some of the perplexities of both branches.

John Balliet was married about 1780 to Catherine M. Mickley, the daughter of John Jacob and Eva Catherine (Schrieber) Mickley. Catherine Mickley was the granddaughter of John Jacob Mickley, Sr., one of the first settlers in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. John Jacob Mickley, the pioneer, originally named Jean Jacques Michlet, was born in 1697, at Alsace Lorraine, the eldest son of Rev. Louis and Susan (Mangest) Michelet. In 1699, "Louis Michelet and his wife Suzanne, born Mangeot, new converts to this Huguenot way, Converted to God, not acknowledging Roman Catholicism" (Archives of Metz, Germany). Rev. Louis became the paster of the French Huguenot Church at Zwerbrucher, Alsace Lorraine, where he died in 1750. The son, John Jacob Michley, left Rotterdam May 6, 1733, and arrived in Philadelphia on the ship "Hope" August 28, 1733. In "Rupps Immigrants" page 89, his name is listed as John Jacob Michli.

The Homestead of John Balliet[2], Limestone, Pennsylvania, as it appeared in 1911

John Jacob Mickley lived first in Oby, Berks County, Pennsylvania with a relative, Jacob Levan, and later in Whitehall, Lehigh County. He married Elizabeth Barbara Burkhalter, daughter of Ulrich Burkhalter. They had seven children, the eldest, John Jacob Mickley, Jr. (1737-1808) married Susanne Miller. Their daughter, Catherine M. Mickley became the wife of John Balliet.

John Jacob Mickley, Jr. was elected one of the General Committee of the Revolution of Northampton County, November 15, 1776; served as Commissioner of Issues; he brought the Liberty Bell from Philadelphia to Allentown in September of 1777. The DAR Michelet Chapter, organized in 1913, was named in his honor. (AHLC, Pa., V 3, pp 891-894; "The Mickley Family", M.F. Mickley 1893).

The birth and baptism of Magdalena and John, 2nd, children of John and Catharine, are recorded in the Records of the Egypt Reformed Church. From the same records the following entrees are given of their sponsorship of others (P.A., 6S, V 6, pages as noted)

"Mueckli, Sara, d. Jacob Mueckli, Jun'r and w. Eva Catharina; b. Dec. 5, 1790; bap. Dec. 21; sp. John Balliet and w. Catharina" page 41 "Gloeckner, Johannes, s. Nicklaus and w. Barbara; b. Jan. 24, 1795; bap. Feb. 22; sp. John Balliet and w. Catharina" page 47 "Mueckli, John, s. Peter Mueckli and w. Salome; b. Apr 5, 1796; bap. June 12; sp. John Balliet and w. Catharina" page 49 "Mueckli, Catharina, dr. Christian Mueckli and w. Elizabeth; b. May 8, 1800; bap. Aug 10; sp. John Balliet and w. Catharina" page 56 "Levan, John, s. Solomon Levan and w. Magdalena; b. Oct 16, 1801; bap. Feb 21; sp. Johannes Balliet and w. Catharina" page 58 "Balliet, John,

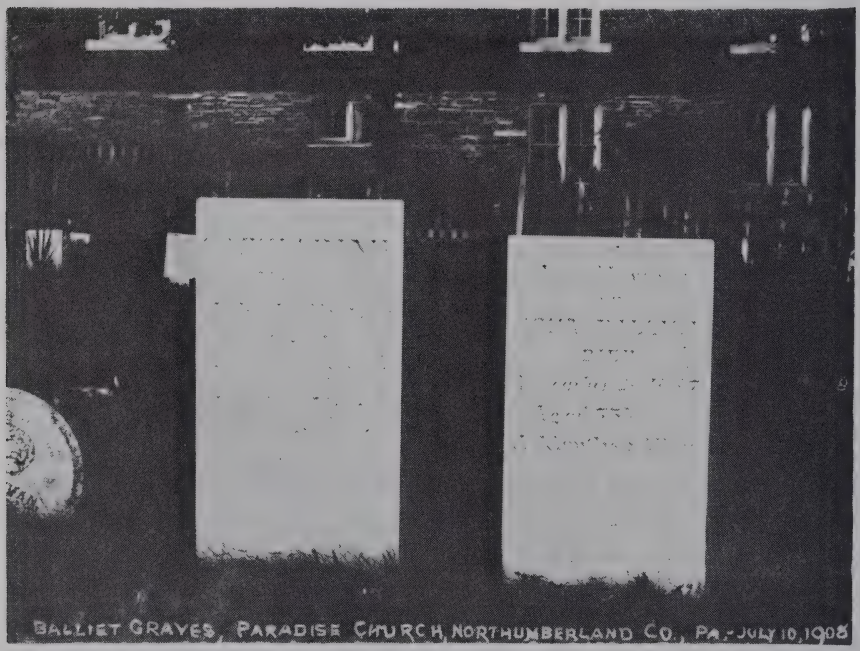
s. John Balliet, Jr. and w. Elizabeth; b. July 30, 1806; bap. Aug 17; sp. John Balliet,Sen'r. and w. Catharina" page 66 "Thurburn, Jenny, b. Jan 1793; bap. Mar 8, 1807; sp. John Balliet and w. Catharina" page 67

After the date of March 8, 1807, no trace of John and Catharine was found in the records of the Egypt Church nor in those of Lehigh County. It must have been shortly after this date that the family settled in what is now Montour County, Pennsylvania. The records of the Paradise Reformed Church, near Milton, Montour County, show that in the following year the family was located in Montour County.

". . . the next record bears date of August 27, 1808. At the last date mentioned, the fathers again met and adopted "Eine Kerchen Ordnung" or a Church Constitution, containing fifteen "Beschnisse" or articles, which was signed by the following 18 names". Among those signing were ". . . John Balliet, Jr., Solomon LeVan," and five members of the Eschback family.

The "John Balliet, Jr." is the son of John of PAULUS; "Solomon LeVan" married Magdalena, daughter of John[2]; and Josiah, son of John Jr., Married Elizabeth Eschback, possibly a daughter of one of the Eschback signers.

The tombstone for John and Catharine is still standing in the Paradise Church cemetery:



"Catharine, wife of John Balliet, died January 2, 1835.
Age 70 years, 16 months, 4 days
"In Memory of John Balliet, died November 2, 1837
Age 75, 11 months, 10 days"

These entries taken from the records of the Egypt Reformed Church, Whitehall and the Paradise Reformed Church of Milton, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania is prima-facie evidence that John Balliet and his family moved to Northumberland County between March 8, 1807 and August 27, 1808. The Paradise Church cemetery is the final resting place of John and Catharine Balliet, their two children and many of their grand children. The John Balliet family "were active and prominent members of the Paradise Reformed Church."

John and Catharine had two children.

MAGDALENA BALLIET[3]
of John and Catharine

Magdalena (Dr. L. B. Balliet gives her name as Margaretta; W. P. Coon's "LeVan Family" has Mary Magdalena) was born in Whitehall, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. Her birth and baptism is recorded in the Egypt Church Records (PA, 6S, V 6, p 29) as follows:

"Balliet, Magdalena, dr. John Balliet and w. Catharine; b. Jan. 5, 1782, bap. Feb. 24, 1782; sp. Jacob Mueckli and W. Susanna."

Jacob Mickley was a relative, possibly a brother to Catharine (Mickley) Balliet. Her baptismal name, Magdalena, will be used in this book.

Magdalena married Solomon LeVan about 1799. In the Pennsylvania Magazine, Volume 10 page 452, it is stated in an account of Col. Stephen Balliet that one of his children ". . . Margaretta Balliet married Solomon LeVan". This, of course, is an error and over the years has added to the confusion of the line of John of PAULUS. Soloman was born about 1778, Allen Township, Northampton County, Pennsylvania, the fifth child of Abraham and Magdalena (Seigfried) LeVan. Abraham LeVan was a Revolutionary patriot serving as adjutant under Colonel John Seigfried (his brother-in-law), 4th Battalion, Northampton County, dated May 21, 1777 and May 14, 1778 (PA, 5S, V 8, pp 303, 305)

Abraham LeVan was the son of Daniel (died 1777) and Susanna (Seigfried) LeVan of Berks County, Pennsylvania. Daniel, the father of Abraham, was the pioneer emigrant of this branch of the LeVan family. Daniel landed at Philadelphia September 18, 1727 on the ship "William and Mary" from Rotterdam, last from Dover, England. (see Strassburger's "German Pioneers", and Coon's "LeVan Family") Daniel, the pioneer, was the son of Daniel LeVan who was born in Picardy, France where he married Mlle. Marie Beau. They were French Huguenots who fled from France to Holland where they died at Amsterdam.

Solomon and Magdalena LeVan had ten children, names as follows: Charles, John, Thomas J., Lewis F., Daniel, Abraham, Solomon J., William, Eliza, and a daughter, Mrs. John Williams.

"Immediatedly after his decease, all his children, except John and William

THE BALLIETS OF WHITEHALL

Chart 5

THE LINE OF MAGDALENA BALLIET, DAUGHTER OF JOHN SON OF PAULUS

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
MAGDALENA BALLIET b. 1782—Penn. d. 1867—Penn. MARRIED c1799 SOLOMON LEVAN b. 1778—Penn. d. 1827—Penn. ISSUE: 10 CHILDREN	-1	CHARLES LeVan 1800–1881 married Mary Follmer	John D., Susan L., Catharine, Jacob, Charles D., Margaret, Elizabeth, and Henry Levan
	-2	JOHN LeVan 1801–? "Went West"	No Record
	-3	THOMAS J. LeVan 1804–1882 married Anna Mary (Polly) Lewis	Mary, Margaret Ann, Frank, Daniel S., Eliza, Abraham K., Thomas J., Kate, William H. H., Lewis E., Sanford S., Adelaide and John LeVan
	-4	LEWIS F. LeVan 1807–1887 married Helen Paterson	Sarah, Mary, Charles, William, Lyman, Emmett, Helen, Emma, Frank and Edward LeVan
	-5	DANIEL LeVan ?–1856 married Leah Bartholomew	Sarah J., Eliza, and Edwin LeVan
	-6	ABRAHAM LeVan 1815–1891 married Hannah Stroh	Mary A., Ursula J., John B., Ambrose A., Letitia P., Clement J., Seward, Hattie M., Clifford D. LeVan
	-7	SOLOMON J. LeVan 1820–1896 married Jane P. Moore	Virginia A., Clarence H., Lynford D., Curtis M., Velma E., Frank M., William E., Peter and LaSalle LeVan
	-8	WILLIAM LeVan ?–? "Went West"	No Record
	-9	ELIZA LeVan ?–? married 1st Montgomery 2nd Jacob Bartholomew 3rd Wayne	No Record
	-10	MISS LeVan married John William	No Record

who went out west, and Charles who remained at Milton, migrated to Niagra County, New York where they raised large families" (Coon's "LeVan Family", p. 35)

CHARLES LEVAN[4] of Solomon & Magdalena

Charles was born in Allen Township, Northampton County, Pennsylvania and his birth and baptism is recorded in the Egypt Church records as:

"Lehant, Carl, s. Solomon Lehant and w. Magdalena; b. Jan. 7, 1800; bap. Mar 16; sp. Jacob Mueckli, Sen., and w. Susanna" (PA, 6S, V6, p 55)

He married Mary Follmer, born 1801 and died July 2, 1892, age 91. Charles died February 12, 1881 at Milton, Pennsylvania. They are both buried at the Paradise Cemetery. They had eight children: John D., Susan L., Catharine, Jacob, Charles D., Margaret, Elizabeth and Henry LeVan.

JOHN DANIEL LEVAN[5] of Charles & Mary

John lived in Shelbyville, Missouri and Coffeyville, Kansas where he died in 1900. He married three times: 1st, Jane Craig; 2nd, Louisa Housel who was born at Milton, Pennsylvania; and 3rd, Mrs. Harriet (Ringo) Miller, born near Flemington, Kentucky in 1835 and died about 1914. She was the daughter of Burtis Ringo of Kentucky, a Revolutionary War soldier. John had seven children: Charles C., Scott, Margaret, Austin M., Arthur, Harry M., and Maude L. LeVan.

CHARLES C. LEVAN[6] of John D.

Charles was born 1856 and died at Coffeyville, Kansas in 1925. He married twice; second wife was Mary. He had twelve children:

I. John Carroll LeVan[7] was born October 4, 1883. He was a noted pianist.

II. Ethelinda Margaret LeVan[7] was born October 10, 1888 at Coffeyville, Kansas. She married Albert W. Smith at Omaha, Nebraska May 30, 1922. They had a daughter:

A. Genevieve Smith[8], born April 15, 1923 at Omaha.

III. Herbert Clark LeVan[7] was living in Parsons, Kansas in 1927. He was born August 20, 1891 and married Mary Mason. Issue: Lelia Lillian, Martha Ruth, Marie, and Paul LeVan[8].

IV. Edith LeVan[7], born June 1, 1893, died June 26, 1893

V. Charles Warren LeVan[7], born June 13, 1895, Coffeyville, Kansas. He was married at Omaha on November 24, 1921 to Frances Ann Simms, born February 9, 1900 at Nebraska City, Nebraska.

VI. Arthur Wallace LeVan[7] was living in Bartlesville, Oklahoma in 1927. He was born January 11, 1897 at Coffeyville and married Alice Breen on November 26, 1925.

VII. Lyman Funston LeVan[7], born October 10, 1898, Coffeyville, married Mary Josephine. In 1927 they were living in Bartlesville, Oklahoma.

VIII. Eleanor Ruth LeVan[7], born February 22, 1901, Coffeyville,

Kansas, married Lawson Earls August 1, 1926. In 1927 they were living in Tulsa, Oklahoma.

IX. Ernest Ray LeVan[7] was born Coffeyville on January 12, 1905.

X. Mildred Lois LeVan[7], born September 9, 1907 Coffeyville, married Robert A. Greavis on July 13, 1926.

XI. Chester Chapman LeVan[7] was living in Bartlesville, Oklahoma in 1927. He was born January 26, 1913 at Coffeyville.

XII. Mary Alice LeVan[7] was born at Coffeyville, February 24, 1916.

Scott LeVan[6] of John D.

Scott married and in 1922 was living in Watsontown, Pennsylvania. In 1926 he was located in Ava, Missouri. He married and has several children.

Margaret J. LeVan[6] of John D.

Margaret married Oll J. Duncan. Issue: Harold Duncan[8], born about 1904, married Dottie Jennings in 1926.

Austin M. LeVan[6] of John D.

Austin died February 12, 1917. He married Alice Dodge Cheney, born September 12, 1882. In 1927 she was living in Berkeley, California. Issue, two children:

I. James Daniel LeVan[7], born at Coffeyville January 27, 1902. Was doing post-graduate work at Harvard in 1927.

II. Edna Aileen LeVan[7], born February 28, 1904.

Arthur LeVan[6] of John D.

Arthur was born in Shelbyville, Missouri, September 13, 1868. He married Edith James, born September 25, 1874 at Pole, Illinois. In 1927 they were living in Bronson, Colorado and had eight children:

I. Cornelius J. LeVan[7], born November 14, 1895.

II. Harriet Atlanta LeVan[7], born August 12, 1897.

III. John Arthur LeVan[7], born February 14, 1900. In 1927 was located in Los Angeles, California.

IV. Thomas Franklin LeVan[7] was living in Portland, Oregon in 1927. His wife was Mildred.

V. Charlotte Mary LeVan[7], born September 5, 1905.

VI. Henry James LeVan[7], born June 29, 1908, living in Denver in 1927.

VII. Richard A. LeVan[7], born November 21, 1910

VIII. Robert LeVan[7], born August 24, 1915.

Harry Miller LeVan[6] of John D.

Harry was born at Mt. Pleasant, Missouri on September 28, 1862. He married twice; 1st, Maude L. Sanders; 2nd, Rose Keedy in 1898, at Independent, Kansas. He had five children:

I. Kittie Margaret LeVan[7], married Mart Donohoo. Their five children

were named: Ella Maude, Katherine, Margaret, John Harry, and Martin Donahoo[8].

II. Willard Sanders LeVan[7] was born April 18, 1889, Coffeyville, Kansas. He married twice, his second wife was Maude Fellows whom he married January 17, 1917. His three children are: Dwight W., Patricia Helen, and Willard Sanders LeVan, Jr.[8]

III. Harry Joseph LeVan[7] married and had a child. He lived at Okmulgee, Oklahoma in 1926.

IV. Nellie Elizabeth LeVan[7] married Glenn Skinner, lived in Okemah, Oklahoma.

V. John Daniel LeVan[7] was single in 1926.

Maude L. LeVan[6] of John D.

Maude died at Delaware, Oklahoma in 1894.

SUSAN L. LEVAN[5] of Charles & Mary

Susan married Morgan Mowrey and was living in Watsontown, Pennsylvania in 1915.

CATHERINE LEVAN[5] of Charles & Mary

Catherine married George Price and is buried in the Paradise Cemetery.

JACOB LEVAN[5] of Charles & Mary

Jacob married, lived and died in Michigan. He had two sons, one was named Charles LeVan[6] who lived in Buffalo, New York in 1923.

CHARLES DANIEL LEVAN[5] of Charles & Mary

Charles D. was born at Limestone, Pennsylvania, August 15, 1837 and died at Milton, Pennsylvania, May 31, 1921. He was married January 26, 1875 to (Sarah) Catharine Watson, born November 9, 1852, died in 1925. They had five children:

Anna Louise LeVan[6] of Charles D. & Catharine

Anna, born June 10, 1877, married Daniel Montgomery in 1899. Their two children were born in Hazelton, Pennsylvania:

I. Edward Watson Montgomery[7], on April 4, 1900

II. Robert Montgomery[7], on July 3, 1909.

John Watson LeVan[6] of Charles D. & Catharine

John, born April 23, 1879, married Ada Faust. Issue, two children:

I. Mary Kathryn LeVan[7], born May 28, 1914

II. Charles David LeVan[7], born October 19, 1915

Mary J. LeVan[6] of Charles D. & Catharine

Mary, born July 17, 1881, died June 29, 1911, and is buried at Milton, Pennsylvania.

William Allen LeVan[6] of Charles D. & Catharine

William, born March 3, 1888, married Hazel Gamberling. Their two children were: Hazel Caroline and Garnet Izora LeVan[7].

Grace LeVan[6] of Charles D. & Catharine

Grace, born June 1, 1886, was teaching school in 1925 at Milton, Pennsylvania and was single at that time.

MARGARET LEVAN[5] of Charles & Mary

Margaret married Oscar Craig. They are both buried at Milton, Pennsylvania.

ELIZABETH LEVAN[5] of Charles & Mary

Elizabeth married Benjamin Housel. She died in Vicksburg, Virginia

HENRY LEVAN[5] of Charles & Mary

Henry died age one.

JOHN LEVAN[4] of Solomon & Magdalena

John was born October 16, 1801 and baptised at the Egypt Church February 21, 1802. He was sponsored by his grandparents, John and Catherine Balliet. (PA, 6S, V 6, p 58) He settled in the West and no further trace of his line is known.

THOMAS J. LEVAN[4] of Solomon & Magdalena

Thomas was born September 20, 1804, Allen Township, Northampton County, Pennsylvania and was baptised November 25, 1804 at the Egypt Reformed Church. The sponsors were Abraham and Magdalena LeVan (see PA, 6 S, V 6, p 62). He married Anna Mary (Polly) Kissinger who was born January 14, 1804 and died November 28, 1888. Thomas died January 31, 1882, Cambria, New York where both are buried. Issue, thirteen children: Mary, Margaret A., Frank, Daniel S., Eliza A., Abraham K., Thomas J., Kate, William H. H., Lewis S., Sanford S., Adelaide, and John LeVan.

MARY LEVAN[5] of Thomas J. & Anna

Mary, born November 28, 1925, married Isaac Bonnell on April 30, 1848. They lived in Buffalo, New York. Issue, a daughter:

Ella Bonnell[6] of Isaac & Mary

Ella married Frank Van Slyke. Issue, two children:

I. Alice Van Slyke[7] married Mr. Joyce and had three children.

II. Eddie Van Slyke[7] married and had three children.

MARGARET ANN LEVAN[5] of Thomas J. & Anna

Margaret, born April 4, 1827, married William Scott. They lived in

Lockport, New York. Issue: Emma Scott[6], a registered nurse who lived in New York in 1927, single; and William Scott[6] who died a young man.

FRANK LEVAN[5] of Thomas J. & Anna

Frank, born February 14, 1830, died single about 1908.

DANIEL STEPHEN LEVAN[5] of Thomas J. & Anna

Daniel was born in Limestone, Pennsylvania June 2, 1828 and died at Brockport, New York April 22, 1903. He married Julia Ann Lewis, who was born September 30, 1833 and died at Middleport, New York April 1, 1908. They had ten children: Zoe Josephine, Emily Elizabeth, Charles Lewis, Frank Daniel, Jennie Eliza, Clarence Ruttrick, Charles Daniel, Frank Steven, Belle Bertha and Gertrude Julia.

Daniel S. LeVan

Julia LeVan

Zoe Josephine LeVan[6] of Daniel S. & Julia

Zoe, born July 19, 1853, died December 25, 1886 and is buried at Royalton, New York. She married John J. Jackson, born March 19, 1851. He was living in Middleport, New York in 1927. They had four children:

I. Willis James Jackson[7] of Middleport, New York, was born July 11, 1872. He married first, Flora Spring; second, in 1925, Leota (Grassman) Brunnig, a widow, born March 17, 1894. Willis had two children:

A. Edith Jackson[8], born November 14, 1898, married first Albert Duncan Stewart, and second, on April 24, 1924 to George Kenney Mayer. By second marriage she had a son:

a. George Jackson Mayer[9], born 7/20/1925.

B. John James Jackson[8], born June 6, 1926.

II. George Arthur Jackson[7], born March 3, 1874, lived in Middleport,

New York. He was married on February 6, 1895 to Flora L. Hund, born August 18, 1874. Their two children were:

A. Mildred Jackson[8], born December 10, 1895. She married first, on September 30, 1916, Harry Cooper, born September 3, 1890, died February 24, 1918; second to Charles Hammond on December 17, 1921. He was born August 6, 1892. They lived in Buffalo, New York. They had two children:

a. Elizabeth Ann Hammond[9], born 9/13/1922

b. Charles Richard Hammond[9], born 6/26/1924.

B. Mary Jackson[8], born September 17, 1897. She married on March 14, 1922, Thomas O'Brien. No issue as of 1927.

III. Zuella Emma Jackson[7] married first on January 30, 1895; and second to Frank Todd, born October 6, 1871. Zuella was born August 7, 1876. She had a daughter by the first marriage.

A. Eleanor Willingmyre[8], born March 3, 1896, married Joseph Archibald who was born August 5, 1896. In 1927 lived in Buffalo, New York. Issue, four children:

a. child born 3/24/1921, died in infancy

b. Joseph Archibald[9], born 7/12/1922

c. Todd Archibald[9], born 10/12/1923

d. David Archibald[9], born 5/16/1925

IV. Charles Daniel Jackson[7], born April 14, 1880, married on December 22, 1920, to Izora Whitmore, born August 8, 1894. They had three children:

A. Jean Josephine Jackson[8], born November 11, 1921

B. Dorothy Claire Jackson[8], born May 10, 1923

C. Zoie Elizabeth Jackson[8], born November 20, 1924.

Emily Elizabeth Levan[6] of Daniel & Julia

Emily, born October 30, 1854, Cambia, New York, married Rev. George Washington Coon at Middleport, New York on November 24, 1875. He was born July 27, 1847, Shelby, New York, and died October 20, 1911, Boston, Massachusetts

Issue, two children:

I. Rev. Warren Patton Coon[7], born January 1, 1879, Boston, Massachusetts, married Elsie Louise Smock at Cranford, New Jersey on August 14, 1907. Elsie, daughter of Daniel Pohlemus Smock and Susan Towt, was born December 28, 1887, Brooklyn, New York and died April 30, 1915, Arlington, New Jersey. Rev. Warren is the author of "The LeVan Family", published in 1927, from which much of the data of Solomon and Magdalena Balliet LeVan's descendants has been taken. He was well known as a clergyman, soldier, legislator and geneologist. He was a pastor of the First Methodist Episcopal Church, Newark, New Jersey; served as Chaplain in World War I; twice elected to the House of Assembly of New Jersey; a member of the Sons of American Revolution; a member of the New Jersey, New York, Pennsylvania and the National Genealogical Society; State and National Huguenot Society. Issue, two children:

Rev. George W. Coon

Emily LeVan Coon

A. Rev. Waldron LeVan Coon[8] was born June 3, 1908 at Cranford, New Jersey.

B. Miriam LeVan Coon[8], born December 29, 1911, Haledon, New Jersey, and died there January 22, 1913.

II. Mary Emily Coon[7], born November 20, 1882, Williamsburg, Massachusetts married Frank Augustine Modricker. Frank was born October 1, 1873, Cherebusco, Indiana and died March 3, 1938, Boston, Massachusetts. He was the son of Dr. Johann Moritz Modricker (b. 6/25/1833 Muhlack E. Prussia, d. 2-10-1907 Wabash, Indiana) and Christiana Fredericka Spaeth (b. 9/23/1842 Sachsenheim Wurthenburg, d. c 1926, Wabash, Indiana). Dr. Johann was the son of Johann Modricker (b. 11/29/1796 Krausendorf, E. Prussia, d. 1/8/1836 Rastenburge, E. Prussia) and Charlotte Gutzeit (b. c1798, d. 1861). Frank A. and Mary had five children:

A. Marion May Modricker[8], born July 1, 1903, Boston, Massachusetts, married Rev. Harry Rogers Daniels. They lived on Rt. 1, Bear Hill Road, Center Hollis, Maine. Issue, two children: Stephen and Priscilla Daniels[9], both died young.

B. Francis Augustine Modricker[8], born March 16, 1905, North Bellingham, Massachusetts, died August 24, 1945 at Chelsea, Massachusetts. He married Harriett Talbott. No issue.

C. Rev. Herman Warren Modricker[8], born January 7, 1907, Keene, New Hampshire, married about 1933 to Dorothy Elizabeth Dixon. Dorothy, the daughter of Howard Dixon, was born January 24, 1910. Herman

is a Missionary in Mogadiscie, Somalia. Issue, seven children, including two sets of twins:

a. Grace Modricker[9], born 12/3/1934, Aden, Arabia, died at birth

b. Ruth Elizabeth Modricker[9], born 12/3/1934, married Arthur E. Bair on November 19, 1954. Address: Rt. 5, Marion, Indiana. Issue:

a. Ronald Edward Bair[10], born 8/21/1955, Noblesville, Indiana

b. Rosemary Elizabeth Bair[10], born 11/23/1957, Rochester, Indiana

c. Rhonda Eileen Bair[10], born 11/2/1959, Rochester

c. Charles Stephen Modricker[9], born 6/9/1936, Aden, Arabia, and his wife Grace, live in Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

a. Kathrine Sue Modricker[10], born 4/13/1956

b. a daughter

c. Steven Arthur Modricker[10]

d. Daniel Josiah Modricker[9], born 2/1/1939, Winthrop, Massachusetts, married Jeannette Sylvia Carlson December 28, 1957, Marquette, Michigan. Jeannette, daughter of Alf and Gertrude Pitkamaki Carlson, was born 4/30/1938 at Marquette, Issue, two children:

a. Cynthia Arleen Modricker[10], born 8/14/1960, Lancaster, Pennsylvania

b. David Jonathan Modricker[10], born 11/3/1961, Lancaster.

e. Mary Martha Modricker[9], born 6/24/1942, Winthrop, Massachusetts.

f. John Samuel Modricker[9], born 8/13/1952, Aden, Arabia, and his twin

g. Joy Esther Modricker[9], are in a missionary school at Addis Abada, Ethiopia.

D. Helen LeVan Modricker[8], born March 10, 1913, Lynn Massachusetts, married Richmond Boyd Burton; now divorced. Helen lives in Cambridge, Massachusetts and Richmond in Nashville, Tennessee. Issue, a daughter:

a. Vivian LeVan Burton[9], born 3/11/1946, Boston, Massachusetts.

E. George Robert Modricker[8], born January 11, 1920, Lynn, Massachusetts, married Marjorie Abbott Cunningham at Watertown, Massachusetts on February 21, 1947. Marjorie was born January 22, 1922, Beverly, Massachusetts, the daughter of Warfield Hart Cunningham (b. 8/1/1887 Rockport, Massachusetts) and Sadie Hilda May Smith (b. 10/25/1891, Port Saxon, Nova Scotia). George and Marjorie supplied the data on the Modricker branch of the family. They live at 332 Shirley Street, Winthrop, Massachusetts and have five children:

a. Nancy Lorraine Modricker[9], born 2/10/1948, Cambridge, Massachusetts

b. John Alan Modricker[9], born 8/7/1949, Cambridge

c. Frederick Dwight Modricker[9], born 10/18/1951, Winthrop, Massachusetts

Marjorie and George Modricker

d. David Orion Modricker[9], born 12/17/1952, Winthrop

e. Richard Errol Modricker[9], born 7/4/1960, N. Searsmont, Waldo County, Maine.

Charles Lewis LeVan[6] of Daniel S. & Julia

Charles was born July 26, 1856 and died July 21, 1862.

Frank Daniel LeVan[6] of Daniel S. & Julia

Frank was born September 22, 1858 and died October 14, 1859.

Jennie Eliza LeVan[6] of Daniel S. & Julia

Jeannie was born at Lockport, New York on September 27, 1860 and married George Augustus Sidelinger at Middleport, New Jersey on June 17, 1886. He was born November 2, 1858, Quincy, Massachusetts. Their two children are:

I. Esther Ulala Sidelinger[7], born July 23, 1890, Quincy, Massachusetts, where she married June 20, 1913 to Erwin Haskell Schell, born September 29, 1889 at Kalamazoo, Michigan. Issue:

A. Esther Winslow Schell[8], born October 26, 1918, Boston, Massachusetts

B. Erwin Haskell Schell[8], born July 5, 1921, Boston.

II. Roy LeVan Sidelinger[7], born February 24, 1893, Quincy, Massachusetts, married Margaret Windsor Chandler on March 31, 1918. Issue, two children:

A. George Gregory Sidelinger[8], born November 22, 1922

B. John Windsor Sidelinger[8], born June 13, 1924.

Clarence Buttrick LeVan, M.D.[6] of Daniel S. & Julia

Clarence, born September 23, 1863, died at Buffalo, New York on July 26, 1903. He married Julia (Carmer) Campbell, a widow, on November 14, 1897. They had two children: DeForest LeVan[7], and Harold LeVan[7]

Charles Daniel LeVan[6] of Daniel S. & Julia

Charles, born February 2, 1866, was married on May 24, 1895 to Lena Ladoux. They lived in Medina, New York, where Charles owned and managed a department store under the name "LeVan and Krompart". They had a daughter:

I. Althea Levan[7], born April 9, 1900, died in August of 1923 as a result of being thrown from a horse.

Frank Stevens LeVan[6] of Daniel S. & Julia

Frank, born August 19, 1868, married Ruby Minette Braddock. She was born at Middleport, New York on October 31, 1874, the daughter of Abraham and Mary (Housel) Braddock. Frank and Ruby LeVan had two daughters:

I. Reba Belle LeVan[7], born October 6, 1895 at Royalton Township, Niagra County, New York. In 1921 she married Albert E. Rumble, with whom she had two daughters: Betty Rumble[8], died in infancy, and a daughter name unknown, born February 5, 1926, Buffalo, New York,

II. Gladys Mae LeVan[7], born at Brocksport, New York, on March 7, 1898, married Clyde E. Waters in 1922. Issue:

A. Dorothy Althea Waters[8], born January 5, 1924

B. Joan Waters[8], born January 24, 1926

Bella Bertha LeVan[6] of Daniel S. & Julia

Bella, born January 18, 1871, married Hope W. Young on July 19, 1898. In 1927 they were living in Denver, Colorado without issue.

Gertrude Julia LeVan[6] of Daniel S. & Julia

Gertrude, born December 9, 1875, married William J. Coon on April 14, 1898. In 1927 they resided in Middleport, New York. They had three children, as follows:

I. Thelma Belle Coon[7] married Stanley Spark. They had one child, name unknown.

II. Esther Coon[7], unmarried in 1927

III. Leroy Coon[7], unmarried in 1927

ELIZA A. LEVAN[5] of Thomas J. & Anna

Eliza, born April 15, 1831 died September 25, 1878, married Ransom Campbell in 1850. He was born May 5, 1833 and died August 21, 1895. They had six children: Frank, Della, Donna, Fred, Charles and Clarence.

Frank J. Campbell[6] of Ransom & Eliza

Frank, born January 31, 1885 (1855?), died March 10, 1910, married Ella Deering on December 31, 1880. She was born August 20, 1856 and died January 25, 1926. They had three children:

I. Grace T. Campbell[7] was born about 1882 at Buena Vista, Chaffee County, Colorado. She was a member of the DAR, National #46118. Grace married Arthur B. West and had five children.

II. Beth Campbell[7], 1884-1919, married Mr. Snyder. They had two sons.

III. Helen Campbell[7] married John Kerr.

(NOTE: The dates given for Frank and his daughters, Grace and Beth, were taken as given in "The LeVan Family" pages 227 and 295. Either the dates or lineage are in error: Eliza (LeVan) Campbell died in "1878" and her son, Frank, was born in "1885"—seven years after his mother's death. Frank's two daughters, Grace and Beth were born in "1882" and "1884", or three years and one year before the birth of their father.)

Della Campbell[6] of Ransom & Eliza

Della died in 1880, unmarried

Donna E. Campbell[6] of Ransom & Eliza

Donna died May 7, 1871, age 15

Fred D. Campbell[6] of Ransom & Eliza

Fred died in 1890. His wife, Nellie, remarried. Fred had no children.

Charles Campbell[6] of Ransom & Eliza

Charles died in 1890 in Montana (?)

Clarence Campbell[6] of Ransom & Eliza

Clarence married Alice Willse. Their daughter:

I. Catherine Campbell[7], born 1900, married James Meahl. Issue, two children:

A. Clarence Meahl[8], born 1921

B. Alice Meahl[8], born 1922

ABRAHAM K. LEVAN[5] of Thomas J. & Anna

Abraham, born August 15, 1833, died March 3, 1906. He married Clarinda Campbell (1837-1909). They had three children:

Willis A. LeVan[6] of Abraham & Clarinda

Willis was born in Cambria, New York on December 17, 1855. He

married first, Ettie Thompson, born October 1855; second, Jennie Moore, born 1863. Issue, three children:

I. Royal T. LeVan[7] was born December 20, 1879 at Mapleton, New York. He was married October 2, 1900, to Mary L. Welton, born June 6, 1876, daughter of Rufus Charles Welton. In 1927, Royal was a merchant in Sanborn, New York. Royal and Mary had four children, all born in Sanborn:

A. Norman Earl LeVan[8] was born March 26, 1902. He married and had a son:

a. Willis Norman LeVan[9], born 8/23/1926, at Sanborn

B. Maurice R. LeVan[8] and his twin

C. Mildred E. LeVan[8] were born December 24, 1903

D. Beatrice M. LeVan[8], born May 19, 19?

II. Maude E. LeVan[7], born January 10, 1885, married Claude E. Ellis in 1909. They had three children:

A. Leona M. Ellis[8], born 1910

B. Robert James Ellis[8], born 1915

C. Richard Ellis[8], born May 7, 1924

III. Mary Belle LeVan[7] was born September, 1889 at Pendleton, New York. She married Wilfred J. Bowerman in 1912. In 1927, they were living at Lockport, New York. Issue, three children:

A. Stanley E. Bowerman[8], born 1913

B. Elwood Bowerman[8], born about 1916

C. Muriel J. Bowerman[8], born 1923

Rosalie LeVan[6] of Abraham K. & Clarinda

Rosalie, born July 24, 1858 at Lockport, New York, married Ovid Manning who was born October 3, 1851. They had two children:

I. Willis O. Manning[7], born November 27, 1878, married Florence Rhodes who was born December 20, 1883. They resided in Lockport, New York in 1925. Issue:

A. Clarence Manning[8], born December 10, 1909

II. Ina Belle Manning[7], born August 8, 1884, married Howard Ellis who was born November 8, 1883. Their four children are:

A. Ruth N. Ellis[8], born April 5, 1906

B. Wright T. Ellis[8], born January 27, 1909

C. Donna M. Ellis[8], born March 8, 1914

D. Howard A. Ellis[8], born November 19, 1920

Letta A. LeVan[6] of Abraham K. & Clarinda

Letta was born October 17, 1862 and died July 9, 1863. She is buried at Cambria, New York.

THOMAS J. LEVAN, JR.[5] of Thomas J. & Anna

Thomas, Jr. was born at Lockport, New York on May 15, 1834 and died May 17, 1912 at Dubuque, Iowa. He was married on April 26, 1859

to Martha B. McDaniel, who was born at Dubuque on April 26, 1841 and died September 27, 1921. They had seven children:

Carrie B. LeVan[6] of Thomas, Jr. & Martha

Carrie was born August 22, 1860 at Dubuque, Iowa. She married C. W. Walten. They had two children born in California.

Elmer LeVan[6] of Thomas, Jr. & Martha

Elmer was born May 5, 1862 in Buffalo, New York and died August 19, 1875 Dubuque, Iowa.

Ada M. LeVan[6] of Thomas, Jr. & Martha

Ada was born September 16, 1865 at Dubuque, Iowa, and married there on February 4, 1886 to H. C. Nathan of Lancaster, Wisconsin. They had four children, names unknown.

George LeVan[6] of Thomas, Jr. & Martha

George was born at Dubuque, Iowa on December 18, 1867. He married in Galena, Illinois, to a Miss Walsh. Issue, nine children:

I. Roy Irvin LeVan[7], born January 16, 1892, married Marie Josephine Gautenbein on September 28, 1909. They lived in Dubuque, Iowa in 1923. They had two children:

A. Lois Lillian LeVan[8], born September 1, 1918

B. Geraldine Margaret LeVan[8], born August 8, 1922

II. George Alfred LeVan[7], born August 7, 1894, married Loretta E. Kerpinkell on March 1, 1918. They had one son:

A. Jack Burton LeVan[8], born December 24, 1918.

III. Gladys Eldora LeVan[7], born May 12, 1900, married George Davis. Issue:

A. George Harris Davis[8], born May 25, 1920

B. Carl Orval Davis[8], born September 8, 1921

C. Dean Allen Davis[8], born March 16, 1923

IV. Dorothy Delores LeVan[7], born October 25, 1902

V. Gayle Melda LeVan[7], born June 25, 1905

VI. Thomas Jefferson LeVan[7], born May 14, 1907

VII. Sadie Sylvia LeVan[7], born August 19, 1908

VIII. Martha Margaret LeVan[7], born August 9, 1910

IX. Merrill Frederick LeVan[7], born August 20, 1912

Thomas J. LeVan, 3rd[6] of Thomas, Jr. & Martha

Thomas, born March 3, 1870, married Miss McDonald on September 1, 1890 at Dubuque. Issue, three children:

I. Archie Jefferson LeVan[7], born April 5, 1892, married Iva Pope. In 1923, they were living in Dubuque. Their daughter,

A. Patricia LeVan[8] was born August 1, 1919

II. Herold LeVan[7] was born November 9, 1893 and married Delila Greatren on November 7, 1916. They had two children:

A. Robert Herold LeVan[8], born April 6, 1918
B. Esther Jannette LeVan[8], born April 4, 1920
III. Donald Arnold LeVan[7] was born March 3, 1900

Mabel B. LeVan[6] of Thomas, Jr. & Martha

Mabel, born August 9, 1876, married Fred C. Klee at Dubuque on March 7, 1900. No issue in 1923.

Maud B. LeVan[6] of Thomas, Jr. & Martha

Maud, born April 20, 1886, at Dubuque, married George Hughes. They had two children, a son and a daughter, names unknown.

KATE LEVAN[5] of Thomas J. & Anna

Kate was born February 29, 1836 and married Clarence Butrick. No issue.

WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON LEVAN[5] of Thomas J. & Anna

William was living in Couterville, California in 1924. He was born November 30, 1839 and was married July 4, 1864 to Gertrude Caroline McNeill. She was born June 7, 1842 and died February 27, 1870, buried at Warren Corners, New York. They had two children:

Harriet Elbertine LeVan[6] of William & Gertrude

Harriet married John Blacklock Wood. She was born October 10, 1865 and he on May 29, 1865 at Pendleton, New York. Issue, four children:

I. Reba Gertrude Wood[7], born January 21, 1892. Single in 1925, living in Lockport, New York.

II. Ethel Margaret Wood[7], born October 16, 1894, died September 10, 1897.

III. Gunson Roger Wood[7], born February 5, 1896, married Louise A. Ellis who was born September 9, 1893. They had two children:

A. Virginia Beth Wood[8], born July 24, 1919
B. Rogers Ellis Wood[8], born March 5, 1921

IV. Donald John Wood[7], born February 5, 1903, died June 24, 1914, buried at Shawnee, New York.

Charles William LeVan[6] of William & Gertrude

Charles was living in Prescott, Arizona in 1924. He was born August 6, 1867 and in 1892 married Kate Louise Deeringer. They had a son named:

I. Melvin Henry LeVan[7], born in Buffalo, New York on November 25, 1893 and married Florence Ayres Salmon in Los Angeles on June 9, 1920. She was born December 15, 1892. They had two children:

A. Ariel Ann LeVan[8], born April 15, 1921, Los Angeles, California
B. Jack Edward LeVan[8], born September 16, 1923, Los Angeles

LEWIS E. LEVAN[5] of Thomas J. & Anna

Lewis was born on January 20, 1841 at Lockport, New York and died in 1920. He married, first Clarissa Hawder; and second to Mamie. No issue.

SANFORD S. LEVAN[5] of Thomas J. & Anna

Sanford was born October 20, 1844 and married Hattie M. Swift March 26, 1868. In 1927 they were living in Lockport, New York. Their six children are:

Luther LeVan[6] of Sanford Hattie

Luther married and died at Hinman Road, New York. His son, Floyd LeVan[7] was living in Niagra Falls, New York in 1922.

John LeVan[6] of Sanford & Hattie

John married Abby Taylor. They had a daughter, Thelma LeVan[7]

Ernest LeVan[6] of Sanford & Hattie

Ernest was living in Lockport, New York in 1922. He married and had three children: Raymond, Robert, and Helen LeVan[7].

Edith B. LeVan[6] of Sanford & Hattie

Edith married Tom Daily. Issue: LeVan Daily, and Irene Edith Daily[7].

Mary B. LeVan[6] of Sanford & Hattie

Mary married Mr. Taylor and had a son named Harold Taylor[7].

Florence LeVan[6] of Sanford & Hattie

Florence married David Ortt and lived in Lockport in 1922. Their son was named Elmer Ortt[7].

ADELAIDE LEVAN[5] of Thomas & Anna

Adelaide, born July 22, 1847 at Lockport, New York, married Charles Gould. They had six children:

James Gould[6] of Charles & Adelaide

James married Sarah Saddlesome who died in 1896.

Bud Gould[6] of Charles & Adelaide

Bud was living in Buffalo, New York in 1925. He married and had several children.

Richard Gould[6] of Charles & Adelaide

Richard married Alice Mead. He died November 17, 1925. They had three children: Richard, 1900-1920; John born 1904; and Anna Gould[7] born 1907

Will Gould[6] of Charles & Adelaide

Will married

Kate Gould[6] of Charles & Adelaide

Kate married George Williams and lived in Medena, New York. Their two children were: Olive and Oliver Williams[7].

Glenn Gould[6] of Charles & Adelaide

Glenn married and had four children. He lived at Royalton, New York in 1926.

JOHN LEVAN[5] of Thomas J. & Anna

John was born January 22, 1850 at Lockport. He married Mary Metz and they had a daughter:

Alice LeVan[6] of John & Mary

Alice, born 1886, married Charles Whitmore. No issue.

LEWIS FERDINAND LEVAN[4] of Solomon & Magdalene

Lewis Ferdinand LeVan was born January 4, 1807 and baptised March 8, 1807 at the Egypt Church, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. He lived in Sanborn, New York and died January 29, 1887. His wife was the former Helen Patterson, born September 22, 1816 and died June 23, 1895. Their ten children were named: Sarah, Mary, Charles, William, Lyman, Emmett, Helen, Emma, Frank and Edward.

SARAH LEVAN[5] of Lewis & Helen

Sarah, born April 20, 1837 died September 20, 1892, married Ira Baker. They lived at Cambria Center, New York and had eleven children:

Annette Baker[6] of Ira & Sarah

Annette, born July 7, 1856, Lewiston, New York, died June 26, 1886, married William Eddy. Their daughter:

I. Marian Eddy[7] was born December 1, 1885 and married Edward Moyer. They had the following children:

A. Howard Moyer[8], born January 11, 1912
B. Francis Moyer[8], born June 27, 1914
C. Cathrine Moyer[8], born August 5, 1916
D. Wilford Eddy[8], born January 4, 1918

Helen Baker[6] of Ira & Sarah

Helen, born March 8, 1857, died May 9, 1901, married Eli P. Crosier. They had two children:

I. Howard Crosier[7], born November 24, 1883, died May 24, 1916
II. Floyd Crosier[7], born February 14, 1889 and died in 1910.

Fred Baker[6] of Ira & Sarah

Fred, born August 3, 1859, died December 1, 1920

Jennie W. Baker[6] of Ira & Sarah

Jennie, born November 7, 1862 married C. Wesley LaBarre. They had two children:

I. Victor LaBarre[7] born December 1, 1889

II. Grace E. LaBarre[7], born March 3, 1895, married M. A. Hutzel. Their son:

A. Kenneth L. Hutzel[8] was born June 5, 1922.

Mary Baker[6] of Ira & Sarah

Mary, born June 15, 1865, died December 10, 1897, married William Bobst. Their two daughters are:

I. Mrs. Mildred Bobst Flynn[7], born May 25, 1888

II. Mrs. Florence Bobst Holway[7], born July 28, 1890.

Nora Baker[6] of Ira & Sarah

Nora, born August 31, 1867, married Frank Richardson. Issue, three children:

I. Harold Richardson[7], born January 20, 1888, married and had two children:

A. Lawrence Richardson[8], born October 15, 1910

B. Gracia Richardson[8], born November 26, 1918

II. Evelyn Richardson[7], born August 22, 1892, married Mr. Graham.

III. Doris Richardson[7], born March 16, 1897, married Mr. Klopp. Issue:

A. Arlene Klopp[8], born August 24, 1919

Edward Baker[6] of Ira & Sarah

Edward, born July 29, 1870, married Nellie Hall. Issue, three children:

I. Clarence Baker[7], born May 8, 1900

II. Shirley R. Baker[7], a twin, born January 13, 1922

III. Sterling E. Baker[7], born January 13, 1922

Fannie Baker[6] of Ira & Sarah

Fannie, born September 3, 1872 at Buffalo, New York, married Grove House. She died January 18, 1919. They had two children:

I. Vivian House[7], born March 19, 1897

II. Francis House[7], born September 18, 1899

Sadie Baker[6] of Ira & Sarah

Sadie, born April 3, 1875 at Buffalo, married Will Waters. Issue:

I. Dorothy Waters[7], born September 9, 1900

II. Eleanor Waters[7], born 1902

Florence Baker[6] of Ira & Sarah

Florence was born 1877 and died 1892

Walter Baker[6] of Ira & Sarah

Walter, born April 2, 1881, married Maude Leach. Their daughter:
I. Ethel Baker[7] was born October 12, 1907.

MARY LEVAN[5] of Lewis & Helen

Mary, born May 11, 1838, died November 26, 1910, married Edward Beck. They were living in Lockport, New York in 1910. Issue:

William Lewis Beck[6] of Edward & Mary

William was born June 16, 1862 and died at Lockport in 1926.

CHARLES LEVAN[5] of Lewis & Helen

Charles, born August 1, 1840, married Maria Penny who was born July 15, 1840. They were living in Bogard, Missouri in 1923. They had four children:

Nellie LeVan[6] of Charles & Maria

Nellie was born October 22, 1871

Georgia LeVan[6] of Charles & Maria

Georgia was born October 11, 1873, married W. P. Buzard and had five children:

I. Frank Buzard[7], born January 29, 1895

II. Norman Buzard[7], born February 4, 1897, married Beulah Pitts. They had a daughter:

A. Norma Lee Buzard[8], born September 11, 1921.

III. Marie Buzard[7], born November 1, 1898, married Jack Tandy. They lived in Warrensburg, Missouri in 1923. Their two children were:

A. Marie Elizabeth Tandy[8], born January 26, 1919

B. Jack Tandy[8], born January 29, 1920.

IV. Brydean Buzard[7], born November 22, 1904.

V. Maxine Buzard[7], born January 20, 1913.

Leslie LeVan[6] of Charles & Maria

Leslie, born July 7, 1879, married Maud Colliver. They lived in Bogard, Missouri in 1923. They had two children:

I. Mildred Levan[7], born August 9, 1903.

II. Kenneth Levan[7], born December 24, 1908.

Morris LeVan[6] of Charles & Maria

Morris was born September 27, 1886; married Ruth O'Byrne.

WILLIAM LEVAN[5] of Lewis & Helen

William was born January 24, 1842 and died July 18, 1915. He mar-

ried Georgia Penny and in 1915 was living in San Bernardino, California. They had a daughter:

Lena LeVan[6] of William & Georgia

Lena was born August 27, 1870 and married Elmer Young with whom she had four children:

I. William Elmer Young[7] was born January 9, 1894. He married Mrs. L. Melton and had two children:

A. Billie Young[8], born March 16, 1917

B. Bobbie Young[8], born May 5, 1920.

II. Russell Young[7] lived in William, Arizona in 1923. He was born June 11, 1895 and married Blanche Bellah. They had two children:

A. Russell LeVan Young[8], born December 8, 1918

B. Allan Dean Young[8] born September 30, 1920

III. Mamie Inez Young[7], born February 15, 1897

IV. Lois Ruth Young[7], born August 2, 1899

LYMAN LEVAN[5] of Lewis & Helen

Lyman was born March 28, 1844 and died October 13, 1864 at General Hospital Mansfield, North Carolina. He was a veteran of the Civil War.

EMMET LEVAN[5] of Lewis & Helen

Emmet LeVan was a Civil War Veteran; born December 14, 1845, died June 13, 1862.

HELEN LEVAN[5] of Lewis & Helen

Helen was born December 31, 1848 and died before 1927. She married William C. Beck. They lived in Buffalo, New York in 1923. Issue, four children: Frederick; Howard LeVan; Helen Winnifield; and Walter Clinton Beck[6] who died before 1923.

EMMA LEVAN[5] of Lewis & Helen

Emma married Gus Latz and was living in Sanborn, New York in 1923. She was born March 8, 1850. They had two children:

Harry LeVan Latz[6] of Gus & Emma

Harry, born November 9, 1878 and was single in 1927.

Irene Latz[6] of Gus & Emma

Irene was born September 16, 1880 and married Frederick W. Tanger who died about 1925. They had two sons: Winston Tanger[7] born in 1911; and Kenneth Tanger[7] born in 1913.

FRANK LEVAN[5] of Lewis & Helen

Frank married Mattie Wheeler and he later remarried. He was born April 26, 1857 and died October 12, 1917. No issue.

EDWARD LEVAN[5] of Lewis & Helen

Edward, born May 26, 1862, married Clara Scisum. In 1923 they resided in Missoula, Montana. No issue.

DANIEL LEVAN[4] of Solomon & Magdalena

Daniel was born about 1809. He lived in Lockport, New York and died there about 1856. He married Leah Bartholomeu and had three children:

SARAH J. LEVAN[5] of Daniel & Leah

Sarah married Oscar Baker. They had two children: Carrie Baker[6] married William Gould; and Edwin Baker[6]

ELIZA A. LEVAN[5] of Daniel & Leah

Eliza married William Lord. They lived in Lockport, New York.

EDWIN LEVAN[5] of Daniel & Leah

Edwin was born at Lockport, New York in 1836. He married Susan E. Laroche.

ABRAHAM LEVAN[4] of Solomon & Magdalena

Abraham was born January 27, 1815 in Turbot Township, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania where he was married. Sometime between 1839 and 1847 they moved to Cambria, New York and before 1844 to Pekin, New York, where Abraham died in 1891. On August 2, 1836 he was married to Hannah Stroh. She was born July 17, 1817 in Northumberland County, Pennsylvania.

Abraham and Hannah had nine children named as follows: Mary, Ursula, John, Ambrose, Letitia, Clement, Seward, Clifford and Hattie.

MARY AMANDA LEVAN[5] of Abraham & Hannah

Mary, born 1837, Northumberland, Pennsylvania married George Bromby on December 25, 1860. They lived in Tillamook, Oregon, where Mary is buried. Issue, seven children:

Frances E. Bromby[6] of George & Mary

Frances married Mr. Mapes and lived in Bay City, Oregon in 1926. They had five children.

Hallock Bromby[6] of George & Mary

Hallock married and had one child. He lived in Buffalo, New York.

Berton Bromby[6] of George & Mary

Berton married but had no children. Lived in Buffalo, New York.

Abraham LeVan

Joseph Bromby[6] of George & Mary

Joseph married and had three children. In 1926 he was living in Napa, California.

Frank Bromby[6] of George & Mary

Frank died before 1926

George Bromby[6] of George & Mary

George died before 1926

Mary Bromby[6] of George & Mary

Mary died before 1926.

URSULA JOSEPHINE LEVAN[5] of Abraham & Hannah

Ursula was born in Northumberland County, Pennsylvania on February 8, 1839. She married Sidney Campbell on April 30, 1856. They lived in Pekin, New York and had six children:

Hattie Campbell[6] of Sidney & Ursula

Hattie married Mr. Hoskins and in 1926 was living in Lockport, New York. They had one child.

Frank Campbell[6] of Sidney & Ursula

Frank married and had two children.

Clarence Campbell[6] of Sidney & Ursula

Clarence married and had three children: Myrtie, Ida and Orville Campbell[6]. All died before 1926.

JOHN BALLIET LEVAN[5] of Abraham & Hannah

John, born September 9, 1840, died May 26, 1859

AMBROSE A. LEVAN[5] of Abraham & Hannah

Ambrose was born at Cambria, New York, August 3, 1842. He was married at Lewiston, New York on November 1, 1865 to Ann Loretta Eddy, who was born September 18, 1845 at Farmington, New York. In 1895 they were living in Rochester, Minnesota. They both died at Simpson, Minnesota; Ambrose on January 12, 1916 and Ann on March 14, 1919. They had four children: Ida, Clinton, Grace and Etta.

Ida LeVan[6] of Ambrose & Ann

Ida, born December 9, 1867 at Pekin, New York, married William Henry Wilson at Simpson, Minnesota in April of 1914. In 1925 they were living in Rochester, Minnesota where Ida died in March of 1941.

Clinton Ambrose LeVan[6] of Ambrose & Ann

Clinton was born at Appleton City, Missouri on July 26, 1869 and died in Eugene, Oregon, March 8, 1959. He was married at Rochester, Minnesota on May 5, 1891 to Clara Augusta Johnson, the daughter of Warren and Sara Wyatt (Row) Johnson. Warren was born March 23, 1846 and died at St. Joseph, Missouri on April 5, 1910. Sarah was born at Harningsham, England on September 30, 1845 and died December 23, 1929 at Simpson, Minnesota. Clara's paternal grandparents were Stewart (b. 10/11/1776—d. 8/21/1830) and Abigail Coy (b. 4/3/1770—d. 11/11/1852) Johnson. Clinton and Clara had five children:

I. Ruth Marie LeVan[7], born July 5, 1892, married Ulysses W. Ellmaker who was born December 12, 1887 at Elmira, Oregon. He is the son of Levi Robb and Frances Almeda Baker Ellmaker. Ulysses and Ruth Ellmaker now reside at Rt. 2, box 266, Vanela, Oregon. They have a daughter:

A. Elaine E. Ellmaker[8] was born at Veneta, Oregon on November 7, 1915. She was married at Eugene, Oregon on June 9, 1937 to Gordon Kindall Clark. Gordon, born October 23, 1911, Portland, Oregon, is the son of Scheyler Colfax (1865-1947) and Clara Edna Clykendall Clark. Gordon and Elaine live at 5904 S. E. Holgate Boulevard, Portland, Ore-

Ambrose and Ann LeVan

gon, where he is City Planner and Landscape Architect and Elaine is a teacher in the public school. They have four children born in Portland and two adopted daughters:

a. Roger Brandon Clark[9], born 6/28/1944, is studying music at Lewis and Clark College.

b. Bruce Harlan Clark[9], born 12/23/1945, is attending Harvard.

c. Keith Lauren Clark[9], born 8/16/1947

d. Megan Jean Clark[9], born 6/26/1949

e. Jenifer Ann Clark[9], born 1/13/1951

f. Cathlin Maria Clark[9], born 7/20/1953

Jenifer and Cathlin were born in Seoul, Korea, daughters of native mothers and white soldier fathers.

II. Donald Edwin LeVan[7], born October 7, 1896, married Janice Bernice Thurman, the daughter of Stephen and Sylvia Fisk Thurman. They live at 120 S. 8th Street, Coos, Bay, Oregon. Their two children were born in Eugene, Oregon.

A. Darwin Elroy LeVan[8], born October 14, 1928, married Delcie M.

Ranson on February 21, 1951 at Los Angeles, California. Their three children are:

a. Walter Thurman LeVan[9], born 1/4/1953
b. Jeffery Edward LeVan[9], born 9/9/1954
c. Olivia Marguerite LeVan[9], born 4/17/1957

B. Naomi Nadine LeVan[8], born March 12, 1934, married Charles Curtis Siewell on April 30, 1955 at Coos Bay, Oregon. He was born at Harrisburg, Oregon on March 26, 1922, the son of Charles Henry (b. 3/28/1880, Junction City, Oregon) and Ora Ethel Smith (b. 3/23/1881, Junction City) Siewell. Their three children were born in Coos Bay:

a. Charlene Roe Siewell[9], born 3/6/1956
b. Kenneth Wayne Siewell[9], born 11/21/1957
c. Michelle Lynn Siewell[9], born 10/30/1961

III. Hazel May LeVan[7], born July 19, 1899, married Carl Jacob Eli Boehringer at Eugene, Oregon on November 18, 1916. He was born January 26, 1894, Polk County, Oregon, the son of John Conrad and Louisa Christina Beuckle Boehringer. Carl's parents were born in Germany; his father about 1852 and his mother about 1855. Carl died July 4, 1947 and is buried at Eugene, Oregon. Hazel lives at Rt. 2, Box 636, Veneta, Oregon. They had three children all born at Eugene:

A. Carl Clinton Boehringer[8], born March 20, 1918, married Mildred Jane Rollins on September 8, 1939. They live at Rt. 5, Eugene, Oregon and have four children:

a. Carl Conrad Boehringer[9], born 10/16/1940, married Linda Sue Riddle in August of 1960. Their son:

a. Carl Frederick Boehringer[10] was born 5/14/1961.

b. John Ward Boehringer[9], born 5/8/1943
c. Edna Anne Boehringer[9], born 10/6/1946
d. Beth Ellis Boehringer[9], born 10/15/1950

B. Dorothy Louise Boehringer[8], born October 9, 1919, was married on November 18, 1945 to Robert Henry Cowan. They live at Rt. 2, Springfield, Oregon and have three children:

a. Christine Louise Cowan[9], born 10/4/1946
b. Raymond Huston Cowan[9], born 9/25/1947
c. Luther John Cowan[9], born 10/8/1950

C. Marion Hazel Boehringer[8], born February 6, 1924, married Robert Lewis Gibson on April 6, 1951. Their four children are:

a. Dale Robert Gibson[9], born 1/25/1952
b. Myrna Kay Gibson[9], born 9/24/1953
c. Amy Elizabeth Gibson[9], born 11/5/1956
d. Lois Ann Gibson[9], born 7/26/1961.

IV. Sarah Viola LeVan[7], born September 6, 1905, married Milton Daniel Koupal at Eugene, Oregon on June 5, 1929. He was born March 31, 1902, Chicago, Illinois, the son of Dennie Jerry (b. 5/18/1876, Chicago) and Emily Newman (b. 9/11/1880, Chicago) Koupal. Daniel and Sarah have one son:

A. Dennie Jerry Koupal, 2nd[8], born July 8, 1934, in Eugene, Oregon, where he was married June 8, 1957 to Janet Raine Armes. They live at 5618 Meredith Avenue, San Diego, California with their three children:

a. Kenneth Richard Koupal[9], born 8/23/1959, San Diego
b. Robert Allen Koupal[9], born 11/8/1960, LaJolla, California
c. Thomas Dean Koupal[9], born 10/17/1963, San Diego.

V. Florence Lucille LeVan[7], the youngster child, was born October 4, 1907 at Simpson, Minnesota. She married Ivan Rea Spicer at Eugene, Oregon, May 18, 1929. Ivan, the son of Milton James (b. 4/22/1856, Bushnell, Illinois) and Sarah Alice Campbell (b. 7/11/1857, Peoria, Illinois) Spicer. Florence is a member of the DAR and has in her possession the original photographs of Abraham and Amborse LeVan, copies of which are contained in their listings. Ivan owns and operates the "Spicer Lumber Company" of Eugene, Oregon, where they live at 3439 Franklin Blvd. Issue, two children:

A. Jean Marie Spicer[8], born March 5, 1932 at Portland, Oregon, is married to Thomas Gerald Smith. They have two daughters and live at 2805 Irvine Avenue, Saskatoon, Saskatchewan, Canada.

a. Alexandria Jean Spicer Smith[9], born 3/19/1962 at Saskatoon
b. Catherine Victoria Spicer Smith[9], born 9/10/1963

B. James Ivan Spicer[9] was born December 18, 1936 at Eugene, Oregon. He married Patricia P. Esycheck at Las Vegas, Nevada on February 1, 1958. Patricia was born at Montezano, Washington on August 18, 1938, the daughter of Robert John (b. 1/28/1903 Sacramento, California) and Marjorie Myrtle Jackson (b. 8/6/1903, Kansas) Esycheck. James and Patricia live at 2705 S. 240th Street, Kent, Washington. Issue:

a. Paul James Spicer[9], born 7/27/1962 at Seattle, Washington.

Grace Belle LeVan[6] of Ambrose & Ann

Grace was born May 16, 1876 at Sherman, New York and died at Rochester, Minnesota on September 21, 1960. She was married at Simpson, Minnesota on January 25, 1894 to Robert Lee Pearson (1862-1918). They had three children:

I. Harold Vernon Pearson[7], born March 4, 1897 at Simpson, married Esther Meredith at Rochester, Minnesota on January 1, 1922. She was born at Pleasant Grove, Minnesota on October 2, 1902, the daughter of William Lake (b. 8/31/1867, Pleasant Grove) and Rose Susan Winter (b. 11/7/1869, Minnesota) Meredith. Mr. and Mrs. Pearson live at 12—12th Avenue S.E., Rochester, Minnesota and have two children, both born at Simpson:

A. Norman Ralph Pearson[8], born October 24, 1922, married Hazel Himile. Present address is 1947—15th Street, N.W., Rochester, Minnesota. Issue: Marcia Ray; Gary Lee; and Brenda Louise Pearson[9].

B. Shirley Rose Pearson[8], born April 11, 1924, married John G. Megnin. They live at 38 Highwood Avenue, Waldwick, New Jersey. Issue: Robert Scott and Judith Wynn Megnin[9].

II. Montford (?) Pearson[7], infant son, died 1899
III. Vera Eileen Pearson[7], born 1900, died 1901

Etta Lemina LeVan[6] of Ambrose & Ann

Etta was born at Lockport, New York July 21, 1877 and died July 10, 1936, buried in the Marion Cemetery, Simpson, Minnesota. She married at Simpson on November 10, 1897 to Irwin Elihue Johnson who was born April 25, 1866 at Simpson, died May 4, 1945, buried in the Marion Cemetery.

Irwin is a great-great-grandson of Steward (b. 10/11/1776—d. 8/21/1830) and Abigail (b. 4/3/1770—d. 11/11/1852) Johnson. They had a son Elihue Bosworth Johnson (b. 6/10/1812—d. 3/1/1866) who married Sarah Anne Bristol (b. 3/11/1820, d. 7/12/1866). Their son, Warren Johnson (b. 3/23/1846—d. 4/4/1910, Minnesota) and his wife Sarah Wyatt Rowe (b. 9/30/1845 Harningsham, England,—d. 12/23/1929) were the parents of Irwin Elihue Johnson, husband of Etta Lemina LeVan. Irwin and Etta had three children, all born Simpson, Minnesota:

I. Bernice Loretta Johnson[7] was born August 19, 1898 and married in Rochester, Minnesota on December 20, 1920 to Carl Arthur Overly. He was born October 13, 1895 at English Lake, Indiana and died at Rochester on December 24, 1928. Mrs. Bernice Overly lives at 623 E. Franklin, Minneapolis, Minnesota. Issue, two children:

A. Lowell Norbert Overly[8], born September 28, 1923 married Ruth Dorothy Styers. They live at 5229 Joan Lane, Tempel Hills, Washington, D. C. Issue:

a. Barbara Anne Overly[9], born and died 8/26/1946

b. Donald Francis Overly[9], born 2/22/1948 and died 11/11/1949

c. Michael Patrick Overly[9], born 1/27/1951

d. Robert James Overly[9], born 2/26/1956

B. Norwood Arthur Overly[8], born November 22, 1925, died August 13, 1927 at Rochester.

II. Warren Tisdel Johnson[7], born June 28, 1900, married at Portland, Oregon on September 19, 1936 to Georgia Ann Metzger. She was born September 29, 1909 at Chokio, Stevens County, Missouri, the daughter of George (b. 1/20/1867 Bureau County, Illinois) and Anna Schlievert (b. 1/5/1879, Dodge County, Wisconsin) Metzger. Warren and George live at 845 Madison, Eugene, Oregon where their two children were born:

A. Irwin Robert Johnson[8], born December 12, 1937

B. Carolyn Irene Johnson[8], born January 11, 1939, married Roger Douglas Farrier. Their present address is: Star Route, Box 468 C, West Fir, Oregon.

III. Loren Ambrose Johnson[7], born April 3, 1912, married at Springvalley, Minnesota on October 1, 1932 to Florence Frances Dicken. She was born at Stewartville, Minnesota on July 19, 1913. Her father, John Olson Dicken, was born at Lands Parish, Norway on October 28, 1847;

her mother, Florence LePearle Knox was born July 14, 1875 in Minnesota. The Johnson's live in Eugene, Oregon at 756 W. 5th Street. Their only child:

A. Lorayn Frances Johnson[8] was born February 4, 1939 at Stewartville.

LETITIA PAULINE LEVAN[5] of Abraham & Hannah

Letitia was born in April of 1844 at Cambria, New York and is buried at Pekin, New York. On March 30, 1869 she married Mortimer Pierce of Shawnee, New York. They had three children:

Alice Pierce[6] of Mortimer & Letitia

Alice married Mr. Keeler and in 1926 was living in Pekin, New York. No Issue.

Frank Pierce[6] of Mortimer & Letitia

Frank married and had three children. Lived in Pekin in 1926.

Hallie Pierce[6] of Mortimer & Letitia

Hallie lived in Pekin in 1926. He married and had two children.

CLEMENT JEFFERSON LEVAN[5] of Abraham & Hannah

Clement was born at Pekin, New York on September 12, 1846 and died October 15, 1916 at Lockport, New York. He married Francis C. Eighma on November 11, 1874. She was born August 16, 1854 and died June 29, 1903. They had four children:

Eva E. LeVan[6] of Clement & Francis

Eva married Albert Haller Flood. Their four children were:

I. Chester Albert Flood[7], born March 9, 1898 at Sanborn, New York. He married Bessie Bale of Niagra Falls, New York on September 6, 1917. Issue: Roger, Ruth and Allen Flood[8].

II. Walter L. Flood[7], born January 1, 1900, was single in 1926.

III. Harold Flood[7], born September 1905, died February 9, 19 ?

IV. Evelyn Sarah Flood[7], born March 18, 1909

Fannie LeVan[6] of Clement & Francis

Fannie was born December 15, 1880 at Pekin and married there to Walter B. Williams on February 12, 1902. He was born at Wilson, New York, on February 20, 1881. They had two children, both born at Niagara Falls, New York.

I. Laura Francis Williams[7], born March 3, 1904, married John D. Slavin on November 28, 1924. They had a daughter named Catherine Jean Slavin[8].

II. Walter Earl Williams[7], born August 31, 1905, married Elizabeth Electa Preuster on March 30, 1925. Their daughter:

A. Betty Electa Preuster Williams[8] was born February 28, 1926.

George E. LeVan[6] of Clement & Francis

George was born April 19, 1885 and married Jessie Killiam of Pekin. They had two children and lived in Napa, California in 1926.

Leon C. LeVan[6] of Clement & Francis

Leon was born at Pekin on July 19, 1891. He married Bessie Andrew.

SEWARD LEVAN[5] of Abraham & Hannah

Seward was born September 4, 1851 and died July 10, 1871.

CLIFFORD DE LEVAN[5] of Abraham & Hannah

Clifford was born at Cambria, New York on November 16, 1855. He was married to Charlotte Heyman on October 24, 1878. They were living in Pekin in 1926. No issue.

HATTIE MAE LEVAN[5] of Abraham & Hannah

Hattie was born July 10, 1862 and died March 9, 1864.

SOLOMON JOSEPH LEVAN[4] of Solomon & Magdalena

Solomon J. was born October 8, 1820, Limestoneville, Montour County, Pennsylvania. He lived in Wilson, New York and died May 24, 1896. He was married February 21, 1843 to Jane Parthena Moore, born April 8, 1825, died April 29, 1892, buried at Wilson. They had nine children:

VIRGINIA ALICE LEVAN[5] of Solomon J. & Jane

Virginia was born November 27, 1843 and died the same date.

CLARENCE HEBER LEVAN[5] of Solomon J. & Jane

Clarence was born October 30, 1844 and died May 3, 1863 at Chancellorsville, Virginia where he was killed in action during the Civil War.

LYNFORD DUNLOP LEVAN[5] of Solomon J. & Jane

Lynford lived in Albany, New York where he was employed by the State. He was born September 28, 1846, died February 15, 1923 and is buried at Wilson, New York. He was a Civil War veteran. Lynford and his wife, Mary E. Johnson, had eight children:

Harriet LeVan[6] of Lynford & Mary

Harriet married Merle Porter Hyde on February 4, 1891. In 1923, they were living in Batavia, New York. She was born January 17, 1868 and he on January 15, 1868. Issue: five children:

I. Bessie Hyde[7], born June 19, 1892, married John Paul Jones on December 19, 1914. He was born July 4, 1894. They lived in Clare, Michigan in 1923. Their son, John Paul Jones, Jr.[8], was born March 13, 1918

II. Grace Hyde[7], born January 28, 1894, married Sawyer C. Chose on December 24, 1921. He was born May 23, 1890. In 1923 they were living in St. Petersburg, Florida.

III. Lynford John Hyde[7], born July 23, 1902, was living in Batavia, New York in 1923.

IV. Ralph LeVan Hyde[7] was born May 30, 1904 and lived in Batavia in 1923.

V. Helen Hyde[7], born October 25, 1906, lived in Batavia in 1923.

Grace Catherine LeVan[6] of Lynford & Mary

Grace was born November 5, 1869 and died February 17, 1915, is buried at Cleveland, Ohio. She married Dr. Edward Oliver Bonsteel on June 5, 1890. They had eight children:

I. Ruth Mary Bonsteel[7] was born June 8, 1891. In 1923 she was single and lived in Cleveland.

II. Leo Arthur Bonsteel[7], born October 16, 1892, married Esther A. Sykes who was born March 5, 1893. They were living at Peninsula, Ohio in 1923. Issue:

A. Glen Sykes Bonsteel[8], born April 18, 1918.

B. Alberta Ruth Bonsteel[8], born April 4, 1921.

III. Dorothy Bonsteel[7], born February 18, 1893, married Guy O. Nourse on June 21, 1897. Lived in Cleveland.

IV. Ralph Hammond Bonsteel[7], born December 16, 1895, married Bertha Oster. She was born July 8, 1896.

V. Merle Edward Bonsteel[7] was born February 15, 1899 and his wife, Helen Oliver on May 18, 1899. Their son, Lawrence Bonsteel[8] was born May 18, 1921.

VI. Max Kilbourne Bonsteel[7], born February 12, 1902

VII. Marion Edith Bonsteel[7], born November 10, 1903

VIII. Lloyd Oliver Bonsteel[7], born April 27, 1906.

Mabel LeVan[6] of Lynford & Mary

Mabel was born March 21, 1873 and died in June of 1873.

Myra Alice LeVan[6] of Lynford & Mary

Myra was born March 22, 1875, married Ola Del Johnson, April 27, 1904. He was born June 21, 1875. In 1923 they were living in Batavia, New York. Issue:

I. Lyn LeVan Johnson[7], born November 19, 1911.

Edith Jane LeVan[6] of Lynford & Mary

Edith, born May 23, 1878, was single and living in Albany, New York in 1923.

Fred LeVan[6] of Lynford & Mary

Fred was born July 22, 1880 and died June of 1881

Lessie LeVan[6] of Lynford & Mary

Lessie, born August 21, 1882, died August 3, 1888

Mary LeVan[6] of Lynford & Mary

Mary, born May 5, 1885, married Floyd Reynolds on May 14, 1910. He was born March 12, 1884. They lived in Delmar, New York in 1923. They had a set of twins, born September 24, 1914, named Roger Allen and Douglas LeVan Reynolds[7].

CURTIS MOORE LEVAN[5] of Solomon J. & Jane

Curtis was born July 16, 1849 and died March 15, 1853 at Pekin, New York.

VELMA ELIZABETH LEVAN[5] of Solomon J. & Jane

Velma married James Summer Dailey on March 7, 1872. She was born July 18, 1852 and he on December 20, 1846. James died December 1, 1922 at Jackson, Michigan. Issue, a son:

Clarence Summer Dailey[6] of James & Velma

Clarence was born December 6, 1872 and was single in 1922.

FRANK MOORE LEVAN[5] of Solomon J. & Jane

Frank, born April 5, 1855, lived in Cadillac, Michigan where he died in 1925. He married, first on November 15, 1883 to Jennie Sarah Campbell who was born June 14, 1864 and died February 24, 1912; second, to Erma Augusta Bishop who was born March 3, 1870. He had five children by his first wife:

D. Stanley LeVan[6] of Frank & Jennie

D. Stanley, born September 12, 1884, Grand Rapids, Michigan, was married there on June 21, 1905 to Jessie Ray Martin, born December 28, 1883 at St. Joseph, Michigan. Issue:

I. Ralph Martin LeVan[7] was born August 7, 1906, Grand Rapids and died October 21, 1909, Ft. Wayne, Indiana.

George Frank LeVan[6] of Frank & Jennie

George, born September 30, 1886, married Beda Louise Wagner on November 30, 1907. She was born at Adrian, Michigan on May 5, 1886. In 1923 they were living at Royal Oak, Michigan. Issue, two children:

I. Dorothy Mary LeVan[7], born April 26, 1912, Grand Rapids, Michigan

II. Jack Wagner LeVan[7], born June 22, 1918, Detroit, Michigan

Ralph Moore LeVan[6] of Frank & Jennie

Ralph, born February 6, 1890, was killed in a railroad accident on August 15, 1900.

Helen Rachel LeVan[6] of Frank & Jennie

Helen, born April 25, 1895, was a high school teacher in Plymouth, Michigan.

Charles Holt LeVan[6] of Frank & Jennie

Charles, born June 1, 1901, married Pauline Ula Barton on January 1, 1923. She was born August 3, 1902. Resided in Grand Rapids, Michigan in 1922.

WILLIAM EDWIN LEVAN[5] of Solomon J. & Jane

William, born August 29, 1866, was single and living in Grand Rapids, Michigan in 1923.

PETER LEVAN[5] of Solomon J. & Jane

Peter's statistics unknown

LASALLE LEVAN[5] of Solomon J. & Jane

LaSalle, a daughter—no record.

WILLIAM LEVAN[4] of Solomon & Magdalena

William lived in Rochester, Minnesota; died single.

ELIZABETH LEVAN[4] of Solomon & Magdalena

Elizabeth, married three times. First, Mr. Montgomery; second, to Jacob Bartholomeu; third, to Mr. Wayne.

JOHN BALLIET[3] of John and Catharine

John, the second and youngest child of John and Catharine, was born in Whitehall, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. His birth and baptism is recorded in the records of the Egypt Reformed Church under date of 1784:

"Balliet, Johannes, s. Johannes Balliet and w. Catharina; b. Mar. 15, bap. Apr 4; sp. Peter Shrieber, Susanna Mueckle" (PA, 6 S, V 6, p 31)

John was married at an early age, about the year 1802, to Elizabeth Schrieber. She was born September 7, 1782 and baptised at Egypt Church on November 3, 1782; sponsored by Jacob and Margareth Kern. (ibid, p 29) Elizabeth is the granddaughter of John Jacob Schrieber, the first of the family to settle in Pennsylvania.

John Jacob Schrieber, the pioneer, was born in Niederbronn, Alsace in 1699. He married Anna Magdalena Roth on April 28, 1733 and left Alsace for America on May 4, 1733. They landed at Philadelphia August 28, 1733 on the ship "Hope" under command of Capt. Daniel Reid. Among the 389 passengers aboard the "Hope" were Daniel Roth and his

THE BALLIETS OF WHITEHALL

Chart 6

JOHN BALLIET OF JOHN OF PAULUS

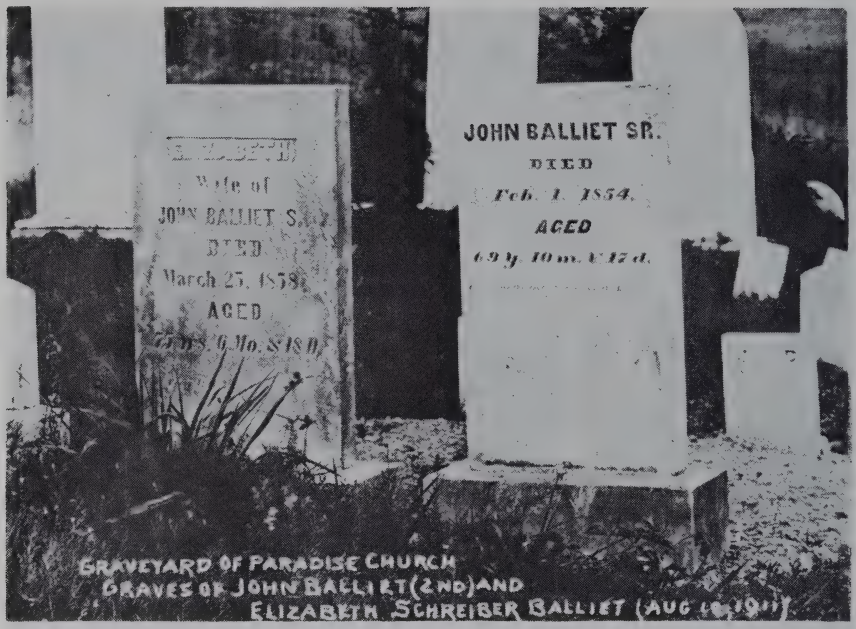
3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
	-1	ANNA Balliet 1804–?	No Record
	-2	JOHN Balliet 1806–1889 married Catharine Kuhns	Charles E., Catharine E., Mary, Nancy, Felix, Peter, Caroline, Margaret, John W., and David A. Balliet
JOHN BALLIET b. 1784—Penn. d. 1854—Penn.	-3	STEPHEN Balliet 1808–1890 married 1st Susan Newcomer 2nd Rebecca Emens	William H., Stephen D., Charles A., Edmund N., Levi W., John T., Ambrose, Susan E., and Mary I. Balliet
MARRIED c1802 TO	-4	LEVI Balliet 1813–1891 married 1st Mary Folmer 2nd Matilda Hackenberg	Mary, Susan F., John C., Lorenzo D., May L., and Emma J. Balliet
ELIZABETH SCHRIEBER b. 1782—Penn. d. 1858—Penn.	-5	JOSIAH S. Balliet 1818–1889 married Elizabeth R. Eschback	Aaron F., Sarah, Elizabeth, Josiah, William D., Charles O., and Melva Balliet
ISSUE:	-6	WILLIAM Balliet 1821–1913 married Rebecca Haag	Mary E., Sarah, John C., Emma, Alcesta, William J., Clarence, and Ida Balliet
9	-7	JACOB S. Balliet 1824–1890 married Catharine G. Lewars	Ella M., James L., Ambrose E., Edward F., and Henry M. Balliet
CHILDREN	-8	NANCY Balliet ?–? married Abraham Stroub	Clement Stroub, and a daughter, Mrs. W. A. Goodrich
	-9	MARY E. Balliet ?–? married 1st Joseph McNinch 2nd John Clapp	William H., Elizabeth J., Sarah McNinch; and Mabelle B. Clapp

John and Elizabeth Schrieber Balliet

family, brother-in-law of John Jacob Schrieber. John settled at Shippack, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania and before 1740 moved to Lehigh County. The eldest of their three children was Philip Jacob (called Jacob) Schrieber, born June 13, 1735 at Shippack, married Catharine Elizabeth, the daughter of George Kern of Whitehall on May 1, 1759. She was born June 28, 1741 and died November 3, 1819. Jacob died April 5, 1813, they are both buried at the Egypt Church, of which he was an elder and trustee. They had eleven children, the tenth was Elizabeth, wife of John Balliet. (see A.H. of L.C., V 3, p 1169 for full account of Schrieber family)

Jacob Schrieber, father-in-law of John Balliet, was a Revolutionary soldier. He served under Col. Stephen Balliet, 2nd Battalion of Northampton County, 4th Company as a private. On September 22, 1781, he is listed in the company of Captain Adam Serfoos (P.A., 5S, V 8, pp 110 & 593)

John and Elizabeth Balliet lived in Whitehall until about 1807, when they moved to what is now Montour County, Pennsylvania. He spent his life on a 240 acre farm, which had been purchased by his father on October 17, 1806, in Limestone Township, Montour County, Pennsylvania.



John and Elizabeth Balliet are buried near the graves of his parents in the Paradise Reformed Church Cemetery.

John and Elizabeth had nine children: Anna, John, Stephen, Levi, Josiah, William, Jacob, Nancy and Mary.

ANNA BALLIET[4] of John & Elizabeth

Anna's dates of birth and baptism are recorded in the records of the Egypt Reformed Church: (PA, 6S, V6, p 62)

"Balliet, Anna, dr. Johannes Balliet Jun'r, and w. Elizabeth b. Oct. 26, 1804; bap. Nov. 25, 1804; sp. Jacob Mueckly Jun'r and w. Eva Catharina."

It is probable she died before the family moved to Limestone. No other records found.

JOHN BALLIET, 3RD[4] of John & Elizabeth

John, 3rd was born in Whitehall and his birth and baptism is recorded in the Egypt Reformed Records: (PA, 6S, V6, p 66)

"Balliet, John s. John Balliet, Jun'r and w. Elizabeth; b. July 31, 1806; bap. Aug. 17, 1806; sp. John Balliet, Sen'r. and w. Catharine".

John married Catharine Kuhns about 1827 and they spent their life at McEwensville, a village near Limestoneville, Pennsylvania. Catharine, born about 1810, was the daughter of Peter and Catharine Kuhns. John died January 17, 1889, age 82, and Catharine May 11, 1901, age 91. Both are buried at the Paradise Church Cemetery. They had ten children,

Taken in 1885. The daughter and sons, with their wives, of John and Elizabeth Balliet. Left to right, standing: William and Rebecca, Levi and Matilda; Middle: Rebecca and Stephen; Josiah; Catharine and John; Bottom: Mrs. Mary Balliet Clapp; Elizabeth (wife of Josiah); Catharine and Jacob.

all born in Montour County, Pennsylvania: Charles E., Catharine Elizabeth, Mary, Nancy, Felix J., Peter, Caroline E., Margaret Ellen, John W., and David Ambrose.

CHARLES EDWARD BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

Charles was born February 28, 1828. In 1913, he was living in Macdougal, New York. It is not known if he married and had children.

CATHARINE ELIZABETH BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

Catharine was born about 1831 (USC 1850, Northumberland County, gives her age at 18). She married Elias (or Ellis) Frederick, of Union County, Pennsylvania on March 8, 1855 (taken from old newspaper records in the Sunbury, Pennsylvania Public Library).

MARY BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

Mary, according to the U. S. Census of 1850 was 16 and in the census of 1860 was 26 and single. Not listed in 1870. No further trace found.

NANCY BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

Nancy was listed in Census of 1850 as 15. No further record found.

FELIX J. BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

Felix, born about 1840, probably died between 1850 and 1860 (U.S. Census record)

PETER F. BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

Peter was born about 1842 and died in 1909 at Waterloo, New York. He married Elizabeth Brobst of McEwensville, Pennsylvania on January 25, 1863 (Ex Sunbury, Pennsylvania Library). She died in 1915 at Waterloo, New York. The U. S. Census of Turbot Township, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania, years as noted, records:

1870

"Peter Balliet 28, Elizabeth 29, Charles C, 6, Newton 5, John L. 1, Rebella Balliet 1"

1880

"Peter Balliet 38; Lizzie A. 39, wife; Charles 16, son; Newton F. 14, son; John F. 11, son; Catharine M. 11, da."

According to the ages listed, Rebella and Catharine were one and the same. No further trace was found of John L. or Catharine.

Charles Clement Balliett[6] of Peter & Elizabeth

Charles, born about 1864, married Alice Matilda Hooper, daughter of Archibald and Lotta (Garrison) Hooper. Charles died in 1909 at Waterloo, New York and Alice at Rochester, New York. They had a son named:

I. Charles Garrison Balliett[7], who was born August 22, 1907 at Waterloo, New York. He was married at Rochester, New York on June 28, 1930 to Burnetta E. Purtell, born March 1, 1908, daughter of Thomas and Rose Schuler Purtell. They now live at 454 Kreog Road, Pittsford, New York. Their four children were all born in Rochester:

A. Gary Charles Balliett[8], born October 24, 1933, married at Denver, Colorado, on June 2, 1956 to Cornelia Jerome McGowan. She was born October 11, 1934 at Denver, the daughter of John (b. 4/19/1907, Denver) and Fredalene (b. 7/12/1908, Alburquerque, New Mexico) Puhl McGowan. Gary is chairman of the history department at Littleton Senior High. They live at 2529 E. Cresthill Avenue, Littleton, Colorado and they have the following children:

a. Stephen Charles Balliett[9], born 3/13/1957, Rochester, New York

b. Lisa Karen Balliett[9], born 6/27/1958 at Denver

c. John Jerome Balliett[9], born 8/20/1960 at Denver

d. Suzanne Patrice Balliett[9], born 3/13/1962 at Denver

B. Janet Avis Balliett[8], born May 1, 1939, married Michael Garth Miller at Rochester New York on June 18, 1960. He was born in Oneonta,

New York on December 2, 1936, the son of John Augustus and Olive Lione Robinson Miller. They reside at 835 Heiler Street, Slater, Missouri and have a daughter:

a. Laura Robin Miller[9], born 11/17/1961 at Pittsburg, Kansas

C. John William Balliett[8], born September 10, 1947

D. David Russell Balliett[8], born July 5, 1951

Newton F. Balliett[6] of Peter & Elizabeth

Newton, born 1866 (U.S.C 1880) married Flora Sophia Menges. She was the daughter of Jacob R. (d. 1922 Waterloo, New York) and Lucy Ernest (b. 1918, Waterloo, New York) Menges. Newton and Flora died at Waterloo, he on August 15, 1935 and she July 31, 1953. They had one son:

I. Glenn Menges Balliett[7] was born December 1, 1896 at MacDougal, New York. On January 8, 1919 at Geneva, New York, he married Marion Elizabeth Stone, born July 24, 1898 at Geneva. Address: Box 20, MacDougall, New York. They have three daughters:

A. Ruth M. Balliett[8], born December 2, 1919, at MacDougall, married Marchant Scott Nielsen. Marchant was born at Geneva on May 16, 1919, the son of Scott Owen (b. 1/6/1883, Copenhagen, Denmark) and Gertrude Durkee (b. 4/4/1885 Albion, New York) Nielsen. Marchant and Ruth live at R.F.D. #3, Box 271, Geneva, New York, where their four children were born:

a. Sandra Elaine Nielsen[9], born 8/8/1942

b. Gary Scott Nielsen[9], born 3/18/1945

c. Barbara Ruth Nielsen[9], born 12/10/1947

d. Robert Durkee Nielsen[9], born 10/16/1951

B. Arlene Elizabeth Balliett[8], born June 22, 1922 at Geneva, New York, married Jackson Maurice DeBolt. He was born December 23, 1918 at Geneva, the son of Clarence (b. 2/2/1895, Penn Yan, New York) and Gladys Elizabeth Jackson (b. 12/11/1895, Geneva, New York) DeBolt. Jackson is a public accountant and auditor in Geneva where they now live at 74 Highland Avenue, and where their five children were born:

a. Karen Elizabeth DeBolt[9], born 7/10/1942

b. Jackson Glenn DeBolt[9], born 3/29/1945

c. Donald Edward DeBolt[9], born 3/12/1947

d. Steven Richard DeBolt[9], born 6/10/1959

e. Mark Balliett DeBolt[9], born August 28, 1962

C. Esther Geraldine Balliett[8], born April 21, 1928, married Stanley John Hamling at Geneva on October 16, 1948. He was born June 2, 1927 at Geneva, New York, the son of Arthur George Spencer and his wife Verna Adell Coombs Hamling. Stanley and Esther live at 54 Hillcrest Avenue, Geneva, New York where their three children were born:

a. Sue Hamling[9], born 5/27/1950

b. John Newton Hamling[9], born 10/29/1952

c. David Stanley Hamling[9], born 1/17/1957

CAROLINE E. BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

Caroline was born October 21, 1843 and died August 15, 1912. She married Philip Kisner, born March 17, 1844, died March 27, 1910. Their son, Norman Kisner[6] was born March 25, 1876 and died December 4, 1932.

MARGARET ELLEN BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

Ellen, as she was called, was born 1846 (USC 1860), married William Dunn. They had a son, Roy Dunn[6], living in Altoona, Pennsylvania in 1960. No further trace of this line was found.

JOHN W. BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

John was born June 28, 1848 and died April 14, 1931 at Watsontown, Pennsylvania. He was married to Angelene Clapp (Klupp), daughter of John and Maria Glaze Clapp. Angelene was born at Northumberland County, Pennsylvania in 1847 (USC 1880). In 1880, they were living in Delaware Township of said county. John W. and Angelene had two children:

Dora Balliet[6] of John W. & Angelene

Dora, born about 1877. It is not known if she married, but in 1961 was living at 1236 Howard Avenue, Pottsville, Pennsylvania.

Marsh Balliet[6] of John W. & Angelene

Marsh was born after 1878 and was living at 110 E. Third Street, Watsontown, Pennsylvania in 1961.

DAVID AMBROSE BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

David A., the youngest child of John and Catharine, was born July 26, 1852 at Delaware Township, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania. He was married January 6, 1874 to Emma M. Eckert (Sunbury, Pennsylvania Library). Emma was born September 8, 1854, the daughter of David (1805-1883) and Elizabeth (1810-1879) Eckert. David owned and managed a general store in McEwensville, Northumberland County, during the 1880's. He died in 1931 and Emma on February 25, 1922 at Watsontown, Pennsylvania. They had the following children:
Milton Eugene, Daisy Elizabeth, Walter Roland, Emma Eckert, Clarence Frederick, Lee and Edith who died young, Maude Ruth, and Woods D. Balliet.

Milton Eugene Balliet[6] of David A. & Emma

Milton was born April 23, 1875, McEwensville, Pennsylvania, and married Mary Holt on February 22, 1905, at New York City. She was born July 2, 1872 in Pennsylvania, the daughter of Oliver and Mary (Hodson) Holt. Mary's parents were born in Lancashire England; Oliver on March 20, 1826 and Mary in 1836; they both died in Philadelphia in 1908 and

1913 respectively. Milton died November 11, 1909 at Philadelphia and Mrs. Mary Balliet in 1961 was still living, at 4120 Manayunk Avenue, Philadelphia. Issue, a daughter:

I. Helen Holt Balliet[7], born January 25, 1907 at Philadelphia, where she now resides with her mother.

Daisy Elizabeth Balliet[6] of Davd A. & Emma

Daisy, born at McEwensville, Pennsylvania in July of 1876, married Theophilus Millett Clapp, July 23, 1906, at Niagara Falls, New York. He was born in December of 1875 at Limestoneville, Pennsylvania, the son of Thomas L. and Mary (Lerch) Clapp. Both Daisy and Theophilus died at Watsontown, Pennsylvania. She in 1953 and he in 1957. Their two children are:

I. David Clapp[7], born and died in 1908

II. Dr. John Sidney Clapp[7], born October 26, 1915 at Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, married Lois Marcella Tate at Erie, Pennsylvania on April 18, 1942. She was born March 17, 1917, the daughter of Jay Porter (b. 1874) and Delia (Crandall) (b. 1878) Tate of Erie County, Pennsylvania. Dr. John S. Clapp is a practicing physician in Erie, Pennsylvania where he and his family live at 514 Vermont. Issue, three sons:

A. John Sidney Clapp, Jr.[8], born September 2, 1945, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania

B. David Thomas Clapp[8], born July 12, 1949, Erie, Pennsylvania

C. Jay Stephen Clapp[8], born April 26, 1952, Erie, Pennsylvania

Walter Roland Balliet[6] of David A. & Emma

Walter, born about 1877 at McEwensville, Pennsylvania, married Louise Flannier. They had a daughter, Mrs. Ruth Balliet Ehresman[7].

Emma Eckert Balliet[6] of David A. & Emma

Emma, born January 1880, McEwensville, Pennsylvania, died young.

Clarence Frederick Balliet[6] of David A. & Emma

Clarence was born April 6, 1883 at Watsontown, Pennsylvania where he died in 1943. He married Ida Beulah Fegley in 1901 at Watsontown. She was born at Alvira, Union County, Pennsylvania on February 26, 1885, the daughter of Francis and Catherine Baker Fegley. Ida is still living (1961). They had four children:

I. Carroll M. Balliet[7], born September 21, 1901, married Laura Annetta Forster at Montgomery, Pennsylvania on January 19, 1921. She was born April 10, 1904 at Montgomery, the daughter of George and Mae Bower Forster. Carroll died April 15, 1963 at Williamsport, Pennsylvania, survived by his wife and daughter:

A. Marie L. Balliet[8], born October 23, 1927, Williamsport, Pennsylvania married Thomas Edward Dawes at Montoursville, Pennsylvania. He was born May 18, 1927 at Williamsport, the son of James Joseph and

Viola Mae Haines Dawes. Thomas and Marie live at 324 Lowe Street, S. Williamsport, Pennsylvania. Issue:

a. John Patrick Dawes[9], born 12/29/1947, S. Williamsport

b. Kathleen Ann Dawes[9], born 7/30/1951, S. Williamsport

II. Walter David Balliet[7], born June 21, 1904 at Watsontown, Pennsylvania, married Mary Alice Breslin at Williamsport, Pennsylvania on August 1, 1927. She was born in Lancaster, County, Pennsylvania on February 5, 1903, the daughter of James Joseph and Anna Dora Meyers Breslin. They have no children and live at 129 Wynnwood Drive, Mounted Rt. 1, Carlisle, Pennsylvania.

III. Francis L. Balliet[7], born September 13, 1909, lives at 372 East Mountain Avenue, Williamsport, Pennsylvania.

IV. Marie Balliet[7], born April 18, 1914, married Harry Arthur Hill, who was born April 26, 1913 at Jersey Shore, Pennsylvania, the son of David B. and Flora Hill. They live at 606 Gunby Drive, Richmond, Virginia. Their daughter:

A. Nancy Lee Hill[8], born July 18, 1940 at Williamsport, Pennsylvania married Floyd McConnell Earnest and they reside at 9010 Patterson Avenue, Apt. 6, Richmond, Virginia.

Lee Balliet[6] of David A. & Emma

Lee, born about 1885, died young

Edith Balliet[6] of David A. & Emma

Edith, born about 1887, died young

Maude Ruth Balliet[6] of David A. & Emma

Maude was born October 10, 1889 at Watsontown, Pennsylvania where she married Wainwright Ames on August 19, 1912. He died November 28, 1961 at Portsmouth, Virginia, where Mrs. Ames lives at 218 Broad Street. Their daughter:

I. Emma Elizabeth Balliet Ames[7], was born October 28, 1921, at Portsmouth and is married to David Blanford. They live at 107 Seagrove Road, Portsmouth, Virginia.

Woods D. Balliet[6] of David A. & Emma

Woods, ninth and youngest child of David and Emma was born October 3, 1891 at Drexel Hill, Pennsylvania. He married Florence Meek at Philadelphia, January 3, 1921. She was born July 26, 1890, the daughter of Oliver and Lizzie Gemberling Meek. Woods died at Philadelphia, October 3, 1959. Their only child:

I. June Elizabeth Balliet[7], born October 8, 1921, Philadelphia, married Wayne X. Fay at Valley Forge, Pennsylvania on May 15, 1943. He was born June 25, 1914 at Bernent, Illinois, the son of Julius and Emma J. Fay. Wayne and June live at 707 Knox Road, Villanova, Pennsylvania, with their three children, all born in Philadelphia:

A. Wayne Richard Fay[8], born July 19, 1944

B. Robert Woods Fay[8], born December 11, 1946
C. Steven Julius Fay[8], born September 3, 1949

The family name has died out in the line of David A. Balliet.

L to R, Top Row, Standing: Elizabeth Clapp, Florence Clapp, Irene Balliet Clapp, Ambrose Clapp, Blanche Balliet, Carroll Eschback, Sara Eschback, Ralph Balliet, Clarence Royer, Sarah Balliet; Middle Row: Sidney Balliet, Bertha Wagner, Will Eschback, Hadassa Balliet, Edmund Eschback; Bottom Row: Catherine Balliet, ? Royer, Elmer Eschback, Ellwood Balliet, Dorothy Balliet, Marlin Clapp, Alice Maguire.

August 12, 1912
L to R, Top Row, Standing: Ambrose E. Balliet, Mabel Clapp, Elizabeth Balliet, William J. Balliet, James L. Balliet, Melva Balliet Maguire, Irene Balliet Clapp, Edward F. Balliet, Elizabeth Balliet Wagner, J. Calvin Balliet, Harry Balliet; Middle Row: Ella and Ruth Balliet, Edwin F. and Catherine Balliet, Mrs. Elizabeth Balliet Frederick, James McNich, Ambrose Straub, Mrs. Ellen Balliet Dunn; Bottom Row: John Balliet, A. Elwood Balliet, William D. Balliet, Clarence Balliet.

STEPHEN DANIEL BALLIET[4] of John & Elizabeth

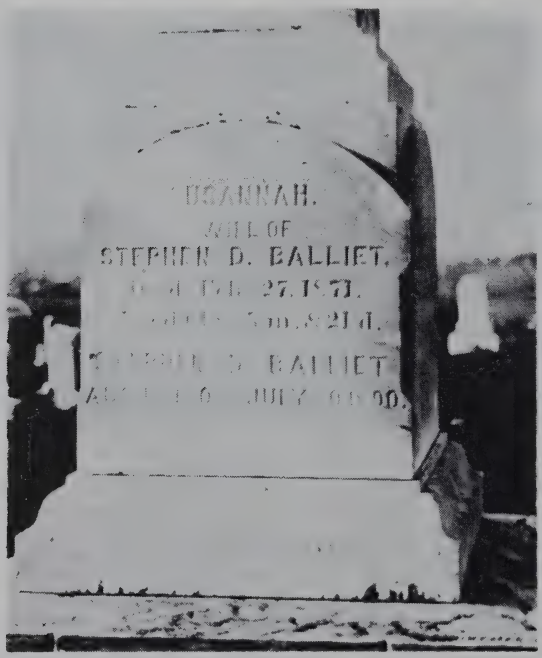
Stephen was born in Northumberland County, Pennsylvania, August 17, 1808. About 1831, he married Susannah Newcomer who was born September 6, 1809. She died February 27, 1871 and Stephen died July 20, 1890. They are both buried at the Paradise Reformed Church cemetery near Milton, Pennsylvania. After the death of Susannah, Stephen married, second, Rebecca Emens, born November 3, 1821, died March 5, 1899, buried in Paradise Cemetery. In his will probated November 22, 1890 (Will Book, V.8, page 81, Northumberland County Court House, Sunbury, Pennsylvania) mention is made of his sons, William H. and Edmund N. Balliet. In the U.S. Census, Limestone Township, Montour County, Pennsylvania, years as noted, the following is recorded:

1850.

"Stephen Balliet 42, Susanna 41, William 17, (Stephen) Daniel 16, (Charles) Alford 13, Edmund 10, Levi 8, John 6, Ambrose 4, Susanne 1."

1860.

"Stephen Balliet 52, Susana 51, Stephen 26, Charles 24, Edmund 21, Levi 18, John 16, Ambrose 14, (Susan) Elizabeth 10, Mary 9."



Home of Stephen D. Balliet

Stephen and Susannah had nine children, all born near Milton, Pennsylvania, named as follows: William H., Stephen Daniel, Charles Alfred, Edmund N., Levi W., John T., Ambrose E., Susan E., and Mary Irene.

WILLIAM H. BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Susannah

William was born December 10, 1832 and died April 7, 1912. He lived at Hughesville, Pennsylvania and was referred to as "Bachelor Bill".

STEPHEN DANIEL BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Susannah

Stephen D. was born August 8, 1834 and died January 17, 1865, buried in the Paradise Church Cemetery. No issue known.

CHARLES ALFRED BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Susannah

Charles A. was born April 18, 1837 and died May 7, 1864. He served in the 7th Pennsylvania Cavalry during the Civil War. Died single(?).

EDMUND N. BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Susannah

Edmund was born about 1839 and married Mary M. Auten, February 27, 1868 (newspaper file—Sunbury, Pennsylvania Library). The tombstone inscription of the Paradise Cemetery gives Edmund's death as 1918 and Mary's as 1939. According to the U.S. Census of 1880, Montour County, Limestone Township, Edmund and Mary had four children:

Phillip A. Balliet[6] of Edmund & Mary

Phillip (1869-1949) married Vera. Both are buried in Paradise cemetery.

Franklin E. Balliet[6] of Edmund & Mary

Franklin, born about 1870 (U.S.C. 1880)

Nellie Balliet[6] of Edmund & Mary

Nellie, born about 1870, married Edmond L. Clapp (1870-1949). Both are buried in Paradise Cemetery.

Charles W. Balliet[6] of Edmund & Mary

Charles (1877-1925) is buried in Paradise Cemetery.

LEVI W. BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Susannah

Levi was born about 1842 and is buried in the Blue Church Cemetery at Coopersbury, Pennsylvania beside his wife Mary Rienert (or Reinhard). They had one son, possibly others:

Harvey Oscar Balliet[6] of Levi & Mary

Harvey was born December 27, 1869. He married Ida Frankenfield, who was born June 14, 1873, the daughter of William and Esther Frankenfield. Harvey died July 5, 1940 and Ida, May 11, 1939, at Springtown, Pennsylvania. They had seven children named as follows:

I. Meda Minerva Balliet[7], born December 20, 1892 at Passer, Pennsylvania, married Herbert Harvey Kressler. He was born March 3, 1891 at Wassergass, Pennsylvania, the son of Adam and Isadora Kressler. Herbert died September 15, 1939 at Springtown, Pennsylvania. Mrs. Meda Balliet Kressler lives at R.F.D. #4, Quakertown, Pennsylvania. They had eight children all born in Pennsylvania:

A. Nina Isadora Kressler[8], born August 21, 1911 at Hellertown, married Paul M. Hoffman in 1933 at Applebachsville, Pennsylvania. He was born May 7, 1909 at Danielsville, Pennsylvania, the son of Rev. Charles E. and Emma E. Hoffman. They reside at 207 Pine Lane, Carbondale, Illinois. Their three children are:

a. Paul R. Hoffman[9], born 12/29/1933, Pompton Lakes, New Jersey. He is married to Nada Shoemaker and they live at 411 N. 9th Street, Columbia, Missouri. Issue, a son:

a. Jeffrey Scott Hoffman[10], born in 1960

b. Nancy Lee Hoffman[9], born 2/27/1937, Quakertown, Pennsylvania

c. Patricia Hoffman[9], born 6/6/1948, Paterson, New Jersey

B. Herbert Harvey Kressler, Jr.[8], born February 24, 1913, Pleasanty Valley, Pennsylvania, married Ida Venus Quay at Phoenixville, Pennsylvania. She is the daughter of Benjamin Howard (b. 10/24/1879, Pa.) and Susan Kahler Billig (b. 9/4/1881, Pa) Quay. Herbert operates a whole-

sale meat concern in Quakerstown, Pennsylvania where he and his family live at R.F.D. 4, Box 24. They have two Children, both born in Quakertown:

a. Marcia Anna Kressler[9], born 7/21/1940, married to John Stover Detweiler. Present address is 220 Oxford Street, Cooperbury, Pennsylvania

b. Herbert Harvey Kressler, 3rd[9], born 3/20/1943

C. Florence Anna Kressler[8], born August 16, 1914, Pleasanty Valley, Pennsylvania married James Alvin Angstadt, the son of Clarence Shade and Mabel Helen Angstadt. James was born April 13, 1913 at Fleetwood, Pennsylvania. They live at R.F.D. #4, Quakertown, Pennsylvania. Issue, two children, both born in Quakertown:

a. James Adrian Angstadt[9], born 12/20/1933, married Sylvia Ann Moyer September 5, 1954 at Quakertown. She was born 9/21/1933 at Dublin, Pennsylvania, the daughter of Stanley Mohr and Dorothy Purchase Fairchild Moyer. They live at 27 South 27th Street, Quakertown. Their two children were born at Bellefonte, Pennsylvania:

a. James David Angstadt[10] on 2/6/1958

b. Diane Marie Angstadt[10], on 4/23/1959

b. Judith Ann Angstadt[9], born 1/27/1939, is married to Robert Schleicher. They live at 1088 First Avenue, Hellertown, Pennsylvania. No issue.

D. Howard Kressler[8] was born November 19, 1915 at Applebachsville, Pennsylvania and married Ferne Gotshall. They live at 216 Front Street Quakertown, Pennsylvania and have the following children:

a. Dawn Kressler[9] of 1280 Barrington Avenue, Los Angeles, California

b. Barbara Kressler[9], married to Larry Repash, of R.F.D. 1, Hellertown, Pennsylvania.

c. Howard Kressler, Jr.[9] of 216 Front Street, Quakertown, Pennsylvania

d. Herbie Kressler[9] is in the Armed Services.

e. Roger Kressler[9] is in the Armed Services.

E. Harold Kressler[8], born June 15, 1918 at Applebachsville, and died February 10, 1919 at Springtown, Pennsylvania.

F. Montford Kressler[8], born June 21, 1919, Applebachsville, married Esther Thompson. They live at R.F.D. 1, Coopersbury, Pennsylvania. They have two children:

a. Arriane Kressler[9], married to George Horwath

b. Montford Kressler, Jr.[9] of R.F.D. #1, Coopersbury, Pennsylvania.

G. Rev. Kenneth R. Kressler[8], born November 30, 1927 at Quakertown, married Helen Louise Unangst July 31, 1948, Springtown, Pennsylvania. She was born at Kintnersville, Pennsylvania on September 8, 1927, the daughter of Raymond Ira (b. 6/5/1901) and Ida Amanda (b. 3/8/1901) Unangst. Reverend and Mrs. Kressler live at R.F.D. #1, Windsor, Colorado. Their four children are:

a. Karen Lee Kressler[9], born 8/7/1949, Quakertown, Pennsylvania

b. Vicki Lynn Kressler[9], born 10/8/1952, Quakertown

c. Debbie Lou Kressler[9], born 6/25/1954

d. Cindy Lynette Kressler[9], born 4/20/1958 at Greenville, South Carolina

H. Sylvia Kressler[8], born February 18, 1937, Quakertown, Pennsylvania, married George C. Mease at the E.U.B. Church, Springtown, Pennsylvania on August 18, 1956. George, the son of Ernest Mease (b. 6/10/1898) and Amelia C. Weiss (b. 3/12/1902), was born at Bingen, Pennsylvania on January 22, 1935. They live at 13 Union Street, Richlandtown, Pennsylvania and their two children were born in Quakertown:

a. Jeffrey Mease[9], born 3/24/1958

b. Penny Mease[9], born 1/22/1962

II. Edwin O. Balliet[7], born 1894, is living in Trumbauersville, Pennsylvania

III. Maynard Balliet[7], born 1895, died at Camp McCellan, Alabama, age 25

IV. Mary Alice Balliet[7], born January 5, 1896 at Springtown, Pennsylvania, married Edwin George Snyder at Lehighton, Pennsylvania. He was born April 7, 1892 at Bowmanstown, Pennsylvania, where they now live and where their six children were born:

A. Frank Edwin Snyder[8], born June 21, 1916, married Minervia I. Blose, September 29, 1937 at Bowmanstown. She was born at Palmerton, Pennsylvania on September 6, 1914, the daughter of Harry A. (b. 8/20/1885, Bowmanstown) and Ethel M. (b. 4/10/1892, Berwick, Pennsylvania) Blose. They live at 1035 Princeton Avenue, Palmerton, Pennsylvania where Frank operates a general insurance agency. Their two children were born in Palmerton:

a. Phyllis K. Snyder[9], 9/11/1938, married Rodney Daniels. They have a son Eric James Daniels[10]. Present address is 722 Weiser Street, Reading, Pennsylvania.

b. Jane L. Snyder[9], 10/1/1945, is a student nurse at Reading (Pa.) Hospital.

B. Florence Edna Snyder[8], born May 21, 1918, married Kenneth Wayne Weidman at Bowmanstown. He was born at Palmerton, Pennsylvania on June 8, 1914, the son of Oliver E. (1886-1957) and Florence M. (1890-1957) Weidman. They live on Lincoln Avenue, Bowmanstown, Pennsylvania, and have two children:

a. Kathryn Ann Weidman[9], born 8/18/1939 at Bowmanstown

b. Barry Lee Weidman[9], born 2/13/1945, died December 21, 1961 and is buried at the New Dinky Memorial Cemetery. In 1960, Barry was Carbon County's (Pa.) "Muscular Dystrophy Poster Boy". He attended the orthopedic classes of the public school and received excellent marks and was named an Honorary Police Officer by the Palmerton Police Department.

C. Caroline Ruth Snyder[8], born October 21, 1921, was married on

March 3, 1947 to Dr. Paul Eugene Sieber, a Lt. Colonel in the Armed Forces. He was born February 18, 1918 at Port Royal, Pennsylvania, the son of Lee Oscar and Ida May Boyer Sieber. They live at 22 Rollingwood Drive, San Rafael, California and have three children:

a. Kay Louise Sieber[9], born March 1, 1951 at Palmerton
b. Lee Scott Sieber[9], born 8/4/1954 at Washington, D.C.
c. Mary Lou Sieber[9], a twin, born 8/4/1954

D. Helen Pauline Snyder[8], born August 31, 1923, married Robert Clarence Dodd at Bath, New York on November 27, 1948. He was born April 16, 1919 at Buffalo, New York, the son of Lionell E. (b. 1/11/1892, Buffalo) and Clara W. Gemmer (b. 8/20/1892, Buffalo) Dodd. Their present address is 112 Hampton Parkway, Kenmore, New York. Issue, four children:

a. Amy Clara Dodd[9], born 2/1/1950, Bath, New York
b. David Robert Dodd[9], born 12/2/1950, Bath, New York
c. Donald Raymond Dodd[9], a twin, born 12/2/1950
d. Jeffery Alan Dodd[9], born 3/7/1963, Buffalo, New York

E. Martha Alice Snyder[8], born June 30, 1927, married Dr. Robert Bruce Davies at Bowmanstown on December 29, 1952. He was born at New Cumberland, Pennsylvania, on October 13, 1925, the son of Cecil Douglas (b. 3/8/1891, Reading, Pennsylvania) and Mary Evelyn Wieder (b. 10/19/1892, Fritztown, Pennsylvania) Davies. They live at 324 Main Street, Topton, Pennsylvania, where Dr. Davies is a practicing Osteopathic Physician. They have four children:

a. Robin Lynne Davies[9], born 1/30/1954, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania
b. Robert Bruce Davies[9], born 8/17/1956, Allentown, Pennsylvania
c. Steven Todd Davies[9], born 5/10/1959, Allentown
d. Cynthia Louise Davies[9], born 5/20/1962, Allentown.

F. Bruce Edwin Snyder[8], born August 29, 1934, married Brenda Peirins Buttrick, on May 17, 1958 at Haverhill, Massachusetts, where she was born January 21, 1935, the daughter of Ralph Eugene and Helen Caroline Reynolds Buttrick. They reside at 33 Cooper Street, Manchester, Connecticut with their three children all born in Manchester:

a. Jan Elizabeth Snyder[9], born 6/16/1960
b. Jill Peirins Snyder[9], a twin, born 6/16/1960
c. Kurt William Snyder[9], born 4/23/1963

V. James R. Balliet[7] of Springtown, Pennsylvania

VI. Sadie Balliet[7], born August 1, 1901, married Mr. Sheetz. They live in Springtown, Pennsylvania.

VII. Clarence Arthur Balliet[7], born August 26, 1908 at Springtown, Pennsylvania, married twice: fiirst, Ethel Ester Wimmer born March 29, 1914 Bucks County, Pennsylvania; and second, Theresa Marie Krastel at Frenchtown, New Jersey on September 7, 1946, Theresa was born October 14, 1919 at Baltimore, Maryland, the daughter of John J. (b. 1888) and Estelle Yeager (b. 1893) Krastel. Clarence's address is P. O. Box

153, Springtown, Pennsylvania and his four children were born at Quakertown, Pennsylvania:

A. Janet Lee Balliet[8], born December 1, 1935, married Earl M. Trumbower, Jr. at Zion Hill, Pennsylvania on July 14, 1954. He is the son of Earl M. and Eva Stauffer Trumbower. Earl and Janet live at 620 W. Broad Street, Quakertown, Pennsylvania and have two sons:

a. Michael Earl Trumbower[9], born 8/31/1958, Landstuhl, Germany

b. Scott Brian Trumbower[9], born 8/29/1960, Quakertown, Pennsylvania

B. Clarence Richard Balliet[8], born May 28, 1937, married Maria Elizabeth Roush. She was born in Philadelphia on October 25, 1939, the daughter of Nicholas Demetrious (b. 1/29/1895, Corinth, Greece) and Kathryn Shrawder (b. 10/5/1911, Hatfield, Pennsylvania) Roush. They live at 138 E. Broad Street, Quakertown, Pennsylvania where their three children were born:

a. Debra Lee Balliet[9], on 9/4/1957

b. Donna Lou Balliet[9], on 11/11/1960

c. Denise Linda Balliet[9], on 10/9/1962

C. William Arthur Balliet[9], born May 17, 1948

D. Robert Larry Balliet[8], born May 10, 1949

REV. JOHN TIGHLMAN BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Susannah

Rev. John T. was born August 17, 1844 and died at Bellefontaine, Ohio on October 19, 1908. He was a minister of the Reformed Faith, being ordained in 1889. He was married late in life to Miss Elizabeth Catherine DeLaughder, born June 15, 1867 at Bellefontaine, Ohio and died there July 14, 1946. They had one son:

Harold Clement Balliet[6] of John T. & Elizabeth

Harold, born July 22, 1899 at Rockwood, Pennsylvania, married Lois Lucille Pitts at Bellefontaine, Ohio on December 22, 1921, where she was born January 24, 1901, the daughter of Wilson (1858-1940) and Louise Weaver (1864-1948) Pitts. They live at Rt. 2, Bellefontaine, Ohio and had two children born at Bellefontaine:

I. Crystal Mae Balliet[7], died November 24, 1922

II. Franklin Harold Balliet[7], born November 18, 1924, of Rt. 2, Bellefontaine, Ohio.

AMBROSE ERASTUS BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Susannah

Ambrose E. was born about 1846 in Montour County, Pennsylvania. He married about 1875 to Eleanor Grahaue Piper. She was born June 10, 1843, Williamsport, Pennsylvania and died there December 27, 1934. She was the daughter of Oliver Perry (1820-1847) and Elizabeth Finney Piper; her grandparents were Dr. Tobais (1790-1873) and Eleanor Grahaue Piper. Ambrose and Eleanor lived in Martinville, Virginia for a num-

ber of years and then moved to Williamsport, Pennsylvania where he went "into business". They had four children:

Blanche Piper Balliet[6] of Ambrose & Eleanor

Blanche was born August 1, 1877, died single February 27, 1963

Hadassa Finney Balliet[6] of Ambrose & Eleanor

Hadassa, born February 9, 1879, died single July 24, 1959

Irene Newcomer Balliet[6] of Ambrose & Eleanor

Irene, born February 18, 1883 at Martinsbury, West Virginia, married Paul Clapp on September 14, 1906 at Danville, Pennsylvania. He was born February 6, 1881 and died September 26, 1951 at Williamsport, Pennsylvania, the son of Thomas L. and Susan (Lerch) Clapp. Mrs. Irene Balliet Clapp lives at 800 W. 4th Street, Park Home, Williamsport, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

I. Marlin Paul Clapp[7], born May 1, 1908, Danville, Pennsylvania, died December 28, 1913, Williamsport, Pennsylvania.

II. Eleanor Balliet Clapp[7], born December 12, 1900 at Holidaysbury, Pennsylvania, married Edward S. Hoffman. No issue. They live at 4209 Sangamore Road, Washington, D. C.

III. Nevin Piper Clapp[7], born March 16, 1919, Danville, Pennsylvania, died 1962, married Ruby May Sheilbeg. Both are deceased. Their two sons are in the U.S. Air Force:

A. Donald Lee Clapp[8], born September 21, 1943

B. Richard Marlin Clapp[9], born September 8, 1944

Ambrose Spencer Balliet[6] of Ambrose & Eleanor

Ambrose was born October 5, 1888, Virginia; died November 15, 1961 at Danville, Pennsylvania. His wife, the former Miss Pearl Krum, was born November 12, 1896, at Danville. Their three children were born at Danville:

I. Spencer Krum Balliet[7], born July 13, 1919, married Hilda Blackwell at Meridian, Mississippi on July 18, 1942. She was born September 2, 1923 at Stringer, Mississippi, the daughter of Grover C. and Florence Smith Blackwell. Their daughter:

A. Melanie Ann Balliet[8] was born September 21, 1946 and married Delmer Davis.

II. Jeanne Lucille Balliet[7], born August 15, 1923, married Charles Jacob Albright at Towson, Maryland on September 13, 1947. He was born December 12, 1919 at York, Pennsylvania, the son of Charles R. and Anna Rahe Albright. They had no children, and live at 325 Richardson Road, York, Pennsylvania.

III. Barbara June Balliet[7], born June 11, 1934, married Franklin George Furst, Jr. on November 2, 1957 in Maryland. He was born in York, Pennsylvania on June 18, 1933, the son of Franklin George and

Catherine Trostle Furst, Sr. They live at 16 N. Keesey Street, York, Pennsylvania, where their only child was born:

A. Diane Balliet Furst[8], on August 8, 1958

SUSAN ELIZABETH BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Susannah

Susan E. was born March 30, 1849 at Limestown, Pennsylvania and died August 21, 1927. She married Charles Alfred Wagner November 24, 1870. He was born in October of 1839 and died October 2, 1918. They lived in Watsontown, Pennsylvania and probably died there. They had three children: Bertha, Katherine and Charles.

Bertha Balliet Wagner[6] of Charles & Susan

Bertha was born July 14, 1873, Ottawa Township, Montour County, Pennsylvania, married Dr. Henry Thomas Colestock now deceased. Mrs. Bertha Colestock is living at 605 Arlington Village, Arlington, Virginia. On July 14, 1962 she celebrated her eighty-ninth birthday. The following is taken from the July, 1962 "Bethel Newsletter" of the Bethel United Church of Christ, Arlington, Virginia.

"AN INTERVIEW WITH OUR ELDEST MEMBER"

"How does it feel to be 89 years young?

"For an answer in the finest Christian spirit you should drop by and visit Mrs. Bertha Colestock who just celebrated her 89th birthday, July 14, 1962. Mrs. Colestock was born July 14, 1873 in Montour County, Pennsylvania. In 1889, she attended the Allentown (Pa.) Female College, the second oldest girls school in America. For several years she then taught Home Economics in the public schools. In 1912 she returned for further study to Bucknell, Cornell and Columbia Universities, majoring in Chemistry. During the First World War she served as a chemist in Perryville, Md. In 1930 she married Dr. Henry T. Colestock, head of the History Department at Bucknell University. Upon Dr. Colestock's retirement in 1934, they moved to Florida. Dr. Colestock passed away in 1952. Mrs. Colestock was active in the life of the church and community affairs for most of her years. She came to Arlington in 1960, residing with her niece, Elizabeth Feinour. Few people at the age of 89 are as keen of mind and vigorous in spirit as is Mrs. Colestock. She is an historian in her own right, knowing in great detail histories of the German and French Huguenot movements in Europe and in the United States".

Mrs. Bertha Colestock is a member of the DAR National #176328, with 9 lines and has 20 lines in the Daughter of the American Colonists. For a number of years she was secretary of the "Balliet Family—Descendants of John Balliet of Montour County, Pennsylvania". The following news item was written over 57 years ago by the then Miss Bertha Balliet Wagner and is quoted verbatem:

"BALLIET REUNION"

"One of County's Oldest Families Celebrates One Hundredth Anniversary of the settling of John Balliet in this section"

"Saturday last, September 23 (1907) was a memorable day in the history of the Balliet family. They met at Milton Park to commemorate the one hundredth anniversary of the arrival in Northumberland County of John

and Catherine Mickley Balliet, the ancestor of this branch of the family. About seventy-five members of the Balliet family were present and participated in the bountiful repast spread in the pavillion.

"The oldest Balliet present was Charles K. Balliet, of McDougal, N.Y., in his eightieth year; the youngest, Catherine B. Balliet, seventeen months old, daughter of A. Elwood Balliet, of Milton, Pennsylvania. William Balliet, Sr., of Limestoneville (now in his eighty-seventh year) was too feeble to be present. Had he been there four generations would have been represented.

"After dinner a group picture was taken on the lawn by photographer Montgomery. Then followed a business session in the pavillion, at which William H. Balliet, of Tivola, Pennsylvania, gave some historical facts concerning the family. E. P. Balliet, of Limestoneville, brought for the inspection of members several old papers which have been preserved by the family. One of these was the Will of Paul Balliet. Another paper was the original patent of a large tract of land at Limestoneville, Northumberland County, issued in 1772 and signed by John and Thomas Penn, also Deed of the Old Balliet Homestead, showing the purchase in 1806. The old stone house built in 1808 still stands in a good state of preservation, and is owned by William Balliet, Sr., of Limestoneville, the only surviving member of his family. Another interesting document shown was a Captain's commission issued to John Balliet by Governor Mifflin, of Pennsylvania.

"It was decided to form a permanent organization. The following officers were elected for the ensuing year; President, E. F. Balliet, Limestoneville, Pennsylvania; Secretary, Bertha Balliet Wagner, Ottawa, Pennsylvania; Treasurer, W. D. Balliet, Buffalo, New York.

"The Balliets were a French Huguenot family, who fled from Languedoc, France, during the persecution which followed the Revocation of the Edict of Nates, in 1685. After wandering through several countries of Europe, in 1738 Paul Balliet, the progenitor of this branch of the family, sailed for America and settled in Whitehall Township, now Lehigh County, Pa." (Milton (Pa) Evening Standard, September 27, 1907)

Most of the illustrations in this section are from the collection of the family historical items, supplied by Mrs. Bertha Balliet Wagner Colestock.

Katherine Wagner[6] of Charles & Susan

Katherine was born in Montour County, Pennsylvania on July 11, 1877 and died at Millville, Pennsylvania on May 30, 1950. She married William Elwood Feinour at Watsontown, Pennsylvania on October 11, 1911. He was born in Montour County, December 28, 1888, and died at Millville, Pennsylvania, March 20, 1948. Issue, two daughters:

I. Elizabeth Margaret Feinour[7] was born April 20, 1913 and resides at 605 Arlington Village, Arlington, Virginia.

II. Harriet Wagner Feinour[7], born February 22, 1916, Millville, Pennsylvania, married Gerald Clayton Hartman. Gerald, the son of Emanuel W. and Martha E. Hartman, was born at Catawissa, Pennsylvania, January 9, 1911. They live at 546 Shuman Street, Catawissa, Pennsylvania and have two daughters, both born at Bloomsburg, Pennsylvania:

A. Susan Elizabeth Hartman[8], born October 14, 1942

B. Jane Ellen Hartman[8], born March 23, 1946.

Charles Carroll Wagner[6] of Charles & Susan

Charles was born January 20, 1883, Ottawa, Pennsylvania and died February 9, 1954 at Hammond, Indiana. He married Eldred Lawrence who was born April 24, 1856, Ottawa, Kansas, the daughter of George Washington Lawrence (b. 1/25/1839, Climax, Mich.—d. 12/26/1915, Ottawa, Kansas) and Sallie Brown (b. 4/14/1849 Brookstown, Indiana—d. 10/17/1927, Madison, South Dakota). Charles and Eldred had five children: Alfred L; Charles W. born 1917; Mrs. (Betty) Francis Dunn, born July 12, 1919, of 320 N. Summit, Sioux Falls, South Dakota; Theodore F.; and Paul Wagner, born August 13, 1923, of 839 175th Place, Hammond, Indiana.

I. Alfred Lawrence Wagner[7], born February 5, 1915, Madison, South Dakota, married Lillian Rose Kanocz at Chicago, Illinois June 15, 1950. Lillian was born at Hammond, Indiana on June 7, 1924, the daughter of John Kanocz (b. 12/24/1889, Hegyi, Zemplen, Megye, Hungary) and Barbara Fagyas (b. 11/23/1895, Vajan, Ung Megye, Hungary). Alfred and Lillian reside at 837 South Cumberland Avenue, Park Ridge, Illinois and have two children:

A. Robert Lawrence Wagner[8], born June 13, 1958, Chicago, Illinois

B. Lynn Caron Wagner[8], born March 20, 1961 Park Ridge, Illinois

IV. Theodore Franklin Wagner[7], born April 7, 1921, Madison, South Dakota, married Pauline Lucienne Audette, Chicago, Illinois, on April 20, 1950. Pauline, the daughter of Oscar Lucien Audette and Adrienne Angeline Demers, was born January 8, 1925, Lebannon, New Hampshire. They reside at 707 Sunset Drive, Kingston, Tennessee and their three children were born at Harriman, Tennessee:

A. Karen Elizabeth Wagner[8], born February 18, 1955

B. Theodore Franklin Wagner, Jr.[8], born August 3, 1957

C. Annette Evelyn Wagner[8], born January 30, 1960

MARY IRENE BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Susannah

Mary Irene, the ninth and youngest child of Stephen and Susannah, was born August 1, 1851 in Montour County, Pennsylvania. She married John Daniel Clapp on December 9, 1875. He was born February 13, 1850 in Northumberland County, Pennsylvania and died there March 9, 1921. Mary Irene died in Lycoming County, Pennsylvania September 7, 1937. They lived in Jefferson County, West Virginia from about 1886 to sometime after 1896. Issue, eight children:

Ralph Balliet Clapp[6] of John & Mary

Ralph was born October 3, 1876 in Montour County, Pennsylvania. He married Ruth Zartman who was born in Akron, Ohio on January 30, 1892 and both he and his wife are interred in the Harleigh Cemetery, Camden, New Jersey. Issue, a daughter:

I. Mary Irene Clapp[7], born at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania on December 15, 1922, was married at Sandwich, Massachusetts on June 1, 1943 to

George Seward Williams who was born at Elkins Park, Pennsylvania on April 7, 1916, the son of Charles Albert and Isadora Virginia Williams. They live at 21 Pine View Drive, Toms River, New Jersey. Their only child is:

A. Mary Virginia Williams[8], born November 22, 1953 at Camden, New Jersey

John Burton Clapp[6] of John & Mary

John was born May 2, 1880 and died November 11, 1962.

Ambrose Stephen Clapp[6] of John & Mary

Ambrose, born June 13, 1882, died August 27, 1959

Homer Milliett Clapp[6] of John & Mary

Homer was born October 18, 1884, died August 4, 1887

Elizabeth Irene Clapp[6] of John & Mary

Elizabeth, born March 30, 1887, died November 3, 1944

Edgar Tillman Clapp[6] of John & Mary

Edgar was born in Jefferson County, West Virginia on August 6, 1889. He was married at Harrisburg, Pennsylvania on April 6, 1920 to Eleanor Clair Leonard, daughter of Harry and Tirzah McWilliams Leonard. She was born December 27, 1892 at Harrisburg. They live at 2417 North Second Street, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter:

I. Janet Louise Clapp[7], born December 29, 1929, Dauphin County, Pennsylvania, married Donald Maurice Holmes at Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, on March 20, 1954. He was born in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania on March 17, 1931, the son of Maurice Henry and Jessie Booth Holmes. They reside at 3625 Crooked Hill Road, Rt. 2, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania. They have a daughter:

A. Diane Elizabeth Holmes[8], born August 19, 1955 at Harrisburg.

William Sidney Clapp[6] of John & Mary

William was born August 20, 1891 and died March 10, 1896

Florence Emmaline Clapp[6] of John & Mary

Florence, the youngest and eighth child of John D. and Mary Irene Clapp, was born in Rippon, West Virginia on October 10, 1896. She lives at 3225 Crooked Hill Road, Route 2, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania.

LEVI BALLIET[4] of John & Elizabeth

Levi, the fourth child of John 2nd, was born June 1, 1813 at Limestone, Pennsylvania and died November 27, 1891. He is buried in the Paradise Cemetery. He owned a general store in Limestone, McErensville and Milton, Pennsylvania, "where he suffered grievously during the great fire of May 14, 1880". Levi married first, about 1835, to Mary Elizabeth Folmer,

the daughter of Daniel and Susan Folmer. She died May 9, 1847, age 33 years, 3 months, and 1 day. There were four children by this marriage. Levi married again on January 26, 1849 to Matilda Hackenberg. She was born August 1, 1825 and died September 26, 1903. There were two children of this union. The U.S. Census of Pennsylvania, county and years as noted, records:

1850. Montour County, Limestone

"Levi Balliet 36, Matilda 25, Susan 13, Calvin 11, Lorenzo 4, Louise Balliet 1"

1860 Northumberland County, Tarbot Township

"Levi Balliet 47, Matilda 35, Calvin 21, Lorenzo 14, Mary L. 9, Emma J. Balliet 7, Charles A. Balliet 24"

The Charles A. listed was undoubtedly a nephew, son of Levi's brother, Stephen. Both Mary and Matilda are buried at the Paradise Cemetery. Levi's six children were born in Montour County, Pennsylvania:

MARY BALLIET[5] of Levi & Mary

Mary was born about 1835, probably died young.

SUSAN F. BALLIET[5] of Levi & Mary

Susan, born about 1837, married Mr. Swartz. In 1913 lived in Bradford, Pennsylvania.

JOHN CALVIN BALLIET[5] of Levi & Mary

John Calvin (called Calvin) was born about 1839. He was associated with his father in retail merchandise business at Milton, Pennsylvania. In the U.S. Census of 1880 his wife's name is entered as Martha. No children listed as of 1880.

LORENZO DON BALLIET[5] of Levi & Mary

Dr. Lorenzo Don Balliet was born about 1845 and in "1913 was a prominent homeopathic physician, in active practice in Atlantic City, New Jersey".

MARY LOUISE BALLIET[5] of Levi & Matilda

Mary Louise was born about 1852. She was single and at home in 1880, and was living at Kutztown, Pennsylvania in 1913.

EMMA JANE BALLIET[5] of Levi & Matilda

Emma Jane, born about 1856, married Rev. W. W. Deatrich, Sc.D. He was "Professor of higher English in the Keystone State Normal School, at Kutztown, Pennsylvania" from 1890 to after 1913. He was historian of the "Montour Balliet Family" and wrote the history of this branch in the Anniversary History of Lehigh County. (Vol. 2, pp 53-55)

L. to R: William D. Balliet and Dr. Lorenzo Balliet, cousins. Taken at the Balliet Family Reunion, August 3, 1916, Riverside Park, Milton, Pennsylvania.

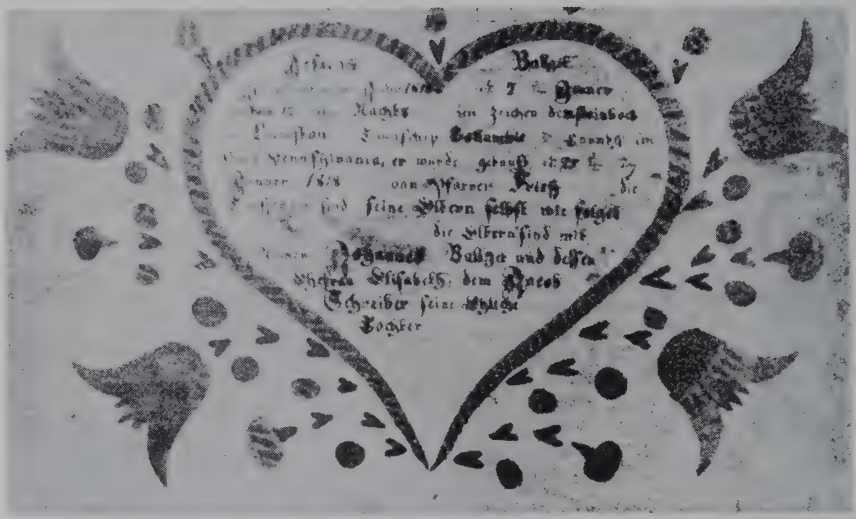
JOSIAH BALLIET[4] of John & Elizabeth

Josiah (some accounts give his middle name as Nathan?) was born January 7, 1818, Limestone Township, Montour County, Pennsylvania, where he married Elizabeth Barbara Eschback about the year 1838. She was born in Montour County, April 12, 1817. Members of the Eschback family were among the early settlers of Montour County and helped to organize the Paradise Church in 1808. About 1850 Josiah and his family moved to Niagara County, New York where he died October 27, 1889. Elizabeth died there ten years later on October 3, 1899. Apparently after settling in New York, Josiah adopted the Balliett spelling of the family, which is still used by his descendants.

They had seven children named as follows: Aaron Frank, Sarah Amanda, Elizabeth Barbara, Josiah Albert, William David, Charles Oliver, and Melva Eda.

AARON FRANKLIN BALLIETT[5] of Josiah & Elizabeth

Aaron Franklin (called Frank) was born November 21, 1839 in Limestone Township, Montour County, Pennsylvania. He married Sarah Elizabeth Babcock who was born in 1842 at Somerset City, New York. They



Birth Certificate of Josiah Balliet.

Family of Josiah and Elizabeth Balliet
Top; L to R: Josiah A., Sarah A., Charles O., Elizabeth B.; Lower; L to R: William, David, Josiah, Melva E., Elizabeth, Aaron F. Taken about 1866.

both died in Lockport, New York; Aaron on March 1, 1883 and Sarah in July of 1935. They had two children born in Lockport, New York.

Louis Jepathan Balliett[6] of Aaron & Sarah

Louis, born July 1, 1870, married Mary Fargo in December of 1896 at New York City. She was born January 22, 1873, Buffalo, New York, and died February 11, 1951 at Como, Italy. Mary was the granddaughter of William George and Anna Williams Fargo. William, born May 20, 1818 at Pompey, New York, in 1851 with Henry Wells organized the Wells-Fargo and Company of the Pony Express fame. His son, William G. Fargo, Jr. was the father of Mary, wife of Louis J. Balliett. Louis died in June of 1952 at Lockport, New York. They had two sons:

I. Fargo Balliett[7], born December 24, 1897 at Mont Clair, New Jersey, married twice. First, to Dorothy Lyon in New York City on February 5, 1921. She was born July 8, 1898 at Englewood, New Jersey, daughter of Whitney Lyon (b. 12/4/1862 San Francisco, California—d. 5/14/1919 Englewood, New Jersey) and Henrietta Agnes Schmonsees (b. 1/3/1874, New York City—d. 2/7/1912 Englewood). Her paternal grandparents were Israel Whitney Lyon (b. 4/27/1827 Needham, Mass.—d. 2/22/1907 Englewood) and Sarah Penniman Hutchinson (b.10/16/1825, Boston, Mass.—d. 11/1/1907, Englewood). Israel was the son of Lemuel Lyon (b. 2/2/1806, Milton, Mass.—d. 4/6/1871 Needham, Mass.) and Anne S. Whitney. Second, to Evelyn Scott Reynolds on January 4, 1930 at Greenwich, Connecticut. She was born September 13, 1893 at Atlanta, Georgia, the daughter of William Lee and Emma Scott Reynolds. Evelyn died November 19, 1961 at Atlanta. Fargo and Dorothy had two sons born in New York City:

A. Fargo Balliett, Jr.[8], born November 25, 1921, married Jean U'ren at Covina, California, on September 15, 1946. She was born at Morenci, Arizona on March 14, 1920. Fargo, Jr. is sales manager for Doubleday and Company, Inc., Publishers of New York. He resides at 33 Wheatley Road, R.F.D., Glen Head, Long Island, New York. They have three sons and a daughter:

a. Fargo Balliett, 3rd[9], born 7/8/1948, Exeter, New Hampshire

b. Tacie Lyon Balliett[9], born 10/2/1953, Syracuse, New York

c. Richard John Balliett[9], born 12/12/1955, Syracuse, New York

d. William Martin Balliett[9], born 8/28/1958, Manhassett, Long Island, New York

B. Whitney Lyon Balliett[8], born April 17., 1926, married Elizabeth Hurley King at Cambridge, Massachusetts on July 21, 1951. She was born at Dover, Massachusetts on December 21, 1928, the daughter of James Gore (b. 5/25/1898, New York City) and Julia Hurley (b. 3/5/1902, Niagara Falls, New York). Whitney is an editor of "The New Yorker" magazine. Address is 25 West 43rd Street, New York, New York. Their three children were born in New York City:

a. Julia Lyon Balliett[9], born 12/14/1953

b. Elizabeth Erving Balliett[9], born 5/12/1955
c. William King Balliett[9], born 4/12/1959

Frank Howard Balliett[6] of Aaron & Sarah

Frank was born September 11, 1872 and died August 28, 1958. He married Madge Ferguson. They had two daughters:

I. Mrs. Clare Balliett Howell[7]. No issue (?).
II. Mrs. Florence Balliett Adkins[7]. No issue (?).

SARAH AMANDA BALLIETT[5] of Josiah & Elizabeth

Sarah married George Calkins, a widower. No issue. They lived in New Jersey.

ELIZABETH BARBARA BALLIETT[5] of Josiah & Elizabeth

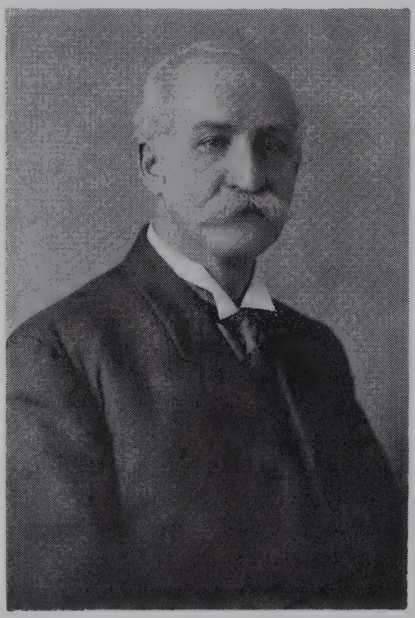
Elizabeth died single.

JOSIAH ALBERT BALLIETT[5] of Josiah & Elizabeth

Josiah (called Bert) married and died without issue.

WILLIAM DAVID BALLIETT[5] of Josiah & Elizabeth

William D. was born at Limestoneville, Pennsylvania on October 29, 1845 and died at Buffalo, New York, November 25, 1928. He married Laura Frances Maginnis on August 21, 1872, at Lockport, New York where she was born in 1847. Laura died in Washington, D.C. in 1933. They had four children:



William David Balliett

Harold Josiah Balliett[6] of William D. & Laura

Harold, born February 28, 1874, married; first, Ada Young; second, Clarice Blehdon. Harold died in 1923 at Buffalo, New York (?) without issue; however, it is believed that he had an adopted son:

I. THEODORE BALLIETT[7] living in Buffalo, New York in 1960 (?).

Maude Romelia Balliett[6] of William D. & Laura

Maude was born July 27, 1875 and died in 1958. She married Rev. Henry S. Gatley of Buffalo, New York. They are both buried in Rochester, New York. No issue.

Carlton James Balliett[6] of Willam D. & Laura

Carlton was born July 15, 1879 and died in 1952; married Evelyn Waltho of Dunville, Canada. They had two children:

I. Carlton James Balliett, 2nd[7] was born February 6, 1906 and died May 27, 1946 at Buffalo, New York. He was an editor of "Time Magazine" for a number of years. He was married first on March 24, 1932 to Elizabeth H. Williams, who was born March 24, 1912. They had a son Carlton, 3rd. After they were divorced Elizabeth married a Mr. Wilson and Carlton married a Miss Rachel ? by whom he had a daughter named Michelle:

A. Carlton James Balliett, 3rd[8], born February 17, 1936, was living, in 1962, with his mother Mrs. Elizabeth Wilson in Somerville, New Jersey.

B. Michelle Balliett[8], born January 5, 1945, is living in New York City with her mother.

II. Gertrude Balliett[7] married and died in Buffalo, New York.

Marion Elizabeth Balliett[6] of William D. & Laura

Marion was born January 28, 1883 and in 1962 was living at the Episcopal Church Home, 1515—32nd Street, N.W., Washington, D.C. She graduated from Syracuse University in 1904 and in the same year married George Billing. He was born at Cincinnati, Ohio on December 4, 1884 and died at St. Petersburg, Florida on July 19, 1939. He was an attorney in the U.S. Department of Justice. No issue.

CHARLES OLIVER BALLIETT[5] of Josiah & Elizabeth

Charles Oliver (called Oliver) married Margaret Manson and lived and died in Waterloo, Iowa. They had two daughters:

Jessie Balliett[6] of Charles & Margaret

Jessie married Harold Plumb. In 1962 they were living on Prospect Street, Waterloo, Iowa.

Helene Balliett[6] of Charles & Margaret

Helene married Walter L. Mayne. In 1962, they were living in Clayton, Missouri.

MELVA EDA BALLIETT[5] of Josiah & Elizabeth

Melva, the seventh and youngest child, was born at Cambria, New York on September 30, 1859. She was married to Edward Maguire at Lockport, New York on July 24, 1889. They both died in Dorloo, New York; Melva on November 24, 1946 and Edward on August 2, 1940. Edward was born October 18, 1857 in Scholarie County, New York, the son of James Maguire (b. 6/10/1832, Fermanagh County, Ireland—d. Dorloo, New York) and Deborah Humphries (b. 1/29/1829, County Arnagh, Ireland). James was the son of Edward and Nancy Darrington of Ireland. Edward was the son of Owen Maguire.

Three Generations
L to R: Mrs. Melva Balliett Maguire, Gertrude Elizabeth Maguire and Mrs. Elizabeth Eschback Balliet, wife of Josiah.

Melva taught school at Lockport, New York and Ottumwa, Iowa. Edward graduated from Cornell University and was superintendent of schools in Beaver Falls, Pennsylvania and later at Swissvale, Pennsylvania. They had four children: Gertrude Elizabeth, Alice Deborah, Ruth B., and Edward B.

GERTRUDE ELIZABETH MAGUIRE[6] of Edward & Melva

Gertrude, born August 24, 1891 at Rushford, New York, married Benjamin Flagler Foote at Wilkinsbury, Pennsylvania on September 4, 1920. He was born December 31, 1889 at Wolcottsville, New York, the son of Stephen Wilbur (b. 10/8/1850) and Alice France (b. 4/11/1856) (Gantt) Foote. Benjamin is a graduate of Cornell University in Civil Engineering. He is a member of the S.A.R. thru Nathaniel Foote who came from England and settled in Connecticut in the 1600's. Gertrude taught school for a number of years before her marriage. She died at Pittsburgh,

Pennsylvania on May 24, 1956. They have three sons named as follows:

I. Benjamin Flagler Foote, Jr.[7], born August 21, 1921 at Wilkinsburg, Pennsylvania, married Clara Marie Craig at San Marcos, Texas on November 20, 1943. She was born December 19, 1921 at St. Paul, Indiana, the daughter of Paul (b. 7/29/1896, Shelbyville, Indiana) and Clara Marie Favor (b. 4/17/1900, Geneva, Indiana) Craig. They live at 4721 E. Wilshire Drive, Phoenix, Arizona.

II. Robert Edward Foote[7] was born at Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania on August 3, 1923. Single.

III. Charles Richard Foote[7], born at Pittsburgh, July 3, 1927, married Ethel Virginia Morris on July 28, 1951 at Whitemarsh, Pennsylvania. She was born on June 12, 1929 at Philadelphia, the daughter of Charles Hewitt and Welma Evelyn Markley Morris. Charles and Ethel live at 202 Monroe Avenue, Rockville, Maryland with their children:

A. Katherine Louise Foote[8], born February 9, 1956, Xenia, Ohio
B. Rebecca Marie Foote[8], born December 2, 1957, Xenia, Ohio.
C. Stephen Charles Foote[8], born July 2, 1961, Batavia, New York
D. Paul Benjamin Foote[8], born September 6, 1964, Wheaton, Illinois

Alice Deborah Maguire[6] of Edward & Melva

Alice was born May 11, 1898 at Angelica, New York. She graduated from the University of Pittsburgh with a Masters in English and German. She taught Spanish and German in the Wilkinsburg High School at Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania and was a member of the DAR. After the death of her sister Gertrude, she married Benjamin F. Foote. She supplied considerable

Mrs. Alice D. Maquire Foote
1952

data on this line of the family as well as many of the photographs of this line. She died January 16, 1965 at Grand Rapids, Michigan.

Ruth Balliett Maguire[6] of Edward & Melva

Ruth, born June 2, 1900 at Angelica, New York, married Cecil Vann Saunders at Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania. He was born at Lilesville, North Carolina on October 19, 1894, the son of Joseph Tilghman (b. 9/16/1863, Anson County, North Carolina) and Fitzgerald Thomas (b. 4/21/1871, Monroe, North Carolina) Saunders. Their present address is Box 95, Opelika, Alabama, where Cecil is in the lumber business. They have two children:

I. Barbara Balliett Saunders[7], born December 3, 1924 at Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, married O. Brown, Jr. They live in Opelika, Alabama and have three children, the first two being twins:

A. Deborah Saunders Brown[8], born December 30, 1949

B. Stephanie Barnes Brown[8], born December 30 1949

C. Barbara Balliett Brown[8], born November 22, 1955

II. Cecil Van Saunders[7], born in St. Petersburg, Florida on April 18, 1929, married in Opelika, Alabama on August 6, 1955 to Martha Ann Sanders who was born July 20, 1930 at Springfield, Ohio. Her parents are Admiral Dewey Sanders (b. 4/18/1900, Newport, Indiana) and the former Ruth Harriet A. Swanson (b. 6/30/1903, Sweden). Their address is Box 345, Monticello, Georgia, Issue:

A. Pamela Ruth Saunders[8], born October 22, 1957, Opelika, Alabama

B. Cecil Vann Saunders[8], born February 27, 1960, Monticello, Georgia

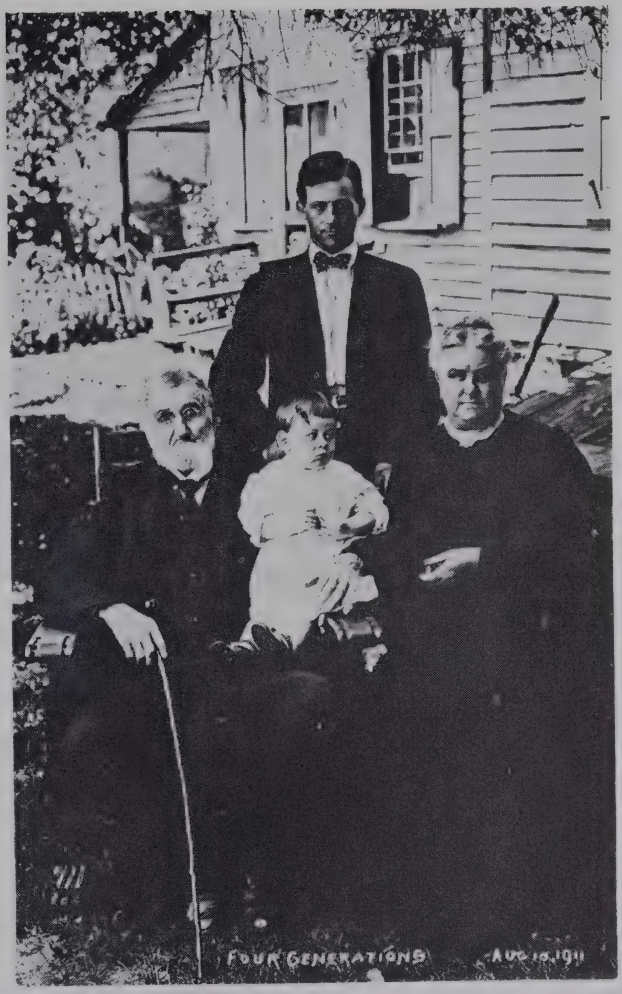
C. Hunter Maguire Saunders[8], born May 12, 1961, Monticello, Georgia.

Edward Balliett Maguire[6] of Edward & Melva

Edward was born January 17, 1902 at Angelica, New York. He married Julia Agnes Turyai at Wilkinsburg, Pennsylvania on September 3, 1949. Julia was born October 17, 1911 in Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, the daughter of John and Agnes Turyai; both parents were born in Hungary. Edward and Julia have no children and reside at 121 James Street, E. McKeesport, Pennsylvania.

WILLIAM BALLIET[4] of John 2nd & Elizabeth

William, the sixth child was born March 8, 1821 and died at Limestoneville January 19, 1913 where he is buried at the Paradise Cemetery. He farmed and lived at the old family homestead of his grandfather, John 1st. He married Rebecca Haag (Hauge, Hoag) on October 10, 1845, the daughter of John Haag of Milton, Pennsylvania. She was born June 19, 1825 and died August 8, 1902 and is buried beside William in the Paradise Cemetery.



William Balliet, age 90; Mrs. Mary Balliet Royer (da.); Clarence Royer (g. son); Larue Royer (g. g. son) Taken August 10, 1911.

The following newspaper clipping (March 9, 1911) was taken from the Bible of John Calvin, son of William Balliet.

"William Balliet, Sr."

"Celebrated His Ninetieth Birthday Anniversary yesterday.

"The ninetieth birthday anniversary of William Balliet, Sr. was celebrated yesterday, March 8th at his home in Limestoneville, by those of his children who live in this vicinity. He was up bright and early, anxiously awaiting the coming of the guests. He participated in the festivities of the occasion and entered into the spirit of the event like a man of fifty. He is a remarkable man for his age. He can relate stories of his boyhood days as though they had

happened but as yesterday. He was particularly interested in the letters and post cards sent him by absent friends and relatives. Mr. Balliet is the only surviving member of a large family.

"He had the pleasure of having his family all with him except J. C. of Elizabeth, Pennsylvania. Those present were, Mr. & Mrs. William Royer, Mr. & Mrs. Charles Leinback, I. A. Eschback and daughter, Sara; Mr. & Mrs. W. J. Balliet and C. F. Balliet of Milton, and Miss Mary Mengle."

The U.S. Census of Limestone Township, Montour County, Pennsylvania, records:

1860.

"William Baliet, 40, farmer. Pa.; Rebecca 36, Mary E. 14, John (C) 10, Emma L. 7, Alcesta 5, William J. 2."

1870.

"William Balliet 49, farmer, $13,000.00; Pa.; Rebecca 43, Mary 23, John 20, Emma 18, Alcesta 15, William 12."

1880.

"William Balliet 59, Rebecca 54, wife, Clarence 20, son."

They had eight children, all born at Limestone, Pennsylvania: Mary E., Sarah A., John Calvin, Emma L., Alcesta, William J., Clarence F., and Ida.

MARY E. BALLIET[5] of William & Rebecca

Mary E. was born January 17, 1847 and married William Royer of Delaware Township, Northumberland County. They are both buried in the Paradise Cemetery. They had two sons born in Montour County, Pennsylvania:

William Royer, Jr.[6] of William & Mary

William was born in 1879

Clarence Royer[6] of William & Mary

Clarence was born 1880, died 1959 and is buried in the Paradise Cemetery. He and his wife, Mae H., had a son:

I. Larue Royer[7] who married Dorothy H. She is buried in the Paradise Cemetery. Their four children are: Gerald, Shirley, Donald, and Sharon Royer[8]

SARAH A. BALLIET[5] of William & Rebecca

Sarah died January 26, 1850, age 6 months and 17 days. Buried in Paradise Cemetery.

JOHN CALVIN BALLIET[5] of William & Rebecca

John C. was born November 4, 1850 at Limestone, Pennsylvania. He was married to Francis Matilda Billmeyer by Rev. Henry Mosser of Paradise Church on December 19, 1872. She was the daughter of Martin and

Mary (Kramm) Billmeyer. Her grandfather also named Martin, was one of the early settlers of Montour County. They died in Akron, Ohio; John C. on April 13, 1927 and Frances M. on October 18, 1926. Both are buried in the Paradise Cemetery. They had four children:

Ella Louisa Balliet[6] of John C. & Francis

Ella, born November 30, 1875 at Milton, Pennsylvania, married Harvey H. Fogle in March of 1897. Ella died July 6, 1942 at Akron, Ohio, where Mr. Fogle, over 90 years old, was living in 1961, at 1052 Lexington Avenue. They had three children, all born at Salisbury, Pennsylvania:

I. Frances R. Fogle[7], born June 5, 1900, married Leo Lawhead. In 1962 they were living at 1570 Chester Street, Pike, Pennsylvania. Their son:

A. John Calvin Lawhead[8] lives at 5 Baker Way, Westborough, Massachusetts.

II. William Fogle[7], born July 5, 1903, is married and lives at 1052 Lexington Avenue, Akron, Ohio. They had a child who died young.

III. Harry Fogle[7], born February 4, 1906, is married and has children. He lives at 660 Glendora Avenue, Akron, Ohio.

Ina Maude Balliet[6] of John C. & Francis

Ina was born January 9, 1878 at Milton, Pennsylvania and died November 13, 1919 at Salisbury, Pennsylvania.

Clyde Allen Balliet[6] of John C. & Francis

Clyde was born September 1, 1882 at West Newton, Pennsylvania. For a number of years he was a licensed coal mining "fire boss", later he graduated from Bliss Electrical School, Washington, D.C. He was engaged in retail selling for a number of years and then was again employed in mining near West Newton after which he taught mining and mathematics at Rostrover High. On August 25, 1915, he married Georgia Lucetta Weddle at West Newton where she was born January 4, 1886. Her parents were Nelson (1850-1921) and Emma Sutton (1853-1926) Weddle of West Newton, Pennsylvania, descendents of George and Mary Weddle who settled near Suterville, Pennsylvania in 1757. In 1951 Clyde and

Clyde A. Balliet
1882-1957

Georgia moved to California where Clyde died at Sierra Madre on May 25, 1957. Mrs. Georgia Balliet now resides at 845—14th Street, Apt. 7, Santa Monica, California. Their two children are:

I. Frances Weddle Balliet[7], born December 15, 1917 at Koehler, New Mexico, died at Oakland, California on October 25, 1943.

II. Jane Balliet[7], born March 12, 1921 at West Newton, Pennsylvania, married Gifford Pitchard Eastwood, in Washington, D.C. on December 7, 1942. He was born May 25, 1917 at Riverside, Rhode Island. Gifford is presently Head of Operations at the Santa Anita Race Track at Arcadia, California and of the Pacific Ocean Park at Santa Monica, California, where they now live at 828 Lincoln Blvd., Apt. 10. Their three children were born at Sierra Madre, California:

A. Georgia B. Eastwood[8], born August 12, 1944
B. Elissa Jane Eastwood[8], born January 1, 1948
C. Camilla Eastwood[8], born August 10, 1950

Verda May Balliet[6] of John C. & Francis

Verda, youngest child, was born October 12, 1887 and died on March 29, 1888, buried at the Paradise Cemetery.

EMMA L. BALLIET[6] of William & Rebecca

Emma was born August 18, 1952 and died in 1923. She married Charles A. Leimback (1846-1925). Both are buried in the Paradise Cemetery.

ALCESTA BALLIET[5] of William & Rebecca

Alcesta was born April 20, 1855 and died September 3, 1902. She married I. Albert Eschbach (1854-1938). Both are buried at the Paradise Cemetery. They had seven children: Ralph D. Eschbach[6]—1880-1921; Paul B. Eschbach[6]; Sarah Eschbach[6] married Mr. Plotts; William Eschbach[6]; Edmund Eschbach[6]; Carrol Eschbach[6]; Elmer Eschbach[6].

WILLIAM JOSEPH BALLIET[5] of William & Rebecca

William J. was born about 1858. He married Elizabeth Shaffer (1857-1921). William died 1934. Both are buried in the Paradise Cemetery. No issue.

CLARENCE FRANKLIN BALLIET[5] of William & Rebecca

Clarence F. was born October 10, 1860 at Milton, Pennsylvania. Clarence married first, Elizabeth H. McWilliams (1870-July 19, 1918). Clarence's second wife was Minnie M. (Riddles ?) who survived him. His will is recorded at the Northumberland County Court House at Sunbury, Pennsylvania in Will Book Vol. 40, page 404 in which his estate of over $40,000.00 was bequeathed to his second wife. Clarence died in 1923 without issue. He and his first wife, Elizabeth, are buried at the Paradise Cemetery.

IDA MAY BALLIET[5] of William & Rebecca

Ida May, the youngest child, was born about 1863 and died February 6, 1870 at the age of 6 years, 6 months, and 3 days. She is buried in the Paradise Cemetery.

JACOB SCHRIEBER BALLIET[4] of John & Elizabeth

Jacob S. was born at Limestone County, Pennsylvania on October 24, 1824. He lived with his father until he married, after which he farmed a part of the old home farm which he received from the estate after the death of his father, John, 2nd. He was a farmer all his life, but in 1880 bought an interest in the general store of his nephew John Calvin Balliet and in 1883 became the sole owner. He was married on January 16, 1855 to Catharine C. Lewars of Lewis Township, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania. He and his family were members of the Paradise Reformed Church of Milton. Catharine was born February 28, 1831 and died February 2, 1901 and is buried in the Paradise Cemetery beside Jacob who died February 2, 1890 (or '91). They had five children, all born in Limestoneville, Pennsylvania and were all single and living at home in 1887: Ella M., James L., Ambrose Elwood, Edward F., and Henry M.

ELLA MARY BALLIET[5] of Jacob & Catharine

Ella was born on January 21, 1858 and died February 11, 1935. She is buried at the Paradise Cemetery. Ella married a Mr. Smith and they were living in Danville, Pennsylvania in 1912.

JAMES LEWARS BALLIET[5] of Jacob & Catharine

James was born in 1859 and died in 1933 at Montoursville, Pennsylvania. He married Clara May Mostelles, 1861-1951, who died at Montoursville. She was the daughter of Jacob and Sara Kisner Mostelles. They had a daughter:

Lou Mostelles Balliet[5] of James & Clara

Lou, born August 26, 1886 at Limestoneville, married John T. Howard at Milton, Pennsylvania in 1939. John died at Williamsport, Pennsylvania, December 9, 1955. Lou Balliet Howard lives at 225 E. Church Street, Williamsport, Pennsylvania. No issue.

AMBROSE ELWOOD BALLIET[5] of Jacob & Catharine

Ambrose Elwood (called Elwood) was born December 24, 1862. His wife's given name was Laura Louise. She was born at Pottsgrove, Pennsylvania on March 3, 1859 and died at Milton, Pennsylvania February 26, 1950. Elwood is described as "a prominent business man in Milton". They had three children, all born at Milton, Pennsylvania:

Helen Dorothy Balliet[6] of Ambrose & Laura

Helen, born March 27, 1898, married Edward D. Chopin at Milton in 1920. She lives at 511 N. Front Street, Milton, Pennsylvania.

William Elwood Balliet[6] of Ambrose & Laura

William, born March 17, 1902, married Margaret Inboden at Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania on February 18, 1929. She was born at Eden, Pennsylvania on March 5, 1903, the daughter of Michael and Amelia Inboden. William is in the contracting business in Birmingham, Alabama and resides there at 2833 Carlisle Road. Their three children were born in Birmingham:

I. William Elwood Balliet, Jr.[7], born December 8, 1930, of 1871 Park Drive, Los Angeles, California.

II. Michael Balliet[7], a twin, born July 31, 1936.

III. Suzanne Balliet[7], born July 31, 1936, married Francis H. Hare, Jr. They live at 735 Euclid Circle, Birmingham and have a son:

A. Francis H. Hare, 3rd[8]

Catherine Buoy Balliet[6] of Ambrose & Laura

Catherine, born April 24, 1906, lives in Milton, Pennsylvania with her sister Mrs. Helen Balliet Chopin.

EDWARD FRANKLIN BALLIET[5] of Jacob & Catharine

Edward F. was born September 14, 1864 and died June 19, 1945. He married Anna M. Shalter at Limestoneville in 1889 where she died January 1, 1946. Both are interred in the Paradise Cemetery. They had four children, including a set of twins, all born in Limestoneville, Pennsylvania:

John Sidney Balliet, M.D.[6] of Edward & Anna

John was born December 20, 1891 and died in October of 1945. He is buried at the Paradise Cemetery.

Ralph E. Balliet[6] of Edward & Anna

Ralph was born July 14, 1894 and died June 29, 1959. He is buried at the Paradise Cemetery.

Catharine Balliet[6] of Edward & Anna

Catharine was born August 3, 1896 and married Fred C. Keil. They live at 347 Pierce Street, Kingston, Pennsylvania. She is a twin to Sara.

Sara Balliet[6] of Edward & Anna

Sara was born August 3, 1896. She married S. Chauncey B. Lynn at Befonte, Pennsylvania, on October 15, 1917. S. Chauncey was born December 2, 1876 at Berwich, Pennsylvania, the son of Jesse and Rhoda Lynn. Sara is an active DAR member having served as an alternate and delegate to both the State and National Conferences. They reside at 113

Butler Street, Kingston, Pennsylvania and have two married daughters:

I. Betty Balliet Lynn[7], born May 15, 1919 at Milton, Pennsylvania, married Charles Stewart Snyder. Their present address is: 1144 Wyoming Avenue, Forty Fort, Pennsylvania.

II. Peggy Lynn[7] was born at Scranton, Pennsylvania on December 18, 1929. She is now Mrs. Matt Wilson Field and lives with her family at 799 Woodland Drive, Kingston, Pennsylvania. Their two children are:

A. Matt Christopher Field[8], born June 24, 1958

B. Kathy Lynn Field[8], born December 30, 1960

HARRY M. BALLIET[5] of Jacob & Catharine

Harry M. was born March, 1868 and died in 1933 at Milton, Pennsylvania. He was married at Limestoneville, Pennsylvania on January 22, 1907 to Annie E. Geiger, who was born in 1870 at Limestoneville and died at Milton in 1930. She was the daughter of William (1832-1901) and Elsie Mausteller (1847-1918) Geiger of Limestoneville. They had a daughter:

Ruth G. Balliet[6] of Harry & Annie

Ruth was born May 12, 1910 at Danville, Pennsylvania, married Charles F. Miller at Tubotville, Pennsylvania. They now live at 624 Hepburn Street, Milton, Pennsylvania. Their son:

I. Harry Stanley Miller[7], born August 10, 1927 at Milton, is married and has four children:

A. Cindy Sue Miller[8], born January, 1947

B. Timothy Larue Miller[8], born February, 1948

C. Andy Blue Miller[8], born March, 1955

D. Thomas Drew Miller[8], born January, 1957

NANCY BALLIET[4] of John & Elizabeth

"Nancy Balliet, first daughter of John Balliet 2nd, is long since deceased. She married Abraham Stroub. One of her sons, also deceased some years, Clement Stroub, was one of the most prominent men in the business and financial life of Milton, Pennsylvania. A daughter became the wife of Rev. W. A. Goodrich, for many years a prominent clergyman of the Reformed Church in Clear Springs, Maryland. She died some years ago. One of her sons, Ambrose W. Goodrich, is at the head of a large hardware business in Reading, Pennsylvania. Mr. Ambrose Stroub, son of Nancy Balliet Stroub, is living in Philadelphia. For many years he was a trusted official of the U. S. Mint in that city". (AHLC, Vol. 2, p 55, 1914) Dr. L. B. Balliet gave the name of her husband as Stoub.

On page 205, History of Montour and Columbia Counties, Pennsylvania, 1887, it states "Nancy, wife of Abraham Stroub, died over twenty years ago". So, she died before 1867. No other trace of this line was found. It is possible that Nancy and Anna were one and the same, that is "Nancy Anna Balliet".

MARY E. BALLIET[4] of John & Elizabeth

Mary, born November 25, 1826, Limestone, Pennsylvania, married twice. First, to Joseph McNinch, who was born June 17, 1915 and died October 21, 1849. They had at least three children: William H. McNinch[5], born about 1846; Elizabeth Jane McNinch[5], born about 1847, was single and living in Milton, Pennsylvania in 1913; and

SARAH ALICE McNINCH[5] of Joseph & Mary

Sarah, born December 29, 1848, Milton, Pennsylvania, married Charles C. Sharpless on May 28, 1872 at Milton. Charles, the son of Jesse K. Sharpless, was born October 24, 1846 at Catawissa, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

Jesse Kusey Sharpless[6],

Jesse was born July 1, 1874

Mary Balliet Sharpless[6],

Mary was born January 10, 1881

William Harold Sharpless[6],

William was born October 19, 1882

John Clapp, second husband of Mary Balliet McNinch, was born September 1, 1811 in Bucks County, Pennsylvania and died in Limestoneville, Pennsylvania December 6, 1879. He was the son of John Clapp 1st and his wife, a Miss Kline, who settled in Lewis Township, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania. They had the following children: Samuel, who was killed by a horse in Northumberland County; John, second husband of Mary E. Balliet McNinch; Adam of Lycoming County, Pennsylvania; Daniel, died before 1887, was a merchant in Muncy, Pennsylvania; Thomas, a retired merchant living in Muncy, Pennsylvania in 1887; Mary, deceased before 1887, married John Raup, Sr. of Northumberland, Pennsylvania; Catharine, married Jonas Hay, died in Ohio; Marie (or Mary?) married John Linebaugh and died in New York before 1887; Sarah, married Philip Roup and died in Northumberland County before 1887.

John Clapp, 2nd moved with his parents to Northumberland County when he was seven years old. He was a deacon of the Paradise Church, and later was an elder of the Reformed Church at McEwensville, Pennsylvania. In 1832 he married Maria Glaze of Northumberland County. She was born in 1815 and died in 1850. John then married, about 1851, Mary Truchemuller who died about 1861. A year or two later he married Mrs. Mary (Balliet) McNinch. As far as is known, John and Mary E. had only one child: Mabelle Balliet Clapp[5] who was single and living in Milton in 1913.

By his first and second wives John Clapp had eleven children. The following record of these children is as of 1887:

One died in infancy

William, born about 1845, living on part of the old homestead.

Thomas L. living in Jefferson County, West Virginia.
John D. living in Jefferson County, West Virginia.
Mary Elizabeth married A. E. Gonger of Northumberland County.
Sarah Jane, wife of I. N. Kline of Williamsport, Pennsylvania.
Margaret married to William Kerchner of McEwensville, Pennsylvania.
Susan married J. C. Wagner of Limestone Township.
Angeline married John W. Balliet[5] (of John - John - John - PAULUS) and they lived in the home of her deceased father.
Emeline, wife of William G. Marsh, M.D. of Watsontown, Pennsylvania.
Caroline, married O. E. Cotner of Northumberland County.

Thomas L. Clapp, was born February 22, 1841, worked on the family farm and taught school till he was 29. On January 14, 1869 he married Susan Lerch, born February 21, 1842, daughter of Samuel and Mary Lerch of Lewis Township, Northumberland County. Susan inherited her father's farm and she and Thomas spent the rest of their lives there. They had eight children, one dying in infancy. The others were all at home in 1887: Edmond L., Mary A., Olive F., Theophilus M., Jennie Ray, Paul, and Elma Pearl. Thomas L. and his family were members of the Paradise Reformed Church of which he was a deacon and elder. He was director and assessor of the township.

NICHOLAS BALLIET[2]
of Paulus and Maria

Nicholas was born about 1763. He was under fourteen at the time his father, PAULUS, died in 1777, when Peter Kohler was appointed his guardian. Nicholas never married and died at Selingsgrove, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania (now Snyder County) in 1808, where he was a tanner. (The Snyder County Pioneers, Dr. Charles A. Fisher, 1938, p. 5)

On April 6, 1795 he was one of the sponsors at the baptism of Catherine Troxel at the Egypt Church. (P.A., 6S, V6, p 48)

His will is recorded at the Northumberland County Court House at Sunbury, in Will Book, Vol. 2, page 75: "Nicholas Balliet, deceased, letters granted to John Balliet on May 27, 1808". In November of 1808, John Balliet filed a petition, as administrator, to sell Nicholas' property in Penn Township, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania (Orphan Court Records, Vol.5, p 33). This John Balliet, is John of Limestone, brother of Nicholas.

PAUL BALLIET[2]
of Paulus and Maria

Paul was born March 24, 1766. When his father, PAULUS, died in

1777, Peter Burkhalter was appointed his guardian. On reaching the age of 14, Paul chose Jacob Wert as his guardian. In the record of the Egypt Church he is listed as single and as a sponsor at several baptisms. Under the date of December 19, 1819 is the following:

"Mickley, Thomas, s. Peter Mickley and W. Anna; b. Dec. 16; bap. Dec. 19; sp. Paul Balliet and W. Elizabeth." (see P.A. 6S, V6, pp 34, 35, 90, 93 & 98)

These records date his marriage before December of 1819.

In a list dated April 1, 1794, "Return of officers Elected Belonging to the Northampton Brigade of the Militia of Pennsylvania", Paul is listed as "Lieutenant Paul Balliet, 7th Regiment, Light Infantry of the 1st Battalion", ". . . to be ready to march in support of Government at a moments warning". (P.A. 6S, V5, pp 427 & 431)

Paul was married on February 17, 1815, to Mrs. Elizabeth Deshler Mickley, widow of Christian Mickley (1767-1812) son of John Jacob Mickley (12/17/1837-12/12/1808) and Susanne Miller (11/16/1743-12/16/1807. Elizabeth and Christian had six children:

Peter, 1797-1877, married Anna Butz. They had four children: Abraham, Franklin P., Alfred T., and Carolyn Mickley who married Francis LeVan.

Catherine, married Daniel Seigfried.

Elizabeth married Peter Troxell

Anna, married Mr. Wasser

Magdalena married Charles Burkhalter

Sarah married Mr. Hass.

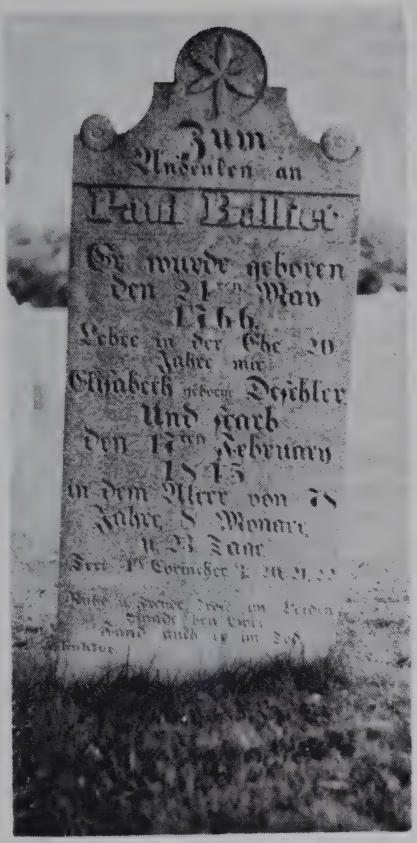
Paul remained at the old homestead where he engaged in the trade of saddling and died February 17, 1845 at the age of 67. Elizabeth, born 1773, died December 17, 1840. Both are buried in the Union Church Cemetery, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania.

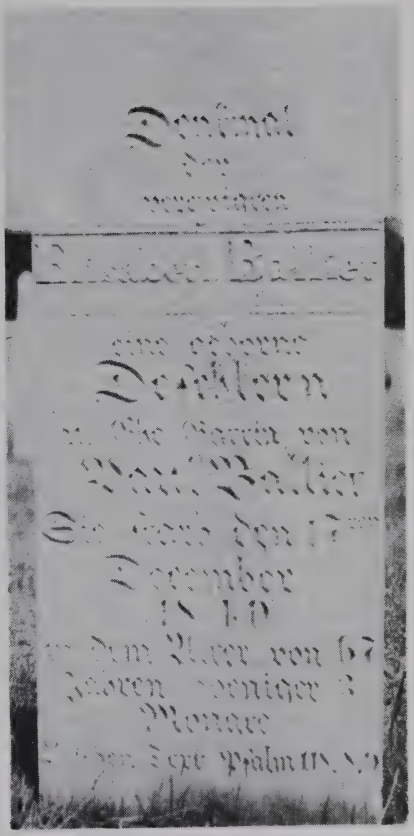
WILL OF PAUL BALLIET

"I, Paul Balliet of the Township of Whitehall in the County of Lehigh and State of Pennsylvania, do make and publish this my last will and testament in manner and form following that is to say:

"First, it is my will and I do order, that all my just debts and funeral expenses be duly paid and satisfied, as soon as conveniently can be after my decease.

"Item, I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife Elizabeth in lieu of dower my house and lot in North Whitehall Township, together with the garden, stable and appurtenances as they are now occupied by us, to hold to her during her widowhood and absolutely all my household goods, furniture and kitchen utensils in said house and premises and also two goods cows and two good hogs—and further it is my will and I do order, that hay and straw sufficient to feed and keep said number of cows and hogs and for manure, and pasture sufficient for said number of cows and hogs—firewood, apples, and potatoes as much as she may want for her own use, one barrel of cider, twelve bushels of rye, six bushels of wheat and 25 bushels of corn, and three bushels of buckwheat be furnished her annually, at the proper season during her





widowhood by Stephen Balliet Jr. and Paul Balliet, and hereby make a charge upon the messuage, tenement and track of land herein after devised to them, and I further give and bequeath to my said wife the lawful interest accuring on the following sums of money and payable at the times to wit on the one sixth part of five thousand dollars, at the expiration of one year from my decease, on the two sixths of five thousand dollars at the expiration of two years after my decease, on the three sixths of five thousand dollars at the expiration of three years from my decease, on the four sixths of five thousand dollars at the expiration of four years from my decease, on the five sixths of five thousand dollars at the expiration of five years from my decease, and on the full amount of five thousand dollars at the expiration of six years from my decease, and thereafter the interest on said sum of five thousand dollars be annually and regularly paid to her during her widowhood by the said Stephen Balliet, Jr. and Paul Balliet, and hereby charged on the messuage, tenement and tract of land hereinafter devised to them.

"Item, I give and bequeath the sum of five thousand dollars payable as hereinafter specified to the six children of my sister Maria Catharina, deceased, by her husband Adam Deshler deceased, to wit; David, Barbara, Magdalena, Susanna, Catharine, and Solome to be equally divided among them, and in

case any of the said six children are now dead, or may hereafter die before this legacy becomes payable then the issue of such deceased child or children to take the share which their parents respectively would have taken if living. To the issue of the other child of my sister Maria Catharine deceased to wit, of Elizabeth who is also deceased, I make no bequest, the reason thereof can be ascertained from the administrators of Peter Woodring the late of North Whitehall township deceased.

"Item, I give and bequeath to the issue of my brother, Stephen Balliet deceased to be equally divided among them, the sum of five thousand dollars payable as hereinafter specified and it is my will and I do order and direct that the portion or share thereof which would fall to my nephew Joseph Balliet one of the sons of my brother Stephen deceased be held and retained or be put out at interest by my executors hereinafter named and the survivor of them in trust to pay out and apply the interest of said portion or share or so much of said interest as maybe necessary towards the maintenance of said Joseph Balliet yearly during his natural life and at his death to pay the principal sum to his issue in equal parts or portions.

"Item, I give and bequeath to my sister Susanna intermarried with John Baer in case she is living of which I am uncertain, and in case she is dead then to her issue the sum of five thousand dollars to be equally divided among them and payable as hereinafter specified.

"Item, I give and bequeath to the issue of my sister Eve deceased intermarried with the late Nicholas Saeger Esquire the sum of five thousand dollars to be equally divided among them and payable as hereinafter specified.

"Item, I give and bequeath to the issue of my brother John Balliet deceased the sum of five thousand dollars to be equally divided among them and payable as hereinafter specified.

Item, I give and bequeath to the issue of my sister Magdalena deceased who was intermarried with Christian Troxel deceased, the sum of five thousand dollars, to be paid on the following conditions and in the following manner: First, the sum of fifty dollars for each and every year, which Jesse Troxel may have kept the said Magdalena his mother and a proportional sum for any period less than a year the time to be ascertained by the arbitrators hereinafter named in case of dispute, shall be deducted from the said five thousand dollars and paid to the said Jesse, and the residue thereof shall be paid to the issue of the said Magdalena (including the said Jesse) in equal parts or portions at the time hereinafter specified.

"Item, I give and devise all that my messuage tenement and trust of land situated in the township of North Whitehall in the county of Lehigh adjoining lands of Stephen Balliet late, Peter Batz, Jonas Troxel and others containing two hundred and sixty acres and more or less with the appurtenances to said Stephen Balliet Jr. and Paul Balliet, (sons of my nephew Stephen Balliet) their heirs and assigns forever as tenants in common and not as joint tenants charged and chargeable nevetheless with the furnishing, delivering and payment yearly of the articles and interest herein before bequeathed to my said wife and the sum of thirty thousand dollars hereinbefore bequeathed to my sister and the issue of my deceased brothers and sisters to be paid as follows viz; twenty five thousand dollars thereof to be paid in six equal yearly payments of four thousand one hundred and sixty six dollars and sixty seven cents ($4,167.67) each, the first thereof to be made at the end of one year next after my decease to the issue of my eldest sister deceased and the next equal yearly payment to be made to the issue of my elder brother deceased and so on in the order of the births of my said brother

and sister till the sum of twenty five thousand dollars ($25,000) be paid. The remaining sum of five thousand dollars ($5000) to be paid at the termination of my said wife's widowhood or at her decease. And further I do give and devise my house and lot whereon I now reside herein before given to my said wife to hold to her during her widowhood, from and after the termination of her widowhood to the said Stephen Balliet Jr. and Paul Balliet their heirs and assigns forever, as tenants in common and my undivided third part of a certain messuage tenement and tract of land situated in South Whitehall township adjoining lands of Peter Moyer and others containing one hundred and thirty acres more or less with the appurtenances and my undivided moiety of a certain tract of Woodland situated in North Whitehall township adjoining lands of James Deshler and others containing thirty three acres more or less with the appurtenances and my undivided third part of a certain piece of woodland situated in North Whitehall township adjoining lands of late George Semmel containing six acres more or less with the appurtenances, and my bank stock and all the rest, residue and remainder of my estate effects and property of whatsoever kind and wheresoever situate I give and devise to the said Stephen Balliet Jr. and Paul Balliet and their heirs and assigns forever, to be equally divided between them provided nevertheless and my will expressly is that in case the residue of my personal estate shall exceed the sum of twenty thousand dollars the excess overplus—above twenty thousand dollars, shall be rateably applied to the six legacies of five thousand dollars each herein before given to my sister and the issue of my deceased brothers and sisters.

"Item, It is my will and desire that none of the legacies herein bequeathed shall lapse but in case any legates whether herein named as such or described as such is now dead or shall hereafter die before the legacy or share of a legacy herein given or limited shall become payable that such legacy or share of a legacy shall be deemed vested in the issue of such deceased legates, which issue shall take by representation of their parents respectively such share as their parents would have taken if living.

"Item, It is my will and desire in case my property herein before given bequeathed and devised shall be deminished or reduced by my creditors or any law of this common wealth relating to collatral inheritances or by my said wife to gain the provisions and legates herein before made for and bequeathed to her and choosing to take her dower that the same shall be disposed of and distributed in the manner, on the conditions, and according to the directions herein before contained but that each and every legacy shall rateably and proportionally abate.

"Item, It is my will and desire that if any difference or dispute, question, or controversary shall arise or happen concerning any gift bequeath or other matter or thing in this my will the same shall be referred wholly to the award order and determination of my esteemed friends John F. Reuhe, Jr., John Weida and John N. Hornbeck with power to any two of them in case of the inability of the others to act in the premire to choose another to act in his stead, and what they or a majority of them shall order, direct or determine therein shall be binding and conclusive to and on all and every persons therein concerned and lastly:

"I nominate constitute, and appoint the said Stephen Balliet Jr. and the said Paul Balliet to be the executors of this my last will and testament revoking and annulling all former wills by me made and ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament.

"In witness whereof I the said Paul Balliet have to this my last will and

testament contained in this and the two preceeding half sheets of paper, set my hand and seal to wit, my hand to the margin of each of the said preceeding half sheets, and my hand and seal to the last half sheet this thirtieth day of July A.D. one thousand eight hundred and thirty nine."

Paul Balliet

"The writing contained in this and the two preceeding half sheets was signed and sealed by the above named Paul Balliet and by him Published and declared as and for his last will and testament on the presence of us who have hereunto subscribed our names in his presence and in the presence of each other."

J. W. Hornbeck

"August 24 twenty fourth 1839 the foregoing will written on three half-sheets of paper was acknowledged by Paul Balliet to be his last will and testament and signed by me as a witness at his request."

Stephen Graff

"Lehigh County

"On the 21st day of February A.D. 1845 before me Tilghman Good Esquire Register for the probate of wills to in and for the county of Lehigh, came John W. Hornbeck, Esq. and Stephen Graff the subscribing witness to the foregoing will who being duly sworn according to law did dispose and say that the writing contained in the above and in the two preceeding halfsheets was signed and sealed by the above named Paul Balliet and by him published and declared as and for his last will and testament, and at the time of so doing he was of perfect and sound mind memory and understanding to the best of their knowledge and belief.

Tilghman Good Register

"Lehigh County

"I do hereby certify that the above and foregoing will and testament is a true copy from the original which remains filed on record in the Register's office in and for the said county of Lehigh.

"In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and office prefixed the seal of my said office this 22nd day of Feb. A.D. 1845."

Tilghman Good Register

This document mentions his brothers, Col. Stephen and John; his sisters, Maria Catharina Balliet Deshler; Susanna Balliet Baer, Eve Balliet Saeger, and Magdalena Balliet Troxel, to whom he bequeathed to each or to their children, the sum of $5000.00. This will also mentioned his nephews Stephen and Joseph Balliet[3]; David, Barbara, Magdalena, Susanna, Catharine, Solome and Elizabeth Deshler[3]; Jesse Troxel[3] and his grand nephew Paul Balliet[4] of Stephen[3].

The will, signed July 13, 1839 and probated February 22, 1845, substantiates the delineation of the line of PAULUS Balliet.

MAGDALENA BALLIET[2]
of Paulus and Maria

Magdalena, the youngest child, was born about the year 1771. Peter Rhodes was appointed her guardian after the death of PAULUS. She

married Christian Troxell. From the records of the Egypt Church the following is quoted:

"Ringer, John, s. George Ringer and w. Maria; b. Feb. 15, 1823; bap. Mar 23; sp. Christian Troxel and w. Magdalena" (PA, 6S, B6, p 101)

Christian Troxell was born December 6, 1771, the son of Peter Troxell, 2nd (b. 12/28/1723, Switzerland—d. 2/28/1811, Lehigh County, Pa.) and his second wife Hanna Zirckel. Peter 2nd came to America with his parents, Peter 1st and his wife Juliana Catharine, arriving at Philadelphia August 17, 1733. Peter 2nd served in the Revolutionary War; he is listed under date of May 14, 1778 as "Peter Droxell, Private 7th class, 5th Company, 2nd Battalion of Northampton County Militia, Field Officers Col. George Breing and Lieut. Col. Stephen Balliet". (PA, 5S, V8. p 114)

Christian and Magdalena Balliet Troxell had six children: Christian, Joseph, John, William, Jesse, and Magdalena Troxell[3]. Magdalena died near Danville, Pennsylvania where she was living with her son Jesse. No further trace of this line was found. (For an account of the Troxell Family see A.H. of L.Co. Pa., V.II, pp 1323-1333)

Part III

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Descendents of Joseph Balliet who arrived in America in 1749 and settled in Heidelberg Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 7

JOSEPH BALLIET THE PIONEER IMMIGRANT

1st GENERATION		2nd GENERATION	3rd GENERATION
JOSEPH BALLIET b. 1729—France d. 1804—Penn. MARRIED c1850 TO MARIE BARBARA (?) ISSUE: 8 CHILDREN	-1	CAPT. JACOB Balliet 1751–1831 married 1st Anna Maria Ritter 2nd Elizabeth Barbara Ritter	Maria Barbara, Jacob, Abraham, Joseph, John, Chistiana, Catherine, Elizabeth, Daniel, Hannah, Isaac, Lydia, Polly, and Rebecca Balliet
	-2	MAGDALENA Balliet c1753–? married Johannes Keck	Margaret, John, Catharine, Leonard, Magdalena, Henry, Michael, Stephen, Barbara, Sarah and Daniel Keck
	-3	LEONARD Balliet 1758–c1835 married Hannah Beatty (Betty or Petty)	John, Stephen, Leonard, Daniel, Eva, Joseph, George, Henry, Jonas, Jacob, and David Balliet (see charts #8 thru #17)
	-4	KATHARINE Balliet ?–? married Joseph Kendal	No Record
	-5	BARBARA Balliet ?–? married Daniel Ritter	No Record
	-6	STEPHEN Balliet c1760–1840 married 1st Barbara Neifer (?) 2nd Margaret Wagoner 3rd Sarah White	Salome, John*, Maria, Henry*, Susanne, Stephen*, Nicholas*, and Jacob Bolyard* (*see charts #18 thru #22)
	-7	JOSEPH Balliet ?–? married Margareth . . ?	Maria B., Catharine, Daniel, Mary M., Joseph, Jacob and Sarah Balliet
	-8	DANIEL Balliet 1773–1773 died young	No Issue

The Pioneer Immigrant
JOSEPH BALLIET

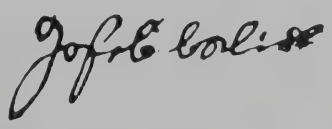
JOSEPH was born in Lorraine and was baptised there May 11, 1729. He was a son of Abraham Baillet, born 1684, died April, 1767, and his wife Susanna Hahn. Susanna, born 1683, died December 18, 1777, was a daughter of Jacob Hahn of Fleisheim. Both his parents died in Lorraine.

At the age of twenty JOSEPH came to America, landing at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania on October 9, 1749:

"At the Court House at Philadelphia
Monday Oct. 9, 1749
Present: Tho's Lawrence, Esquire, Mayor.

"The Foreigners whose names are underwritten, imported in the Ship Lydia, Capt. John Randolph, from Rotterdam, but last from Cowes in England, did this day take the usual Qualifications to the Government. By the List 154; Persons . . . Wirtemberg, Dourlach, Zweybrecht, Palatinate." (Pa. Ger. Pioneers, VI, p 421)

This is followed by the signatures of the passengers. JOSEPH signed his name as "Joseb Baliet" and his signature is reproduced from page 478, volume 2, ibid:



JOSEPH settled in Heidelberg Township in what is now Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, about eight miles northwest of the home of his cousin, PAULUS Balliet. On August 9, 1750, JOSEPH filed a warrant for 25 acres of land in Heidelberg Township. (see PA, 3S, V 24, p 116) A certified copy of this warrant is reproduced on page 298.

JOSEPH added to his holdings and died possessing over 290 acres of land which he bequeathed to his wife and children.

From the tax list of Heidelberg Township, Northampton County, as recorded in the Pennsylvania Archives, the following entries were taken:

1772 Proprietary Tax (PA, 3S, V19, p 51)

"Ballied, Joseph, Fa'r £2 17s 4p"

1785 Federal Tax (ibid, p 121)

"Balliet, Joseph. 225 Acres 3 Horses 3 Cattle £1 16s 11p"

Warrant—Form No. 4.

PENNSYLVANIA, ss:

BY THE PROPRIETARIES.

SEAL

Whereas, Joseph Balliet of the County of Bucks hath requested that we should grant him to take up Twenty five Acres of Land adjoining Henry Notbecker in Heidleberg Township in the said County of Bucks for which he agrees to pay to our Use at the rate of *Fifteen Pounds Ten Shillings*, current Money of this Province, for one Hundred Acres and the Yearly Quit-Rent of *One Half-penny Sterling* for every Acre thereof.

THESE are, therefore, to authorize and require you to survey or cause to be survey'd unto the said Joseph Balliet at the Place aforesaid, according to the Method of Townships appointed, the said Quantity of twenty five Acres, if not already survey'd or appropriated, and make Return thereof into the Secretary's Office, in Order for further Confirmation, for which this shall be your sufficient Warrant; which survey in Case the said Joseph Balliet fulfil the above Agreement, within six Months from the Date hereof, shall be valid, otherwise void.

GIVEN under my Hand and Seal of the Land-Office, by Virtue of certain Powers from the said Proprietaries, at *Philadelphia*, this ninth day of August *Anno Domini* 17 50.

To *NICHOLAS SCULL*, Surveyor General.

James Hamilton

Land Warrant of Joseph Balliet

1786 Federal Tax (ibid, p 234)

"Balliet, Joseph. 225 Acres 3 Horses 4 Cattle £1 18s 3p"

1788 Federal Tax (ibid, p 325)

"Balliet, Joseph. 225 Acres 3 Horses 3 Cattle £1 15s Op"

The assessment, made by the commissioners of Northampton County in 1781, shows that JOSEPH Balliet was a resident of Heidelberg Township. (AH. of L.Co.Pa.,V1,p 719)

JOSEPH served in the Revolutionary War:

"A General Muster Roll of the Third Battalion of Northampton County Militia. 1778. Fifty Company, Captain Conrad Ritter. Court martial Men . . . Joseph Balied". (PA, 5S, V8, p 233)

Members of this branch of the family who are interested in locating their Revolutionary War ancestors are referred to "Proceedings of Lehigh County Historical Society", Volume 25, 1964, pages 178 to 216. Raymond E. Hollenback, in his paper, "Heidelberg Township in the Revolution", lists in detail the record of 227 men from Heidelberg who served in the Revolutionary War.

The U. S. Census, year as noted, of Heidelberg Township, Northampton County, Pennsylvania, records the following data:

1790

"Joseph Balliat—3/free white males 16 and up, including head of family; 2/free white females".

1800

"Joseph Balliet, Sr; 1/male over 45; 1/female over 45".

JOSEPH Balliet's will and a codicil is on file, Will Book 4, page 183, at Easton, Northampton County, Pennsylvania. It is dated January 27, 1796; the codicil is dated August 12, 1804. The will was probated October 16, 1804. The actual date of JOSEPH's death is not known, but it is assumed he died in the first week of October, 1804. The will is in German.

"Last Will and Testament of Joseph Balliet"

"In The Name Of God, Amen.

"I, Joseph Baliet of Heidelberg Township, Northampton County and Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, being old and infirm; and as my life is drawing to its close; make this my last will and testament in the form and manner following; Firstly and foremostly I give and bequeathe my soul into the hands of Almighty God, and my body to the Earth, to be buried in a Christian-like and proper manner (on the approval of my hereinafter named executors) But pertaining to my hereafter named bequests, they shall be handled with mature deliberation and good judgment, and in the following form and manner, that is to say.

Firstly I give and bequeath to the Children of my son Joseph, two pieces of land containing Sixty eight Acres and One hundred and twenty perches, with the usual appurtenances. The one peice thereof called "Springfiield", lies in Whitehall Township, in the aforesaid County and bounded by lands of Bernhard Bussler, Peter Schlosser, Daniel Schneider, Felix Arnold and Ulrich Arnold, and another hereinafter described piece of land, containing Twenty and one fourth Acres of land with the usual Appurtenances (it is the same piece of land with the appurtenances, which the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania by Letters Patent given the 11th day of August 1787 and recorded in Philadelphia in the Patent Book, No. 11, page 58 &c., granted and confirmed to me the aforesaid Joseph Baliet Senior and to my heirs.) The other piece of land called "Greenfield" lies in aforesaid Heidelberg Township, and County and is bounded by Jacob Baers land, then from thence by the above mentioned piece of land; from thence by Michael Deibers land, and my other land, containing Forty eight Acres and Eighty one perches, with the appurtenances bring one part of a certain piece of land, containing One hundred and fifty Acres, which the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania by Letters Patent, given the 10th day of August 1787 and recorded in Patent Book, No. 11 Page 58 &c., likewise granted and confirmed to me and my heirs.

"As I now hold the title to the lands, with the buildings thereon, or to be built thereon in the future, so shall it be held by my childrens children, and their heirs forever.

"Secondly, It is my will that after my death all my goods and chattels, and real estate shall be held by my beloved wife Maria Barbara, until her death; afterwards my whole estate shall go (Except what I already have given to my son Joseph and his children) to my six children, Jacob, Magdalena, Leonard,

Katherine, Barbara and Stephen, and their heirs to be divided in equal parts or portions or everything is to be sold at public vendue and the proceeds to be divided into equal parts between them. And lastly, I name constitute and appoint my sons Jacob and Stephen Balliet as the lawful Executors, of this my last will and testament, and I hereby revoke and destroy, all of my previous wills and testaments, Legacies and bequests, and Executors named at any previous time, Ratifying and confirming, this and no other as my last will and testament.

"In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the Twenty-seventh day of January One Thousand, Seven Hundred and Ninety six (1796)."

"Signed, Sealed, published and declared by the aforesaid Testator as his last will and testament in our presence"

Joseph Baliet (SEAL)

Michael Hoffman
Daniel Schneider
Michael Deiber

CODICIL

"I Joseph Balliet of Heidelberg Township, hereby make and publish this Codicil to my last will and testament, to be added thereto as follows.

"I name, constitute and appoint, my son Leonard Balliett and my son-in-law, John Keck as the legal Executors of my last will and testament instead of my sons Jacob and Stephen Balliet whom I first named in my will and close this the Codicil to my last will and testament, and ratify the same with my hand and seal this 12th day of August in the year of OUR Lord One thousand eight hundred and four."

"Signed, Sealed Published and declared by the aforesaid Joseph Balliet as his last will and testament in our presence."

Joseph Baliet (SEAL)

Michael Hoffman
Daniel Schneider
Michael Deiber

NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, SS

"On the 16th day of October A.D. 1804 Before me George Ihrie Deputy Register & c. in and for the County aforesaid come Michael Hoffman, Daniel Schneider and Michael Deiber the subscribing witnesses to the foregoing last will and Testament & c., the above Codicil of Joseph Balliet deceased, who being duly sworn according to the Law, did depose and say that they were present at the execution of said Will and Codicil and did see & hear the said testator sign, seal publish and declare the same as & for his last will and testament that he was at the time of so doing of sound Mind, Memory and understanding to the best of their knowledge and belief and also that they subscribed their names as witnesses to the same in the presence & at the request of the said testator and in the presence of each other.

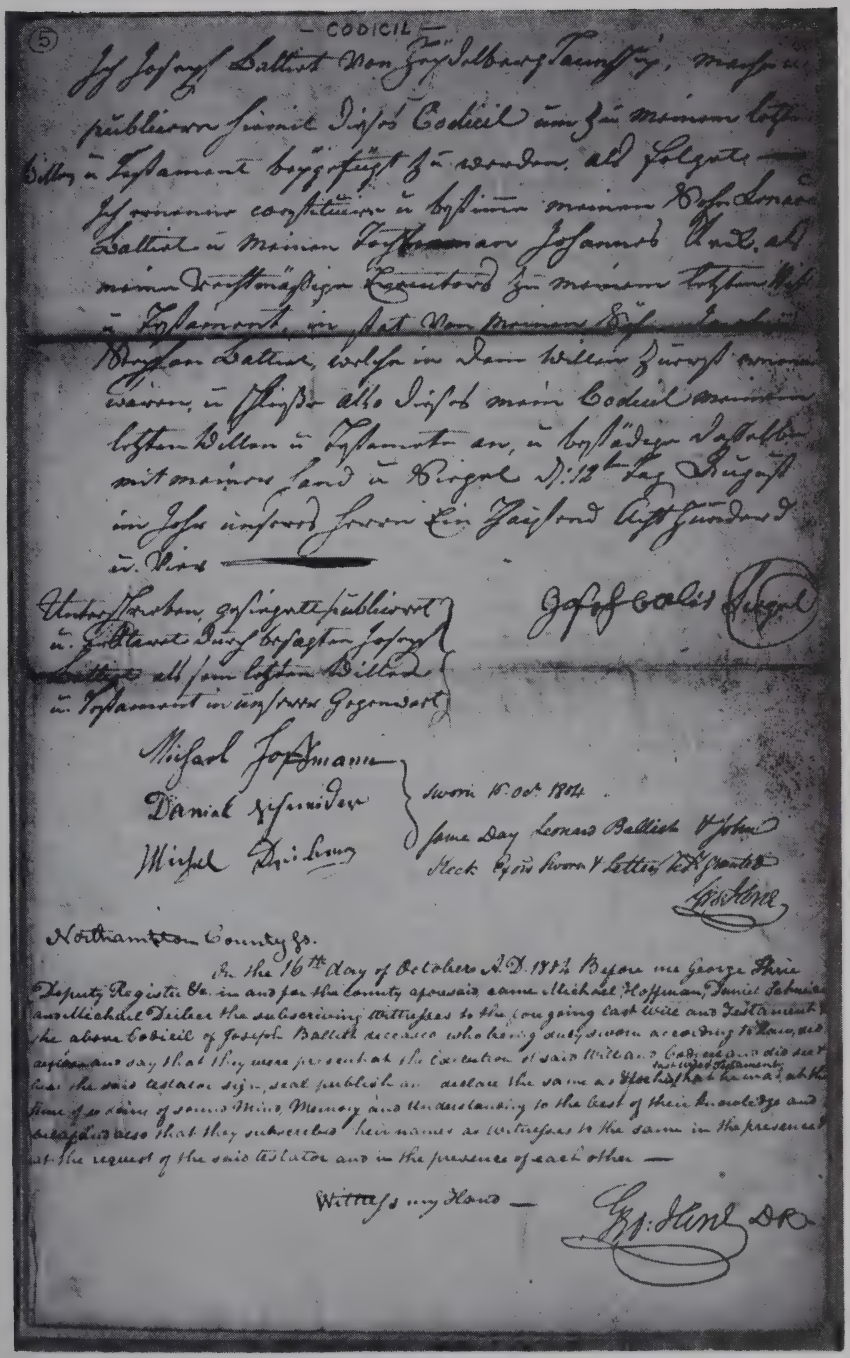
"Witness my hand.

Geo. Ihrie, D.R."

NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, SS.

"I hereby certify that foregoing translation is a true and correct copy of the German Will and Codicil on record in the Register of Wills Office in aforesaid County. In Will Book No. 4 page 183 &c.

(signed) Thomas A. L. Way



— CODICIL —

(5)

Ich Joseph Ballisch von Friedelberg Township, Berks Co. publiciren hiemit dieses Codicil zu meinem letzten Willen u. Testament beygefügt zu werden, als folgende — Ich ernenne constituire u. bestimme meinen Sohn Lorenz Ballisch u. meinen Bruder Johannes Ueckel, als meine rechtmäßigen Executoren zu meinem letzten Willen u. Testament, in Stat von meinen Söhnen Jacob u. Christian Ballisch, welche in dem Willen zuerst ernannt waren, u. ich bestätige also dieses mein Codicil meinem letzten Willen u. Testament an, u. bestätige solches mit meiner Hand u. Siegel d. 12ten Tag August im Jahre unseres Herrn Ein Tausend Acht Hundert u. vier.

Joseph Ballisch (Siegel)

Unterschrieben, gesiegelt, publicirt u. bekannt durch besagten Joseph Ballisch als sein letzten Willen u. Testament in unserer Gegenwart

Michael Hoffmann
Daniel Schneider
Michael Dreibelbiss

Sworn 16 Oct 1844.
Same day Lorenz Ballisch & John Steck Esq. were sworn & testified to the execution of the within Codicil as part of the testator's last will and testament.

Geo. Hunt

Northampton County ss.

On the 16th day of October A.D. 1844 Before me George Hunt Deputy Register &c. in and for the County aforesaid came Michael Hoffman, Daniel Schneider and Michael Deibler the subscribing witnesses to the foregoing last Will and Testament of the above Codicil of Joseph Ballisch deceased who being duly sworn according to law, did depose and say that they were present at the execution of said Will and Codicil and did see the said testator sign, seal publish and declare the same as his last will and testament; that he was at the time of so doing of sound Mind, Memory and Understanding to the best of their knowledge and belief; also that they subscribed their names as witnesses to the same in the presence and at the request of the said testator and in the presence of each other —

Witness my Hand —

Geo. Hunt DR

JOSEPH was married about the year 1750 to Maria Barbara (maiden name unknown). His will lists seven children, but it is believed he had another son, Daniel, who died young: ". . . Daniel born Sept. 13, died Oct. 18, 1773". (see A.H. of L.C., V2, p 48) The surviving children of Joseph and Maria Barbara who were born in Heidelberg Township were named: Jacob, Magdalena, Leonard, Katherine, Barbara, Stephen, and Joseph, 2nd.

Some of the children left Heidelberg before the death of JOSEPH in 1804, and within a few years the others also settled elsewhere. The U. S. Census of 1810 and 1820 does not list any Balliets as residents for the township. The census of 1830 records a "Helfrick F. Balliet Jr" as a resident, however, his identity is unknown.

JACOB BALLIET[2]
of Joseph and Maria

Jacob, hereafter referred to as Captain Jacob, was born July 6, 1751 and died November 6, 1831, age 80 years and 4 months, at Dryland, Pennsylvania (Kieffer, p 328). Captain Jacob married twice. His first wife was Anna Maria Ritter. After her death, he married Elizabeth Barbara Ritter, a sister to his first wife. Barbara Balliet, a sister to Captain Jacob, married Daniel Ritter, a brother to Captain Jacob's two wives.

The pioneer settlers of the Ritter family were four brothers, Paul, Henry, Martin, and Casper, who arrived at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, September 11, 1732. Casper Ritter, under sixteen in 1732, lived in lower Milford Township, Northampton County, Pennsylvania for a number of years. About 1757, he moved to Dryland in Bethlehem Township, where he was constable and a member of the Dryland Church. He died in 1792. Casper and his wife, Anna Maria Ritter, had eight children, including Anna Maria, Elizabeth Barbara and Daniel Ritter mentioned above. (A. H. of L.C., V3, p 1060) Casper served as a clerk in "Bethlehem Township Aprill 16teen 1782 List of Captin Jacob Ballead Compynee" (PA, 5S, V8, p 392).

The wills of Casper Ritter and his wife, Anna Maria, of Bethlehem Township, probated April 2, 1792 and January 30, 1803, state that their daughter, Barbara, was the wife of Jacob Balliet, also two grand children were mentioned—Barbara and Susanna Balliet.

The Revolutionary War record of Captain Jacob Balliet is given as documented in the Pennsylvania Archives, 5th Series, Volume 8, pages as noted:

page 304
"A general Muster Roll of the Fourth Battalion of Northampton County Militia, May 14, 1778.
". . . Eight Company, Captain Paul Fleck . . . Jacob Balliet 2nd class"

This appears to be his first service.

Page 118
"Bethlehen Township 1780
"A RETURN OF CAPT. JACOB BALLIET COMPANY OF THE SECOND BATTALION OF NORTHAMPTON COUNTY MILITIA COMMANDED BY COLL. WILLIAM RAUP VIZ.

Capt. Jacob Balliet"

(This is followed by the muster roll of the company)
"I do certify the within to be a just and true return of my company. Witness my hand the 15th day of May, A.D. 1780.

JACOB BALLIET, Capt."

page 157
"Capt. Balliets Comp'y 2nd Battalion, 1781

Captain Jacob Balliet"

page 167
"I do Certify that John Erhart did not live in the Township of Bethlehem when the 8th Class was called last Summer, and therefore was not classed, and that upon his coming into said Township, he was chosen Ensign of my Company, Witness my hand April 12th Anno 1782.

Jacob Balliett, Capt."

page 517
"A List of the Captns. in the Sixt Battalon of Northampton County have Drawn Lots for Rank the 26 Day of May 1783

. . . .

"Capt. Jacob Balliet, No 5
"I do Certify that the above is a True List.

Henry Allshouse Major."

page 624
"Bethlehem Township County of Northampton May 5, 1783 at a meeting Helt this day by order of Captain Balliett to Elect New Officers.
To wit.

Jacob Balliett, To Cap'tn.
Daniell Rechner, tunnell
felldy klass, Enssin."

page 513
"A GENERAL CLASS ROLL OF THE 6th BATTALION MILITIA OF NORTH'n COUNTY COMMANDED BY COLL. HENRY GUGER AND MAJOR FREDERICK SAGLER.
1782. 7th COMPANY, CAPT SHMETTER . . .

Corpl. Jacob Baller" (Balliet)

His grave, at Dryland Reformed Church, at Dryland, Pennsylvania, was officially marked June 16, 1918 by the Liberty Bell Chapter, N.S. D.A.R., Allentown, Pennsylvania.

From the Pennsylvania Archives, 3rd Series, Volume 19, pages as noted, the following tax records are listed:

page 133. Federal Tax, County of Northampton—1785, Bethlehem
"Jacob Baleet. 40 acres 1 horse 1 cattle tax 14 s 3 p"

page 201. ibid—1786
"Jacob Balliet, b'smith 40 acres 1 cattle tax 10s 7 p"

page 361 ibid—1788
"Jacob Balliet 40 acres 2 horses 2 cattle 11s 3 p"

His name appears on the "List of Taxables—1781" for Heidelberg Township Northampton County, Pennsylvania as "Jacob Bailer" (A.H. of L.C., Pa. V1,p 719).

Captain Jacob Balliet, by his first wife, Anna Maria Ritter, had a daughter, Maria Barbara, born October 21, 1774, baptised December 6, 1774. The grandparents, JOSEPH and Maria Barbara Balliet, were the sponsors (Hinke—Union Reformed Church Records—hereafter referred to as Hinke's). From the records of the Dryland Church, Capt. Jacob Balliet and Anna Maria Ritter (both single) were sponsors on August 2, 1772 of the baptism of Anna Maria Kreiling. These two entries would indicate that Capt. Jacob and Anna Maria were married sometime in 1773. Anna Maria Balliet partook of Holy Communion on December 23, 1780 (Hinke's p 144) and died shortly after, probably in January or February of 1781. No further trace of this daughter, Maria Barbara, or his first wife, Anna Maria, was found.

Captain Jacob Balliet's second marriage took place at Dryland, Pennsylvania on November 6, 1781 when he married Elizabeth Barbara Ritter, who was born May 14, 1766 at Dryland, Pennsylvania, the younger sister of his first wife. "Jacob and Barbara Balliet (Balyet) were the sponsors on November 11, 1793 of Joseph Lecht" (ibid p 66). After the death of Captain Jacob on November 6, 1831 (Kieffer's, p 328), Elizabeth Barbara moved to Northumberland County, Pennsylvania where she lived with their son, Daniel Balliet.

On file in the National Archives, Washington, D.C., is found the Revolutionary War Pension application #W5209 of Elizabeth Barbara Balliet, widow of Captain Jacob Balliet, and Certificate #5220 to widow was issued April 22, 1853, Act of July 4, 1836 for $130.00 annual pension from March 4, 1831.

An abstract follows:

Barbara Balliet, applied for a pension March 6, 1850, when 84 years old, a resident of Northumberland County, Pennsylvania. She deposed that Captain Jacob Balliet, her deceased husband, resided in Northampton Co., Bethlehem Township, Pennsylvania, at time of enlistment; they were married Nov. 6, 1781 at Hecktown, Easton Church, Northampton County, Pennsylvania; where oldest son (John?) Jacob was born; before marrying she was Elizabeth Barbara Ritter; after the death of Captain Jacob Balliet, she moved to Northumberland County Pennsylvania and lived with their son Daniel. Documents were submitted dated Sept. 24, 1781 and Sept. 23, 1782, giving orders for Captain Jacob to march.

Abraham Fogel, Northampton Co. Pa. deposed on September 8, 1852, he lived as a neighbor to Capt. Jacob and Barbara Balliet for 50 years, and affiant he served in the war with Jacob Balliet; said Capt. Balliet sold his farm to his son Daniel, but continued to reside on it; son Daniel sold the farm about 22 years ago and with his mother moved to Northumberland Co.

Pa.; two sons Jacob and Abraham Balliet still resided as neighbors to Abraham Fogel.

Samuel Stoph testified March 4, 1852 as to the service of Jacob Balliet and remembers when Jacob Balliet went away to marry Barbara Ritter in Easton, Pa.; he also states that Jacob Balliet was sometimes called Balgert and Balyard.

John F. Dentler, McEwensville, Northumberland County, Pa. on Dec. 6, 1856 wrote to know procedure to handle pension of Barbara Balliet and how to obtain a bounty land warrant to which she was entitled.

Charles F. Schaffer states that any German will call the name Balgert.

In the Orphan Court Records, Northumberland County Court House, Sunbury, Pennsylvania, Vol. 12, p 95, is found the following:

"John F. Dentler for Abram (Abraham) Balliet, eldest (?) son and heir of Barbara Balliet of Delaware township, deceased widow of Jacob Balliet had nine children: Rebecca; Abram; Christiana married Henry Peters; Elizabeth married Michael Lower; Isaac; John; Joseph; Polly married George Haup; Lydia married John Scheppy; and grandchildren: Joseph and Stephen, children of Jacob (Jr) and Catherine Seibert Balliet; and grandchildren of Hannah (Balliet) and Stephen Snyder; whose names are unknown to your petitioner; and Daniel Balliet. Barbara Balliet died seized in her demise as of fee of and in certain Bounty Land Warranted by act of March 3, 1856, bearing date of July 17, 1836, No. 34, 266 for 160 acres of government land unto Barbara, widow of Jacob Balliet, Captain in Revolutionary War. Abram Balliet wants portion of these premises October 31, 1857. On April 1, 1858 this land was valued at $160.00."

The document states Capt. Jacob had "nine children" then lists twelve. It also stated "Abram Balliet, eldest son . . ." It also lists a John and a Jacob. Other records give the name of the first born as "John Jacob". This son, John Jacob undoubtedly went by the name Jacob and the fourth born was named and went by John. It is believed that the "nine children" listed were the surviving children, the other three had died before their mother. (Will Book, Vol. 5, p 543)

The tombstone of Elizabeth Barbara Balliet in the Lutheran and Reformed Cemetery, Turbotville, Pennsylvania is inscribed: "Elizabeth Wife of Jacob Balliet, April 4, 1857". The U. S. Census of 1850 gave her age as 83, so at the time of her death she was about 90 years old. This is in accord with her date of birth given previously.

Although the foregoing records as well as some to follow do not agree in all details, the deleneation as given is in general an accurate account of his branch of the family. The only known descendants of Captain Jacob who were located is the family of Albert Harrison Balliet, 1852-1907, a great, great grandson. The other dates, names, etc. were taken from various sources as indicated.

Captain Jacob and Elizabeth Barbara (Ritter) Balliet had thirteen children. The following is arranged chronologically as it appears from the sources found: John Jacob, hereafter referred to as Jacob, Jr.; Abraham (or Abram); Joseph; John; Christiana; Catherine; Elizabeth; Daniel; Hannah Lydia; Polly and Rebecca.

JACOB BALLIET, JR.[3]
of Captain Jacob and Elizabeth

Jacob, Jr. was born "John Jacob son of Jacob and Barbara Balliet on June 7, 1782; baptised June 30, 1782. The sponsors were Jacob and Susanna Busel;" (Hinke's page 35). He was confirmed "April 18, 1801 at the age of 18" (ibid p 197).

The records differ as to the name of his wife. Kieffer, page 358, states that on "July 10, 1808 Jacob Balliet and Cath. Hohenschied" were married. The Orphan Court Records state: "Jacob and Catherine Seibert Balliet". From these entries it is assumed that Jacob, Jr. married twice. The following is taken from the records of the Friedens Union Church, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. "Elizabeth, daughter of Jacob and Catherine Bolger (Balliet), born May 10, 1809, baptised July 2, 1809; Sponsors, Jacob Bolger (Balliet) and wife Barbara"—her grandparents presumably. Jacob, Jr. and Catharine Balliet had three children, possibly others: Elizabeth Balliet, born May 10, 1809; Stephen Balliet and Joseph Balliet.

ABRAHAM BALLIET[3]
of Captain Jacob and Elizabeth

Abraham Balliet was born about the year 1783. At the age of 17 he was confirmed at Dryland Union Church, Dryland, Pennsylvania by Rev. Thomas Pomp (Hinke's, Dryland page 206). In 1852 Abraham was living in Northampton County, Pennsylvania. On October 31, 1857, his attorney filed a petition in regards to his mother's estate in Sunburg, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania. It is believed he married and had children but no definite records were found.

JOSEPH BALLIET[3]
of Captain Jacob and Elizabeth

Joseph Balliet was born May 28, 1784 and died at Dryland, Pennsylvania, November 30, 1835, age 51 years, 6 months, 2 days (Kieffer, p 334). He married Susan Green about the year 1811 at Dryland. She was born October 20, 1794 at Easton, Pennsylvania and died there December 15, 1887. They had two children, Susanna and Stephen

SUSANNA BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Susan

Susanna Balliet, died at Dryland Pennsylvania, July 9, 1825, age 8 years, 2 months and thirteen days. (Kieffer, p 319)

STEPHEN BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Susan

Stephen was born September 20, 1812 at Easton, Pennsylvania and died July 25, 1901, at Ridgewood, New Jersey. He married Ann (or Annie) Lowery at Easton, Pennsylvania on September 25, 1836 (Kieffer p 387). She was born June 6, 1821 at Easton and died there on November 12, 1893. They had children as follows, all born in Easton, Pennsylvania:

EDWIN BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Ann

Edwin was born about 1837. In 1880 he is listed in the U. S. Census as single; age 42; occupation, clerk.

ELIZABETH BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Ann

Elizabeth was born about 1839 and married Jeremiah Anglemeyer.

HARRY BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Ann

Harry was born about 1845.

MARY BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Ann

Mary was born about 1848. She married Bartlet Frost who was Mayor of Phillipsburg, New Jersey.

MRS. STOCKTON[5] of Stephen & Ann

The U. S. Census of 1880 lists a Howard Stockton, age 9, as a grandson and he was living with Stephen and Ann. No other facts were found.

ALBERT HARRISON BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Ann

Albert H. was born July 9, 1852 and died October 26, 1907 at Brooklyn, New York. He was married October 4, 1873 to Josephine Edna Ebert. She was born March 9, 1853 at Mauch Chunk (now Jim Thorpe), Pennsylvania and died at Peekskill, New York, on October 14, 1921. They had four children:

Owen W. E. Balliet[6] of Albert & Josephine

Owen was born September 25, 1874. He died without issue (?).

Horace D. Balliet[6] of Albert & Josephine

Horace was born July 30, 1876. He died without issue (?)

Esther Backman Balliet[6] of Albert & Josephine

Esther, born April 18, 1878 at Mauch Chunk, Pennsylvania, died August 19, 1961 at New Smyrna Beach, Florida. She had gathered considerable data on Captain Jacob's line and her notes were most helpful in deleneating this branch of the family. She was a member of the DAR, National #375221, through JOSEPH Balliet and Captain Jacob Balliet.

Anne Laury Balliet[6] of Albert & Josephine

Anne, born February 2, 1885 at Hoboken, New Jersey married Cas-

pian Hale, Jr. at Brooklyn New York, June 29, 1910. He was born November 7, 1885 at Brooklyn, New York and died at St. Augustine, Florida on May 24, 1936. His parents were Caspian and Anna (Skinner) Hale of English decent. Anne and Caspian had a daughter:

I. Ruth Elizabeth Hale[7], born at Peekskill, New York on September 11, 1911, married Walter Lester Robertson, December 19, 1934 at New Smyrna Beach, Florida, where they now reside at 704 Magnolia Street. Ruth is a member of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina and of the DAR, National #375222.

JOHN BALLIET[3]
of Captain Jacob and Elizabeth

John was born about 1786. According to the U. S. Census of 1850, Lewis Township, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania, he was an innkeeper; his wife was listed as Sarah age 42; his children were: Martin Jeff age 11; Harry age 9; Stephen and William twins, age 7; Christiana age 5; A. Jackson age 4; and Sarah age 2. The only trace found of these children is:

"A. J. Balliet (A. Jackson?), Turbotville, deceased, appointed his adopted son Chester T. Balliet his executor and heir to his estate May 24, 1924. A.J. died July 12, 1924." (Will Book 19, p 270, Court Records Sunburg, Pennsylvania)

CATHERINE BALLIET[3]
of Captain Jacob and Elizabeth

Catherine was born August 1, 1788, baptized September 7, 1888, sponsors were George Kocher and Catherine Vogel (Hinke—Dryland Record).

CHRISTIANNA BALLIET[3]
of Captain Jacob and Elizabeth

Christianna was born May 15, 1799 and died November 17, 1874. She married Henry Peter who was born November 28, 1798 and died March 9, 1884. They are both buried in Dinkey's Church Cemetery, Ashfield, Pennsylvania. They had eleven children:

AARON PETER[4] of Henry & Christianna

Aaron was born June 28, 1821 and died September 30, 1900. He married Susan A. Ringer who was born July 21, 1829 and died November 30, 1912. They had seven children: Austin Alexander, born December 19, 1859, died July 9, 1934; Eldred Douglas, born February 13, 1852,

died April 19, 1911; Emma, born January 6, 1858, died July 25, 1948; Olivia, born August 16, 1863, died June 15, 1945; Irene C., born January 14, 1866, died October 10, 1870; Alesta J., born July 10, 1868, died December 14, 1952; and Blanche[5], born June 10, 1872, died November 26, 1953.

The other ten children of Henry and Christianna (Balliet) Peter were: Louvina, born August 1, 1823, died February 23, 1918; Reuben; William, born 1828, died 1909; Herman, born April 28, 1830, died August 17, 1886; Matilda; Jacob, born September 13, 1834, died 1919; Cornelieus; Jeremiah; Joseph, born September 29, 1842; and Charles Peter[4].

ELIZABETH BALLIET[3]
of Captain Jacob and Elizabeth

Elizabeth married Michael Lower. In the records of the Christ Lutheran Church, Shoenerville, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, is the baptism of "John Jacob Lower, son of Michael and Elizabeth (Balliet) Lower; born January 8, 1817, baptised July 23, 1817; sponsors John Balyat (Balliet) and Polly". This John and Polly were probably a brother and sister to Elizabeth.

DANIEL BALLIET[3]
of Captain Jacob and Elizabeth

Daniel was born about 1801 and married Catherina Dreisbach on August 30, 1835 (Kieffers p 385). From the records of the Northumberland County Court House at Sunburg, Pennsylvania, the following data concerning Daniel and his family is taken:

Will book, Vol. 5, page 472:

"April 5, 1855, letters were granted to John F. Dentler and Joseph Cravens to administer the estate of Daniel Balliet.

Orphan Court Records, Vol. 11, page 394, dated January 7, 1856:

"Daniel H. Dreisbach was appointed guardian of Catharine Ann Balliet minor child of Daniel (deceased), above 14 years. Also, the same guardian was appointed for George W. and Caroline C. Balliet, minor children of Daniel, both under 14.

Orphan Court Records, Vol. 12, page 9, date June 3, 1857:

John F. Dentler and Joseph Gravin, administrators of estate of Daniel Balliet want permission to sell the land on behalf of Daniel's three children, Catharine, George and Caroline, all in their minority.

Orphan Court Records, Vol. 12, page 173, dated March 26, 1858 states:

Daniel Balliet left widow, Catherine, and three children: Catherine Ann, George W. and Caroline Balliet.

In the Turbotville (Pa.) Lutheran and Reformed Cemetery, the grave stone of Daniel is inscribed "Daniel Balliet, October 16, 1854, age 53".

GEORGE BALLIET[4] of Daniel & Catherina

George was born about 1844. He owned a farm in Delaware Township, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania. He married Sarah E. about 1865. Sarah was born about 1844. They had the following children (U. S.C. 1870 & 1880):

Anna, b. 1865; Alice, b. 1866; Oliver F., b. 1867; George E., b. 1869; William, b. 1870; Hattie F., b. 1873; Lloyd, b. 1876; and John S. Balliet, b. 1878.

LLOYD O. BALLIET[5] of George & Sarah

Lloyd was born May 31, 1877, Milton, Pennsylvania and died there September 27, 1935. He married Bertha A. Smith who was born April 13, 1882 and died October 13, 1918. They are both interred in the Harmony Cemetery, Milton, Pennsylvania. They had a son:

Ralph E. Balliet[6] of Lloyd & Bertha

Ralph, born February 25, 1904, Milton, Pennsylvania, married Sarah E. Bordner at Danville, Pennsylvania on December 27, 1921. Sarah, the daughter of Isaac Elmer Bordner (b. 3/31/1865, d. 10/8/1943, Danville) and Christie Ann Anderson (b. 10/24/1872, d. 2/16/1951, Danville) was born at Riverside, Pennsylvania, on January 10, 1900. They had two daughters: Mrs. Anna M. Balliet Campbell of Riverside, Pennsylvania, born August 18, 1922; Mrs. Mary Catherine Balliet Dietz of Riverside, Pennsylvania, born August 31, 1925; and a son:

I. Ralph E. Balliet, Jr.[7], born Riverside, Pennsylvania, July 10, 1924, married Carrie Edna Johnson at Fort Meade, Maryland on January 8, 1945. Carrie, the daughter of Sten Johnson (b. 12/16/1895, Fallbrook, Pa.) and Evelyn E. Mottern (b. 3/29/1899, Danville, Pa.) was born at Danville, on February 10, 1925. Ralph and Carrie live on Route 6, Danville, Pennsylvania where their son:

A. Ralph E. Balliet, III[8], was born December 29, 1948.

HANNAH BALLIET[3] of Captain Jacob and Elizabeth

Hannah was born July 24, 1806 and married Stephen Snyder. The names of their children are unknown.

ISAAC BALLIET[3] of Captain Jacob and Elizabeth

Isaac was born January 16, 1809, Northampton County, Pennsylvania. He married Catharine Koechlem, January 15, 1837 (Keifers, p 387).

Both are buried in the Harmony Cemetery, Milton, Pennsylvania. Their tombstones are inscribed:

"Father Isaac Balliet, Jan. 16, 1809-Feb. 9, 1888".
"Mother Catharine Balliet, March 6, 1818-Jan. 9, 1885".

In Will Book, Vol. 8, page 213, Northumberland County under date of April 26, 1887; "Isaac Balliett deceased, of Chillesquaqua township, left farm to son Edwin F. Balliet with the provision that "daughter Katie shall have a room in the house as long as she remains single". The rest of the estate to be divided "between all my children". Thomas Satteson was named administrator. The names of the other children are not given. The U. S. Census of 1850, Delaware Township, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania gave the following children of Isaac and Catherine:

Mary and Jacob T. twins, b. 1839; William L. b. 1842; Robert H., b. 1843; Leamon, b. 1847; Andrus L., b. 1849.

In the newspaper file of the Sunbury (Pa) Library the following is taken: "Augustas German Balliet, son of Isaac Balliet, died on June 16, 1853, age 1 year 4 months, 15 days." The U.S. Census of 1880 lists Edwin F., b. 1856 and Kate, b. 1866.

JACOB TILLMAN BALLIET[4] of Isaac & Catharine

Jacob and his wife, Mary Jane Fry, are buried in the Harmony Cemetery, Milton, Pennsylvania. Their tombstones are inscribed:

"Jacob T. Balliet, Co. D., 7th Pa. Cav.
May 28, 1840-Oct. 8, 1891"
"Mary Jane wife of Jacob T. Balliet
July 30, 1842-Oct. 16, 1885"

Jacob and Mary had at least three children:

ANNIE MARY BALLIET[5] of Jacob & Mary

Annie, born December 1, 1867, Montandon, Pennsylvania, married a Mr. Johnson.

EMMA NORA BALLIET[5] of Jacob & Mary

Emma, born May 12, 1869, Montandon, Pennsylvania, died in Northumberland County, Pennsylvania in 1934.

CHESTER TILLMAN BALLIET[5] of Jacob & Mary

Chester, born September 4, 1885, married Ina Pearl Billhime. Ina was born August 5, 1885, Danville, Pennsylvania and died January 4, 1955. Her parents were William Boyd Billhime (b. 10/30/1859 Columbia Co., Pa.—d. 11/19/1938 Danville, Pa) and Regina Elizabeth Beyer (b. 1/22/1861, Valley Twp., Montour Co. Pa.—d. 10/29/1930, Danville, Pa). Her paternal grandparents were John Billhime (b. 12/8/1819, Columbia Co., Pa—d. 1901, Turbotville, Pa) and Harriet Morrison (9/20/1832—

2/7/1888). Her maternal grandparents were Edward and Agnes Settler Beyer.

Chester and Ina had four children:

Joy Edna Balliet[6] of Chester & Ina

Joy, born November 23, 1907, Danville, Pennsylvania, married a Mr. Trefsger. She died May 5, 1954, Turbotville, Pennsylvania.

Harold Tillman Balliet[6] of Chester & Ina

Harold, born August 3, 1911, Danville, Pennsylvania, resides at R.D. 3, Muncy, Pennsylvania.

Thelma Ruth Balliet[6] of Chester & Ina

Thelma was born July 9, 1920, Turbotville, Pennsylvania and married a Mr. Vincent. Her address: R.D. 3, Muncy, Pennsylvania.

Allen James Balliet[6] of Chester & Ina

Allen died at birth.

EDWIN F. BALLIET[4] of Isaac & Catharine

In the U. S. Census of 1880, Edwin is listed as single, age 24, and living at home with his parents and sister Kate. The Orphan Court Records of Northumberland County, Pennsylvania, Vol. 25, p 402, states that, "T. J. Carathers and O.J. Gilbert were appointed April 16, 1894 appraisers of the property of Edwin F. Balliet, late of Chillisquaqua twp. He was survived by widow, Lizzie Balliet". He was buried in the Harmony Cemetery, Milton, Pennsylvania, his marker inscribed:

"Edwin F. Balliet, Oct. 19, 1809-Feb. 18, 1894".

LYDIA BALLIET[3] of Captain Jacob and Elizabeth

Lydia married John Scleppy.

POLLY BALLIET[3] of Captain Jacob and Elizabeth

Polly married George Haupt.

REBECCA BALLIET[3] of Captain Jacob and Elizabeth

Rebecca, in 1850, was single and living with her brother, Daniel.

MAGDALENA BALLIET[2]
of Joseph and Maria

It is believed that Magdalena was the second child of JOSEPH and Barbara, and was probably born in the early part of the year, 1753, Heidelberg township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. She was married about 1774 to Johannes Keck. He died in the early part of 1815—his will was filed April 10, 1815.

The founder of the Keck family in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania was Henry Keck (Geck), a native of Upper Pfaltz, Bavaria, who landed with his wife at Philadelphia on October 17, 1732. He lived in Chester County, Pennsylvania and about 1736 settled in what is now Lehigh County. (For additional data on the Keck family, see A.H. of L.Co., Pa. V.2, pp 618-620). Johannes Keck served in the Revolutionary War. From the Proceedings of Lehigh County Historical Society, volume 25, 1964, page 206, the Revolutionary War record of Johannes Keck is taken:

"Keck, John—General Muster 1778.
5th Class, 7th Col. 3rd Battalion.
General Muster 1780, 5th Class, 7th Co. 3rd Battalion.
General Muster 1782, 5th Class, 7th Co., 3rd Battalion
Private, Capt. Roeder's Co. May 1780".

(also see P.A. 5th series, V.11, pp 237, 439, 513)

After the death of Magdalena (Balliet) Keck, who survived her husband, Johannes, their eleven children petitioned for a partition of the estate. They were: (Margaret) Elizabeth, John, Catharine, Leonard, Magdalena, Henry, (John) Michael, (Johannes) Stephen, Barbara, Sarah (Salome) and Daniel Keck.

MARGARET ELIZABETH KECK[3]
of Johannes and Magdalena

Margaret Elizabeth appears to be the first born. In Hinke's Union Church Records is found the following:

"Margaret Elizabeth, daughter of John and Magdalena Keck was born March 25, 1775, baptised April 1, 1775; the sponsors were Michael Keck, Elizabeth Bockel, Leonard Balliet, and Elizabeth Keck."

These presumably were aunts and uncles of Margaret Elizabeth.

CATHERINE KECK[3]
of Johannes and Magdalena

Catherine, third child, was born about 1780 and died July 2, 1845 at

Williamsport, Pennsylvania. She was married about 1797 to Lawrence Ebert of Heidelberg Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. The names of Tobias, John and Philip Ebert appear on the tax list of Heidelberg Township in the year 1762. Lawrence was possibly a son of John Ebert. (see A.H. of L.Co.,Pa, V.11, pp 292, 293 for additional data on the Ebert family).

In the U.S. Census of 1800, Lawrence Ebert, wife and three daughters appear in the listing for Heidelberg Township. In 1810 they were living in Tyrone Township in what is now Perry County. Lawrence was born in Heidelberg Township, Lehigh County, about 1767 and died in Perry County, Pennsylvania in December of 1840. They had fourteen children as follows:

SUSANNAH EBERT[4] of Lawrence & Catherine

Susannah was born about 1798, Northampton County, Pennsylvania and died in Perry County, Pennsylvania. She married Samuel Bower.

CATHERINE EBERT[4] of Lawrence & Catherine

Catherine was born February 1, 1799, Northampton County, Pennsylvania and died age 38 years, 5 months, 1 day on July 2, 1837 in Loysville, Perry County, Pennsylvania. She married John Ockerman.

SARAH EBERT[4] of Lawrence & Catherine

Sarah (Salome), born February 27, 1801, Northampton County, died on March 1, 1864, age 63 years, 4 days at Loysville. She married George Kiner, (1794-1853).

MARY EBERT[4] of Lawrence & Catherine

Mary was born January 11, 1802 and died at Altoona, Pennsylvania. She married: 1st James Keeper; 2nd, William Boughman; 3rd Jonathan Sills.

ELIZABETH EBERT[4] of Lawrence & Catherine

Elizabeth was born February 22, 1804 and died September 18, 1868. She married Jonathan Minich.

DANIEL EBERT[4] of Lawrence & Catherine

Daniel was born in Berks County, Pennsylvania on November 7, 1805 and died August 13, 1878 at Loysville, Pennsylvania. He married, first, Elizabeth Smith; second, Sarah Smith, sisters and daughters of Adam and Elizabeth (Heim) Smith. Sarah was born September 11, 1818, Perry County and died June 19, 1877 at Loysville. They had a son, Samuel:

SAMUEL EBERT[5] of Daniel & Sarah

Samuel was born in Perry County, Pennsylvania and died there June

3, 1928. He married Augusta A. McCarthy, born February 15, 1852, Huntingdon County, Pennsylvania, and died at Pittsburg, Pennsylvania on March 8, 1929. She is buried at Loysville, Pennsylvania. They had a daughter:

Blanche Ebert[6] of Samuel & Augusta

Blanche, born in Loysville, Pennsylvania married Frank Hartley Davis on October 14, 1909 at Loysville. He was born September 26, 1879 at Martinsburg, Pennsylvania. They presently live in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania. Their four children are: Virginia, Nancy Lane, Jean Hartley, and Frank Hartley Davis, Jr.

I. Virginia Ebert Davis[7] was born at Wilkinsburg, Pennsylvania and married Paul Jackson Westhaeffer on June 27, 1944. He was born August 8, 1916 at Wilkinsburg, the son of Paul Edward Westhaeffer (8/25/1882—2/7/1917) and Eleanor Diebert North (b. 7/25/1883). Virginia and Paul live at 3411 North George Mason Drive, Arlington, Virginia and have two children, both born in Washington, D.C.

A. Caroline Davis Westhaeffer[8], born March 3, 1949

B. Thomas Ebert Westhaeffer[8], born December 5, 1954

II. Nancy Lane Davis[7], single

III. Jean Hartley Davis[7], single, lives with her sister, Nancy, at 526 South Braddock Avenue, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania

IV. Frank Hartley Davis, Jr.[7] was born November 14, 1916. His present address is 4560 El Mar Drive, Lauderdale-by-Sea, Florida.

PETER EBERT[4] of Lawrence & Catherine

Peter was born November 7, 1808, Berks County, Pennsylvania and died at Blain, Pennsylvania on February 6, 1886. He married Anna Keck, born March 4, 1810 and died May 4, 1877. She was the daughter of Leonard and Catherine (Harmony) Keck.

MARGARET EBERT[4] of Lawrence & Catherine

Margaret married first, Jacob Piles and second, Mr. Murray.

JOHN EBERT[4] of Lawrence & Catherine

John was born in Perry County, Pennsylvania on January 10, 1811 and died at Spruce Creek, Pennsylvania. His wife was Martha McPherran.

WILLIAM EBERT[4] of Lawrence & Catherine

William was born in 1813 at Perry County, Pennsylvania and died June 15, 1868 at Spruce Creek, Pennsylvania. He was married in 1838 to Nancy Wagner.

FRANCES EBERT[4] of Lawrence & Catherine

Frances (Fanny) was born in 1815 and married John Quincy Adams.

LYDIA ANN EBERT[4] of Lawrence & Catherine

Lydia was born 1816 and married John Carbough.

HENRY EBERT[4] of Lawrence & Catherine

Henry, born 1817, was married first to Diana Kline (1819-1856) on September 24, 1840; and second to Sarah Work on March 19, 1857.

SAMUEL EBERT[4] of Lawrence & Catherine

Samuel, born 1820, married Lavinia Willboughby about 1841.

LEONARD KECK[3] of Johannes and Magdalena

Leonard was born March 11, 1782 and died February, 1843 in Perry County, Pennsylvania. He married Catharine Harmony, daughter of John and Eleanor Harmony. In the warrantees of land, Perry County, Pennsylvania, as listed in the Pennsylvania Archives, 3rd Series, Volume 25, page 432 is "Keck, Leynard, 18 acres Oct. 29, 1839".

MAGDALENA KECK[3] of Johannes and Magdalena

Magdalena was born January 1, 1784 and baptised February 1, 1784, the sponsors were Jacob Walb and her aunt, Barbara Balliet.

HENRY KECK[3] of Johannes and Magdalena

Henry married Elizabeth. He served in the War of 1812 and is listed as an innkeeper in the Muster Roll of the 13th Regiment of Pennsylvania, under date of September 23, 1814. (P.A., 6S, V8, p 660 and V 7, p 553)

MICHAEL KECK[3] of Johannes and Magdalena

Michael was born March 10, 1789 and married Catharine. In 1826 he was living in Macungie Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania.

STEPHEN KECK[3] of Johannes and Magdalena

Stephen was born December 13, 1790 and died in Perry County, Penn-

sylvania. He married Molly Harmony. He served in the War of 1812 and is listed as a private in the "Landisbury Volunteer Infantry Co., Cumberland Co. Pa. Sept 6, 1814". (P.A. 6S, V7, p 455) Perry County was formed from Cumberland County in 1820.

BARBARA KECK[3]
of Johannes and Magdalena

No record.

SARAH SALOME KECK[3]
of Johannes and Magdalena

Sarah Salome was born July 5, 1794 and married Daniel Steckel. He was born November 25, 1789, the son of John and Mary (Newhard) Steckel. After the death of Sarah, Daniel married Elizabeth Frantz. Daniel and Sarah had eight children: Elizabeth Steckel, born November 7, 1816, died young; James, born October 20, 1817, died young; Levina, born June 21, 1819, married Charles Freyman; Maria, born September 9 1820, married Monroe Music and had two daughters and moved West; Eli, born April 24, 1822, married twice, had two daughters and died in Cleveland, Ohio; Alexander, born December 6, 1823, died single; Gideon, born January 18, 1825; and Sarah A. Steckel[4], born February 15, 1827, died September 30, 1902, married Joshua Miller and had three children: Robert A.[5], Jane E., and Rosa Miller[5] who married William Koehler. (See AHLC, V. 3, pp 1270-1276 for additional data on the Steckel family)

DANIEL KECK[3]
of Johannes and Magdalena

Daniel, the youngest child, was born January 31, 1797. His wife's name was Catharine and they settled in what is now Spring Township, Perry County, Pennsylvania where he died. He served in the War of 1812. (P.A. 6S, V8, p 661)

LEONARD BALLIET[2]
of Joseph and Maria

Leonard was born in Heidelberg Township, Northampton County (now Lehigh County), Pennsylvania on February 27, 1758. Henry and Margaret Berger, Leonard Steininger and Julian Gietim were the sponsors at his baptism.

The records of Leonard, his brothers and sisters, and their families are not as complete or as readily located as those of PAULUS' line. JOSEPH's children all moved from Heidelberg Township and settled in other sections of Eastern Pennsylvania. It is presumed that the family was members of the Heidelberg Reformed Church which was organized in 1740. "According to Father Johannes Hunsicker the first church (Heidelberg) and its records were destroyed by fire in 1756. A second church was built in 1764 and the records are still in existence". (A.H.L.C., V 3, p 726) The writer has not been able to inspect these records.

The first reference found of Leonard is his sponsorship of the baptism of his niece, Margaret Elizabeth Keck on April 1, 1775 (Hinke's—Union Church). In the tax list of Heidelberg Township of 1781, Leonard is listed as single. Tradition has it, that his first child, John, was born March 18, 1783. These facts indicate that he was married sometime in 1782 to Hannah Beatty. In the court records at Easton, Pennsylvania, the German will of Joseph Betty (or Petty?) of Lehigh Township, probated August 8, 1789, states that one of his daughters is Hannah Balliet. Again it is impossible to determine from this document whether the surname is Betty or Petty. In the old German records it is in many instances impossible to distinguish between the German "B" and "P". For instance PAULUS Balliet's name is often found as Baulus Balliet or Baulus Palliet. From family and other records it is believed the name was originally Bedisin or Bettisin, which over the years became Betty or Beatty. Hannah died December 27, 1817 according to records handed down to members of this line.

It is possible that Leonard remarried. The U. S. Census of 1820 and 1830 list a female between 45 and 50 years of age in the household. However, no actual proof of this was found. It is believed that he died sometime between 1830 and 1840 in West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. The U. S. Census Records for Pennsylvania, year, county, and township as indicated for Leonard Balliet follows:

1790

Northampton Co., Nazareth twp.: 1 male under 16, 4 males over 16, 2 females.

1800

Northampton Co., West Penn Twp.: Males, 3 under 10; 2 between 11 and 16; 1 between 26 and 45. Females; 1 between 10 and 16; 1 between 26 and 45.

1810

Northampton Co., West Penn Twp.: Males; 2 under 10, 2 between 10 and 16; 1 between 16 and 26, 1 over 45. Females: 1 between 10 and 16; 1 over 45.

1820

Schuylkill Co., West Penn Twp.: Males: 1 between 10 and 16, 2 between 16 and 26; 1 over 45. Females 1 over 45.

(Note: Schuylkill County was formed in part from Northampton County in 1811)

1830

Schuylkill Co., West Penn Twp.: Male; 1 between 70 and 80; Female; 1 between 40 and 50.

In 1785, Leonard Balliet, a resident of Penn Township, Northampton County, Pennsylvania, paid a Federal Tax of 1£ on 300 acres, 2 horses and 1 cow. (P.A., 3S, V19, p 164). In 1786, he paid 18 shillings on 150 acres, 2 horses and 1 cow. (ibid, p 258). In 1788, he was taxed 13 shilling 7 pence on 200 acres, 2 horses and 2 cows.

In the Pennsylvania Archives, 3rd Series, Volume 26, pages 39 and 48 are found the following "Warrantees of Land—Northampton Co.":

"Balliot, Leonard; 50 acres, June 11, 1788
Balliet, Leonard; 349 acres, Dec. 2, 1808"

The patents for these two Land Warrantees are on file in the Department of Internal Affairs of Pennsylvania at Harrisburg, Pennsylvania at Patent Book "P", Volume 63, pages 407 and 408. Following is a copy of a certified reproduction of the second mentioned above:

"THE COMMONWEALTH OF PENNSYLVANIA

"To all to whom these presents shall come, Greetings:
Andrew Ellicott (L.S.)
Sec'y. Land-Office
Know ye, That in Consideration of the sum of two hundred and seventy dollars and three cents now paid by *Leonard Balliet of Northampton County* into the Receiver-general's Office of this Commonwealth, there is granted by the said Commonwealth unto the said *Leonard Balliet* a certain tract of Land, called *"AMSTERDAM"* situate in *Penn Township Northampton County BEGINNING* at a Stone thence by land *late of John Weasner* North thirteen degrees and a quarter West one hundred and fifty two perches and a quarter to a Stone thence by land of Michael Ohl North seventy degrees and a half East twenty eight perches to a stone North thirteen degrees West ninety seven perches to a stone North seventy seven degrees and half East two hundred and thirty four perches to a Stone thence by *land of Nicholas Backman* South thirteen degrees and a quarter East two hundred and twenty perches to a Stone thency by *land of Leonard Balliet* South seventy degrees West one hundred and sixty four perches and a quarter to a *Chestnut* Oak and thence by land of *Andrew Harrison* South seventy three degrees West ninety nine perches and a quarter to the beginning, *CONTAINING* Three hundred and forty nine acres and allowance of six per cent for roads, &c, which said tract was surveyed in pursuance of an Application No. 2271 dated 20th January 1767 to *William Gable* who died in estate seized of the above described tract of land whereupon the Orphans Court of Northampton County by an order dated 1st August 1783 adjuded the same to *Joseph Gable* who by deed dated 4th August 1783 conveyed the same to Leonard Balliet to whom a warrant issued the 2d instant with the appurtenances.

"To have and to hold, That said Tract or Parcel of Land, with the Appurtenances, unto the said *Leonard Balliet* and his heirs, to the use of him the said *Leonard Balliet* his heirs and assigns forever. Free and Clear of all

Restrictions and Reservations, as to Mines, Royalties, Quit-rents or otherwise, excepting and reserving only the fifth part of all Gold and Silver Ore, for the use of this Commonwealth, to be delivered at the Pitt's mouth, clear of all charges. In Witness whereof Andrew Ellicott, Secretary of the Land Office of the said Commonwealth, hath hereto set his hand and the State Seal hath been hereunto affixed, the third day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and eight and of the Commonwealth the thirty third.
Attest: T. M. Thompson Sec. Comth. Enrolled the 3rd day of December A.D. 1808."

The military service record of Leonard Balliet during the Revolutionary War:

"Leonard Balliet, private, Depreciation Pay, Northampton County Militia". (P.A., 5S, V4, p 311)

"Leonard Balied, Sixth Class, Fifth Company, Captain Conrad Ritter, General Muster Roll of the Third Battalion of Northampton County Militia, 1778." (ibid V 8, p 234)

"Lenort Balgert, weln, 5th Compy, Capt. Conrad Reoder. Return of the Six Class the 6th Battalion, ordered to turn and the 15th day 1780 . . ." (ibid p 457)

"Leonhart Baliet, entered Nov 15, 1780, discharged Jan 4, 1781, 2 months and 1 day. Muster Roll of Captain Frederick Sechlers Company of the 6th class in the 6th Battalion of Northampton County Militia". (ibid pp 462, 487)

"Leonard Balliett, 6th class, 5th company Capt. Conrad Ritter, Muster Roll of the 6th Battalion of North'n county . . . 1782". (ibid p 510)

"Leonard Balliet, Rangers on the Frontiers, 1778-1783. Northampton Co".

"Leonard Balliet, private, Northampton County, Continental Line" (ibid V 4, p 644)

The surrender of the British at Yorktown occurred on October 19, 1781. The War did not actually end until September 3, 1783 when the peace treaty was signed. This period was of great concern to the people of the frontier, and the militia was frequently called out to protect the settlers against the continuing Indian raids between 1781 and 1783. (also, see LCHS, V 25, pp 178-216, for Hollenback's Heidelberg Township in the Revolutionary War.)

Leonard and Hannah Balliet had ten sons and one daughter. Of these, seven: Stephen, Daniel, Eva, Henry, Jonas, Jacob and David, moved to Ohio and subsequently some of their children settled in Indiana, Michigan and Wisconsin. Leonard, Jr., Joseph and George remained in Pennsylvania. No authentic account of their oldest son, John, was found.

The family of Leonard and Hannah Balliet, taken from the Family Bible, which was in possession of their grandson and his wife, Leonard and Judith Hoppes Balliet.

"In the year 1758, February 27, Leonard Balliet was born. The sponsors were: Henry and Margaret Berger, Leonard Steininger and Julian Gietim. Leonard's wife Hanna, daughter of Yoseb (Joseph) Betty, died December 27, 1817.

"John Balliet, born March 18, 1783. Sponsors were Johannes Betty and Barbara Balliet. Died as a young boy.

"Stephen Balliet, born September 26, 1784. Sponsors were Stephen Balliet and Maria Betty.

"Leonard Balliet, born February 12, 1786. Sponsors were Joseph and Magdalena Balliet.

"Daniel Balliet, born March 1, 1788. Sponsors were Adam Kiesner and Juliana Mensiner.

"Eva Balliet, born August 29, 1790. Sponsors were Johannes and Eva Catarina Kiesner.

"Joseph born April 7, 1792. Sponsors were Samuel and Magdalena Sekartz.

"George Balliet, born March 7, 1794. Sponsors were George and Anna Marie Raug, great grandparents.

"Henry Balliet, born December 13, 1796. Sponsors were Henry Folt and Gertrude Fliefer.

"Jonas Balliet, born July 24, 1798. Sponsors were Johannes and Christiana Shmit.

"Jacob Balliet, born September 13, 1800. Sponsors were Jacob and Marilisabeth Bachman.

"David Balliet, born June 24, 1802. Sponsors Emmerson Jiffin and wife."

(Note: the spelling of the names of the sponsors is recorded as they appear to the writer)

JOHN BALLIET[3]
of Leonard and Hannah

John, the first child of Leonard and Hannah, was born March 18, 1783. The date of his birth and of his baptism on March 30, 1783 is recorded in records of the Union Church of Whitehall, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania (see Hinke's). The sponsors were John Betty (?) and Barbara Balliet. This is the only documental evidence found. No known descendants of John have been located. It is assumed that John died at an early age, unmarried. In the papers of Dr. Thomas Balliet a list of the names and dates of birth of Leonard's children copied from "a Bible belonging to Judith (Hoppes) Balliet" a notation after John's name reads "died as a young boy".

STEPHEN BALLIET[3]
of Leonard and Hannah

Stephen was born September 16, 1784 Northampton County, Pennsylvania. He was baptised September 26, 1784. The sponsors were Stephen Balliet (his uncle) and Maria Betty. He married Catherine Zehner about the year 1808. Adam Zehner, (Zanor, Siener, etc) the grandfather of Catherine, was the founder of this line of the family in America. Tradition has it that he was of Swiss descent and was born in Swortzwolt, Germany in 1726 and arrived in Pennsylvania in 1747. No evidence was found to support this tradition.

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 8

THE LINE OF STEPHEN BALLIET—SON OF LEONARD—SON OF JOSEPH

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
	–1	BENJAMIN Balliet 1809–1833	Died young, no issue
	–2	NANNIE Balliet c1810–? married John Andreas	No record
	–3	JOSEPH Balliet 1811–1847 married Elizabeth Andreas	Tillman, Aaron, William, and Sarah Ann Balliet
	–4	STEPHEN Balliet 1813–1896 married Catherine Haverman	George W., John B., and Joseph L. Balliet
STEPHEN BALLIET b. 1784—Penn. d. 1878—Ohio	–5	LEONARD Balliet 1815–1911 married Judith Hoppes	Catharine Ann, Josiah, Stephen, Amanda, Emmanuel and Leonard H. Balliet
MARRIED c1808 TO CATHERINE ZEHNER b. 1787—Penn. d. 1866—Ohio	–6	HENRY S. Balliet 1817–1900 married Henrietta Lichty	Ephriam H.*, Franklin A.*, Edwin A.*, Samuel L., and William A. Balliet (*died young)
	–7	TELINA Balliet 1822–1873 married John Bell	Amanda, Matilda and John L. Bell
ISSUE:	–8	CATHERINE Balliet 1824–? married David Bell	Phuanna, Samuel, Catherine, Lucida John and Emma Bell
11 CHILDREN	–9	DAVID Balliet 1820–1914 married 1st Leah Swartz 2nd Mrs. Elizabeth Balliet 3rd unknown 4th unknown	Aaron H., Lydia Ann, Marietta, John, Nathaniel, Tillman and Charles D. Balliet.
	–10	ISAAC Balliet 1826–1834	No issue (?)
	–11	MARY Balliet 1829–1893 married Levi Ross	Amanda, John, Catherine, Stephen, Amelia, Sarah F., William J., Harriet E., Samuel D., and Mintie Ross

It is feasible, that Adam Zehner was the "Johan Adam Zehner" included in a "List of Foreigners imported in the ship John and Elizabeth, from Amsterdam and Portsmouth, Capt. Ham. Qualifyed the Seventh November 1754. From Honan, Polatinate Wirtemberg, 330 whole freights". (Strassburger, Vol. 1, p 666). To pay for his passage to America, Adam was bound out for three years to a Mr. Mertz of Berks County, Pennsylvania. He later married Mr. Mertz's daughter, Mary (or Maria). Adam (1726-1809) and Mary had fifteen children, the second named John Zehner (b. 6/13/1761, d. 11/13/1839, Berks Co. Pa.) married Barbara Zemmerman, daughter of Leonard and Sophia. Leonard Zimmerman served in the Revolutionary War under Colonel Stephen Balliet from July 9 to September 11, 1781. In 1783 he is listed as a lieutenant. (P.A., 5S, V8, pp 77, 467) John and Barbara (b. 10/1/1776, d. 10/28/1844) had twelve children, the oldest, Catherine, married Stephen Balliet.

The tombstone of Adam and Mary Zehner is found in the Zion Cemetery, West Penn Township, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania, inscribed in German:

"Adam Zehner, born 1726, died 1809, age 83, Mary, wife, born Mertz, died age 77 years".

John Zehner is buried in the Zion Cemetery, West Penn, Schulykill, Pennsylvania and his wife, Barbara, is buried in Mansfield, Ohio, where she lived with Stephen and Catherine Balliet.

Both Adam and John Zehner, father and grandfather of Catherine Zehner Balliet, served in the Revolutionary War. In the Muster Roll of the County of Northampton, as given in the Pennsylvania Archives, the following Revolutionary War record is found:

Adam Zehner, "Court Martial Man", 1778. Third Battalion, Second Company (5S, V8, p 229). Private 2nd Class, October 26, 1780. Sixth Battalion, Second Company (ibid p 445) Private 2nd Class, 1782, 6th Battalion, 2nd Co. (ibid p 505)
John Zehner; "Coprils" (Zanor) April 30, 1785. Capt. Christian Bowmans Co. (6th S, V3, p 890)

In September of 1737, Stephen Balliet and his family moved to Ohio and settled on the west half of section 23 in Miffin Township, Richland County. The U.S. Census of Richland County, Ohio gives the following data of Stephen Balliet:

1840 Miffin Twp.

"Stephen Bolyart; males: 2/20 to 30; 1/50 to 60 females: 1/10 to 15; 1/15 to 20; 1/50 to 60"

1850 Miffin Twp.

"Stephen Balyeat, 65, $10,500.00, born Pa.; Catharine Balyeat 60, born Pa., Mary Ann Balyeat 20, born Pa. (daughter ?); Josiah Balyeat 15, born Pa. (grandson ?)"

1860

"Stephen Balliet, age 76, $10,000.00, born Pa., Catharine Balliet, age 73 born Pa." (listed in household of his son, Stephen, Madison Twp.)

The tombstone of Stephen and Catherine is located in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Wallace Road, Miffin Twp., Richland County, Ohio:

"Catherine, died April 19, 1866, age 79 years, 15 days. Wife of Stephen"
"Stephen Balliet, died Sept. 26, 1878, age 94 years. Husband of Catherine".

Stephen and Catherine Balliet had eleven children: Benjamin, Nannie (Marie Barbara?), Joseph, Stephen, Telina (or Matilda?), Catherine, Leonard, Henry, David, Mary and Jonas.

BENJAMIN BALLIET[4] of Stephen & Catherine

Benjamin, the first child of Stephen and Catherine, was born January 14, 1809 in Northampton County, Pennsylvania and died there May 30, 1833, single. In "Skizzen aus dem Lecha Thal", 1880, Allentown, Pennsylvania, a collection of news items and happenings in Lehigh Valley, there is an account in German, of the death of Benjamin Balliet.

"Benjamin Balliet, twenty year old son of Stephen Balliet was at Leighton. He was stabbed by an Iclander and died. He wanted to help an elderely man by the name of Muscelman who was nearly killed by the Iclander, but he himself was stabbed and died. It said in the paper "Friedenbate" that Michel Brady was 5 feet 8 inches tall, had dark skin, and black hair.

"This Brady stabbed my son on the 25th day of May twice in the neck, once in the shoulder, he died May 30, 1733. This Brady worked in a coal mine at Mauch Chunk. The head man at the camp said he was a scamp. He fled May 29th. A reward of $50.00 is offered to anyone who can deliver him to the jail at Easton.

(signed) Stephen Balliet"

The account states that Brady was caught, tried and sent to prison for five years.

NANNIE BALLIET[4] of Stephen & Catherine

Nannie, born about 1810 (?) married John Andreas. No trace of this family was found. It is believed they remained in Pennsylvania (?).

JOSEPH BALLIET[4] of Stephen & Catherine

Joseph was born about 1811 in Northampton County, Pennsylvania. He married Elizabeth Andreas (possibly a sister of John Andreas, husband of Nannie Balliet). The record indicates they were married in Pennsylvania.

The U. S. Census, Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio, records:

1840

"Joseph Bolyard; males, 1 under 5, 1 between 30 and 40; females; 1 between 30 and 40"

1850

"Elizabeth Balliet, 35; Tillman 15, Pa. William 6, b. Pa, Sarah Ann 3, Ohio". (Listed in the home of David Balliet, her brother-in-law. After the death of David's first wife, Leah, he married Elizabeth, widow of his brother, Joseph)

Joseph and his brother, David, owned a saw mill southeast of Mansfield, Ohio.

Joseph was killed by a horse and is buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery. The tombstone is inscribed:

"Joseph Balliet, died October 27, 1847, age 36 yrs. 9 mo., 6 days".

Joseph and Elizabeth Balliet had four children: Tillman, Aaron, William and Sarah Ann.

TILLMAN BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Elizabeth

Tillman was born February 15, 1836 in Pennsylvania. He was married on November 12, 1857 to Elizabeth Mentzer, who was born in Ohio July 17, 1837. Her parents were from Maryland. In 1880 they were living on a farm in Eden Township, Wyandot County, Ohio, about one mile north of Nevada, Ohio.

Tillman died December 30, 1916 and Elizabeth, January 20, 1916. Both are buried at Nevada, Ohio. They had eight children: Melvina, Emma F., Luella B., Albert Henry, Sarah Minnie, Martin Ellsworth, Nelson Winford, and Clara.

Melvinda Balliet[6] of Tillman & Elizabeth

Melvinda (Melvina) was born November 22, 1858 at Nevada, Ohio, where she died January 4, 1937. She married Frank McBeth, son of John (b. 6/15/1827) and Margaret Jane Swazy (b. 2/9/1834) McBeth. Frank was born and died at Nevada, Ohio, April 4, 1854—July 13, 1925. They had seven children.

I. Tressa Elizabeth McBeth[7] was born in Crane Township, Wyandot County, Ohio on December 15, 1886 and died at Nevada, Ohio on February 18, 1958. She married William Alton Bender at Upper Sandusky, Ohio on August 4, 1908. He was born May 18, 1877, Pitt Township, Wyandot County, Ohio and died October 5, 1953 at Nevada. Their only child was a daughter:

A. Pauline McBeth[8] was born April 8, 1909, Upper Sandusky, Ohio. Her present address is, Box 294, Nevada, Ohio.

II. Ethel Bea McBeth[7] was born June 28, 1888 and married a Mr. Swartz.

III. Clyde T. McBeth[7] was born March 25, 1890. His address in 1962 was 3701 West Fifth Street, Ft. Worth, Texas.

IV. Lloyd C. McBeth[7] was born March 11, 1892 and died in 1958.

V. Veron R. McBeth[7] was born near Nevada, Ohio on August 30, 1894 and died at Upper Sandusky, Ohio on February 13, 1956. He was married February 26, 1919 to Edith Maria Huffman at Upper Sandusky where she was born March 18, 1900. They had a daughter:

A. Margaret Jane McBeth[8] born August 19, 1928 at Upper Sandusky, Ohio and was married there to Fred Crozier Hartman on August 2, 1952. Fred was born at Rawson, Ohio on June 22, 1923, the son of Frank J.

and Golda (Crozier) Hartman. They live at 3904 Rushland Street, Toledo, Ohio.

VI. Robert C. McBeth[7], of Plymouth, Ohio was born December 30, 1896. He was married at Upper Sandusky, Ohio on August 11, 1921 to Martha Castanien, born September 24, 1899, the daughter of William and Anna Castanien.

VII. Grace Marie McBeth[7] was born July 5, 1899. She married Herschel Mitchell Wolf at Tiffin, Ohio on April 12, 1924. He was born at Carey, Ohio on April 9, 1901. They live at 7102 Bellrose Drive, El Paso, Texas. Their three children are:

A. Mary Ellen Wolf[8], born January 30, 1925 at Upper Sandusky, Ohio, married Leslie M. Boughner at El Paso, Texas on August 10, 1947. Leslie is the son of Fred Leslie and Gladys V. (Otto) Boughner. His father was born in Bradford, Canada on May 23, 1886 and his mother at Manistee, Michigan on May 4, 1892. Leslie and Mary reside at 2906 Polk Street, El Paso, Texas.

B. Clinton Eugene Wolf[8] was born September 17, 1927 at Upper Sandusky, Ohio. He graduated from Hardin-Simmons University, Abilene, Texas in 1950 with a B.A. degree and is a Lt. Commander in the Naval Reserve. He was married at Kerrville, Texas on August 5, 1950 to Joann Penny, born October 24, 1928 at Kerrville, the daughter of William (b. 2/3/1900, Texas) and Margaret Grieve Penny (b. 3/3/1898, Michigan). Clinton and Joann live at 2822 Taylor Street, El Paso, Texas where he is a deacon in the Baptist Church and owns a general contracting business. Their three children were all born in El Paso:

a. Laura Lee Wolf[9], born 3/28/1954

b. Sharon Marie Wolf[9], born 3/7/1956

c. Julia Ann Wolf[9], born 11/14/1957

C. Ann Marie Wolf[8] was born at Tiffin, Ohio, on October 6, 1932. She married Jack Leroy Eaton at El Paso, Texas on April 20, 1952. They live at 10113 Chapala Court, Albuquerque, New Mexico and have two children:

a. Susan Kathleen Eaton[9], born 11/12/1955, Valdosta, Georgia

b. Cindy Ann Eaton[9], born 5/10/1959, Shaw A.F.B., Sumter, South Carolina.

Emma Flora Balliet[6] of Tillman & Elizabeth

Emma was born in Ohio about 1860 and married Sanford Heistand. They had a son:

I. Ray Heistand[7], born December 12, 1880, married Gladys Myrtle Bardon on June 13, 1915. She died July 10, 1959 and is buried at the Nevada (Ohio) Cemetery. Ray married second on February 23, 1960 to Sarah E. Brandkill. They live at Route #2, Nevada, Ohio. Ray's son:

A. Dale William Heistand[8] was born March 12, 1918, married and has four children:

a. Mary Kathleen Heistand[9], born 6/23/1942

b. Cheryl Lynn Heistand[9], born 2/20/1944

c. Charlotte Ann Heistand[9], born 7/1/1946
d. Larry Dean Heistand[9], born 6/5/1954

Louella Bertha Balliet[6] of Tillman & Elizabeth

Louella (or Luella) was born in Eden Township, Richland County, Ohio on February 26, 1862 and died March 28, 1940 at Nevada, Ohio. She married Christian Henry Kuenzli on March 26, 1885. He was born May 14, 1857 in Wyandot County, Ohio and died at Nevada, Ohio in May of 1945. He was the son of Samuel and Mary (Secrist) Kuenzli. Louella and Christian were divorced in 1928. They had four children, all born in Wyandot County, Ohio:

I. Clarence Ray Kuenzli[7] was born January 31, 1886 and died at Columbus, Ohio in February of 1934. On November 14, 1909 he married Lillian Ruth Hoeriner who was born in Liberty Township, Crawford County, Ohio on November 14, 1887 and died November 6, 1953 at Cleveland, Ohio. They were divorced in 1928. Issue, two daughters:

A. Evelyn Mildred Kuenzli[8], born October 27, 1910 at Nevada, Ohio, married James Richard Morrison at Cleveland, Ohio on December 12, 1931. James was born in Noble County, Ohio on August 6, 1903, the son of Irvin R. (b. 8/5/1878) and Columbia A. (b. 9/18/1880, d. 11/22/1854) Morrison. The present address of James and Evelyn is 416 20th Avenue N., Indian Rocks Beach, Florida. They are the parents of three children:

a. Richard Alan Morrison[9] who was born August 8, 1933 at Marietta, Ohio. He married Helen Gussie. Their address is 7151 W. Parkview, Parma, Ohio. Issue:

a. Cynthia Jane Morrison[10]
b. James Daniel Morrison[10]

b. Paul Dean Morrison[9], born April 21, 1935 at Detroit, Michigan

c. Judith Kay Morrison[9] was born in Cleveland, Ohio on January 4, 1938. She was married at Cincinnati, Ohio on January 1, 1960 to Walter Robert Curry. He was born February 6, 1931 at Cincinnati, the son of Walter Coats Curry (deceased) and Marguerite (House) Curry Cowan. Paul and Judith reside at 1856 Dalewood Place, Cincinnati, Ohio.

B. Frances Lillian Kuenzli[8] was born at Bucyrus, Ohio on June 12, 1912. She married Arthur Brian Kenat at Cleveland, Ohio on August 8, 1937. He was born in Cleveland on October 11, 1911, the son of Frank and Emma (Hazelmann) Kenat. Arthur and Frances have two sons and live at 17819 Naragansett Avenue, Lakewood, Ohio.

a. Thomas Arthur Kenat[9], born 8/6/1942, Cleveland, Ohio
b. David Paul Kenat[8], born 2/16/1942, Lakewood

II. Clayton Dale Kuenzli[7] was born April 3, 1887 at Upper Sandusky, Ohio and died at Nevada, Ohio on May 23, 1945. He married Nettie Leota Burnside who was born May 13, 1886. Their three sons were born near Nevada;

A. David Lee Kuenzli[8], born December 12, 1915 was married to Ruth Lucille Kinley, daughter of Harry E. and Abbie (Lowery) Kinley.

Ruth, was born at Upper Sandusky on February 11, 1919. They live at 132 East Crawford Street, Upper Sandusky, Ohio and have six children:

a. Tanya Karen Kuenzli[9], born 11/11/1941, Tiffin, Ohio
b. Linda Sue Kuenzli[9], born 11/15/1943, Bucyrus, Ohio
c. Judith Elaine Kuenzli[9], born 5/23/1946, Bucyrus
d. Sandra Lee Kuenzli[9], born 2/14/1952, Upper Sandusky, Ohio
e. Ruth Anne Kuenzli[9], born 4/24/1953, Upper Sandusky
f. Bruce David Kuenzli[9], born 3/14/1959, Upper Sandusky

B. Richard Clayton Kuenzli[8] was born October 5, 1921 and is buried in the Nevada (Ohio) Cemetery.

C. Creston Warren Kuenzli[8] was born near Nevada, Ohio on March 2, 1923 and is married to the former Loretta Sullivan. They live at R.R. #1, Upper Sandusky, Ohio and have two children, both born in Tiffin, Ohio.

a. Michael Dale Kuenzli[9], born 12/17/1950
b. Mary Alice Kuenzli[9], born 8/27/1952

III. Inez Elizabeth Kuenzli[7] was born in Wyandot County, Ohio on July 19, 1893. She married Chester Ray Smalley at Nevada, Ohio on April 25, 1912. He died at Jeffersonville, Indiana on September 20, 1951. Inez now resides at 620 S.W. 17th Avenue, Miami, Florida. Their three children, all born in Wyandot County, Ohio, are:

A. Glenn Allen Smalley[8], born January 4, 1914, married Margareth Bowman. They live at 3640 N.W. 16th Street, Miami, Florida. Issue: Sharon Lee, Glenn Allen, Jr., and Carol Jean Smalley[9].

B. Paul Clinton Smalley[8], born August 8, 1917, was married at New Albany, Indiana to Virginia Lee Beyl. She was born at Jeffersonville, Indiana on April 4, 1921, the daughter of Louis C. and Julia C. (Jacobs) Beyl. They live at 1836 S.W. 11th Street, Miami, Florida. Their two children are:

a. Betty Lee Smalley[9], born 12/16/1941, Jeffersonville, Indiana
b. Paul Clinton Smalley, Jr.[9], born 7/18/1943, Louisville, Kentucky

C. Dwight Leo Dean Smalley[8], born January 6, 1920, married Rita Wundrak and lives at 1111 Reeds Lane, Jeffersonville, Indiana. Their three children are: Dwight, Jr., Robert Paul, and Linda Kaye Smalley[9].

IV. Esther Mae Kuenzli[7] was born in Wyandot County, Ohio on December 31, 1896. She married Hugh John Ross Dobbins at Nevada, Ohio on December 22, 1921. Mr. Dobbins died at Bucyrus, Ohio on June 20, 1957. Esther lives at 124 Hill Street, Bucyrus, Ohio. Their two sons were born at Bucyrus:

A. Hugh Kuenzli Dobbins[8], born December 12, 1922, married Phyllis Evelyn Larsen, daughter of Antony (b. 12/11/1891) and Hazel (b. 4/17/1904) Larsen. Phyllis was born in Iowa City, Iowa on August 21, 1922. They live at 545 S. Spring Street, Bucyrus, Ohio where their two children were born:

a. Marcia Gaye Dobbins[9], born 9/18/1948
b. Hugh Frederick Dobbins[9], born 1/19/1950

B. Norman Ross Dobbins[8] was born September 21, 1924 and married Nancy "Jim" Coleen Kochman, November 3, 1951 at Louisville, Kentucky. She is the daughter of Walter Charles and Mildred Nancy (Crewshaw) Kochman and was born November 11, 1926 at Owensboro, Kentucky. Their present address is 6219 Reamer Street, Houston, Texas

Albert Henry Balliet[6] of Tillman and Elizabeth

Albert, who was born March 3, 1863 in Sandusky, Ohio, died June 6, 1929 at Nevada, Ohio. He married Clara Bacon at Nevada on November 28, 1888, where she was born July 1, 1867, the daughter of Captain Irvin and Azaba (Leith) Bacon. Clara died at Nevada on November 12, 1950. Their six children were born in Wyandot County, Ohio:

I. Arle Balliet[7], born May 12, 1890, died single, April 26, 1903.

II. Fred Allen Balliet[7] was born September 10, 1891 and died on May 31, 1962 age 70 and is interred in the Sycamore (Ohio) Cemetery. His wife, the former Sallie Stover, was born October 1, 1891, the daughter of William and Nettie (Steigerwalt) Stover. She lives at R.R. #4, Upper Sandusky, Ohio. They had three children all born in Sycamore, Ohio.

A. Wayne Nelson Balliet[8] was born February 27, 1919 and now lives at Route #1 Box 75, Tiffin, Ohio with his wife, the former Lois Eileen Fox. They were married January 11, 1947 at Tiffin where Lois was born on July 11, 1925. She is the daughter of Walter Newton and Rena Cletus (Baugher) Fox. No Issue.

B. Gerald Robert Balliet[8] was born February 23, 1920. Single.

C. Beulah Evagene Balliet[8], born March 4, 1924 is single and lives in Toledo, Ohio.

III. Cleo Irwin Balliet[7], a twin, was born May 3, 1893, is single and lives at Rt. #1, Nevada, Ohio.

IV. Leo Tillman Balliet[7], a twin, was born May 3, 1893 and was married at Nevada, Ohio on December 23, 1916 to Elva Miller. She was born February 13, 1897 at Ringgold, Maryland, the daughter of Frank F. and Mollie (Stover) Miller. Leo and Elva live at R.R. #1, Nevada, Ohio. Their two children were born there.

A. Harold Frederick Balliet[8], born November 23, 1917, married Mildred Frances Artopeous at Marion, Ohio. They have three children:

a. Richard F. Balliet[9], born 4/21/1936, single

b. Joyce Claire Balliet[9], born 7/10/1941 at Sycamore, Ohio, married Robert Jay Morehart at McCutchenville, Ohio. He was born at Crawford, Ohio on September 1, 1936, the son of Reed and Martha Elanor (Hetzel) Morehart. Their present address is Box #7, McCutchenville, Ohio. Issue:

a. Dawn Marie Morehart[10], born 9/1/1959, Tiffin, Ohio

b. Dennis Jay Morehart[10], born 9/1/1959, Tiffin, Ohio

c. Darlene Joyce Morehart[10], born 5/4/1962, Upper Sandusky, Ohio

c. Keith Leon Balliet[9], born 9/16/1947, single.

B. Margaret Louise Balliet[8] was born on April 30, 1920 at Nevada,

Ohio and was married to Robert Earle Alban on January 17, 1942. He was born at Harpster, Ohio on May 16, 1918, the son of Clarence Donald and Marie Alice (Bolyard) Alban. Their present address is R. #1, Harpster, Ohio. Issue, two children:

a. Gloria June Alban[9], born 6/16/1946, Bucyrus, Ohio

b. Mitchell Charles Alban, born 6/16/1947, Tiffin, Ohio

V. Russell Sigsbee Balliet[7] was born September 28, 1897 at Nevada, Ohio. He is single, lives at Route #1, Nevada, Ohio.

VI. Blanche Azaba Balliet[7], the youngest child of Albert and Clara, was born at Nevada, Ohio. She is single and lives with her two brothers, Russell and Cleo, at Route #1, Nevada, Ohio. Blanche collected considerable data on this branch of the family.

Sarah Minnie Balliet[6] of Tillman & Elizabeth

Sarah was born in Wyandot County, Ohio, on December 8, 1864, and died November 10, 1951, buried in the Nevada (Ohio) Cemetery. She married Henry E. Kinzley on December 14, 1882 in Pitt Township, Wyandot County, Ohio. He was the son of Gottlieb and Mary (Gerber) Kinzley who were born in Switzerland. Henry was born June 2, 1861 at Nevada, Ohio and died there November 13, 1928. Their five children were born in Wyandot County, Ohio:

I. Gertrude B. Kinzley[7], born October 3, 1883, married Earl W. Orwiler at Nevada, Ohio June 24, 1903. Earl was born at Bellveron, Ohio on January 30, 1883, the son of Lewis and Martha Orwiler. Earl and Gertrude live at 304 N. Main Street, Nevada, Ohio. Issue, a daughter:

A. Margaret Louise Orwiler[8], born June 24, 1914, married Clarence H. Stansberry of Nevada, Ohio.

II. Nelson T. Kinzley[7], born September 27, 1885, lives at 600 Westover Drive, Nashville, Tennessee.

III. Rita Kinzley[7], born September 1, 1887, married a Mr. Wilcox and resides at 104 Oak Hill Avenue, Delaware, Ohio.

IV. I. Ross Kinzley[7] was born at Nevada, Ohio on February 14, 1890. He married Mabelle V. Albert at Terre Haute, Indiana on November 2, 1913. She was born August 19, 1890 at Warsaw, Indiana. They now live at 223 Avenue D., Redonda Beach, California. Their son:

A. Norman A. Kinzley[8], born April 23, 1918, married Ethel M. Kinsey, now divorced. They have two children: Eileen and Scott Kinzley[9].

V. Geneva Kinzley[7], born January 9, 1894, married a Mr. Kinsey and lives at 739-7th Street, N., St. Petersburg, Florida.

Martin Ellsworth Balliet[6] of Tillman & Elizabeth

Martin was born November 12, 1866 at Deunquat, Ohio. He married Mollie, daughter of Wesley McConaky. Martin died June, 1914 and Mollie on December 27, 1927. Both were buried in the Nevada (Ohio) Cemetery. Their four children were named: Allen, Jasper, Dora and Ruth.

I. Allen T. Balliet[7], born December 1, 1895, at Deunquat, Ohio married Ruth Evelyn Bachtell at Nevada, Ohio. She was born October 7,

1902 Antrin Township, Wyandot County, Ohio, the daughter of Thomas and Ida Kathryn (Larick) Bachtell. The present address of Allen and Ruth is 416 N. Main Street, Nevada, Ohio. They have two sons, both born at Nevada:

A. Mervin Eugene Balliet[8], born June 24, 1923, married Miriam Janet Enders at Upper Sandusky, Ohio. She is the daughter of Florin Raymond and Ruth Hahn Enders and was born August 18, 1927 at Upper Sandusky. Their present address is 510 Morrison Street, Nevada, Ohio and they have three children:

a. Thomas Jeffery Balliet[9], born 7/24/1950

b. Janet Ruth Balliet[9], born 11/30/1951

c. Rebecca Ann Balliet[9], born 10/23/1952

B. Roy Martin Balliet[8], born September 15, 1925, single.

II. Jasper Cyrus Balliet[7] was born on March 29, 1897 and died September 16, 1957. He is buried at the Greenlawn Cemetery, Tiffin, Ohio. On June 26, 1924, he married Florence Eva Althouse at Benton Ridge, Ohio. She was born in Wyandot County, Ohio on October 16, 1898, the daughter of Albert William (b. 6/20/1871) and Della Mae Swaun (b. 9/9/1874) Althouse. Mrs. Jasper Balliet lives at 100 Apple Street, Tiffin, Ohio. Issue, two daughters, both born at Tiffin.

A. Miriam Virginia Balliet[8], born November 16, 1925, married George Gilbert Ahlborn at Tiffin on August 23, 1947. He was born at Altoona, Pennsylvania on August 28, 1925, the son of George Henry and Margaret Roberta (Nesbitt) Ahlborn. Their four children are:

a. Georgia Ann Ahlborn[9], born 2/15/1950, Tiffin, Ohio

b. Thomas Nesbit Ahlborn[9], born 3/17/1953, Tiffin

c. George Gilbert Ahlborn[9], born 8/7/1957, New Rochelle, New York

d. Donald Balliet Ahlborn[9], born 5/29/1961, New Rochelle

B. Marilyn Jean Balliet[8], born August 11, 1927, married Donald Hauck Hertzer. He is the son of Robert William (b. 5/14/1894) and Helen (Hauck) (b. 4/6/1900) Hertzer of Tiffin, Ohio. Donald and Marilyn live at 462 Huntmere Drive, Bay Village, Ohio. The names of their four children are:

a. Ronald Allen Hertzer[9], a twin, born 11/12/1951, Columbus, Ohio

b. Catherine Ann Hertzer[9], a twin, born 11/12/1951, Columbus.

c. Janice Marie Hertzer[9], born 9/20/1956, Cleveland, Ohio

d. Daniel Robert Hertzer[9], born 6/9/1962

III. Dora Ellen Balliet[7], born March 3, 1899 married Albert Henry Jumper at Upper Sandusky, Ohio, on March 31, 1920. He was born on September 30, 1896 at Tiffin, Ohio, the son of William Henry and Olive D. (Sawyer) Jumper. William H. was born in Pennsylvania and Olive at Tiffin, Ohio. Albert and Dora live at 21, 2nd Avenue, Tiffin, Ohio. Their two sons, born in Tiffin, are:

A. Albert Henry Jumper, Jr.[8], born February 21, 1921, is married to the former Martha Jane Bowman. They were married at Tiffin, Ohio on

May 31, 1942. Martha, born April 27, 1923, Tiffin, Ohio, is the daughter of Earl Leroy and Velma Bernice Stuckey Bowman. Albert and Martha live at 11139 S. Longwood Drive, Chicago, Illinois and have two daughters, both born in Tiffin, Ohio.

a. Judith Ann Jumper[9], born 2/20/1944

b. Christine Lynne Jumper[9], born 9/23/1949

B. Max Ellsworth Jumper[8], born November 3, 1922, married Lois Mae Jump. Divorced in 1961.

IV. Ruth Jessica Balliet[7], born January 1, 1905, Nevada, Ohio, married Rudolph George Lautzenhiser at Monroe, Michigan on October 26, 1924. His father, George Washington Lautzenhiser, was born in Tiffin, Ohio on November 25, 1879 and his mother, the former Lillian May Holyfield, was born in Mt. Pleasant, Virginia on September 30, 1882. Rudolph and Ruth live at 309 Ohio Avenue, Tiffin, Ohio. Issue, two children born in Tiffin:

A. Dolores Eileen Lautzenhiser[8], born October 10, 1925, married William Lavern Wilson at Tiffin, Ohio, on March 21, 1944. Their address is: Rt. #1, Tiffin, Ohio where their four children were born:

a. Bonnie Lee Wilson[9], born 6/3/1945

b. Timothy Dean Wilson[9], born 3/6/1947

c. Kay Lorayne Wilson[9], born 12/4/1948

d. Ruth Darlene Wilson[9], born 8/10/1950

B. Normand Eugene Lautzenhiser[8], born May 13, 1927, died July 26, 1928 at Tiffin, Ohio.

Nelson Winford Balliet[6] of Tillman & Elizabeth

Nelson was born November 4, 1874 and died single in October of 1942 at Nevada, Ohio.

(Note: The U. S. Census of 1880, Ohio, Wyandot County, Eden Township, lists Clara J. (see following) age six and Nelson W. as age five. Other records indicate that Clara J. was the youngest child.)

Clara J. Balliet[6] of Tillman & Elizabeth

Clara J., the eighth and youngest child of Tillman and Elizabeth, was born July 13, 1875. She died in Fresno, California on December 17, 1940. She married Edward Hilderbrand who was born in Ohio, October 31, 1869 and died at Fresno, California on April 30, 1925. Issue, four children:

I. Estella Hilderbrand[7] was born September 5, 1899, Nevada, Ohio and married Arthur Avery Adams at San Diego, California on June 2, 1926. He was born at Sherburn, Minnesota on November 9, 1895, the son of Hirin (b. Ohio) and Mary (b. Czechoslovakia) Adams. Arthur died at Fresno on September 29, 1957. Estella's present address is Box 225, Armona, California. They had two children born at Hanford, California:

A. Leslie Irwin Adams[8], born January 28, 1928, died April 13, 1947 at Fresno.

B. Jeralee Elaine Adams[8], born June 7, 1929, married Mark Adams and lives at 6519 Valley View Road, Oakland, California.

II. Esther Hilderbrand[7], deceased, was born March 7, 1902 and was married to a Mr. Burrell.

III. Clifford Hilderbrand[7], was born June 21, 1905 and lives at Box 996, Morro Bay, California.

IV. Mildred Hilderbrand[7] was born August 16, 1908 and married a Mr. Burrell. They reside at 430 Kentworth, San Leandro, California.

AARON BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Elizabeth

Aaron died March 15, 1844, age 2 years, 11 months and 19 days. He is buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Richland County, Ohio.

WILLIAM BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Elizabeth

William was born in Nevada, Ohio in 1845 and died there in 1924. He married Annise (or Ann) Welch, the daughter of William (1818-1886) and Margaret (1815-1901) Welch of Nevada, Ohio. Annise was born in 1848 and died at Nevada, Ohio July 16, 1905. From the U. S. Census of 1880, Antrim Township, Wyandot County, Ohio, the following is taken:

"Annise Balliet, 31, divorced; Elzie L. age 13, Alvertie age 10; Maggie age 9"

Other records show that William and Annise had three children named, Elza, Vert and Margaret.

Elza Minto Balliett[6] of William & Annise

Elza was born at Nevada, Ohio in 1867 and died in 1913 at Chicago, Illinois. He was married at Milwaukee, Wisconsin on June 30, 1895 to Gertrude Elizabeth Meister who was born in Germany in 1869 and died in 1953 at Chicago, Illinois. Issue, two children:

I. Clarence Edward Balliet[7] was born on April 4, 1896 and died December 27, 1963. His wife's name was Mae. They had a daughter:

A. Wanda Balliett[8], born May 25, 1920 and married a Mr. Pleska. They live at 115 S. Pohlwing Road, Palatine, Illinois. Their daughter:

a. Diane Pleska[9] was born about 1951.

II. Irene Balliett[7] was born in Chicago on November 14, 1897. She married first: Henry A. Valkenaar at Chicago on June 30, 1917. Henry died May 26, 1959. Second, she married Richard F. Zanger on November 19, 1960. He was born in Chicago on October 9, 1893, the son of August and Mathilda Zanger of Germany. They live at 5408 Cullon Avenue, Chicago, Illinois. No issue.

Vert Luella Balliett[6] of William & Annise

Vert Luella was born about 1870.

Margaret E. Balliet[6] of William & Annise

Margaret was born September 29, 1871 at Nevada, Ohio and died

January 26, 1965 at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Margaret O. Nelson of near Crestline, Ohio. She married Elmer S. Olds, the son of Miles and Elizabeth Olds. Elmer died at Shelby, Ohio on December 6, 1954. Their two children are:

I. Robert Balliet Olds[7] was born August 2, 1897 at Nevada, Ohio. He married first, Edith Fortney, and had a daughter Elizabeth. Robert married second, Mary Kindric Jowess (?).

A. Elizabeth Jane Olds[8] married a Mr. Miller. They have a son, Jimmie[9], and live in Mansfield, Ohio.

II. Margaret L. Olds[7], born November 8, 1902 at Shelby, Ohio, married Talmage O. Nelson. Their address is R.F.D. #1, Crestline, Ohio.

SARAH ANN BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Elizabeth

Sarah, the youngest child of Joseph, was born in 1847 and died in 1926. She married Cyrus McCauley. They had three children:

Elva McCauley[6] of Cyrus & Sarah

Elva married C. A. Boughton. She is living in Mansfield, Ohio.

Clarence McCauley[6] of Cyrus & Sarah

Clarence married LaRosa Shepard. No issue.

Valena McCauley[6] of Cyrus & Sarah

Valena never married.

STEPHEN BALLIET[4] of Stephen & Catherine

Stephen was born in what is now Carbon County, Pennsylvania in 1813. In 1837, he married Catherine Haveman (or Hapern), born August 14, 1815, and later in the same year migrated to Richland County, Ohio. (see Graham's Richland Co., p 816). He is listed in the U. S. Census of 1840, Madison Township, Richland County, Ohio, as:

"Stephen Ballyart; males one under 5, one 20 to 30; females, one 10 to 15; one 20 to 30".

The female between 10 and 15 could not have been his daughter. In the Census of 1850, '60, '70 and '80, he is listed in the same township as: "Bollyet", "Balliet" and "Ballietts".

He was a farmer in Madison Township and both he and his wife are buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery:

"Catherine died October 23, 1880, age 65 years, 2 months, 9 days. Wife of Stephen Balliet"

"Stephen Balliet, born 1813, died July 7, 1896. Husband of Catherine".

Stephen and Catherine had three sons: George W., John B., and Joseph L., all born in Madison Township, Richland County, Ohio.

GEORGE WASHINGTON BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Catherine

George was born March 3, 1840 and died at Mansfield, Ohio in Sep-

tember of 1923. He married Marion Alston Tedhope who was born in Beau Shields, Scotland on April 6, 1843 and died November, 1921 at Mansfield, Ohio. The U.S. Census of 1880, Antrim Township, Wyandot County, Ohio, records the following:

"Marian Balliet, 37, married, born Scotland; Lilli, 11, daughter, born Ohio; Geo. W. (Jr) 6, son, born Ohio."

In the same year William S. is listed as age 13, a grandson in the home of Stephen Balliet[4]. Neither George W. nor his son, Joseph, was found in the Census of 1880 of Richland or Wyandot County. George and Marion had three sons and a daughter:

Joseph Elmer Balliet[6] of George & Marion

Joseph was born May 14, 1863 and died in October 1930. He died without issue.

William Stephen Balliet[6] of George & Marion

William, born December 27, 1866, died without issue in November of 1946.

Lillian Alston Balliet[6] of George & Marion

Lillian was born in Nevada, Ohio on March 3, 1869 and died in Bloomville, Ohio, November of 1952. She married Owen Walter Olds, who was born at Nevada, Ohio in December of 1864 and died there November of 1896. Their only child:

I. Frank Van Olds[7] was born July 26, 1888 at Nevada, Ohio. He was married first to Mathilda Barbara Lauer at Delaware, Ohio on September 21, 1908. She died at Nevada, Ohio on April 27, 1957. His second wife is Elsa Reid and they were married May 1, 1958 at St. Petersburg, Florida where they now live at 6020 Fifth Avenue, North. No issue.

George Washington Balliet, Jr. [6] of George & Marion

George was born June 29, 1873 and died about 1955 without issue.

JOHN BENJAMIN BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Catherine

John was born March 9, 1842, Madison Township, Richland County, Ohio. In the U. S. Census of 1870 he is listed as age 27, farmer in the home of his father. The U. S. Census of 1880, Antrim Township, Wyandot County, Ohio, records:

"John B. Balliett, 37, married, O/Pa/Pa; M(ary) Jane Balliett 27, wife, O/Ireland/Ireland; Kathy May Balliet 7, daughter, O."

John married twice. First to Ellen Schultz of Richland County, Ohio in 1863. She died in 1870. In 1872 he married Mary J. Moran, the daughter of John and Catherine Oaks Moran. Both her parents were born in Ireland.

John worked on the home farm till about 1863, then bought a farm in Wyandot County, Ohio. In 1871, he sold the farm and moved to Nevada, Ohio where he operated a hardware business. After seven years he was

in livery business for twelve years and about 1890 returned to the "old homestead" at section 23, Madison Township, Richland County, Ohio.

John had four children: Calvin and Margaret died young; Emma, born about 1864, married Abraham Balliet (see line of Joseph—Leonard—Henry—John); and Catherine who married A. L. Lober of Cleveland, Ohio.

JOSEPH LEONARD BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Catherine

Joseph was born in Nevada, Ohio on May 17, 1846 and died there January 22, 1940. He was married at Nevada on October 17, 1876 to Catharine J. Anderson, daughter of James Anderson. She was born August 5, 1882 and died February 11, 1941. They had three children:

Clara Avon Balliet[6] of Joseph & Catharine

Clara, born at Nevada on January 22, 1878, married a Mr. Elder. Issue?

Lloyd A. Balliet[6] of Joseph & Catharine

Lloyd was born March 30, 1884. Married? Issue?

J. L. Stanley Balliet[6] of Joseph & Catharine

J. L. Stanley was born May 6, 1889 at Nevada, Ohio. He was married at Bucyrus, Ohio to Nora Luella Brown, daughter of John (b. 2/27/1849) and Mary A. (b. 12/22/1856) Brown. Mr. and Mrs. J.L.S. Balliet live at 116 Hedges Street, Mansfield, Ohio. Issue, a daughter and two sons, all born in Mansfield, Ohio:

I. Mary Kathryn Balliet[7], born May 16, 1914, married Francis Willard Laughbaum. He was born at Tiro, Ohio on February 16, 1913, the son of Clement L. (b. 5/20/1865) and Ladema (Eichelberger) (b. 12/13/1869) Laughbaum. They reside at 4700 Westridge, Ft. Worth, Texas. Issue: a son and a daughter:

A. Lloyd Ronald Laughbaum[8], born September 9, 1933, Mansfield, Ohio, married Sandra Guthrie. They live in Jackson, Mississippi and have two sons, Ronald Kent and Kurt David Laughbaum[9].

B. Susan Lee Laughbaum[8] was born at Chattanooga, Tennessee on September 16, 1942.

II. Leland Stanley Balliet[7] was born April 4, 1917 and married Franchon Corretta Kaufman at Greenup, Kentucky. She was born in Mansfield on December 25, 1915, the daughter of Isaac A. and Lydia Kaufman. Leland and Franchon live at 1213 14th Street, Key West, Florida. Their six children were born in Mansfield, Ohio.

A. Mary Louise Balliet[8], born August 18, 1933, was married to James Ray Harrod at Mansfield on August 10, 1951. He was born there July 12, 1931, the son of Ray and Beulah (Hasler) Harrod. James and Mary live at 389 Stewart Road, Mansfield, Ohio, where their three children were born:

a. Kim Melca Harrod[9], born 2/9/1955
b. Jeffery Allen Harrod[9], born 1/10/1958
c. Keith Leroy Harrod[9], born 4/17/1961.

B. Darlene Ellen Balliet[8], born July 29, 1935, married Norman Dale Roberts at Mansfield on August 8, 1953. He was born in Pleasant Hill, Ohio, the son of Stewart E. and Ida (Black) Roberts. Norman and Darlene live at R.F.D. #8, Lexington, Ohio. Their four children were born at Mansfield:

a. Douglas Stewart Roberts[9], born 5/29/1954
b. Deborah Kay Roberts[9], born 12/17/1955
c. Richard Jay Roberts[9], born 7/12/1959
d. Daniel Lee Roberts[9], born 6/13/1962.

C. Dona May Balliet[8], born March 24, 1941
D. Stanley Lee Balliet[8], born November 22, 1946
E. Kathleen Ann Balliet[8], born July 12, 1950
F. Lloyd Leonard Balliet[8], born January 16, 1953.

III. Lloyd B. Balliet[7], the third and youngest child of J. L. Stanley and Nora, was born July 27, 1922 and died February 11, 1933.

LEONARD BALLIET[4] of Stephen & Catherine

Leonard was born in Northampton County, Pennsylvania, December 21, 1815. He married Judith Hoppes of Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania on April 3, 1836, the daughter of Michael and Christina Hoppes. Judith was born December 26, 1814. The following year they migrated to Richland County, Ohio with the family of Leonard's parents. The U. S. Census of 1840 lists Leonard as a resident of "Milton" (?) Township, Richland County, Ohio and the members of his household as "males, one 20 to 30; females, one under five, one 20 to 30". The U. S. Census of 1850, Miffin Township:

"Leonard Balyeat, 36, farmer, born Pa., Juda Balyeat, 36, born Pa., Catherine Balyeat 12, born Ohio, Josiah Balyeat, 10, born Ohio, Stephen Balyeat 8, born Ohio, Amanda Balyeat 6, born Ohio, Emanuel Balyeat 4, born Ohio"

The U. S. Census of 1860 records the following:

"Leonard Ballyet, 44, farmer, $9,000.00, born Pa., Judy Ballyet 36 (?); Josiah 19; Amanda 17; Stephen 14; Leonard H. 16".

In 1880, he is listed in the census of Eden Township, Wyandot County:

"Leonard Balliet, 64, married farmer, born Pa.: Judith Balliet, 65, wife, born Pa."

When the St. Johns Church, Mansfield, Ohio, was organized in 1845, Leonard, was among the original members. Later he was a member of the German Reformed Church of Wyandot County, where he settled and purchased a farm in 1865. When Leonard was unable to attend the Ohio Zehner Family Reunion he penned the following, dated May 10, 1900:

"I guess they are a pretty good looking set when they are all together. I

can take it myself and I am only a half one, but my mother was a full blooded Zehner and she knew how to raise boys. She cooked a great many snitz and gnep (apples and dumplings) and no stronger boys could be found than she raised. Only David and I are left any more. I guess Adam Zehner had a hard time to start up in America. They must have lived good Christians as they went fifteen miles to Church, over the Blue Mountains (Pa.). One time his horses were taken by the Indians and he was gone four days until he had them again. Adam must have had a different hide than we have as an Indian bullet would not go through it, he was bullet proof. My grandpa John, son of Adam, had a still house, in which he made apple jack. Oh! I wish I had a barrel now. I would treat everyone that would come to see me. Oh! I would like to see you all. I will write to Indiana to Joseph and William Zehner.

Leonard Balliet"

At one time the family Bible of Leonard[2] and Hannah Balliet, was in the possession of their grandchildren Leonard and Judith Hoppes Balliet. A copy of the births and baptisms of Leonard's[2] children taken from this source is given at the beginning of Leonard's line.

Leonard and Judith are both buried at Nevada, Ohio. He died September 14, 1911, age 95 years 8 months, 23 days; at a hospital in Crookston, Minnesota; Judith on November 28, 1906. Their six children were named: Catharine Ann; Josiah, Stephen, Amanda, Emmanuel, Leonard H.

CATHARINE ANN BALLIET[5] of Leonard & Judith

Catharine, the first child of Leonard and Judith, was born June 9, 1839 (?) and died March 31, 1922. (Note: the year 1839 is possibly an error: Josiah, the second child was born December 18, 1839 (?); the U.S. Census of 1850 gives Catharine's age as 12) She married Philip M. Shively on November 18, 1858, who was born in Ohio March 11, 1835 and died May 14, 1889. In 1860 they were living in Madison Township, Richland County, Ohio and in 1880 in Sycamore Township, Wyandot County, Ohio. After the death of Philip, Catharine cared for her father and mother until their death, then moved to South Dakota where her daughters were living and died at Plankington, South Dakota.

Philip and Catharine had nine children as follows:

Diane E. Shively[6] of Philip & Catharine

Diane, a twin, was born November 8, 1859 and died March 30, 1864 (?). Her grave marker in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Miffin Township, Richland County, Ohio, gives the date of death as March 10, 1864, age 10 (?) years, 5 months, 16 days.

Amanda F. Shively[6] of Philip & Catharine

Amanda, born November 8, 1859, married Sime Kurtz and settled in Hazelton, North Dakota. Amanda died June 12, 1933. Issue?

Loretta J. Shively[6] of Philip & Catharine

Loretta was born October 15, 1861 and died April 7, 1864. She is buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery.

Sina Vanetta Shively[6] of Philip & Catharine

Sina, born May 16, 1861, died at Sioux City, Iowa on July 29, 1939, age 75 years, 2 months, 13 days. She married James Baker. Issue?

Bertha Ann Shively[6] of Philip & Catharine

Bertha was born March 16, 1867 and died May 31, 1902 at Roanoke Indiana. She married a Mr. Rupert. Issue?

Leonard H. Shively[6] of Philip & Catharine

Leonard was born February 20, 1869 and died July 2, 1870.

Adele Dephena Shivley[6] of Philip & Catharine

Adele was born September 25, 1871 and died November 13, 1942 at Plankington, South Dakota. She married John Miller.

Estella Irene Shively[6] of Philip & Catharine

Estella was born at Shelby, Ohio on January 10, 1876. She married Arthur Wieser (?).

Darrell Cleveland Shively[6] of Philip & Catharine

Darrell was born March 19, 1885 at Plankington, South Dakota.

JOSIAH BALLIETT[5] of Leonard & Judith

Josiah was born in Richland County, Ohio on December 18, 1839 and died January 11, 1914 at Sycamore, Ohio. He was married in Richland County on September 25, 1862 to Susan Shuter from Pottsville, Pennsylvania. She was born in 1840 and died April 2, 1924 and is buried beside Josiah. Their six children were: Elizabeth, Ellen, Amanda, Stephen C., William and Charles.

Elizabeth Balliett[6] of Josiah & Susan

Elizabeth was born December 13, 1863 and died in 1952. She married Victor O. Miller who was born May 28, 1861 and died in 1937. They had three children:

I. Lessie Miller[7], born in 1890, married a Mr. Myers. They reside in Tiffin, Ohio.

II. Edna Miller[7] married Don Hatton. They reside in Andover, Ohio

III. Stella Miller[7] married Glenn E. Melroy, the son of Scott and Pearl Melroy. Their address is, McCutchenville, Ohio. Issue, two daughters:

A. Margaret E. Melroy[8] was born in Seneca County, Ohio on February 3, 1921. She married D. Weigel and lives in McCutchenville, Ohio. No issue.

B. Madge E. Melroy[8] was born in Wyandot County, Ohio on November 5, 1922. She was married first in 1941 at Tiffin, Ohio to David Roper. Their son:

a. Glenn David Roper[9] was born February 22, 1942 at Tiffin. He

was married there to Miriam Ellen Webster, born October 15, 1943. She is the daughter of Clarence Newton and Madeline Agnes (Burhardt) Webster. Glenn and Miriam live at 348½ East South Street, Carey, Ohio. Their two children were born in Tiffin, Ohio:

a. Jeffery Lynn Roper[10], born 11/30/1961

b. Scott David Roper[10], born 5/13/1963.

Madge was married second at Greenup, Kentucky to Robert Kahler, who was born at Tiffin, Ohio on May 8, 1921, the son of Archie and Marie Kahler. Mr. and Mrs. R. Kahler reside at 116 Huss Street, Tiffin, Ohio. There is three children by this union, all born in Tiffin:

a. Darlene Kahler[8], born 6/15/1947

b. Dianne Kahler[8], born 5/10/1949

c. Deborah Kahler[8], born 12/9/1950

Ellen Balliett[6] of Josiah & Susan

Ellen was born in 1867 and died at Sycamore, Ohio in 1929. She married Frank Miller who was born in 1867 and died in 1948 at Sycamore. Issue, three children:

I. Charles William Miller[7], born 1887, died 1953

II. May Ida Miller[7] was born May 25, 1889 at Melmore, Ohio, and was married in Troy, Ohio to Harvey Gale Gorman. He was born in 1884 at Troy, the son of Thomas and Mary Gorman. Their present address is Wharton, Ohio. No issue.

III. Pearl Miller[7] is living in Sycamore, Ohio. Married?

Stephen C. Balliett[6] of Josiah & Susan

Stephen was born in Wyandot County, Ohio in 1866 and married Ellen N. Keler. She died in 1931. They had a daughter:

I. Pearl Emma Balliett[7], born in 1891 in Seneca County, Ohio married at Tiffin, Ohio on August 5, 1911 to Claude W. Glick. He was born in 1888, the son of Adam S. and Ellen Ish Glick of Seneca, Ohio. Pearl and Claude live at 1367 Girard Street, Akron, Ohio. Their two children are:

A. Maxine V. Glick[8] was born in Akron, Ohio in 1914 and married there on August 29, 1936 to Charles E. Moore who was born at Roaring Springs, Pennsylvania on August 11, 1909. He is the son of David and Rose Moore. Present address is, 170 Pershing Drive, Akron, Ohio. No issue.

B. Nile Wieland Glick[8] was born in Akron in 1916 and died single at Bascon, Ohio in 1939.

William Balliett[6] of Josiah & Susan

William was born in the year 1869 in Wyandot County, Ohio and died in 1933. His wife's given name was Matilda. She was born in 1875 and died in 1948. No issue.

Amanda Balliett[6] of Josiah & Susan

Amanda, born 1879 and died in 1931, married Henry Ohl who was born in 1875 and died in 1939. No issue.

Charles Allen Balliett[6] of Josiah & Susan

Charles was born in Sycamore, Ohio, on October 28, 1873 and died at Andover, Ohio August 14, 1944. He was married in September of 1898 to Maude Alta Cross who was born on February 16, 1873 in Kidder, Missouri and died at Andover in April 6, 1950. They had three children:

Charles A. and Maude Balliett

I. Stanley Cross Balliett[7] was born in Eden Township, Seneca, County, Ohio on December 13, 1899. He married Dorothy Myers who was born in New Castle, Pennsylvania on February 4, 1916. She was the daughter of Frederick H. (b. 5/6/1883, Hadley, Pa) and Marietta Leitry (b. 5/18/1890, New Philadelphia, O.) Myers. Stanley and Dorothy live at 10016 Middlebranch Road, N.D., Canton, Ohio. No issue.

Four Generations
Leonard Balliet, Charles A., Stanley C. and Josiah Balliett (Taken about 1900)

II. Miriam M. Balliett[7], born July 22, 1909, married Mr. Craig.

III. Infant[7], born August 29, 1902, died September 7, 1902 at Nevada, Ohio.

STEPHEN BALLIET[5] of Leonard & Judith

Stephen was born between 1842 and 1846 (8 years old in 1850—14 years in 1860, USC). He died before 1911. Married?

AMANDA BALLIET[5] of Leonard & Judith

Amanda was born about 1844 and died on July 29, 1891. She married John Anlin who died in Minnesota in December of 1906.

EMANUEL BALLIET[5] of Leonard & Judith

Emanuel was born about 1847 and died before 1911. Married?

LEONARD H. BALLIET[5] of Leonard & Judith

Leonard H. was born about 1851 and died about 1920 (?). He lived near Sycamore, Ohio. Married?

HENRY S. BALLIET[4] of Stephen & Catherine

Henry was born in Northampton County, Pennsylvania, November 26, 1817. He came to Richland County, Ohio in 1837 with his parents. Henry married Henrietta Lichty on April 18, 1844. She was the fifth daughter of Peter and Catherine Lichty of Delaware County, Ohio. They settled in Mifflin Township on an 87½ acre tract of the "old homestead" which was deeded to Henry by his father, Stephen Balliet. "They have resided on this farm from that time to the present (1880). Mr. and Mrs. Henry Balliet, by industry, perseverance and economy, have been enabled to acquire a competence for themselves and children". The census of 1880 valued the estate at $11,000.00. Henry and his family were "active and consistant members of the Lutheran Church for over forty-five years". (see Grahams' Richland County). Henry died April 24, 1900. No record was found of the death of Henrietta.

To again illustrate the liberties taken in the spelling of the family name, it is noted in the U. S. Census of 1850, 60, 70 and 80 that Henry is listed as Balyeat, Ballyet, Balliot and Balliet. On the grave markers of his children buried in the Emmanuel cemetery, the name inscribed is Ballyet. Of Henry and Henrietta's eight children, five died at early ages and are interred in the Emmanuel cemetery:

"Ephraim H. Ballyet died October 12, 1848, age 10 months 23 days"

"Franklin A. Ballyet, died February 25, 1859, age 7 years, 6 months, 1 day"

"Edwin A. Ballyet, died March 20, 1859, age 2 months 12 days"

"Infant, died March 20, 1859, age 8 days"

(It is an error in date of death or age in the last two listed children) The three surviving children were: Fianna, Samuel L. and William A.

FIANNA BALLIET[5] of Henry & Henrietta

Fianna was born in 1845 and died in 1928. She is buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery. She married William Hess. Issue?

SAMUEL L. BALLIET[5] of Henry & Henrietta

Samuel was born about 1846 and married Catherine Lanehart about 1869. From the U. S. Census 1880, Madison Township, Richland County, Ohio, the following entry was taken:

"Samuel L. Balliet, 33, married; farmer; O-Pa-Pa; Catharine Balliet, 32; wife; Pa-Pa-Pa.; Sarah H. (Hattie) Balliet, 8, daug., O-Pa-Pa.; Darsey M. Balliet 8/12 Sept/daug., O-Pa-Pa."

No further record of Samuel L., Catherine or the daughter, Darsey M., was found.

Sarah Hattie Balliet[6] of Samuel & Catherine

Sarah Hattie (called Hattie) was born about 1871 and died 1945. She is buried in the Mansfield Cemetery. She married Luther G. Balliet, the son of William W. and Serena (Weirich) Balliet. William W. was the son of David Balliet, son of Leonard[2]. Luther and Hattie Balliet had a son:

I. Jasper L. Balliet[7], born 1891, married Marie E. Crawford. She was born June 22, 1904 and died August 28, 1962. They had no children. Jasper lives at 98 South Franklin Avenue, Mansfield, Ohio.

WILLIAM ANDREW BALLIET[5] of Henry & Henrietta

William A. was born May 28, 1860 and died February 3, 1916. He is buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery. He married Mary Ann Foltz who died October 14, 1899, age 45 years. On September 8, 1903 he was married at the First Lutheran Church, Mansfield, Ohio, to Catherine E. Ryder, daughter of Albert and Barbara Hutzelman Ryder. By the first marriage, there were four children: Harry F., William G., George C. and Clara F.; by the second marriage there were three children: Myrtle C., Albert A., and Violet Mae. All of the children were born in Richland County, Ohio.

Harry Foltz Balliet[6] of William A. & Mary Ann

Harry was born November 26, 1882 and married Clara Carolyn Thierlein at Mansfield on March 3, 1909. She was born August 28, 1888 and died July 22, 1945. Both are buried at Mansfield, Ohio. They had four children:

I. Harriet Balliet[7], born and died August 23, 1913.

II. Allen Laverne Balliet[7], born August 14, 1916, Mansfield, Ohio, married Helen Pauline Baker at Loudonville, Ohio, on September 3, 1939. She was born there June 16, 1917, the daughter of David Charles Baker (b. 9/8/1888) and Grace Pricilla Bookman (b. 8/4/1890, Loudonville, O.). Allen and Helen live at 748 Maple Heights Drive, Galion, Ohio. They have two children:

A. Gary Stephen Balliet[8], born November 13, 1942, Loudonville,

Ohio, married Darlene Harper. They live at 739 Briarwood, Galion, and have two sons: Richard Steven and Steven Michael Balliet[9].

B. Sheri Lynne Balliet[8], born May 12, 1948, Galion, Ohio.

III. Mary Louise Balliet[7], born January 30, 1918, Mansfield, Ohio, was married there to Lawrence Whisler on June 17, 1939. Lawrence was born in Mansfield, the son of John (b. Loudonville, O.) and Jeanette Cline (b. Mansfield, O.) Whisler. They live at 838 Arlington Avenue, Mansfield, Ohio, where their two sons were born:

A. Theodore Douglas Whisler[8], born April 21, 1947

B. Nelson Edward Whisler[8], born April 13, 1949

IV. Maynard Junior Balliet[7], born April 1, 1923, married Lula Marie Crider on October 12, 1952. She was born on February 22, 1928, the daughter of Clarence (b. 12/22/1903, Holmes Co., O.) and Bertha Eveline (b. 7/1/1908, Lafayette Co., O.) Crider. Their present address is 1077 Donal Drive, Mansfield, Ohio. Issue, four children, born in Mansfield:

A. Harry Allen Balliet[8], born June 25, 1954

B. Cynthia Kay Balliet[8], born June 25, 1956

C. Lu Ann Balliet[8], born December 17, 1957

D. Christiana Rebecca Balliet[8], born March 28, 1961

William G. Balliet[6] of William A. & Mary Ann

William was born June 11, 1887 and died at Mansfield, Ohio on July 2, 1942. His widow, Mrs. Frances Balliet, resides at 379 Glessner Avenue, Mansfield. No issue.

George C. Balliet[6] of William A. & Mary Ann

George was born May 5, 1889 and died at Mansfield on June 10, 1950. He was a veteran of World War I, and for twenty years was chairman of the Richland County Election Board. His widow, Mrs. Alma Mae Balliet, lives at 179 Gerlse Avenue, Mansfield, Ohio. No issue.

Clara Frances Balliet[6] of William A. & Mary Ann

Clara was born April 5, 1892 and died at Mansfield, April 30, 1961. Her husband was Howard E. Stevick, born March 23, 1887 and died at Mansfield, November 9, 1952. No issue.

Myrtle Catherine Balliet[6] of William A. & Catherine

Myrtle was born October 3, 1904 and was married first, on July 11, 1922, to Oscar B. Copper at Mansfield. He was born February 26, 1902 and died at Mansfield, June 3, 1934. There were four children by this union, three of whom died at birth: Catherine Copper, born December 1, 1922; James W. Copper, born June 2, 1924; and Helen Copper, born March 4, 1927. The fourth child:

I. Marjorie Ann Copper[7] was born at Mansfield, Ohio on March 14, 1934. She married David S. Lewis at the Lockbourne Air Force Base, Columbus, Ohio. David was born October 14, 1929 at Manns Choice,

Pennsylvania and is the son of Philip Sheridan and Pearl Lewis. David and Marjorie live at 870 West Street, Everett, Pennsylvania. Issue:

A. Donald Alan Lewis[8], born January 20, 1956, Mansfield, Ohio

B. Vicki Sue Lewis[8], born February 23, 1958, Mansfield, died March 9, 1958, buried at Mansfield.

C. David S. Lewis[8], born August 14, 1959, Nelsonville, Ohio, died August 21, 1959, buried at Mansfield.

D. Michael Troy Lewis[8], born February 22, 1961, Mansfield, Ohio.

Albert A. Balliet[6] of William A. & Catherine

Albert was born March 3, 1906 and died in Leisburg, Florida in 1951. Married? Issue?

Violet Mae Balliet[6] of William A. & Catherine

Violet was born February 16, 1911 and died August 24, 1944. She married a Mr. Lape. Issue?

TELINA BALLIET[4] of Stephen & Catherine

Telina's statistics are uncertain. Even her name is in doubt. The data contained herewith is presented in the hope it may shed some light on her line of the family.

In Mrs. Carpenter's "Zehner—Balliet—Hoppes", it states that "a daughter of Stephen and Catherine married John Bell". The only other details found that could possibly concern Telina (the name that will be used, even though the facts given are not conclusive) are taken from the U.S. Census of Ohio, Richland County and from the years and townships as noted:

1850, Madison Township:

> "John Bell, 37, farmer, born Pa.; Zelina, 26, born Ohio (?); Margrette, 10, born Ohio; Amanda 8, born Ohio; Susanna 2, born Ohio; Matilda 3 mos. born Ohio".

The name listed is Zelina instead of Telina and also that she was born in Ohio in about 1824. Other records indicate she was born in 1822 but since her parents did not leave Pennsylvania until 1837, the place of birth would be the last state mentioned.

1860 Madison Township:

> "Amanda Bell 18, Matilda Bell 10; and John L. Bell 6" are listed in the home of Solomon and Mary Belle Balliet.

In the Emmanuel Cemetery records is found:

"John Bell, Husband of Telina, died April 14, 1859, age 46 years, 2 months, 6 days"

This would account for their three children, mentioned above, living in the home of Solomon Balliet in 1860. In the same records, Telina's death is listed as follows:

"Telina, Wife of John Bell, died February 17, 1873, age 51 years, 11 months, 28 days"

These facts do not agree in all details, but essentially it would seem that the following recapitulation of Telina's family, based on these assumptions, is correct. Telina Balliet was born in Pennsylvania in February of 1821. She was married in Richland County, Ohio about 1839 to John Bell. John was born in Pennsylvania in 1813 and died in Richland County, Ohio April 14, 1859. Both John and Telina, who died February 17, 1873, are buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery. Their children are: Margrette Bell, born c 1840; Amanda Bell, born c 1842; Susanna, born c 1848; Matilda Bell, born March 1850; and John Bell, born 1854.

CATHERINE BALLIET[4] of Stephen & Catherine

Catherine was born about 1824 in Pennsylvania and moved to Richland County, Ohio with her parents in September of 1837. She was married in Ohio about 1842 to David Bell (presumably a brother to the husband of her sister, Telina). He was born about 1815 in Pennsylvania and settled in Richland County Ohio in April of 1841. From the U.S. Census 1850 to 1880 Springfield Township, Richland County, Ohio, the following list of their children is taken, all born in Ohio:

Phuanna, born about 1843; Samuel, born about 1844; Catherine, born about 1847; Lucida born about 1851; John, born about 1853; and Emma, born about 1862.

No record of the death of David and Catherine Bell was found. They were both living in 1880.

DAVID BALLIET[4] of Stephen & Catherine

David was born April 7, 1820 in Pennsylvania and moved to Ohio with his parents in 1837. He was married in Richland County, Ohio, on January 6, 1846 to Leah Swartz. Leah was born in Pennsylvania in April of 1823. She is buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery, her marker is inscribed:

"Leah Balliet, died October 7, 1855, age 31 years, 5 months, 27 days. Wife of David Balliet"

The U. S. Census, 1850, shows he was a resident of Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio and the following data is quoted:

"David Balyeat, 30, miller, Pa.; Leah Balyeat, 29, Pa.; Aaron Balyet, 5, Ohio; Lydia Ann Balyeat 3, Ohio; Marietta 5/12, Ohio"

In the same household Elizabeth, the widow of David's brother, Joseph, is listed with her children: "Elizabeth 35, Tillman 15; William 6, Sarah Ann 3, Ohio". In subsequent censuses of Richland, Wyandot and Crawford counties no record of David was found.

After the death of Leah in 1855, David, on November 6, 1856, married Mrs. Elizabeth Balliet, the widow of his brother, Joseph. Tradition has it that David married four times. The names of his third and fourth wives are not known. Other records indicated that David had at least one son,

Charles David Balliet (b 1873) by this third wife. David died at Nevada, Ohio, March 3, 1914 age 94 years. The known children of David and Leah are: Aaron Henry, Lydia Ann, Marietta (or Mary Etta), John Franklin, Nathaniel and Tillman; and Charles David by his third wife.

AARON HENRY BALLIETT[5] of David & Leah

Aaron, the first child of David and Leah, was born December 2, 1846 and died at Osceola, Ohio on April 3, 1889. He used the Balliett spelling of the family name. Aaron married Frances Smith in 1869, who was born December 25, 1848 at Osceola, Ohio. She died in North Dakota on May 14, 1919. They had two sons, Paul J. and Ward S.

Paul Jones Balliett[6] of Aaron & Frances

Paul was born March 21, 1881 in Ohio (Richland Co?) and died near Watford City, North Dakota. He was married at Williston, North Dakota on December 23, 1907 to Mable Folkested. She was born in Iowa, September 16, 1884, the daughter of Charles and Inga (Holland) Folkested. Mable died in Vancover, Canada on July 9, 1944. Paul and Mable had four children:

I. Elsie Balliett[7] was born October 3, 1908 at Schafer, North Dakota. She married twice. First to Arthur Allen Oliver on August 1, 1930 at Regina, Saskatchewan, Canada. He was born March 5, 1909 at Montreal, Canada, the son of Richard John and Annie (Grace) Oliver. There were four children by this union. Arthur died July 20, 1956 at Vancover, Canada. On December 21, 1957, at New Westminster, British Columbia, Elsie was married to Emmerson W. B. Belcher, the son of Emmerson D. and Eva Ann (Donald) Belcher. Their present address is 1319 Regan Coq., New Westminster, Canada.

A. Richard Arthur Oliver[8], born October 16, 1931, Regina, Saskatchewan Canada, married at Montreal, Canada on October 20, 1956 to Joyce Eva Bullock. Joyce, the daughter of William (b. 6/18/1903) and Ada Ruth (Ashline) (b. 1/1/1907) Bullock, was born September 19, 1931 in Montreal, which was also the place of birth of her parents. Richard and Joyce reside at 159 Cartier Street, Chaleauguay, Quebec, Canada, with their three children who were born in Montreal:

a. Richard William Oliver[9], born 10/17/1958
b. Bradley Allan Oliver[9], born 1/3/1961
c. Bonnie Joyce Oliver[9], born 3/9/1964

B. Mabel Grace Oliver[8] was born February 15, 1933 at Regina, Canada

C. Joyce Lorraine Oliver[8], born January 11, 1936, at Montreal, Canada, married Walter Douglas Tomalty at Montreal on April 21, 1955. They live at 830 Nightingale Terrace, Greenfield, Park, Quebec, Canada with their six children, all of whom were born in the Province of Quebec, Canada:

a. Debbie Lorraine Tomalty[9], born 7/20/1956, Longueiul
b. Wendy Joyce Tomalty[9], born 1958

c. Shelby Lynn Tomalty[9], born 7/16/1959, St. Lambert
d. Kenneth Walter Tomalty[9], born 7/16/1960, St. Lambert
e. Richard Durward Tomalty[9], born 10/3/1961, St. Lambert
f. Teddy George Tomalty[9], born 12/20/1962

D. Marlyn Jean Oliver[7], born November 13, 1943 at Montreal, Canada, married Oystein Charles Ingvaldson at New Westminister, British Columbia, Canada, on August 25, 1962. Charles was born at Lea Park, Alberta, Canada, on January 3, 1936, the son of Tobias and Anne Olune (Nystol) Ingvaldson. Charles' parents were born in Norway; his father at Groinheim on April 7, 1890, and his mother at Nystol on November 26, 1893. Charles and Marlyn have a son, Stephen Mark Ingvaldson, who was born at Burnaby, British Columbia on November 28, 1963. Their present address is 2945 106 S. Avenue, North Surrey, British Columbia, Canada.

II. Lester Orville Balliett[7] was born at Watford City, North Dakota on October 11, 1910. He was married at Regina, Saskatchewan, Canada to Flora Mc Gregor, the daughter of David (b. 7/28/1880, Ontario, Canada) and Henrietta M. (Ball) McGregor. Flora was born on February 7, 1908 at Rapid City, Manitoba, Canada. They live at 3115 12th Avenue, Regina, Saskatchewan, Canada. Their three children were all born in Regina:

A. Shirley Dareen Balliett[8], born May 25, 1930, married Dr. McDermott Sullivan. He was born at Sudburg, Ontario, on May 7, 1926, the son of Florence Edward and Anna (Ratchford) Sullivan. His father was born at Glenn Falls, New York, on December 11, 1882 and his mother in Ross County, Ontario on July 27, 1885. Dr. and Mrs. Sullivan live at 1510 Forest Hill, Flint, Michigan.

B. Barry Vern Balliett[8], born December 21, 1936, married Sandra West and lives at 1650 Alexandria Street, Regina, Saskatchewan, Canada.

C. Carol Ann Balliett[8], born August 19, 1939 married Joseph Emile Jacques Mathiew at Regina Saskatchewan, Canada. He was born at Ottawa, Ontario, Canada, on August 6, 1938; the son of Wilfrid and Germaine Raiqenne Mathiew. Mr. and Mrs. Joseph Mathiew reside at 9361 Franceoor Ct., Ville LaSalle, Quebec, Canada.

III. Dorothy Grace Balliett[7], was born at Schafer, North Dakota on August 15, 1913. Her present address is Box 1062, Victorville, California.

IV. Floyd Balliett[7], born June 6, 1915, is married to the former Laura Letitia Durnin. She was born July 9, 1910 at Elston, Saskatchewan, Canada, the daughter of George Edward and Sarah Alberta (Dreany) Durnin. Laura's parents were both born in Ontario, Canada. The present address of Floyd Balliet is Box 77, Salome, Arizona. They have five children.

A. Allan Floyd Balliett[8], born May 14, 1935, Regina, Saskatchewan, Canada

B. Lorne George Balliett[8], born November 20, 1936, Regina

C. Laura Jean Balliett[8], born November 3, 1939, Regina

D. Doris Eileen Balliett[8], born July 11, 1941, Vancouver, Canada

E. Terry James Balliett[8], born February 21, 1952, San Bernardino, California

Ward Smith Balliett[6] of Aaron & Frances

Ward was born in Tipton, Indiana on January 24, 1884 and was still living in 1961. He married Lena Baack who was born in Ireton (or LaMars?) Iowa on May 24, 1886 and died at Lake Wales, Florida on December 27, 1959. Lena's parents were born in Germany; her father, Henry Baack (4/16/1848-7/28/1929) at Mecklenbury, and her mother Julia Fuelling (2/27/1859-11/26/1925) at Bohnte, Hanover. They both died at LeMars, Iowa. Ward and Lena had five children:

I. Aaron Henry Balliett[7] called "Ted", was born in Haywarden, Iowa on December 28, 1907 and died in Eaton, Ohio, July 3, 1958. At the time of his death he was superintendent of the St. Claire Springs Children's Home and the executive secretary of the Preble County Child Welfare Board. He was a Mason and a member of the St. Paul's Methodist Church of Eaton, Ohio. The "Silver Beaux" award was bestowed on him for outstanding service to boyhood by the Boy Scouts of America. Genealogy was one of his hobbies and his notes on this branch of the family were most helpful in delineating this line.

Ted was married to Ruth Pauline McDorman at Richmond, Indiana. She was born August 13, 1911 at Dayton, Ohio, the daughter of Paulin and Lois (Moon) McDorman. Her father was born on June 22, 1882 at Selma, Ohio and her mother at Jeffersonville, Ohio on June 19, 1887. Ruth remarried to Douglas Mullineaux and lives at 615 Fourth Avenue, Gallipolis, Ohio. Ted and Ruth had three children, all born at Dayton:

A. Howard Eugene Balliett[8], known as "Gene", was born August 28, 1931 and married Dolores Ann Druley at Eaton, Ohio. She is the daughter of Elbert Edgar and Pauline Horine Druley and was born February 29, 1932 at Richmond, Indiana. Gene and Dolores have two children and reside at 20 Kent Lane, South Farmingdale, Long Island, New York.

a. Philip Druley Balliett[9], born 4/24/1956, Cincinnati, Ohio

b. Tedi Jo Balliett[9], born 4/16/1958, Cincinnati, Ohio

B. Paul Ward Balliett[8], born April 19, 1938, died February 5, 1939 Miamisburg, Ohio

C. May Ruth Balliett[8], born July 14, 1944

II. Kenneth Leroy Balliett[7], was born at Mondak, Montana on August 9, 1910. He was married at Gainesville, Florida on March 3, 1935 to Margaret Mary Korstad. She was born at Polson, Montana on August 3, 1913, the daughter of William (b. 4/9/1888, Hennig, Minn.) and Lillian Beatrice Wright (b. 3/14/1890, Liberty, Iowa) Korstad. Kenneth is in the contracting business in Lake Wales, Florida where they live at 636 E. Lorraine Circle. Issue, four children, all born in Lake Wales:

A. Margaret Putt Balliett[8], born August 17, 1938, married Ralph Bornhiem. Present address is 518 Dan Lane, S.E., Atlanta, Georgia.

B. Judith Anne Balliett[8], born April 21, 1947

C. Merrijane Balliett[8], born January 24, 1952

D. Kenneth LeRoy Balliet, Jr.[8], born June 23, 1956.

III. Howard Morris Balliett[7], born July 16, 1912, married Ruth Aske-

goard, who was born October 12, 1917 at St. Paul, Minnesota. Her parents were born in Norway; father, John Askegoard at Vardal on January 12, 1892 and her mother, Borghild Helena Alfatod Askegoard, at Toten on November 21, 1891. Howard and Ruth live at 648 Alta Vista Avenue, Lake Wales, Florida. Their three children were born in Lake Wales:

A. John Howard Balliett[8], born July 28, 1945

B. Ward Smith Balliett[8], born August 7, 1954

C. Arthur Eugene Balliett[8], born October 11, 1956

IV. Roy Arthur Balliett[7] was born at Williston, North Dakota on February 19, 1915, and died at Toronto, Canada on November 10, 1960. He was married in Toronto on October 14, 1944 to Dorothy Ellen Wakelin. She was born May 28, 1909 at Hamilton, Canada, the daughter of Charles and Mabel Wakelin. Mrs. Dorothy Balliett lives at 41 Burnelm, Toronto, Canada. No issue.

V. Gladys June Balliett[7], born at Mondak, Montana, married Rolly Jay Thompson at Dayton, Ohio. He was born in Tampa, Florida on August 20, 1906, the son of William Jan (b. Ohio) and Alma Hawley (b. Rochester, N. Y.) Thompson. Rolly and Gladys live at 227 E. Polk Avenue, Lake Wales, Florida where their three children were born:

A. Robert Ward Thompson[8], born April 28, 1934, married Barbara Lucille Beckwith. She was born at Cameron, Missouri, on March 18, 1934, the daughter of Orville Omego (b. 10/18/1901, Maysville, Mo.) and Nellie Mae (b. 10/28/1911, Gauatin, Mo.) Beckwith. Robert and Barbara live at Route 2, Salem, Illinois. Their two children were born at Salem:

a. Kimberly Ann Thompson[9], born 9/23/1959

b. Kelly Lynn Thompson[9], born 9/21/1962

B. Patricia Ann Thompson[8], born August 20, 1936, married Leon Alton Bailey at Lake Wales, Florida on September 4, 1954. He was born at Cullman, Alabama, on December 15, 1932, the son of Roy and Myrtle Bailey. Leon and Patricia live at 527-37th Street N., Birmingham, Alabama. They have three children:

a. Johnny Ray Bailey[9], born 7/15/1955, Ft. Campbell, Kentucky, died 8/1/1955 at Cullman, Alabama.

b. Kelly Ray Bailey[9], born 11/7/1956, Marietta, Georgia

c. Robert Leon Bailey[9], born 10/10/1961, Birmingham, Alabama

C. Roy David Thompson[8], born April 4, 1944.

LYDIA ANN BALLIET[5] of David & Leah

Lydia was born about 1847 and died single in 1875

MARIETTA BALLIET[5] of David & Leah

Marietta (or Mary Etta) was born in May of 1850 and died in Lima, Ohio in 1940. She married John Myers?

JOHN FRANKLIN BALLIET[5] of David & Leah

John, born about 1851 married Jessie Cummins and had a daughter,

Jessica, who married a Mr. Coffin. It is believed that John died in California.

TILLMAN BALLIET[5] of David & Leah

Tillman, born about 1853, was called "Dudly". He married Alice Heir and they had a son named Howard[6] who married twice; no issue? He lived in Cleveland, Ohio.

NATHANIEL BALLIET[5] of David & Leah

Nathaniel died October 12, 1855, age 1 year, 2 months and 6 days. He is buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Miffin Township, Richland County, Ohio.

CHARLES DAVID BALLIET[5] of David

Charles was born in Ohio on January 31, 1873. It is believed that he was a son of David's third wife. It is not known if there were other children by this or the second and fourth marriages. It is quite possible that David lived in Gibson County, Indiana, sometime after 1880.

Charles married Lulu Estella Quackenbush at Warsaw, Indiana on September 28, 1899. She was born in Michigan on June 29, 1875, the daughter of John and Kate Quackenbush. Charles died at Pasadena, California on April 19, 1953 and is buried in the Altadena Mausoleum. Mrs. Lulu Balliet lives at 149 N. Meridith, Pasadena, California. Their daughter:

Leah Balliet[6] of Charles D. & Lulu

Leah was born at Princeton, Indiana, June 27, 1900 and married Everett Toy Wood at Warsaw, Indiana on December 25, 1932. Everett, the son of John Arthur and Nannie Elmira Wood, was born in Greer, South Carolina on March 3, 1900. He died there on September 14, 1957. Leah resides at 160 N. Lincoln, Monrovia, California. Issue, two sons:

I. John Charles Wood[7], born at Indianapolis, Indiana, on December 23, 1936, married Pauline Rayburn. They have a daughter Kim Ann Wood[8]. Their present address is box 343, Clarkdale, Arizona.

II. Raymond Edward Arthur Wood[7] was born in Chicago, Illinois, on June 18, 1934. He now lives at 704 West End Avenue, Apt. 1A, New York.

ISAAC BALLIET[4] of Stephen & Catherine

Isaac was born in Pennsylvania on January 15, 1826 and died October 11, 1834. According to the notes of Dr. Thomas Balliet, Isaac was burned to death in his father's blacksmith forge.

MARY BALLIET[4] of Stephen & Catherine

Mary was born in Pennsylvania about the year 1829, the youngest child of Stephen and Catherine. She married Levi Ross in Richland County,

Ohio about 1850. They are both interred in the Emmanuel Cemetery:

"Levi Ross, died January 30, 1904, age 77, 5 months, 13 days. Husband of Mary".

"Mary Ross, died March 5, 1893, age 64 years, 3 months, 13 days. Wife of Levi Ross".

Levi was born in Maryland the son of William and Elizabeth Ross. William, the father, died May 26, 1864, age 64. Elizabeth was still living in 1880, age 76.

Levi and Mary settled in Madison Township, Richland County, Ohio and had ten children: Amanda, born c 1853; John, born c 1855; Catharine, born c 1857; Stephen, born c 1859; Amelia born November of 1860; Sarah F., born c 1861; William Joseph, born June 5, 1863, died January 10, 1864; Harriet E., born c 1866; Samuel D., born c 1869; and Mintie (?), born 1872. No further trace of this line was found. (See U.S.C., Madison Twp., Richland Co., Ohio, 1860, '70, and '80)

LEONARD BALLIET[3] of Leonard and Hannah

Leonard, the third child of Leonard and Hannah, was born in Northampton County, Pennsylvania (now Schuylkill County) on February 14, 1786 and died there March 6, 1877. He married Mary Magdalena Lechleitner about 1808. The U.S. Census for Pennsylvania, Schuylkill County, West Penn Township, years as noted, records the following:

1820

"Leonard Balliott, Jr. males; 2 under 10, 1/10 to 16; 1/16 to 26; 1/26 to 45; females, 3 under 10; 1/26 to 45"

1830

"Leonard Baliott Jr. males; 1/5 to 10; 1/15 to 20; 1/40 to 50; females 1/5 to 10; 1/15 to 20; 1/40 to 50"

1840

"Leonard Ballard, males; 2/10 to 15; 1/20 to 30; 1/50 to 60; females; 1/15 to 20; 1/20 to 30" (Mary is not listed in this census. However, in the census of 1870, in the home of his son, John L. Balliet, "Leonard age 85 and Mary age 60" (error?) is listed)

From various sources it is believed Leonard and Mary had eight children. The following list, not necessary chronological, was taken from the papers of Dr. T. M. Balliet as contained in a letter dated April 29, 1933 and signed by Tilghman S. Balliet, a grandson of Leonard: Daniel, Polly, Henry, Jacob, John L., Kate, Maria and Hannah (the last mentioned was not included in the list) all born in Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania.

DANIEL BALYEAT[4] of Leonard & Mary

Daniel Balyeat, according to Dr. Thomas M. Balliet's notes and rec-

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 9

THE LINE OF LEONARD BALLIET—SON OF LEONARD—
SON OF JOSEPH

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
LEONARD BALLIET b. 1786—Penn. d. 1877—Penn. MARRIED c1807 TO MARY LECHLEITNER ISSUE: 8 CHILDREN	-1	DANIEL Balliet c1808–? married Juliana (?)	John Balyeat, others (?) (used Balyeat spelling after settling in Ohio)
	-2	POLLY Balliet 1811–1895 died single	No issue
	-3	HENRY Balliet 1815–1886 married Maria Anna Hill	Mary Ann, Polly, Katharine, Samuel and Emmaline Balliet
	-4	JACOB Balliet c1818–? married Sarah (?)	Isiah and Sarah J. Balliet
	-5	JOHN L. Balliet 1825–1910 married Caroline Sittle	Emma, Stephen, and Tilgman Balliet
	-6	KATE Balliet ?–? married David Sechler	Catherine Sechler
	-7	MARIE Balliet ?–? married Abraham Miller	No record
	-8	HANNAH Balliet married Mr. Backman	Elizabeth Backman

ords, was the first child and was born about 1807 in Northampton County, Pennsylvania, and at an early date "went West". Family records give the name of his wife as Juliana, born April 1, 1809 and died May 28, 1882. They probably married in Pennsylvania and settled first in Ohio and later in Indiana where the family name was changed to Balyeat. The only U.S. Census record found was:

1880, Middlebury Township, Elkhart County, Indiana

"Daniel Balyeatt, 73, wed farmer, Pa.Pa.Pa. Juley Ann 72, wife, Md. Ger. Ireland."

The ages listed agree with those given above. The only issue of record is of a son:

JOHN BALYEAT[5] of Daniel & Juliana

John, born April 23, 1838, married Elizabeth Nimrick, who was born January 12, 1842. They had seven children: Leora, born August 21, 1863, died August 6, 1864; Milon, born April 1, 1866, died young (?); Millard,

John and Elizabeth Nimrick Balyeat

Mark; Julianna; Lula; and Daniel, 1886-1961, died Grand Rapids, Michigan.

Millard Balyeat[6] of John & Elizabeth

Millard, was born February 8, 1869 and died September 10, 1933, Goshen, Indiana. He married Phoebe Yoder, February 8, 1891, Shipshewana, Indiana. Phoebe, the daughter of Joseph W. Yoder (d. 3/28/1891) and Catherine Hostetler (b. 2/4/1843, Davidsville, Pa.—d. 3/22/1907, White Cloud, Mich.), was born November 6, 1872, LaGrange County, Indiana and was still living in 1963.

Millard and Phoebe had six children; one, Benjamin Balyeat, died young(?).

I. Catherine Elizabeth Mae Balyeat[7] was born November 5, 1891 and died September 26, 1963. She married Eugene Lanton Tomlonson on April 26, 1913. He was born December 10, 1874. Issue, two children:

A. Thomas Henry Tomlonson[8], born June 20, 1914, married Goldie Morral Parker, November 3, 1934. She was born September 30, 1911. Their daughter:

The Family of Millard Balyeat
L to R, standing: Catherine, Dewey, Lillian, John; L to R, seated: Alice, Millard, Phoebe.

a. Nola Ruth Tomlonson[9], born 8/19/1941, married Jeremiah P. O'Berry, who was born 11/9/1940. They have a son:

a. Jeremiah P. O'Berry, Jr.[10], born 5/30/1960.

B. Lillian Ethel Tomlonson[8], born November 6, 1917, married Frederick Nelson Hallington, November 30, 1935. He was born October 9, 1913. Issue, two children:

a. Arthur Dale Hallington, Sr.[9]. born 8/11/1938, married Marie Louise Ellen Lewis on August 29, 1958. She was born May 22, 1937. Issue, two sons:

a. Arthur Dale Hallington, Jr.[10], born 11/30/1959

b. Eugene Joseph Hallington[10], born 9/9/1961

b. Lulu Mae Hallington[9], born 2/8/1941, married Lloyd Ray Back, December 28, 1957. He was born October 19, 1936. Issue, two children:

a. James Edward Back[10], born 4/21/1959

b. Theresa Yvonne Back[10], born 3/29/1960.

II. Lillian Ethel Balyeat[7] was born October 22, 1893 and died February 2, 1913. She married Mr. Zollinger and they had a son:

A. Wilbur William Lewis Zollinger[8], born December 25, 1912, married Anna Catherine Haltman on June 28, 1933. She was born May 11, 1913. Issue, three children:

a. Beatrice Catherine Zollinger[9], born 3/22/1938, married Charles Ray Jarrett. Issue, three children:

a. Christine Ranee Jarrett[10], born 2/25/1957

b. Charles Ray Jarrett[10], born 8/23/1958

c. William Austin Jarrett[10], born 10/17/1962.

b. Dorothy Ida Zollinger[9], born 2/20/1940, married Waine Dayton, July 4, 1957. He was born 3/22/1938. Issue, two children:

a. Tina Marlee Dayton[10], born 6/30/1958

b. Natalie Kay Dayton[10], born 1/20/1960

c. Mary Lou Zollinger[9], born 10/1/1944.

III. John Edward Balyeat[7], born May 7, 1896, Sturgis, Michigan, married Gertrude May Hershberger. John served in World War I in the 42nd Rainbow Division and was over seas fourteen months. John and Gertrude had three children. On February 22, 1936, John married Madge Marie Overhold. They have two children:

A. Ellen Marie Balyeat[8], born January 18, 1923, Lagrange County, Indiana, married Howard Daniel Rink on February 22, 1940. They live at 1308 South 11th St., Goshen, Indiana where their five children were born:

a. John Daniel Rink[9], born 2/23/1941, married Mary Lou Smith, November 3, 1962.

b. Joyce Ann Rink[9], born 6/22/1943, married Phines Eugene Parsons, September 28, 1961, Goshen, Indiana. Issue, a son:

a. Daniel Eugene Parsons[10], born 11/17/1962

c. Jimmy Patrick Rink[9], born 2/5/1952

d. Juday Marie Rink[9], still born 12/2/1953

e. Jayne Ellen Rink[9], born 8/15/1955

B. Stauton Edward Balyeat[8], born April 29, 1924, deceased.

C. Virginia Alice Balyeat[8], born November 3, 1925, Goshen, Indiana, married Robert Willsey, May 14, 1944 in California. They have a son. Virginia married, second, Dewey Allison. Issue, three children:

a. Victor J. Willsey[9], born 8/15/1945, Goshen, Indiana

b. Mikale Dean Allison[9], born Sturgis, Michigan

c. Linda Lorraine Allison[9], born 2/13/1953, Sturgis

d. Earl Wessley Allison[9], born 7/18/1960, Sturgis

D. Carol Jean Balyeat[8], born December 9, 1937, married Eldon Clair Garber, June 21, 1958. Issue, two children:

a. Ricky Scott Garber[9], born 4/18/1959

b. Troy Eugene Garber[9], born 8/2/1960

E. Darlene May Balyeat[8], born May 18, 1939, married Urias Andrew Miller, September 19, 1959. Issue, two children:

a. Dennis Edward Miller[9], born 11/17/1960

b. Ronnie Jay Miller[9], born 7/14/1962

IV. Charles Dewey Balyeat[7] was born August 25, 1899 and died

July 29, 1965 at Goshen, Indiana. He married Marie Edith Treesh, December 23, 1929, Goshen, Indiana. Marie was born May 16, 1906, Auburn, Indiana, the daughter of Adam Treesh (b. 7/25/1871, Steuben County, Indiana) and Harriett I. Winnsbrener (b. 4/12/1868, Churubusco, Indiana). Charles and Marie supplied most of the data on the descendants of John and Elizabeth Balyeat. Charles served in World War I in the 12th Field Artillery, 2nd Div. Battery D. No issue.

VI. Alice Balyeat[7], born December 29, 1907, Middlebury, Indiana, married thrice. First to Ray Ettline, January 18, 1926, Goshen, Indiana. He was born July 18, 1900. Issue, two daughters. Second, to Mike Barrack at South Bend, Indiana, March 26, 1932; he died December 1, 1943, Goshen. Third to Harlo Anderson, May 10, 1946, Findlay, Ohio. Harlo and Alice live at 503 Chicago Avenue, Goshen, Indiana.

A. Alice Joan Ettline[8], born April 12, 1928, Goshen, Indiana, married Verne Rahn, Jr. at Goshen. They live at 214 Gage Avenue, Elkhart, Indiana, where their six children were born:

a. Dorothy Joan Rahn[9], born 9/18/1946
b. Michial Joseph Rahn[9], born 1/30/1948
c. Verne Warren Rahn[9], born 8/1/1951
d. Mary Catherine Rahn[9], born 7/28/1953
e. David Edward Rahn[9], born 11/7/1956
f. Patrick A. Rahn[9], born 4/4/1959

B. June Rae Ettline[8], born August 25, 1929, Goshen, married Delbert Lantz at Goshen. They reside at 201 Queen Street, Goshen, Indiana, where their four children were born:

a. Steven Kent Lantz[9], born 11/25/1947
b. Delbert Edward Lantz[9], born 12/27/1949
c. Allan Dwight Lantz[9], born 6/7/1951
d. Vicki Diane Lantz[9], born 8/10/1956

Mark Balyeat[6] of John & Elizabeth

Mark was born August 21, 1871 and died November 11, 1930. He married Esther Eash, who was born April 11, 1872 and died November 10, 1940. They had thirteen children:

I. Mary Balyeat[7], born July 4, 1889, married Harley Tillitson, November 4, 1908. Issue, two sons:

A. Raymond Tillitson[8], born December 21, 1910
B. Harley Tillitson[8], born January 20, 1913

II. Albert Balyeat[7], born March 24, 1891, married Dora Michan, January 28, 1909. Issue, twelve children, names unknown.

III. Swilla Balyeat[7], born July 19, 1892, married Francis Snow, May 28, 1910. They had four children. Swilla married, second, Henry Mitchell.

A. Alfred Snow[8], born May 25, 1911
B. Robert Snow[8], born February 21, 1913
C. Retha Snow[8], born June 11, 1916
D. Ezra Snow[8], born 1917, deceased

IV. Bessie Belle Balyeat[7], born December 22, 1893, married Marvin

Snow on April 6, 1912. He was born December 20, 1883. Issue, three children:

A. Renabelle Snow[8], born February 21, 1913, died October 22, 1948

B. Helen Snow[8], born September 12, 1916, died August 13, 1933

C. Mildred Snow[8], born December 12, 1918, married Cyrus Manley. He was the son of John and Anna Walls Manley. Cyrus died January 7, 1952. They had seven children. Mildred married second, David Calvin on July 9, 1954.

a. John David Manley[9], born 12/15/1940, married Sue Firestone, December 31, 1962, the daughter of Ralph and Louise Shannon Firestone.

b. Harry Lee Manley[9], born 7/25/1942

c. Lynn Franklin Manley[9], born 7/23/1943, died October, 1943

d. Donald James Manley[9], born 4/18/1945

e. Irma Jean Manley[9], born 7/9/1946

f. Dorothy Irene Manley[9], born 9/7/1947

g. Elizabeth Ann Manley[9], born 12/14/1949

V. Viola Balyeat[7], born August 23, 1895, died June 2, 1959, married Charles Malone on September 6, 1913. Issue, two children:

A. Harry L. Malone[8], born August 28, 1915

B. Goldie Malone[8], born January 9, 1917, married George Burnside. They have three children. Address: R.R. #2, Newaygo, Michigan.

VI. Martha Balyeat[7], born August 7, 1897, married George Northup on April 15, 1915. He is deceased. Issue, two sons:

A. Ralph R. Northup[8], born April 11, 1917

B. LeRoy Northup[8], deceased.

VII. Esther Elizabeth Balyeat[7], born June 10, 1899, married Schyler Shrock and Ralph Durst. No issue.

VIII. Wilbert Balyeat[7], born 1901, married Maggie Morrison. No issue.

IX. Floyd Balyeat[7], born 1903, married and had a son.

X. Clyde Balyeat[7], born April 3, 1906, married on August 31, 1928 and has four children:

A. Donald Harold Balyeat[8], born January 8, 1930

B. Marilyn Joy Balyeat[8], born February 11, 1932

C. Roger Clyde Balyeat[8], born June 16, 1936

D. Keith James Balyeat[8], born July 1, 1937

XI. Margaret Irene Balyeat[7] was born July 31, 1907 and died December 20, 1961. She married Ebert Bothamley, July 31, 1935. Issue, a daughter, Illene Bothamley[8].

XII. Edward Balyeat[7], born 1911.

XIII. Emma Balyeat[7], born 1914, married Mr. Wagner.

Juliana Balyeat[6] of John & Elizabeth

Juliana was born September 7, 1874 and died August 17, 1958. She married John Gonser. Issue, three children:

I. Ray Gonser[7] married Bessie Hack, March 1, 1916. They have two children: Zelda, Mrs. Roy Haarer[8] of Goshen, Indiana; and Dorothy,

Mrs. Albert Kline[8] of Scott, Indiana; and two sons, Kenneth[8] and Harold Gonser[8] of Sturgis, Michigan.

II. Willis Gonser[7], married Gola Greenwalt. Issue five children.

III. Gracie Gonser[7]

Lula Balyeat[6] of John & Elizabeth

Lula was born August 31, 1877, Shipshewana, Indiana, and died January 15, 1950. She married twice. First to William Vangilder, who was born February 21, 1865, Shipshewana, and died April 5, 1921, Hart, Michigan. She was married second, to William Hirst. There were four children by the first marriage and one by the second.

I. William Vangilder[7] was born June 18, 1892 and died July 15, 1949. He married and had a son:

A. Gerald Vangilder[8] married and had five children, all of whom are married and have children: Kenneth[9], three children; Imogene[9], four children; Wilmer[9], five children; Darwin[9], three children; and Lois[9], two children.

II. Elizabeth Vangilder[7], born April 7, 1894, married twice. First to William Treece, who was born May 12, 1888 and died December 21, 1918. Second to, Kenneth McBain on September 21, 1933. Kenneth and Elizabeth reside at 28 Dwight Avenue, Grand Rapids, Michigan. There were three children by the first marriage and one by the second:

A. Paul Treece[8], born October 7, 1912, Shipshewanna, Indiana, is married and has three sons and a daughter.

B. Vena Treece[8], born February 17, 1915, Shipshewana, married Gerald Howard. They have two daughters: Carol[9], Mrs. Vincent Du Bickie, issue four daughters; and Linda Howard[9]

C. Lula Treece[8], born December 16, 1917, Shipshewana, married Delbert Howard, brother of Gerald, the husband of her sister Vena. They have two sons: Delbert[9], married and has two sons and two daughters; and Richard Howard[9], single.

D. Charles Richard McBain[8], born November 4, 1934, Grand Rapids, Michigan, married Lois Potter at Grand Rapids. Issue, a son:

a. Richard McBain[9], born February 4, 1956, Grand Rapids.

III. Leatha Vangilder[7], born April 16, 1896, married twice. First to Jay Bushong, deceased; they had a daughter, Florence. Second to Charles Malinowski; they live in Kalkaska, Michigan.

A. Florence Bushong[8], married Patrick O'Brian. Issue, a daughter:

a. Annabelle O'Brian[9], married Lloyd Fuller. Issue, six children.

IV. Lula Vangilder[7], born November 23, 1898, married Floyd O. Reed on August 14, 1916. Floyd is deceased and Lula lives in Shipshewana, Indiana.

V. Evelyn Hirst[7] married Victor Nogar. Issue, a daughter and a son:

A. William Nogar[8] married and has a daughter, Bonnie Lou[9], married to James Wesorick. James and Bonnie have three sons and a daughter.

Daniel Balyeat[6] of John & Elizabeth

Daniel was born August 5, 1886 and died December 21, 1961 at Grand Rapids, Michigan. He married and died without issue.

POLLY BALLIET[4] of Leonard & Mary

Polly died single, December 14, 1895, age 84 years, 8 months and 16 days, so she was born about March of 1809. In 1880, she was living with her brother, John L. Balliet.

HENRY BALLIET[4] of Leonard & Mary

Henry, born November 9, 1815, died July 10, 1886, age 70 years, 8 months and 1 day. His wife, Maria Anna Hill, was born January 16, 1821 and died August 6, 1883, age 62 years, 6 months and 20 days. They had five children: Mary Ann, Polly, Katharina, Samuel and Emmalene E.

MARY ANN BALLIET[5] of Henry & Maria

Mary was born March 28, 1845 and died May 5, 1903, age 58 years, 1 month and 8 days. She married Cyrus Wehr who was born July 5, 1830 and died age 73 years, 10 months, and 22 days, on April 27, 1904. They had eight children: Alvina, Amandus, Grant, Tilghman, Savilla, Lizzie, Lulu and Calvin.

Alvina Wehr[6] of Cyrus & Mary

Alvina married William Henry and they had three children:

I. Eva Henry[7] who married Stewart Everett. Their three children are: Kenneth, Everett[8] married; Carl Everett[8], married; and Mary Ann Everett[8], married a Mr. Workinger and they have two sons.

II. Saddie Henry[7] married Killian Sauers. No issue.

III. Guy Henry[7] married Blanche Snyder. No issue.

Amandus Wehr[6] of Cyrus & Mary

Amandus was born January 22, 1866 and died January 5, 1943. His wife, Emma Smith, was born December 29, 1869 and died January 7, 1948. They had five children:

I. Edna Wehr[7], born June 23, 1897 married Ralph Steigewalt who was born April 28, 1899. They live at R.F.D. #1, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Their four children are:

A. William Steigerwalt[8], born June 16, 1917, married Alice Blose who was born June 6, 1919. They have six children:

a. Patricia Steigerwalt[9], born 2/21/1939, married Russell Carlton. They have a daughter:

a. Deborah Carlton[10], born 8/8/1955.

b. Carol Steigerwalt[9], born 6/11/1942

c. Linda Steigerwalt[9], born 5/26/1948

d. Philip Steigerwalt[9], born 1/17/1951

e. Ronald Steigerwalt[9], born 8/10/1956

f. Gail Steigerwalt[9], born 3/25/1958

B. Clarence Steigerwalt[8], born July 1, 1919, married Ethel Eckman, who was born April 12, 1924. Issue, two children:

a. Bruce Steigerwalt[9], born 3/29/1948

b. Susan Steigerwalt[9], born 1/11/1952

C. Viola Steigerwalt[8], born January 9, 1929

D. Grace Steigerwalt[8], born July 24, 1930, married Harvey Fogel, who was born May 27, 1930. Issue, a daughter:

a. Kathy Fogel[9], born 12/27/1958

II. Walter Wehr[7], born 1900 died 1903

III. Elsie Wehr[7], born April 7, 1903, married Charles Nothstein, who died in 1924. Elsie married second, Cleatus Nothstein who was born May 14, 1904. Issue, two daughters:

A. Ruth Nothstein[8], born March 14, 1922 married George Dorwood, who was born March 8, 1920.

B. Jean Nothstein[8], born April 4, 1938, married Robert Field, who was born May 18, 1936. Issue, a son:

a. Richard Field[9], born 8/6/1961

IV. D. Edgar Wehr[7], born November 30, 1905, married Helen Gazell Milton. They have a daughter, Judith Wehr[8].

V. Myrtle Wehr[7], born January 16, 1908, married Harold Handwerk.

Grant Wehr[6] of Cyrus & Mary

Grant, born October 27, 1870, died April 27, 1932. His wife, Edith Eberly Mentzer was born July 22, 1880. They have two children:

I. Russell Wehr[7], born February 13, 1902, married Frances Wilkinson. She was born January 1, 1903. They live at Havertown, Pennsylvania.

II. May Florence Wehr[7] was born May 30, 1905 and died September 23, 1922.

Tilghman Wehr[6] of Cyrus & Mary

Tilghman was born June 5, 1873 and died August 16, 1941. He married Meta Fritz who was born March 14, 1876 and died January 25, 1933. They had five children:

I. Paul C. Wehr[7], born January 21, 1900, married Ella Coe, who was born December 6, 1899. Their two children are:

A. Meta Jane Wehr[8], born December 27, 1925, is married to John R. Oxenreider who was born November 23, 1920. They live at 2242 Reading Avenue, West Wyomissing, Pennsylvania. Issue:

a. Susanne Oxenreider[9], born 1/25/1947

b. Jon Marks Oxenreider[9], born 12/15/1949

B. Barbara Ann Wehr[8], born May 10, 1927, married Charles G. Kirper, Jr., who was born July 18, 1925. Their present address is 13 Darlene Drive, Wyomissing, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

a. Holly Ann Kirper[9], born 1/18/1954

b. Kimberry Kirper[9], born 5/13/1957, deceased

c. Melissa Jane Kirper[9], born 12/23/1958

II. Marion C. Wehr[7] was born September 5, 1901 and died January 10, 1952. She married Arthur Albert.

III. Esther L. Wehr[7], born June 3, 1903 married Frank Marks who was born on January 24, 1899.

IV. Joseph Calvin Wehr[7], born March 6, 1905, died August 26, 1905.

V. Anna May Wehr[7] was born May 5, 1910.

Savilla Wehr[6] of Cyrus & Mary

Savilla, born April 22, 1878, died March 16, 1961, married Robert Berlen who died in 1937. Their daughter died in infancy.

Lizzie Wehr[6] of Cyrus & Mary

Lizzie married Edward Arner. They had eight children:

I. Wilbur Arner[7], deceased

II. Marie Arner[7] married Chester Frederick, both deceased. No issue.

III. Earl Arner[7] married Martha Trainer. They had a son, Wayne Arner[8].

IV. Earnest Arner[7] married Margaret Hill. Issue: Stanford, Phyllis, and Edward Arner[8].

V. Beatrice Arner[7] married Clarence A. Lynn. They live at 4906 Greenwood Street, Chester, Pennsylvania. Their eight children are:

A. Clarence A. Lynn, Jr.[8], who married Kathryn Casner. They have three children: Dianna; Carol Ann; and Karen Lynn[9].

B. Wilbur Lynn[8] married Ruth Kulp. Their children are: Kennette and David Lynn[9].

C. Kenwood Lynn[8] married Mary Lou Keller. No issue.

D. Richard Lynn[8] and his wife, Helen Henry, have two children: Richard and Lori Ann Lynn[9]

E. Barbara Lynn[8] married Archie Shelton and has a daughter, Linda Jean Shelton[9].

F., G., & H. Donald, Stewart, and Joan Lynn[8] are single.

VI. Willard Arner[7] married Ruth Bettencourt. They have three children: Judy, Edward and Janice Arner[8].

Lula Wehr[6] of Cyrus & Mary

Lula died July 16, 1959. She had been married to David Kresage, deceased.

Calvin Wehr[6] of Cyrus & Mary

Calvin died October 1, 1960, married Annie Nansteel, deceased. Their daughter, Pauline Wehr[8] married William Butner.

POLLY BALLIET[5] of Henry & Maria

Polly was born March 3, 1847 and died February 24, 1908. She married Joseph Wehr who was born April 25, 1847 and died April 26, 1909. No issue.

KATHERINE BALLIET[5] of Henry & Maria

Katharine was born August 5, 1851 and died April 29, 1930. She married David Hartung who was born September 9, 1844 and died February 5, 1934. David served in the Union Army during the Civil War. They had four children:

Agnes Hartung[6] of David & Katherine

Agnes was born December 12, 1876. She married William Tyson, who was born July 13, 1869 and died July 24, 1952. Their ten children are:

I. Edgar Tyson[7], deceased

II. Mayme Tyson[7], single

III. Lula Tyson[7] married Charles Schock. They had two children: Arleen and Daryle Schock[8]. Mr. Schock by a former marriage, had a son, Robert who married Ferne Hill.

IV. Claude Tyson[7] married Beatrice Wentz. They had two children, a son, name unknown, and a daughter:

A. Valance Tyson[8] married Russell Wagner. Their two children are:

a. Russell Wagner, Jr.[9], born 12/30/1947

b. Cheryl Wagner[9], born 9/28/1957

V. Earl Tyson[7] married Carrie Troxel and they have three children: Donald, Roger and Marline Tyson[8].

VI. Hilda Tyson[7] (a twin of Earl) married Lewis Troxel.

VII. Arlene Tyson[7] married Charles Kennel. Their daughter, Alice[8], is married and has two children.

VIII. Paul Tyson[7] married Dardanella Shellhamer and they have a son, David Tyson[8].

IX. Helen Tyson[7] married Kermit Boyd. Their son is William Boyd[8].

X. Nelson Tyson[7] married Florence Musselman. They have two children: Barbara and Ilene Tyson[8].

Della Hartung[6] of David & Katherine

Della married Oliver Mantz. They have three children: Lulu, who married a Mr. Haney; Walter; and Elsie who married and had a son (deceased). Elsie was born February 3, 1902 and died May 3, 1922.

Kate Hartung[6] of David & Katherine

Kate was born April 1, 1886 (Pa) and died in 1957. She married Odillen Frantz who was born March 18, 1889 and in 1961 was living at R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Their five children are:

I. Infant[7], died at birth.

II. Leona Frantz[7], born April 21, 1908, married Stanley Nothstein who was born July 6, 1909. No issue. Their present address is R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

III. Allen Frantz[7], born March 16, 1911, married Catharine Elliot. They live at Nesquehoning, Pennsylvania. Their daughter:

A. Regina Frantz[8] was born January 8, 1939 and married Donald

Gildea. They live at 107 Kline Avenue, Lansford, Pennsylvania with their three children: Thomas, Mary Catherine, and Donna Gildea[9].

IV. Thomas Frantz[7], born April 6, 1919, married Irene Erickson, who was born in Finland. They now reside in Phoenix, Arizona.

V. Betty Frantz[7], born August 21, 1921, married John Barlow and lives in Detroit, Michigan at 12226 Wilfred. Issue, two sons:

A. William Barlow[8], born February 8, 1947

B. John Barlow, Jr.[8], born October 21, 1951

Wellace Hartung[6] of David & Katherine

Wellace was born November 13, 1890. He was married April 6, 1912 to Emma Rex who was born June 8, 1893. They reside at R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Their three children are:

I. Hazel Hartung[7], born May 29, 1917, died 1921

II. Elwood Hartung[7], born February 10, 1923, married Marion Faust on June 22, 1946. She was born June 22, 1927. They live at R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania.

III. Curtis Hartung[7], born June 2, 1927, married Marian Armbuster. Their son:

A. Curtis Hartung, Jr.[8] was born September 24, 1959.

SAMUEL BALLIET[5] of Henry & Maria

Samuel was born about 1854. He married a Miss Haldeman. They had three children: Agnes, Edwin and Calvin Balliet[6]. Samuel and his family settled in Michigan. It is not known if the children were born there or in Pennsylvania.

EMMALINE ELIZABETH BALLIET[5] of Henry & Maria

Emmaline married Albert Haldeman and had eight children:

William Henry Haldeman[6] of Albert & Emmaline

William died without issue.

Leroy Isaac Haldeman[6] of Albert & Emmaline

Leroy had a daughter, Ina Haldeman[7], who married Lyle Walker. They had a son, Alan Walker[8].

Beulah Haldeman[6] of Albert & Emmaline

Beulah died in her teens.

Meta Haldeman[6] of Albert & Emmaline

Meta, born February 1, 1889, married Warren Wertman. They had a son, Carl Wertman[7].

Dilla Katie Haldeman[6] of Albert & Emmaline

Dilla, a twin, was born February 1, 1889. She married Oliver Dreisbach by whom she had two children:

I. Carie Dreisbach[7] married George Aubrey. They had a daughter who died in childhood, and a son, George Aubrey, Jr.[8].

II. Lloyd Dreisbach[7] is married and has six children.

Carrie Jemina Haldeman[6] of Albert & Emmaline

Carrie was born July 17, 1890 and married William O. Sitler. They had three children:

I. Alma Sitler[7], born October 3, 1909, married L. Harry Kershner. They live at R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Their two daughters are:

A. Donna Yvonne Kershner[8], born November 27, 1930, married Arnold Poster. Issue two daughters:

a. Teri Lynn Poster[9], born 10/12/1955

b. Laura Beth Poster[9], born 10/22/1957

B. Jean Alma Kershner[8], born July 19, 1934, married William Ruth. Their son:

a. Kent William Ruth[9], born 11/21/1956

II. Mary P. Sitler[7], born December 7, 1916, married Merle Klinger.

III. William A. Sitler[7], born October 5, 1917, married twice; first to Arlene Haak and second to Mary Kinech. Issue, six children: William, Jr., Keith, Thomas, Ronald, Wanda and Rose Sitler[8].

Sylvanus Haldeman[6] of Albert & Emmaline

Sylvanus married Stella Ruch. Sylvanus is buried in the Dutch Hill Cemetery, Tamaque, Pennsylvania. Issue:

I. Wilmer Haldeman[7], date of birth ?

Emma Polly Haldeman[6] of Albert & Emmaline

Emma, born February, 1895, married James Haggerty, deceased. Mrs. James Haggerty lives at 208 East Bertsch Street, Langford, Pennsylvania. Their daughter:

I. Virginia Haggerty[7] married Ernest Bowman who died in World War II. Virginia is deceased. No issue.

JACOB BALLIET[4] of Leonard & Mary

Jacob also "went West" according to Dr. Thomas Balliet's records. In the U. S. Census of 1870, Green Township, Ashland County, Ohio, is found the following:

"Jacob Balliett 51, farmer, Pa.; Sarah 53, Ohio; Isiah 21, Ohio; Sarah J. 16, Ohio."

According to the Census records, Jacob was born about 1818. No further trace of this line is known.

JOHN L. BALLIET[4] of Leonard & Mary

John L. was born April 20, 1825 and died June 8, 1910. He married Caroline Sittle who was born June 28, 1826 and died in November of 1903. In 1880, they were living in West Penn Township, Schuylkill

County, Pennsylvania. John and Caroline had three children: Emma, Stephen, and Tilgman.

EMMA BALLIET[5] of John L. & Caroline

Emma was born July 31, 1851 and died October 25, 1895. She married William Wehr who was born September 29, 1848 and died October 4, 1892. They had three children: Lizzie, Charles, Claude Wehr, all born in Pennsylvania:

Lizzie Wehr[6] of William & Emma

Lizzie was born August 20, 1871 and died May 3, 1930. She married Charles Oliver Miller, who was born January 21, 1868 and died March 11, 1948. They had a daughter, Elsie and a son, Oscar:

I. Elsie Miller[7] (deceased) married Charles A. Snyder. They had twin daughters:

A. Edith Snyder[8], born July 1, 1917, married Wayne Weaver, D.V.M. Dr. Weaver had a son, Berdell Weaver, born 5/5/1940, by a previous marriage. Wayne and Edith Weaver had twins: Doris and Donald Weaver[9], born 10/6/1942

B. Myrtle Snyder[8], born July 1, 1917, married Leroy Fritz. Issue, two children:

a. Eugene Fritz[9], born 7/27/1941

b. Elaine Fritz[9], born 4/18/1944

II. Oscar Miller[7] married Mary Hunsicker and lives at R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Their four children are:

A. Leon Miller[8], born December 6, 1917, married Gertrude Kistler, who was born September 27, 1917. They have five children:

a. Arnold Miller[9], born 8/17/1937, married Kay Boyer and they have two children and live at R.F.D. #3, Tanaqua, Pennsylvania:

a. Bruce Miller[10], born 12/14/1958

b. Beverly Ann Miller[10], born 5/1961

b. Joyce Miller[9], born 9/26/1938, married Ernest Steigerwalt who was born 4/8/1936. They live at R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania with their three daughters:

a. Cynthia Lou Steigerwalt[10], born 9/28/1956

b. Ernestine Louise Steigerwalt[10], born 4/17/1960

c. Sandra LaRue Steigerwalt[10], born 8/10/1961

c. Charlotte Miller[9], born 10/1/1940

d. Karen Miller[9], born 6/3/1950

e. Terry Miller[9], born 10/29/1953

B. Beatrice Miller[8], born June 18, 1919, was married to Wellis Balliet, who was born September 14, 1916 (see line of JOSEPH-Leonard-Leonard-John L.-Stephen-Harvey). They reside at R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Issue, seven children:

a. Wellis Balliet, Jr.[9], born 10/6/1936, married Geraldine Hoppes on December 30, 1956. She was born February 15, 1939. They have two daughters:

a. Penny Balliet[10], born 6/12/1959

b. Patti Balliet[10], born 8/14/1960

b. Roger Balliet[9], born 9/27/1937, lives at 236 N. Second Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania with his wife, the former Cleo Zellner, who was born March 10, 1940. They were married January 2, 1960.

c. Dennis Balliet[9], born 3/4/1946

d. Jean Balliet[9], born 7/21/1948

e. Kenneth Balliet[9], born 8/13/1952

f. Jane Balliet[9], born 2/13/1958

g. Bruce Balliet[9], born 1/14/1960

C. Evelyn Miller[8] married Berlyn Miller and they live at R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Their daughter, Sandra Miller[9], is in nurses training at Allentown Hospital, Allentown, Pennsylvania.

D. Mark Miller[8] married Dorothy Beers and lives at R.F.D. #4, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Their two children are Nancy and Barry Miller[9].

Charles Wehr[6] of William & Emma

Charles was born July 19, 1875 and died July 10, 1939. On November 8, 1896 he married Jeanette Fritz (see line of JOSEPH-Leonard-George) who was born December 18, 1876 and died July 10, 1959. They had three daughters:

I. Kate Wehr[7] was born August 15, 1897 and died October 9, 1947. On April 6, 1917, she was married to Howard Bresner who was born April 14, 1894.

II. Jennie Wehr[7] was born March 27, 1900. She was married on July 18, 1918 to Amandus Middlecamp who was born January 29, 1892. He served in World War I. Their present address is 216 Hanover Avenue, Pottstown, Pennsylvania. Their son:

A. Norman Middlecamp[8], born April 30, 1920, married Ruth Darker on December 31, 1939. She was born August 20, 1915. Their daughter:

a. Jerelyn Middlecamp[9] was born 8/17/1943 and married Edwin Baker in June, 1960. They have a daughter Cindy Baker[10] and live at 216 Hanover Avenue, Pottstown, Pennsylvania.

III. Minnie Wehr[7] married Charles Amer on May 26, 1928. She was born August 29, 1904 and Charles on May 25, 1904. Address: R.F.D. #1, Andreas.

Claude Wehr[6] of William & Emma

Claude was born August 16, 1881 and married Lizzie Fritz who was born December 21, 1879. In 1961 their address was R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

I. Oliver Wehr[7] was born at Summit Hill, Pennsylvania on February 20, 1902 and married Kate Hunsicker in July, 1922. She was born February 22, 1902, West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. They had three children:

A. Margaret Wehr[8], born December 11, 1923, married Frank Zettle-

moyer, who was born in 1921 at Snyder, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

a. Joanne Zettlemoyer[9], born 3/10/1943
b. Linda Zettlemoyer[9], born 3/16/1946
c. Robert Zettlemoyer[9]

B. Pauline Wehr[8] was born in West Penn Township July 2, 1925 and married Carvin Miller at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. He was born April 6, 1923 in West Penn. He served in the Marines during World War II. Their six children were born in Pennsylvania:

a. Gary Miller[9], born 1/18/1942
b. Delbert Miller[9], born 10/5/1944
c. Nancy Miller[9], born 12/5/1946
d. Dale Miller[9], born 9/29/1949
e. Sharon Miller[9], born 1/31/1955
f. Randy Scott Miller[9], born 12/19/1961

C. Berlin Wehr[8], born July 30, 1926, married Phyllis Reinerh. Their address is R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

a. Kathy Wehr[9], born 2/4/1951
b. Glenn Wehr[9], born 10/11/1956
c. Cindy Wehr[9], born 10/7/1959

II. William Wehr[7], died single.

III. Elsie Wehr[7], born April 12, 1917, married Marvin Ginder. He was born April 24, 1917. Issue, three children:

A. Carolyn Ginder[8], born December 9, 1941
B. Donald Ginder[8], born June 8, 1947
C. Philip Ginder[8]

STEPHEN BALLIET[5] of John L. & Caroline

Stephen was born November 11, 1854 and died April 11, 1924. He married Katie Gerber who was born February 23, 1855 and died May 13, 1942. They had six children: Lizzie, Ida, Survilla, Adilla Carrie, Harvey and George Balliet.

Lizzie Balliet[6] of Stephen & Katie

Lizzie was born June 19, 1876 and married Edwin Fritz, Sr., who was born December 3, 1873. They had seven children:

I. Eva Fritz[7], born June 11, 1895, was married at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania to Warren Miller, who was born July 12, 1897. Their present address is: Route 2, Slatington, Pennsylvania. Issue, five children:

A. Carrie Miller[8], born January 12, 1916 at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania was married to Tilghman Stephen Balliet, II (see line of JOSEPH-Leonard-Leonard-John L.-Tilghman S., Sr.), who was born January 7, 1915 at New Ringgold, Pennsylvania. They live at 924 Martin Street, Klamath Falls, Oregon. Their three children are:

a. Lois Balliet[9], born at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania on 8/4/1935, was married to David Stemple who was born 5/2/1935. Their two sons:

a. David Michael Stemple[10], born 5/4/1957
b. Daniel Mark Stemple[10], born 5/25/1959

b. Gwen Balliet[9] was born at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania on 12/26/1936. She married Edward Barron who was born 3/31/1935. They have two daughters and a son:

a. Linda Lu Barron[10], born 1/10/1955
b. Karla Kay Barron[10], born 6/2/1956
c. Edward Arnold Barron[10], born 7/17/1959

c. Karen Balliet[9], born 5/12/1950

B. Majina Miller[8], born March 16, 1917, was married in November of 1949 to William Love. By a previous marriage William had a son James Love.

C. Milton M. Miller[8] was born November 14, 1921. He married Lillian Bowman on March 12, 1949. She was born July 2, 1922. Milton served in the U. S. Army in World War II. Their present address is R.F.D. #2, Slatington, Pennsylvania. Their daughter:

a. Judith Ann Miller[9] was born 4/7/1957.

D. Carvin Miller[8], born April 6, 1923, married Pauline Wehr, a second cousin. She was born July 2, 1925. Carvin served in the U.S. Marines during World War II. (See line of JOSEPH-Leonard-Leonard-Emma Wehr-Claude Wehr-Oliver Wehr)

E. Delbert Miller[8], was born July 27, 1925 and married Betty Bowman who was born November 12, 1927. They live at 924 Martin Street, Klamath Falls, Oregon. Issue, four children:

a. Daren Miller[9], born 1/22/1950
b. Collen Miller[9], born 4/17/1953
c. Jody Miller[9], born 7/2/1958
d. Donna Miller[9], born 2/22/1955

II. Warren Fritz[7] was born July 11, 1898 and died September 27, 1898.

III. Edwin L. Fritz, Jr.[7], born August 11, 1899 was married to Claribel Miller. She died November 3, 1943. Their two sons are:

A. LeRoy Fritz[8], born February 19, 1919, married Myrtle Snyder, who was born July 1, 1917. LeRoy is principal of West Penn Elementary School, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. Their present address is R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Issue, two children:

a. Eugene Fritz[9], born 7/27/1941
b. Elaine Fritz[9], born 4/13/1944

B. Leonard Fritz[8] was born June 6, 1940 and is now in the U.S. Navy.

IV. William S. Fritz[7], born March 9, 1901, married Luella Mae Hoppes. She was born September 22, 1903. Address: New Ringgold, Pennsylvania. Their three children are:

A. Gwendolyn Fritz[8], born November 13, 1923, married Curtis Loraine Houser on January 17, 1942. Curtis was born October 11, 1921. They live at R.F.D., Ringgold, Pennsylvania with their three children:

a. Louis Ardella Houser[9], born 11/18/1943
b. Douglas Arthur Houser[9], born 7/25/1946

c. Timothy Mark Houser[9], born 3/13/1953.

B. Grace Elizabeth Fritz[8], born April 15, 1930, was married on September 13, 1953 to Ellis Edwin Breiner who was born December 7, 1928. Address: R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, a son:

a. Scott James Breiner[9], born 11/19/1955.

C. Arthur William Fritz[8] married Judith M. Kline. He was born August 10, 1936 and Judith on May 24, 1937. Issue, a daughter:

a. Stacy Kay Fritz[9], born 1/15/1959.

V. Carrie Fritz[7] was born May 17, 1904 and died August 6, 1915 at Palmerton, Pennsylvania.

VI. Wellace Fritz[7] was born November 16, 1910 and died October 16, 1947. He married Alice Steigerwalt. After the death of Wellace, Alice married Claude Breimer. Wellace and Alice had four children:

A. Wellace Fritz, Jr.[8], born September 8, 1929, married Irene Rex, who was born August 26, 1929. Address: R.F.D. #1, Ringgold, Pennsylvania. Their daughter:

a. Carol Fritz[9] was born 3/4/1948.

B. Ferne Fritz[8], born November 23, 1930, was married on September 24, 1949 to Howard Steigerwalt who was born September 26, 1924. They live at R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Issue, two children:

a. Shirley Steigerwalt[9], born 11/8/1950

b. Todd Steigerwalt[9], born 9/9/1954

C. Fayne Fritz[8], born in February of 1937, married Annette Boyer. She was born October 10, 1937. Their daughter:

a. Sherry Lynn Fritz[9], born 3/25/1959

D. Barbara Fritz[8] was born in January of 1947.

VII. Mildred Fritz[7], the youngest child of Edwin and Lizzie Balliet Fritz, was born July 10, 1913. She married Clayton Smith who was born April 12, 1915. They reside at R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Their daughter:

A. Myrtle Smith[8], born August 25, 1942, married Curtis Merkel on July 29, 1961.

Ida Balliet[6] of Stephen & Katie

Ida was born January 17, 1878 and died at Mantzville, Pennsylvania on October 13, 1945. She married William Fritz at Lehighton, Pennsylvania on February 22, 1895. He died in August of 1941 at Lansford, Pennsylvania. William was a brother of Edwin Fritz, husband of Lizzie, Ida's sister. William and Ida had seven children: Elizabeth, Harvey, Warren, Catharine, Ida, Myrtle, and Arlene Fritz.

I. Elizabeth Fritz[7] was born July 27, 1896 at West Penn, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. She married Calvin Shellhamer at Andreas, Pennsylvania on June 29, 1918. Calvin (deceased) was born November 30, 1897. Elizabeth was married second, to Arthur Huezel, who was born October 21, 1895. By the first marriage, Elizabeth had five children:

A. William Shellhamer[8], born July 24, 1920, died July 25, 1920.

B. Calvin Shellhamer, Jr.[8], born Tamaqua, Pennsylvania on Novem-

ber 12, 1921, married Betty Powell who was born June 22, 1926 at Frackville, Pennsylvania. Calvin served in World War II. Their address is: R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, two sons:

a. Calvin David Shellhamer[9], born 11/18/1945

b. David Edward Shellhamer[9], born 7/26/1949

C. Virgil Shellhamer[8], born April 26, 1923, married Lois Sarusk. Their two children are:

a. William Calvin Shellhamer[9], born 9/19/1952

b. Mary Elizabeth Shellhamer[9], born 4/24/1958

D. Arlene R. Shellhamer[8] was born January 5, 1927 and died in 1958

E. Elwood Shellhamer[8] was born May 18, 1928.

II. Harvey A. Fritz[7] was born January 12, 1898. He was married on September 12, 1920 to Dora Mae Houser who was born December 12, 1902 at Allentown, Pennsylvania. Present address: 680 Lawrence Street, Allentown. They have seven children:

A. Lillian Mae Fritz[8], born July 16, 1921 married Albert James Eberts, who was born January 6, 1922. Their address is R.F.D. #1, Nazareth, Pennsylvania. Issue, four children:

a. Elaine Eberts[9], born 4/17/1941 at Allentown, Pennsylvania, married and has a daughter Deborah[10], born 8/15/1958

b. Mary Jane Eberts[9], born at Bethlehem, Pennsylvania 1/2/1946

c. Thomas James Eberts[9], born at Bethlehem, 9/4/1949

d. Wanda May Eberts[9], born 6/4/1964 at Bethlehem.

B. Catherine Ida Fritz[8], born at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania on August 8, 1922, married Clarence James Derr at Baltimore, Maryland on October 13, 1944. He was born in Allentown, Pennsylvania on August 27, 1918. They live at 242 Wates Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania.

C. Alberta Eva Fritz[8], born March 28, 1924, married George Nelting (or Netting) on August 15, 1949. He was born January 15, 1910 and died December 21, 1960.

D. Elenora Fritz[8] was born at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania, on November 21, 1925 and married Norman Shimer at Elkton, Maryland on October 3, 1944. Norman was born March 23, 1918. They live at 680 Lawrence Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania and have four children:

a. Norman Shimer, Jr.[9], born 9/14/1945

b. Richard Lee Shimer[9], born 12/24/1946

c. John Allen Shimer[9], born 2/27/1947

d. Dorothy E. Shimer[9], born 6/28/1953

E. John Albert Fritz[8] was born at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania on January 27, 1927. He served in the U. S. Army during World War II at Okinawa. He married Roslyn Alice Bleam on January 31, 1948. She was born December 19, 1929 at Allentown, Pennsylvania. Their address is, 407 Hanover, Allentown, Pennsylvania. Issue, four children:

a. Francine Elaine Fritz[9], born 2/23/1949

b. John Albert Fritz[9], born 7/25/1951

c. Barbara Ann Fritz[9], born 3/31/1956

d. William Albert Fritz[9], born 6/1959

F. Laura Elaine Fritz[8], born February 12, 1930, married Charles Hoffman, who was born March 15, 1931. He served in the U. S. Army, during World War II. Address is: 238 Water Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania. They have four children:

a. Charlotte Hoffman[9], born 11/10/1947, Allentown, Pennsylvania

b. Charles J. Hoffman[9], born 2/10/1951

c. Louise M. Hoffman[9], born 3/8/1952

d. Debbora Ann Hoffman[9], born 2/6/1959

G. Harriet Irene Fritz[8] was born at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania on July 19, 1936. She married Donald Koch who was born April 12, 1935. They have three children:

a. Donald Koch, Jr.[9], born 1/27/1956

b. Jerry Koch[9], born 1/29/1958

c. Donna Koch[9], born 3/16/1959

III. Warren Joseph Fritz[7], born May 4, 1901 at Summit Hill, Pennsylvania, married Hannah Rebecca Derr on June 16, 1920 at Lansford, Pennsylvania. She was born at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania on August 3, 1898. Their son:

A. William Albert Fritz[8], born August 29, 1921, married Harriet Doris Jacquet Price at Elkton, Maryland on October 3, 1942. She was born April 18, 1924 at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania.

IV. Catharine Fritz[7], born 1904, died 1923

V. Ida Fritz[7] was born at Lansford, Pennsylvania on November 26, 1908. She was married at Normal Square, Pennsylvania on June 22, 1926 to Earl Hoppes who was born March 23, 1906 at West Penn, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. He died June 1, 1961. They had two sons:

A. Elmer Hoppes[8], born August 6, 1927

B. Ernest Hoppes[8], born June 18, 1934 at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania married Florence Eileen Boyer on July 26, 1953 at Tamaqua. They have three children:

a. Dennis Lynn Hoppes[9], born 3/4/1955, Camp LeJeune, North Carolina

b. Diane Lynn Hoppes[9], born 10/17/1958, Coaldale, Pennsylvania

c. Carol Ann Hoppes[9], born 5/14/1960, Coaldale

VI. Myrtle Fritz[7], born November 11, 1913 at Lansford, Pennsylvania married Franklin Rex at Normal Square, Pennsylvania on June 18, 1932. He was born at Weissport, Pennsylvania on September 21, 1910. Their daughter:

A. Marilyn Elaine Rex[8] was born at Palmerton, Pennsylvania on February 18, 1933. She married Carl Wendell Lofland, Jr., D.D.S. on June 16, 1956. Carl was born January 7, 1930 at Wilmington, Delaware. They have two children, born in Wilmington:

a. Marcia Elaine Lofland[9], born 12/15/1958

b. Rex Howard Lofland[9], born 7/15/1961

VII. Arlene Fritz[7], born February 23, 1922, married Norman Shellhamer on August 9, 1942. He was born July 14, 1918.

Survilla Balliet[6] of Stephen & Katie

Survilla was born February 12, 1883 and died April 29, 1959. She was married in 1902 to Howard Weaver, deceased. They had three children:

I. Alma K. Weaver[7] was born April 12, 1902 and is a teacher in Hamburg, Pennsylvania where she lives at 531 South 5th Street.

II. Dr. Daniel Stephen Weaver[7], born September 26, 1905, is married and lives at 821 Grand Avenue, Connersville, Indiana. Issue, a daughter and three sons:

A. Helen Ann Weaver[8] was born August 19, 1933 and married Mr. Harman on June 1, 1956. They reside in California and have a son:

a. Wilbert H. Harman[9], born 11/11/1958.

B. Dr. Daniel Stephen Weaver, Jr.[8] was born August 19, 1935. He lives in Indiana and has a son:

a. Daniel Stephen Weaver[9], born 12/6/1960

C. John H. Weaver[8] was born July 26, 1937. He is married and lives in Indiana.

D. Glenn E. Weaver[8] was born August 26, 1946.

III. Annabel Weaver[7] was born August 29, 1908 and married Mr. Schofield on June 3, 1940. Their address is R.F.D. #1, West Hamburg, Pennsylvania.

Adilla Carrie Balliet[6] of Stephen & Katie

Adilla was born February 1, 1887 and married Amandus Shellhamer who was born April 24, 1885 and died in 1951. They had four daughters, Carrie, Alma, Eva and Mildred:

I. Carrie Shellhamer[7], born February 20, 1908, was married in April of 1931 to Lewis Oscar Miller who was born November 22, 1907.

II. Alma Shellhamer[7], born June 4, 1909 was married December 31, 1929 to Alvin Fritz who was born July 20, 1911. Address: R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Their daughter:

A. Bernice Fritz[8], was born April 21, 1936.

III. Eva Clarabelle Shellhamer[7] was born July 12, 1911 at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. She married Nathan Joseph Hunsicker on January 1, 1932. He was born at West Coplay, Pennsylvania, October 29, 1909. Their address is 1144 North 19th Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania. Issue, four children:

A. LaVerne Mildren Hunsicker[8] was born at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania on January 7, 1933 and married Marwood James Cowling on October 31, 1953. He was born at Bethlehem, Pennsylvania on April 30, 1932. They reside at 13th and Linden, Miller Heights, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania with their two sons:

a. Randall James Cowling[9], born 10/27/1954, Allentown, Pennsylvania

b. Ricky Nathan Cowling[9], born 12/23/1959, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania

B. Nathan Amandus Hunsicker[8] was born March 16, 1934 at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. He married Lucille Elaine Watring, born March 13, 1936, Allentown, Pennsylvania, on October 1, 1954. Address: 1447 N. 25th Street, Allentown. They have a daughter:

a. Wanda Faith Hunsicker[9], born 11/24/1960, Allentown, Pennsylvania

C. Wayne Richard Hunsicker[8] was born in Allentown, on March 26, 1939. On June 11, 1960, he married Judy Kay Hamilton who was born in Tarpon Springs, Florida, on August 27, 1940. They live in Palm Harbor, Florida.

D. Joanne Joy Hunsicker[8] was born in Allentown on October 26, 1940.

IV. Mildred Shellhamer[7], born November 10, 1919, married Charles Miller on April 12, 1941. He was born July 24, 1914. Their daughter:

A. Darlene Miller[8] was born August 24, 1943 and died in 1949.

Harvey Balliet[6] of Stephen & Katie

Harvey was born December 4, 1888 and married Myrtle Steigerwalt on February 28, 1914. She was born January 4, 1893. They live at R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Issue, a son:

I. Wellis Balliet[7], born September 14, 1916, was married on July 4, 1936 to Beatrice Miller (see line of JOSEPH-Leonard-Leonard-John L.-Emma Wehr-Lizzie Miller-Oscar Miller), who was born June 18, 1919. Their address is R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Issue, seven children:

A. Wellis Balliet, Jr.[8], born October 6, 1936, married Geraldine Hoppes on December 30, 1956. She was born June 18, 1939. They have two children:

a. Penny Balliet[9], born 6/12/1959

b. Patty Balliet[9], born 8/14/1960

B. Roger Balliet[8], born September 27, 1937, married Cleo Zellmer of Lehighton, Pennsylvania on January 2, 1960.

C. Dennis Balliet[8], born March 4, 1946

D. Jean Balliet[8], born July 21, 1948

E. Kenneth Balliet[8], born August 13, 1952

F. Jane Balliet[8], born February 13, 1958

G. Bruce Balliet[8], born January 4, 1960

George Balliet[6] of Stephen & Katie

George, the youngest child of Stephen and Katie, was born on June 22, 1891. He married twice: First, to Emma Eberts, born 1902, deceased, by whom he had four children; second, on March 28, 1953 to Alvina Henry, born March 28, 1906. The children of George and Emma are: Edwin G., Francis, Ferne, and William.

I. Edwin George Balliet[7] was born December 21, 1922 and married

Eleanor Mabel Houpt, who was born April 19, 1926. They have four children:

A. Edwin Leonard Balliet[8], born November 6, 1947
B. Maxwell Norman Balliet[8], born March 9, 1954
C. Roger Allen Balliet[8], born March 8, 1955
D. Amandus Leroy Balliet[8], born December 26, 1958

II. Francis Balliet[7] married Jean Oswald. They have two children:
A. James Balliet[8], born September, 1945
B. Ann Balliet[8]

III. Ferne Balliet[7] married Adam Snyder

IV. William Balliet[7] married Gladys Kintz. Their two children are:
A. Elaine Louise Balliet[8], born December 26, 1956
B. Sherril Ann Balliet[8], born March 3, 1959

TILGHMAN S. BALLIET[5] of John L. & Caroline

Tilghman, the third and youngest child of John L. and Caroline, was born July 29, 1857 and died in 1935. Two years before his death he wrote the following letter:

"New Ringgold, Pa., April 29, 1933

"Mr. Thomas M. Balliet
My dear Cousin:
You will find enclosed some facts about the Balliet family. I tried to get some old records, but could not find any, as all our old relatives are dead. My brother Stephen's wife is living yet and I have been to see her, but she could not give me hardly any information and so I had to make up the list as good as I could. The facts from my family are correct. Some of the older facts may not be all correct. As you mentioned in your letter, you have some facts from St. Peter's Cemetery which of course are correct and if you find anything on my sheets that you know is not correct, cross it out and make corrections whatever you can. I and my wife are living yet on my farm in a private house and we have with us one of our granddaughters, Beatrice Blanche (daughter of Willis John Balliet), 15 years old, she is a very fine girl and is doing our housework mostly. She copied the family records enclosed. My son, Willis John, is the Farmer.
We are well considering our age

Your Cousin

Tilghman S. Balliet

(His Signature)
P.S. We have 24 grandchildren and 15 great grandchildren"

Attached to the letter were five pages of data on the line of Leonard Balliet[3] which formed the basis for the delineation of this branch of the family.

Tilghman married Catherine Louise Eberts who was born in 1861 and died in 1935. They had five children, named: Eva J., Carrie E., Willis J., Ulysses H., and Minnie M.

Eva Jeanette Balliet[6] of Tilghman & Catherine

Eva was born June 14, 1881 and is buried in the Zion Stone Church Cemetery, West Penn, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. She married Morris Embrose Shellhamer. Issue, eight children:

I. Carrie Jeanette Shellhamer[7], born August 22, 1899, married William E. Miller. No issue.

II. Charles Warren Shellhamer[7], born December 7, 1900 at New Ringgold, Pennsylvania married Lula Alice Miller. She was born November 6, 1901 at New Ringgold. Their present address is: Chestnut Street, Richland, Pennsylvania. Issue, two daughters and a son:

A. Ferne Florence Shellhamer[8] was born at New Ringgold, Pennsylvania on January 9, 1921. She married Paul Eberly on June 15, 1946. He is a Physical Therapist at the Veterans Hospital and a Lt. Commander, Naval Reserves. Ferne is an art teacher. They live at Kleenfeltersville, Pennsylvania and have two sons:

a. Patrick Alan Eberly[9], born 5/15/1950

b. Michael Lee Eberly[9], born 5/27/1952

B. Betty Lou Shellhamer[8], born September 27, 1927, married Gerald Miller. They reside at Manheim, Pennsylvania and have four children:

a. Sherry Lee Miller[9], born 6/13/1947

b. Kirk Douglas Miller[9], born 9/4/1948

c. Jerelyn Kay Miller[9], born 1/26/1952

d. Lanee David Miller[9], born 6/23/1953

C. Charles Warren Shellhamer, Jr.[8], born May 27, 1929, married Mary Louise Beskenstock. Charles is the proprietor of the Atlantic Station, Myerstown, Pennsylvania. Their three children are:

a. Craig W. Shellhamer[9], born 9/7/1947, Womelsdorf, Pennsylvania

b. Gail Louise Shellhamer[9], born 12/28/1951, Myerstown, Pennsylvania

c. Kevin Roger Shellhamer[9], born 8/30/1956, Myerstown

III. Mildred May Shellhamer[7], born October 12, 1902, married Oscar John Oswald. He was born August 26, 1899. Issue, five children:

A. Lester Oswald[8], born November 30, 1919, married Mae Laura Grube, who was born May 23, 1921. They reside at R.F.D. #1, New Ringgold, Pennsylvania and their four children are:

a. Gerald Lester Oswald[9], born 1/19/1941, Portstown, Pennsylvania

b. Jane Mae Oswald[9], born 11/23/1942, married Lamonte Miller, who was born 11/1/1940. They have a daughter:

a. Connie Jane Miller[10], born 12/4/1960

c. Marlin Robert Oswald[9], born 7/26/1945

d. Carol Ann Oswald[9], born 12/16/1950

B. Jean Mildred Oswald[8], born January 13, 1927, married Francis Balliet. They live at 55 Madison Street, New Tripoli, Pennsylvania. They have two children:

a. James Francis Balliet[9], born 9/10/1945

b. Ann Jean Balliet[9], born 2/19/1951

C. Phyllis L. Oswald[8], born June 26, 1928, was married on June 8, 1946 to Calvin Middlecamp, who was born January 7, 1927. Address: R.F.D. #2 Ringgold, Pennsylvania. Issue:

a. Steven Calvin Middlecamp[9], born 5/24/1949

D. Richard Oswald[8], was born April 3, 1930 and married on June 20, 1953 to Laverne Eleanor Steigerwalt who was born April 29, 1933. They live at R.F.D. #1, New Ringgold, Pennsylvania and have a son:

a. Richard Dennis Oswald[9], born 8/18/1955

E. John Oswald[8], born November 18, 1937 was married to Barbara Behler. She had a daughter, Debra Behler, by a previous marriage. John and Barbara have two children:

a. John Franklin Oswald[9], born 10/3/1959

b. Christopher Michael Oswald[9], born 3/13/1961

IV. Lloyd Tilghman Shellhamer[7], born October 16, 1904, married Helen M. Grube on November 27, 1926. She was born August 8, 1905. Address: R.F.D. #1, New Ringgold, Pennsylvania. Their three children are:

A. Arlene H. Shellhamer[8] who was born August 23, 1934 and was married to Dr. Robert A. Arner. Their present address is: 106 N. Market Street, Summit Hill, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

a. Karen Mae Arner[9], born 5/5/1956

b. Kimberlee Ann Arner[9], born 6/5/1957

c. Kirk Allen Arner[9], born 11/2/1959

B. Joan M. Shellhamer[8], born June 19, 1936, married Dale K. Steigerwalt. He was born March 15, 1931. They reside at 1232 Minnesota Drive, Fullerton, Pennsylvania, and have two daughters:

a. Sheila Diane Steigerwalt[9], born 1/23/1957

b. Debra Ann Steigerwalt[9], born 1/2/1959

C. Eva Mae Shellhamer[8], born May 23, 1938, was married on October 26, 1957 to Donald W. Miller who was born January 9, 1938. They live at R. D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania and have one child:

a. Dean Kevin Miller[9], born 8/3/1960

V. Catharine Shellhamer[7] was born October 16, 1907 and married Paul L. Delp. Address: R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Their five children are: June, Carl, Robert, James[8], and;

A. Rev. Lawrence Delp[8], born September 30, 1933, married Margie Arner who was born August 23, 1930. They live at 467 Main Street, Conynham, Pennsylvania, and have three sons:

a. Lawrence Franklin Delp[9], born 7/25/1950

b. David John Delp[9], born 5/12/1954

c. John Michael Delp[9], born 10/2/1955

VI. Alberta M. Shellhamer[7] was born October 9, 1911 and married Lloyd C. Gerber. Their address is: R.F.D. #1, New Ringgold, Pennsylvania. They have three children:

A. Elaine Eva Gerber[8] married Paul Snyder. They reside in Fullerton, Pennsylvania. Issue: Elaine, Gayle and Sharon Snyder[9]

B. Donald Gerber[8] married Mildred Kunkel. Address: R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Their children are: Tindra and Kerry Gerber[9].

C. Lamar Gerber[8] married Fay Reed. Issue, Craig Gerber[9]

VII. Paul M. Shellhamer[7] was born October 20, 1913. He married Elva Knepper, who was born November 13, 1915. They live at R.F.D. #1, New Ringgold, Pennsylvania. Issue, six children:

A. Dale Shellhamer[8], born June 1, 1934, married Nancy Gulick who was born September 10, 1940.

B. Carol Shellhamer[8], born October 1, 1937, married Larry Neifert on January 6, 1962.

C. Dianne Shellhamer[8] was born September 4, 1942

D. Kurt Shellhamer[8] was born January 17, 1944

E. Adella Shellhamer[8] was born March 31, 1945

F. Audrey Shellhamer[8] was born June 14, 1946.

VIII. Elda Shellhamer[7], born October 30, 1919, married Ralph Gerber. Their address is R.F.D. #2, New Ringgold, Pennsylvania. Their two children are Janice and Rhea Gerber[8].

Carrie Ellen Balliet[6] of Tilghman & Catherine

Carrie was born April 7, 1883 and married William D. Kistler. Their two children are:

I. Gwendolyn Florence Kistler[7], born June 1, 1901, married S. Craig Kane, Jr. Issue, a son:

A. S. Craig Kane, 3rd[8]

II. Marion Eva Kistler[7] was born August 30, 1914.

Willis John Balliet[6] of Tilghman & Catherine

Willis was born January 10, 1887 and died February 23, 1965 at Fairfield, New Jersey. He married twice, both wives deceased. According to his obituary, "he married Carrie Zehner and Sadie Haas, and there were thirteen surviving children".

I. Irma Florence Balliet[7], born December 4, 1909, married Leon James Bollinger. They live in Allentown, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter, Grace Irene Bollinger[8].

II. Alma Mae Balliet[7], born December 5, 1911, lives in Fairfield, New Jersey.

III. Tilghman Stephen Balliet[7], born January 7, 1915, married Carrie Miller. They live at 924 Martin Street, Klamath Falls, Oregon. Their three children are:

A. Lois Balliet[8], born August 4, 1935, married David Stemple. He was born May 2, 1935. Issue, two sons:

a. David Michael Stemple[9], born 5/4/1957

b. Daniel Mark Stemple[9], born 5/24/1959

B. Gwen Balliet[8], born December 26, 1936, married Edward Barron.

He was born March 31, 1935. They have three children:

a. Linda Lu Barron[9], born 1/10/1955

b. Karla Kay Barron[9], born 6/2/1956

c. Edward Arnold Barron[9], born 7/17/1959

C. Karen Balliet[8] was born May 12, 1950

IV. Beatrice Blanche Balliet[7], born December 21, 1917, married Robert Bette.

V. Delda Eva Balliet[7], born July 28, 1919, married Clifford Wigner.

VI. Marco Zehner Balliet[7], born August 3, 1923, lives in Towaco, New Jersey.

VII. Marlin Zehner Balliet[7], a twin, was born August 3, 1923. Resides in Montclair, New Jersey.

VIII. Burton Bell Balliet[7], born January 20, 1932, lives in Glassboro, New Jersey.

IX. Mae Evelyn Balliet[7], born April 8, 1933, married Howard Dietz. They live in Cornwells Heights, Pennsylvania.

X. Alice Balliet[7] married Floyd Allen. Address: Kintersville, Pennsylvania.

XI. Phyllis Balliet[7] married David Kock. They live in Boonton, New Jersey.

XII. Willis John Balliet, Jr.[7] lives in Danville, New Jersey

XIII. Sadie Balliet[7] married Donald Steigerwalt. They live in Souderton, Pennsylvania.

Ulysses Harvey Balliet[6] of Tilghman & Catherine

Ulysses was born March 20, 1890 and married Jennie Estella Eberts. Their address is: R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, five children:

I. Madolyn Balliet[7], born May 6, 1910, married George Henry Arner. Address: R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, two sons:

A. Richard G. Arner[8] married Gloria Gerber and they have three children: Scott, Melody and Blaine Arner[9].

B. Roger Arner[8] married Hazel Gustus and lives at R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, a son, Roger Logan Arner, Jr.[9].

II. Velma Katherine Balliet[7], born December 31, 1913, married John Kiech who was born June 13, 1905. They live in Tamaqua, Pennsylvania and have two sons:

A. John David Kiech[8] was born April 15, 1940. He is attending Rensselar Polytechnic Institute, Troy, New York on a four year National Science Award.

B. Conrad Owen Kiech[8] was born April 5, 1946 and is attending the Tamaqua High School.

III. Logan Ulysses Balliet[7], born June 30, 1917, married Irene Gerber who died in 1947. He then married Frieda Lang. Logan's two children are:

A. Sherwood Balliet[8], born March 11, 1936, married Geraldine Breiner who was born June 10, 1935. They live at R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania, and have a daughter:

a. Gayle Ann Balliet[9], born 12/31/1957

B. Linda Balliet[8], born May 31, 1947.

IV. Lillian Helen Balliet[7], born April 15, 1922, married Burdell Biebelheimer, Sr., who was born February, 1923. Their present address is, R.F.D., New Ringgold, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

A. Burdell C. Biebelheimer[8], born October 24, 1943

B. Terry Lee Biebelheimer[8], born May 26, 1947

C. Susan Deborah Biebelheimer[8], born December 25, 1948

V. Ruth Una Balliet[7], born August 9, 1925, married Kenneth Miller on October 16, 1945. He was born October 11, 1928. Address: Pottstown, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter, Asenath Miller[8], born January 29, 1947; and a son, Samuel Miller[8].

Minnie Margaret Balliet[6] of Tilghman & Catherine

Minnie, the fifth and youngest child of Tilghman and Catherine was born November 11, 1895. She married Leon Gerber who was born January 31, 1888 and died September 11, 1926. He is interred in the Zion's Stone Church Cemetery, West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. Minnie married, second, Warren Shellhamer. Address: R.F.D. #1, New Ringgold, Pennsylvania.

KATE BALLIET[4] of Leonard & Mary

Kate married David Sechler. The only trace found of this family is that of their daughter, Catherine.

CATHERINE SECHLER[5] of David & Kate

Catherine was born about 1859 in West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania and died about 1879, age 20. In 1870 she was eleven years old and was living in the home of her uncle, John L. Balliet. She married Aaron Zimmerman. They had a daughter, Katie Zimmerman.

Katie Zimmerman[6] of Aaron & Catherine

Katie married William Rex of New Mahoning, Pennsylvania. They are both deceased. Issue, twelve children named as follows: Pearl, Llewellyn, Milton, Wellace and Thomas (twins), Kenneth, Oliver, Leah, Mamie, Loise, Charles and Ambrose.

I. Pearl Rex[7], born September 28, 1900, married Calvin Arner, who was born July 15, 1899 and died November 18, 1960. Pearl died September 23, 1940. They had four children:

A. Arlene Arner[8] married Peter Keilbasa and they have a son, Calvin Keilbasa[9].

B. Francis Arner[8] was born April 25, 1924. He was married on July 25, 1948 to Eleanor Beck who was born October 3, 1922. Address, R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

C. Mary Arner[8] married William Daniels. Address: 741 Main Street, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania.

D. Calvin Arner, Jr.[8], born October 27, 1932, married Elsie Anthony

on August 11, 1956. She was born December 23, 1932. They reside in Danielsville, Pennsylvania and have a daughter:

a. Karen Arner[9], born 2/7/1959.

II. Llewellyn Rex[7], born November 10, 1902, married Hulda Miller, who was born July 14, 1903. Their address is R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

A. Robert Rex[8], born August 20, 1927, married Eldora Miller who was born June 11, 1930. They have two children and live at R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania.

a. Dennis Rex[9], born 3/2/1950

b. Charlene Rex[9], born 4/26/1954

B. Irene Rex[8], born August 26, 1929, married Wellace Fritz. He was born September 8, 1929. They live in Andreas, Pennsylvania, and have a daughter, Carol Fritz[9].

C. Pauline Rex[8], born January 31, 1937, married Charles Frey. Their address is R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. They have twins:

a. Randy Ray Frey[9], born 10/21/1958

b. Ricky Lee Frey[8], born 10/21/1958

III. Milton Rex[7] married Evelyn Montz. They live at R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. No issue.

IV. Wellace Rex[7], a twin, deceased.

V. Thomas Rex[7], a twin, deceased.

VI. Kenneth Rex[7] married Beatrice Steigerwalt. Their daughter is named Betty Rex[8].

VII. Oliver Rex[7] married twice, first to Hazel Miller, deceased. Their daughter is Paige Rex[8]. He married, second, Celesta Gaston and there are four children by this marriage: Keith, Daniel, and twins David and Randy Rex[8]. Oliver and Celesta live at R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

VIII. Leah Rex[7] married George Cunfer. They have two children:

A. George Cunfer[8] married Dorothy Arndt and has two children.

B. Doris Cunfer[8] is married and has several children.

IX. Mamie Rex[7] married George Dreisback. Their address is, 3rd and Walnut Streets, Miller Heights, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania. No issue.

X. Loise Rex[7], born February 5, 1917, was married on December 24, 1939 to Paul Kistler who was born April 19, 1916. They live at R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. No issue.

XI. Charles Calvin Rex[7] married Eunice Dieter. Charles served in the U.S. Navy during World War II. They live at 26 N. Lime Street, Lancaster, Pennsylvania. No issue.

XII. Ambrose Rex[7] married Catharine Zettlemoyer. She is a registered nurse and Ambrose was in the U.S. Army during World War II. Their present address is, R.F.D.#2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. No issue.

MARIA BALLIET[4] of Leonard & Mary

Maria married Abraham Miller.

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 10

THE LINE OF DANIEL BALLIET—SON OF LEONARD—SON OF JOSEPH

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
DANIEL BALLIET b. 1788—Penn. d. 1874—Ohio MARRIED TO HANNA DUPERT b. 1793—Penn. d. 1874—Ohio ISSUE: 8 CHILDREN	–1	ISAAC Bolyard c1809–? married Unknown	Three daughters—names unknown
	–2	JOHN Bolyard 1810–? married Sarah Mummea	James K. P., Daniel*, John W.*, Rebecca, Hanna, and Samuel Bolyard (*used Balyeat spelling)
	–3	DANIEL Bolyard 1811–1871 married Mary Landis	Samuel, Sarah, Mary, Elias, Charles, Levi and James Bolyard
	–4	AMOS Bolyard 1817–1884 married Elizabeth Koons	John, Andrew, Henry, Stephen, Daniel, and Reuben Bolyard
	–5	MARY Bolyard 1825–1915 married John Nail	Elizabeth, Sarah, James, Deborah, Daniel, Lydia, Clara, Ida and John Nail
	–6	HANNAH Bolyard 1827–1885 married Henry Dickerson	John, Douglas, Mary, Cornelia and Lydia Dickerson
	–7	ENOCH Balliet 1830–1883 married Elizabeth Klopfenstein	Hannah, Sanuel, John, Sophia, Simon, Amanda and William Balliett
	–8	ELIZABETH Bolyard 1836–? married Charles Goodwin	Daniel and Charles Goodwin

HANNAH BALLIET[4] of Leonard & Mary

Hannah, according to information received from her descendants, was the eighth child of Leonard and Mary. Hannah married Mr. Backman and died shortly after the birth of their only child, Elizabeth.

ELIZABETH BACKMAN[5] of Hannah

Elizabeth married Mr. Maurer and they had a daughter Sarah Maurer[6], who married Jonas Gombert. Jonas and Sarah had two children; Lesta and Lillie Gombert[7].

DANIEL BALLIET[3]
of Leonard and Hannah

Daniel, the fourth child of Leonard and Hannah, was born in Northampton County, Pennsylvania (now Schuylkill County), on March 1, 1788. The sponsors at his baptism were Adam Keesner and Juliana Mensiner. He married Hanna Dupert about 1808 in Pennsylvania. In 1820 they were living in West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania as recorded in the U.S. Census:

"Daniel Balliet: Males; 4 under 10, one 10 to 16, one 26 to 45; females; one 16 to 26"

Sometime before 1830 the family migrated to Ohio and settled in Bloomfield Township, Richland County, as shown by the U.S. Census:

"Daniel Bolyard: males, one under 5, two 10 to 15, two 15 to 20, one 40 to 50; females, two under 5, one 30 to 40"

1840, ibid

"Daniel Bolard, farmer. males; one 5 to 10, one 50 to 60; females; one under 5, on 5 to 10, one 10 to 15, one 40 to 50"

1850, North Bloomfield Twp., Morrow County, Ohio

"Daniel Bolliard 64, farmer, Pa.; Hannah 54; Eliza(beth) 14, Ohio; Enoch 19, Ohio"

1860 ibid

"Daniel Bolyard 72, farmer, Pa.; Hannah 66, Pa"

1870 ibid

"Daniel Boliard 82; Hannah 77"

In these six censuses, his name is listed as: "Balliet, Bolyard, Bolard, Bolliard and Boliard". One of his sons, Enoch, went by the name Balliett, the others used Bolyard; two grandsons adopted the Balyeat spelling of the family name.

It is to be noted, that Richland was one of the early counties of Ohio. Later, as the population increased, parts of Richland were incorporated into the newly formed counties of Crawford, Ashland, Morrow, Wyandot, etc. . In locating the place of residence of a family, the date very often determines whether it would be in the present boundary of Richland or in a section used to form one of the surrounding counties.

It is believed Daniel was the second of Leonard's sons to migrate to Ohio, probably about 1828. He was a wagon maker by trade, but after settling in Ohio, he became a farmer which he followed for the rest of his life. Frances S. Balliet, in a letter dated August 1, 1935, gave the following account of Daniel:

"Daniel settled in Crawford County joining Richland on the west. Stephen (Daniel's nephew, son of Stephen) told me that Daniel had a hard time to

get started. Caught coons and shot wild deer and fished while clearing land to raise wheat and corn. In the warm season all of the family went with bare feet. Old Daniel had a infected foot; one toe had a bad joint and it would lap under his foot while walking, which hurt and anoyed him. So he took a scythe and set his foot on a block and cut it short and healed it without a doctor."

Hanna was born in Pennsylvania about 1793 and died in Galion, Crawford County, Ohio in 1874. Daniel died there also, in the year 1874.

When the price of the government land in Ohio went up, Daniel purchased 40 acres of land in Indiana for John, Daniel, Amos and Mary where they settled and raised their families. John located in Elkhart County and the others in Allen County, Indiana.

Daniel and Hanna had five sons and three daughters: Isaac, John, Daniel, Amos, Mary, Hannah, Enoch, and Elizabeth.

ISAAC BOLYARD[4] of Daniel & Hanna

Isaac, the first child, was born in Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania about 1809. The only trace of his family found is that of the U.S. Census of 1840, Bloomfield Township, Richland County, Ohio.

"Isaac Bolyard, farmer. Males, one 20 to 30; females, two under 5, one 10 to 15, one 20 to 30"

The names of his wife and three daughters are unknown. No further census or other records were found in Richland or the surrounding counties. Whether he died before 1850 or migrated to another part of the country has not been ascertained.

JOHN BOLYARD[4] of Daniel & Hanna

John was born in West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, in April, 1810. He migrated with his parents to Ohio where he married Sarah (or Sara?) Mummea. She was born in Pennsylvania about 1817.

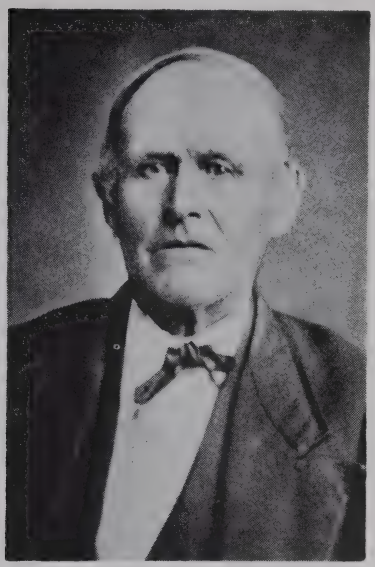
In the U.S. Census of 1870, he is listed as a resident of Middlebury Township, Elkhart County, Indiana:

"John Bolyard, 57, $7,500.00, Pa.; Sarah Bolyard, 53, Pa.; Daniel Bolyard, 21, Ohio; Samuel Bolyard, 18, Ohio; Mary J. Bolyard, 15, Ohio; John Bolyard, 10, Ohio."

In 1880, John, Sarah and John, Jr. were still living in Middlebury Township. The date of death of John and Sarah is not known. It is assumed they died in Indiana. They had seven children named: Hanna, James K. P., Rebecca, Daniel, Samuel, Mary J., and John W.

HANNA BOLYARD[5] of John & Sarah

Hanna was born November 9, 1842 and died November 22, 1920. After the death of her sister, Rebecca, Hanna married John Alshouse. Hanna and John had two children:



John Bolyard[4]

Devoit Alshouse[6] of John & Hanna

DeVoit was born in Middlebury, Indiana on October 27, 1870. He married Nellie Daily at Goshen, Indiana on October 24, 1895. She was born about 1876, the daughter of Michael and Mary Daily. DeVoit and Mary live at 127 E. Cady Street, Northville, Michigan. They have three children:

I. Marie Alshouse[7], born March 25, 1900, Middlebury, Indiana, married Henry J. Ward at Goshen, Indiana, May 3, 1941. Henry, the son of William E. and Elizabeth (Black) Ward was born at AuSable, Michigan on June 18, 1901. They reside at 127 E. Cady Street, Northville, Michigan. No issue.

II. Marguerite Alshouse[7], born 1904, Middlebury, Indiana, married Harold Rink in 1927 at Goshen, Indiana. Marguerite died January 19, 1952 in Detroit, Michigan. Issue, two sons:

A. Philip Rink[8], born 1932, Elkhart, Indiana

B. Larry Rink[8], born 1935, Goshen, Indiana

III. Thomas Alshouse[7], born February, 1908, died about 1954. He married Grace Kuepp at Goshen where their two children were born:

A. Sharon Alshouse[8] married a Mr. Hetler

B. Jack Alshouse[8]

Ida Alshouse of John and Hanna

Ida died single about 1938.

JAMES K. POLK BOLYARD[5] of John & Sarah

James was born in Ohio on December 22, 1844 and he married Sarah

(or Sara) Mitchell about 1868 or '69. She was born about 1848 in Ohio. In 1870, they were living on a farm in Middlebury Township, Elkhart County, Indiana. James and Sarah had two sons, Albert and William Homer. Sarah died before 1874. James married second, Ann Deturk, who was born October 6, 1847 and died January 30, 1905. James and Ann had eight children: Audie, Sadie, Adrian C., Jason H., John F., Orley C., and Charles D.

Albert Bolyard[6] of James & Sarah

Albert was born December 7, 1869 and according to the U.S. Census of 1870 was born in Ohio. He died single on May 18, 1900.

William Homer Bolyard[6] of James & Sarah

William was born in Elkhart County, Indiana, on March 3, 1871, and died in Michigan August 21, 1963. He married Lucy Jane Holstead. Their two daughters are: Ruby A. and Illa L. William also had a son who died young.

I. Ruby Alberta Bolyard[7] was born February 29, 1896. She married Francis Henry Huss at Ithaca, Michigan. He was born Marcellus Robinson in Wood County, Indiana and was adopted by his grandparents, Marcellus F. and Vianna (Felt) Huss. Francis died in Michigan on February 19, 1958. Mrs. Ruby Huss lives at R.F.D., Ashley, Michigan. Issue:

Children of James K. Polk Bolyard (Taken in 1955)
L to R: William H., Adrian C., Jason H., John F., Laura, Orley C., Charles D. Bolyard; (Three of the children, Albert, Audie, and Sadie, deceased before 1955.)

A. Opal A. Huss[8] was born in Cecil, Paulding County, Ohio on October 27, 1912 and was married at Perrinton, Michigan on December 26, 1934 to Arthur Beman Stead. He was born November 8, 1912, the son of L. G. and Blanch (Bailey) Stead. They reside at 212 Gwinner, Ithaca, Michigan. Their two children were born at St. Johns, Cleveland County, Michigan:

a. Arthur LeRoy Stead[9], born and died 12/28/1943

b. Carol Jean Stead[9], born 1/4/1947

B. Elmer Francis Huss[8] was born November 13, 1913 in Cecil, Ohio and died April 16, 1916.

C. Cleo Bell Huss[8] was born at Coleman, Midland County, Michigan on March 18, 1915 and died April 19, 1916.

D. Lucille Vianna Huss[8] was born at Coleman on April 11, 1916 and died April 12, 1916.

E. William Marcellus Huss[8] was born at Middleton, Gartiot County, Michigan on March 14, 1917. He married Mary Hefter on January 17, 1939. Their child:

a. Francis Lee Huss[9], born 4/2/1943

William was married second to Maxine Hoptowit. Issue:

b. Randy Huss[9].

F. Eleanor Viola Huss[8] was born June 6, 1919 at Middleton. She married Orval J. Bish on March 27, 1943.

G. Laura Loretta Huss[8] was born at Middleton on December 17, 1920 and was married at St. Johns, Michigan to Harold Kenneth Powers. He was born August 23, 1919 at Howell, Michigan, the son of Franklin R. and Eva B. (Hudson) Powers. They live at R.F.D. #1, St. Johns, Michigan, where their four children were born:

a. Richard R. Powers[9], born 1/18/1941, married Letitia M. Jolls on October 22, 1960.

b. Kay L. Powers[9], born 11/16/1942, married Charles Mead.

c. Ronnie L. Powers[9], born 1/13/1946

d. Connie S. Powers[9], born 4/21/1947

H. Adrian Debert Huss[8] was born at Pompeii, Gratiot County, Michigan, on August 31, 1923. He married Katherine Marie Perrien at Bridgeville, Michigan on August 26, 1944. She was born at Fowlor, Michigan on October 20, 1926, the daughter of Julian E. and Clara L. (Dalton) Perrien. Address: 217 E. Clinton Street, Ovid, Michigan. Their four children were born at St. Johns, Michigan:

a. Delbert J. Huss[9], born 8/23/1946

b. Adrian Lee Huss[9], born 8/9/1947

c. Linda Lou Huss[9], born 4/4/1949

d. Marie Clara Huss[9], born 7/7/1951

I. Ernest Frederick Huss[8] was born at Pompeii on June 9, 1925. He married, first on June 1, 1946 to Miss Finney. No issue. He married, second, Ellen L. Holstead, who was born December 26, 1930 in Clinton County, Michigan, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. John W. Holstead. Their three children were born in St. Johns, Michigan:

a. Deborah A. Huss[9], born 8/13/1952
b. Jeffrey A. Huss[9], born 9/12/1954
c. William F. Huss[9], born 2/5/1957

J. Hervey Jack Huss[8] was born at Pompeii on December 20, 1926. He was married, first on February 3, 1946 to Wanda Lee Reynolds; they had three children. Second, he married Beverly Jean Johnson on December 8, 1956 and has three children by this union.

K. Arneta Johan Huss[8] was born at Ashley, Gratiot County, Michigan, on December 23, 1932. She was married at Ithaca, Michigan to William Carl Mills. He was born in Gratiot County, Michigan on June 24, 1924, the son of James Clark and Sophia Evangeline (Frankfather) Mills. Their six children were born in Michigan:

a. William Carl Mills, Jr.[9], born 12/8/1949, St. Johns
b. Cindra Diane Mills[9], born 1/2/1951 Gratiot County, died 5/9/1952
c. Wayne James Mills[9], born 3/5/1952, St. Johns
d. Cristy Lynn Mills[9], born 11/28/1954, Carson City
e. Gregory Allen Mills[9], born 9/3/1956, Carson City
f. Jay Seymour Mills[9], born 2/28/1960, Carson City

L. Francis Lee Huss[8] was born October 26, 1934 at Ashley. He married Jacqueline Luella Foss at Bridgeville, Michigan. She is the daughter of Vernon Tillson and Ava Audelle (Fuller) Foss and was born at Maple Rapids, Michigan on March 6, 1935. They live at R.F.D. #1, Ashley, Michigan. Their five children were born at Clinton, Michigan:

a. Francis Lee Huss, Jr.[9], born 4/20/1953
b. Vernon Henry Huss[9], born 12/3/1954
c. Rodney Karl Huss[9], born 1/9/1956
d. Douglas Paul Huss[9], born 3/17/1958
e. Harold Gene Huss[9], born 11/17/1960.

II. Ila Laura Bolyard[7] was born June 7, 1906 at Lansing, Michigan. She married Aubrey Jacob Wood, the son of Charles and Orthelia (Kashenider) Wood, at Bridgeville, Michigan on November 22, 1939. Aubrey was born in Gratiot County, Michigan on March 19, 1906. No children. They reside at Middleton, Michigan.

Audie Bolyard[6] of James & Ann

Audie was born December 13, 1875 in Elkhart County, Indiana and died June 19, 1947. She married twice: first to John Sheridan, second to Courtney Soules. No issue.

Sadie Erdeen Bolyard[6] of James & Ann

Sadie was born April 29, 1877 in Gratiot County, Michigan and died in 1922 without issue.

Adrian Clare Bolyard[6] of James & Ann

Adrian was born on November 18, 1878 in Gratiot County, Michigan where he was married on December 26, 1901 to Katie Alice Young. She

was born January 10, 1885 in Clinton County, Michigan, the daughter of Lyman and Rachael (Lyon) Young. They live in Middleton, Michigan and have three children:

I. Loreta Erdene Bolyard[7], born March 22, 1907, Gratiot County, Michigan, married Joseph Maynard Rosencrans at Lansing, Michigan, on March 28, 1930. Joseph was born March 8, 1907 in Gratiot County, the son of John and Georgia (Sellmyer) Rosencrans. John was born in Copenhagen, Denmark on December 25, 1880 and Georgia was born in Gratiot County. Joseph and Loreta reside in Middleton, Michigan and have two children who were born in Alma, Michigan:

A. John Adrian Rosencrans[8], born May 30, 1935, married Carol D. Vliet at Alma, Michigan. She was born in Alma on December 16, 1937, the daughter of Clem R. and Verlyn E. (Beeson) Vliet. Clem was born June 3, 1907 at St. Louis, Michigan and Verlyn at Alma on September 16, 1910. John and Carol live at Middleton, and have three children who were born in Carson City, Michigan:

a. Renae Dianne Rosencrans[9], born 9/16/1958
b. Kathryn Jane Rosencrans[9], born 10/19/1959
c. Joseph Christopher Rosencrans[9], born 3/19/1961

B. Jane Alice Rosencrans[8], born March 16, 1938, married Phillip Hyde who was born January 15, 1937. They live in Middleton, Michigan. No issue.

II. Arial Bolyard[7] died single.

III. Janice Eileen Bolyard[7], born February 5, 1926, Middleton, Michigan, married Marvin Duane Cole on June 15, 1946. He is the son of Carl L. and Erma I. Cole. Marvin and Janice reside in Middleton and have three children, born in Michigan:

A. Larry Marvin Cole[8], born September 29, 1947, St. Johns
B. Jerry Lee Cole[8], born September 16, 1950, St. Johns
C. Barry Lynn Cole[8], born February 14, 1954, Carson City

Jason Harry Bolyard[6] of James & Ann

Jason was born in Gratiot County, Michigan on May 20, 1880 where he married Cora B. Smith, who was born in Gratiot County on April 23, 1886. She died there August 25, 1935. Cora's grandparents were John (1796-1871) and Margaret (1828-1878) Smith. Her father, Jacob Smith, was born in Crawford County, Ohio, on September 1, 1851 and died in 1915 in Gratiot County. Barbara A. (Feighner) Smith, mother of Cora, was born January 30, 1858, Crawford County, Ohio and died in Gratiot County, Michigan on July 1, 1947. Jason, age 83, is still living in Gratiot County. His two children were born in Middleton, Michigan:

I. Harry J. Bolyard[7], born September 29, 1914, was married at Middleton, Michigan on August 23, 1937 to Bernice D. Hammond who was born in Gratiot County on May 6, 1920. Bernice is the daughter of Floyd (b 1894) and Daisy (Miller) Hammond (b. 10/21/1898). Harry and Bernice live at the Shady Nook Farms, Middleton, Michigan, where they own and operate a grain and feed elevator; an egg grading and poultry pro-

cessing plant; and have one of the largest turkey farms in the country. Harry is president of Bolyard Family Associates of Michigan and furnished much of the data on the Michigan branch of the family. Harry and Bernice are the parents of five children:

A. Barbara Ann Bolyard[8], born September 12, 1938, at St. Johns, Michigan, first married Mr. Hancock and they had two children: Cheryl and Teresa Hancock[9]. Barbara married, second, Jack Schnepp and they reside at Perrington, Michigan.

B. Kay Lynn Bolyard[8], born July 13, 1941, at Maple Rapids, Michigan, married Kenneth Ridge and they live at Clarksville, Tennessee. They have a daughter, Kimberley Kay Ridge[9].

C. Joan Louise Bolyard[8], born January 15, 1943, St. Johns, Michigan, married A. Allen Lewis. They reside in Perrinton, Michigan and have a daughter, Lisa Lewis[9].

D. Robert Bruce Bolyard[8] was born April 8, 1944 at St. Johns, Michigan. He married Constance Lou Williams April 18, 1964. She was born February 26, 1944 in Gratiot County, Michigan.

E. Richard James Bolyard[8] was born October 21, 1945 at St. Johns, Michigan.

II. Elda B. Bolyard[7] was born in Middleton, Michigan on July 12, 1919. She married twice, first to Dorward Harry Vaughan at Middleton on June 25, 1937. He was born at St. Johns, Michigan on April 1, 1916, the son of Harry and Maude Vaughan. They had a daughter:

A. Sharon Elaine Vaughan Hinkley[8], born November 10, 1938 at Lansing, Michigan. After Elda remarried, her second husband adopted Sharon on September 4, 1945. Sharon is married to Robert Clayton Johnson and they live at R.F.D. #3, Reed City, Michigan with their four children: Richard Ray Lynn, Scott Allen, Shelley, and Randall Lee Johnson[9].

Elda married, second, Norman Lee Hinkley at Lansing, Michigan. He was born in LeRoy, Michigan on February 2, 1911, the son of Charles Louis and Eva (Loveless) Hinkley. Norman and Elda own and operate a restaurant and a real estate agency in Reed City, Michigan. Their four children are single and at home:

B. Darlene Gail Hinkley[8], born May 29, 1944, San Francisco, California

C. Ronald Lee Hinkley[8], born May 14, 1945, Brooklyn, New York

D. Terrance Ray Hinkley[8], born September 22, 1953, Reed City, Michigan

E. Kathleen Jo Hinkley[8], born October 22, 1960, Reed City, Michigan

John Frederick Bolyard[6] of James & Ann

John was born in Gratiot County, Michigan on October 1, 1881 and died in Crowley, Louisiana on March 26, 1957. He was married at Lake Charles, Louisiana on October 4, 1924, to Allie Marie Quebodeaux, who was born June 13, 1896, the daughter of Frank and Mary (Reed) Quebodeaux. John's three children were born in Jennings, Louisiana:

I. Amy Kathleen Bolyard[7], born June 24, 1929, married Grover Cleveland Morgan, Jr. on May 29, 1949. He was born August 19, 1927 at Crowley, Louisiana, the son of Grover Cleveland and Angeline (Pizzo) Morgan. They live in Crowley, Louisiana and have a son:

A. Charles L. Morgan[8], born July 20, 1950, Crowley

II. James Frederick Bolyard[7], born September 15, 1931, married Shirley Ann Dommert on June 21, 1957. Their present address is Egan, Louisiana.

III. Richard Shafer Bolyard[7], born February 8, 1936, is single, and his address is: P.O. Box 64, Egan, Louisiana.

Laura Bell Bolyard[6] of James & Ann

Laura was born November 22, 1882, Gratiot, Michigan. She is a retired school teacher.

Orley Clyde Bolyard[6] of James & Ann

Orley was born in Gratiot County, Michigan on March 1, 1884 and died there March 26, 1960. He married Reva Mae Crismore who was born December 22, 1887. Their three children are:

I. Chester Dale Bolyard[7], born March 7, 1909, Middleton, Michigan, married Lola Mae Wiggins at Blanchard, Michigan. She was born in Lansing, on March 15, 1910, the daughter of George Francis and Ella Mae Wiggins. Chester and Lola live in Maple Rapids, Michigan where their three children were born:

A. Jimmie Dale Bolyard[8], born February 25, 1933, married Mary Lue Davidson and they live in San Jose, California. They have two children named, Denny Allen and Connie Jo Bolyard[9].

B. Peggy Lou Bolyard[8], born January 2, 1936, married Dale Velasquez. They reside in Santa Clara, California. Issue, Susan Carol and Dale Ray Velasquez[9].

C. Connie Joan Bolyard[8], born January 14, 1939, married James Cutlip. They have a daughter Pamela Kay Cutlip[9] and live in Ashley, Michigan.

II. Dola Bolyard[7] was born in Michigan on December 11, 1911. She married Mr. Harris and lives in Grand Rapids, Michigan.

III. Russell Bolyard[7], born December 18, 1915, was married at Ithaca, Michigan on October 18, 1941 to Vernice Williams. She is the daughter of Arthur and Pearl (Gallagher) Williams and was born in Gratiot County, Michigan on May 10, 1917. They have three children, born in Michigan:

A. William Orley Bolyard[8], born November 1, 1942, Pontiac

B. Michael Lee Bolyard[8], born January 3, 1947, St. Johns and died March 3, 1947.

C. Karen Sue Bolyard[8], born May 24, 1950, Plainwell.

Charles Dale Bolyard[6] of James & Ann

Charles, the tenth and youngest child, was born at Middleton, Michigan, on October 3, 1886, and died December 16, 1961 at Fulton Center,

Michigan. He married Iva B. Cleland at Petoskey, Michigan. She is the daughter of Edgar and Bertha (Spayde) Cleland and was born at St. Johns, Michigan on March 28, 1890. Charles and Iva have three children:

I. Bethel Erdene Bolyard[7] was born June 14, 1909 and married Rennie B. Harmon on November 16, 1940.

II. Donald Elden Bolyard[7], born February 1, 1913, Grand Rapids, Michigan, married Patricia Lorene Henning at Omer, Michigan on September 24, 1938. She is the daughter of George H. (b. 4/20/1883, Michigan) and Elizabeth M. (Pavelock) (b. 6/15/1890) Henning. Patricia was born at Twining, Michigan on September 5, 1920. Their address is 1959 Fairview, West Branch, Michigan. Issue, two daughters, born in Michigan:

A. Janis Suzanne Bolyard[8], born November 18, 1941 at Standish, married Richard O. Palmer. Their present address is 5684 Shaw Street, Haslett, Michigan. Issue, a daughter and a son:

a. Tracy Lynn Palmer[9], born 3/25/1961, Lansing, Michigan

b. Kelly Richard Palmer[9], born 2/28/1963

B. Patricia Lorene Palmer[8], born September 25, 1953, West Branch, Michigan.

III. Audrey Lenore Bolyard[7] was born in Grand Rapids, Michigan on May 17, 1914 and married Edwin Roland Stahl at St. Johns, Michigan. He is the son of Robert and Nina Stahl and was born in Ithaca, Michigan on March 27, 1913. Their present address is 1303 W. Thomas, Bay City, Michigan. Their two daughters were born in Ashley, Michigan:

A. Barbara Stahl[8], born November 2, 1932, married Jack McLaughlin and live at 3128 Maryland, Flint Michigan. Issue, two sons named Michael Jay and Brian Charles McLaughlin[9].

Grandchildren of James K. Polk Bolyard[5]
L to R: Mrs. Ruby Bolyard Huss, Mrs. Elda Bolyard Hinkley, Mrs. Loretta Bolyard Rosencrans, Mrs. Janice Bolyard Cole, Mrs. Amy Bolyard Morgan, Mrs. Dola Bolyard Harris, Chester, Harry, Mrs. Ila Bolyard Wood, Mrs. Audrey Bolyard Stahl, Donald and Russell Bolyard. (Taken in 1958)

B. Betty Stahl[8], born February 4, 1935, married Bill Anderson. They live at 106 Marshal, Essexville, Michigan and have three children: Scott Douglas, Steven William and Lori Lynn Anderson[9].

REBECCA BOLYARD[5] of John & Sarah

Rebecca's dates of birth and death are unknown. She married John Alshouse and they had a son Henry:

Henry Alshouse[6] of John & Rebecca

Henry was born in Ohio on November 25, 1861 and died in South Bend, Indiana, March 21, 1957. He married Rachel Schrock, born January 9, 1864 at Middleburg, Indiana and died October 18, 1950 at South Bend. Issue, six children:

I. Louis B. Alshouse[7], born August 15, 1887, married Ethel Rockwell, who was born September 18, 1893 and died May 6, 1957. Louis lives at Rt. 3, Three Rivers, Michigan. They had three children:

A. Carl Alshouse[8], born January 20, 1914, died April 19, 1919.

B. Maxine Alshouse[8], born August 24, 1917, married Albert Voorde. He was born December 28, 1914 and died June 9, 1957. Issue, three children:

a. August Dale Voorde[9], born 6/24/1940
b. Beverly Jean Voorde[9], born 3/4/1942
c. James Albert Voorde[9], born 4/28/1945

C. June Alshouse[8], born January 12, 1919, married Charles Johnson and has two children:

a. Charles Louis Johnson[9], born 6/25/1938
b. Judith Kay Johnson[9], born 1/5/1942

II. Mabel E. Alshouse[7] was born near Middlebury, Indiana on May 18, 1889. She was married in San Diego, California to Guy Robert Springs, who was born in 1885 at Webb City, Missouri, and died at San Diego on November 23, 1945. Mabel lives at 4166 Marlboro, San Diego, California. Their two sons:

A. David Thomas Springs[8], born December 25, 1917, married Jimmie Sue Salter. They have two daughters:

a. Deborah Susanna Springs[9], born 1/3/1945
b. Cathy Springs[9], born 11/24/1952

B. Paul Henry Springs[8], born September 21, 1920, married twice. First, to Sylvia Borquez who died in San Diego in 1945; second to Barbara Factor. Their three children are:

a. Jeffery Bernard Springs[9], born 8/8/1948
b. Merry Lee Springs[9], born 9/8/1950
c. Douglas G. Springs[9], born 3/30/1953

III. Maude S. Alshouse[7], born December 29, 1891, is a master graphoanalyst and lives at 1006 East Alta Vista, Tuscon, Arizona. The data on the line of Rebecca and John Alshouse was taken from her records and notes.

IV. Walker W. Alshouse[7], born September 22, 1895, married Grace Ritter, who was born December 21, 1893. Address, R.R. #1, Seffner, Florida. No issue.

V. Hewlett H. Alshouse[7], born August 7, 1902, married Edith I. Pratt, who was born November 28, 1903 and died October 11, 1949. Hewlett resides at 2946 Downing Avenue, Jacksonville, Florida. Issue, a son:

A. Richard Hewlett Alshouse[8], born May 12, 1924, married Ellen Charlene Schoflied who was born May 10, 1928. Richard married, second, to Jane Frances Reagin who was born July 15, 1906. His three children were by the first marriage:

a. Jo Ellen Alshouse[9], born 1/10/1952
b. Kathy Jo Alshouse[9], born 10/30/1953
c. Richard Alshouse[9], born 12/27/1954

VI. Grace W. Alshouse[7] was born April 30, 1904. She married George W. Axelburg. He was born January 20, 1899. They reside at 311 Belmont Avenue, South Bend, Indiana. No issue.

DANIEL BALYEAT[5] of John & Sarah

Daniel was born about 1849 in Ohio (probably Crawford or Morrow County), according to the U. S. Census of 1870 for Middlebury Township, Elkhart County, Indiana when he was 21 years of age and single. He died at Owasso, Michigan on October 29, 1932. Daniel married Levena Hicks, who was born in North Carolina in 1859 and died in Oscela County, Michigan on March 4, 1897. Daniel and Lavena had nine children: two, Hiram and Fred, died young; the other seven were named: Etta, Charles W., Jennie, Arvilla, Tessa and Alfred Balyeat.

Daniel Balyeat[5]

ETTA BALYEAT[6] of Daniel & Lavena

Etta was born December 16, 1876 and died May 19, 1947. She married Daniel Brillhart and they had two children:

I. Daniel Harrison Brillhart[7] was born in Oceola County, Michigan on December 6, 1897. On February 13, 1917, he married Bertha Bell Warner who was born on April 4, 1900. Issue, a son and a daughter:

A. Marshall Chalmers Brillhart[8], born July 25, 1918, married Josephine Italino in November of 1945. No issue.

B. Waneta Belle Brillhart[8], born October 6, 1921, Lansing, Michigan, married twice, first to Robert Friedman, who died in 1947. Their daughter was later adopted by Waneta's second husband, Allen W. Little. Waneta had two children:

a. Lannette Lou Friedman Little[9] was born in Lansing, Michigan 11/2/1945

b. Dan Allen Little[9] was born in California 6/2/1950.

II. Hovell E. Brillhart[8], born at Perrinton, Michigan in 1903, married Irene Morofsky. Their son, James Daniel Brillhart[8], married three times. Issue?

Charles Wesley Balyeat[6] of Daniel & Lavena

Charles was born October 28, 1879 at Evart, Michigan and died August 16, 1951 in Detroit, Michigan where he was buried. Charles served in the Armed Forces under the name Charles Balliet. He was married at Evart in 1908, to Gertrude Lois Peters, daughter of Jacob and Alva (Sears) Peters. She was born at Evart on February 11, 1892 and died in Detroit, April 29, 1930. Charles and Gertrude had seven children. In September of 1934 Charles married Phebe Ewald and had two children by this marriage.

I. Lavena Mae Balyeat[7] was born June 7, 1910 at Evart, Michigan. In 1927, she married Fred J. Clayton who was born at Saulte St. Marie, Michigan on March 10, 1907. He is the son of James and Margarette (Brochu) Clayton. Fred, by his first wife, Venus Jewell, had a son, Jack Clayton, who was born at Onaway, Michigan on November 27, 1924. Fred and Lavena's present address is, Box 235, Roscoe, New York. Their daughter:

A. Marie Kathleen Clayton[8], born November 22, 1938 at Pontiac, Michigan, married Louis Toth on May 28, 1951.

II. Marie Balyeat[7] was born at Evart, Michigan in 1911 and died in 1917.

III. Mildred Charlena Balyeat[7], born June 26, 1914 at Evart, married twice; first to Herman Biebert in June of 1932. On June 14, 1947, at Port Jervis, New York, she married James Richard Elmore, the son of Floyd and Aleta (Cuddleback) Elmore. Issue, a son by the first marriage:

A. Robert LeRoy Biebert[8] was born August 7, 1934 and died May 12, 1956. He married Lillian Sears in October of 1953.

IV. Wesley D. J. Balyeat[7] was born in Owosso, Michigan on September 1, 1919. He married Alma V. Snover on December 31, 1939 at Newton, New Jersey. She was born January 21, 1923, the daughter of Lewis and Mary (Snyder) Snover. Wesley and Alma live at 1806 Pringle, Jackson, Michigan and have seven children:

A. Patricia Ann Balyeat[8] was born at Farmington, Michigan on February 17, 1941 and married Charles Wright on August 8, 1959.

B. Lois Elizabeth Balyeat[8] was born in Detroit, Michigan on March 10, 1942 and died September 8, 1942.

C. John W. Balyeat[8] was born March 5, 1946 at Newton, New Jersey and died March 31, 1946.

D. Ronald Wesley Balyeat[8] was born at Detroit on July 4, 1951.

E. Donald Wesley Balyeat[8] was born at Detroit on June 2, 1953

F. Wesley D. J. Balyeat, Jr.[8] was born at Jackson, Michigan on January 22, 1955.

G. Lou Ann Balyeat[8], the seventh and youngest child, was born November 28, 1957 at Jackson.

V. Dorothy Jane Balyeat was born June 17, 1923 at Owosso, Michigan. She married twice: first, Lawrence Oakley in 1940 and had two children who were later adopted by her second husband; second marriage was to Lyle Charles Frinkle on March 15, 1946 at the Methodist Parsonage, Mason, Michigan. Lyle, the son of Edward and Bessie (Fulton) Frinkle was born at Stockbridge, Michigan on November 19, 1917. Lyle and Dorothy have a daughter and live at 2015 Plymouth, Jackson, Michigan.

A. Barbara Jean Oakley Frinkle[8] was born in Detroit, July 26, 1941. She married Don Hegeman.

B. Joyce Irene Oakley Frinkle[8] was born in Stockbridge, May 23, 1943 and married Earnest Sprunger.

C. Mary Jane Frinkle[8] was born January 26, 1948 at Stockbridge.

VI. Victor Edward Balyeat Schade[7] was born March 5, 1925 at Owosso, Michigan. After the death of his mother, Gertrude, in 1930, he was adopted by Mr. and Mrs. Edward Schade. Victor was married on August 4, 1945 to Helen Myrtle Witte, daughter of Otto and Emma Marie (Cinader) Witte, at St. Paul Lutheran Church, Royal Oak, Michigan. They reside at 1203 Owana, Royal Oak, and have three children, born in Michigan:

A. Susan Marie Schade[8], born October 22, 1946, Detroit

B. Evelyn Ann Schade[8], born October 31, 1947, Pontiac

C. Victor Edward Schade, Jr.[8], born July 31, 1949, Pontiac

VII. Juanita Lois Balyeat Schade[7] was born at Flint, Michigan, on September 13, 1926 and was adopted by Mr. and Mrs. Edward Schade after the death of her mother in 1930. She married first, Donald Chaffee and second to Gordon Rich Houk at Stockbridge, Michigan on September 12, 1953. Gordon, the son of David and Hazel (Rich) Houk, was born at Battle Creek, Michigan on September 10, 1921. Issue, a daughter by first marriage:

A. Carol Ann Chaffee[8] was born in Detroit on December 27, 1945.

VIII. Phebe Balyeat[7], of Charles and second wife, was born and died in 1936, Detroit.

IX. Charles Edward Balyeat[7], the youngest child, was born in Detroit, Michigan on April 22, 1938. He married at Gladwin, Michigan, to Marjorie Lee Klein. She was born at Gladwin on December 3, 1940, the

daughter of Clare O. and Mildren (Hetherinton) Klein. Their two children were born in Michigan:

A. Brian Charles Balyeat[8], born December 29, 1957 at Flint
B. Tamara Lee Balyeat[8], born January 14, 1960 at Gladwin.

Jennie Balyeat[6] of Daniel & Lavena

Jennie was born June 10, 1883 in Evart, Michigan and died November 11, 1961. She married Edward Terpening. Issue?

Arvilla Balyeat[6] of Daniel & Lavena

Arvilla married Frank Shaul. She was born September 4, 1885 in Evart, Michigan and died January 13, 1946. Issue?

Lucille Balyeat[6] of Daniel & Lavena

Lucille was born October 10, 1890 and died May 1, 1927. She married Dr. T. E. Lewis. Issue?

Alfred Balyeat[6] of Daniel & Lavena

Alfred was born in Osceola County, Michigan in 1892. He was a sargeant in World War I with the 32nd Division and saw action at Chateau Thierry, Argonne Forest and other fronts. He received the Purple Heart and Silver Star. Alfred was married at Eaton Rapids, Michigan on November 26, 1919 to Leora Gifford, the daughter of Orge and Lonabelle Gifford. Leora was born February 16, 1901 at Calhoun County, Michigan. Their present address is 1915 Maple Street, Holt, Michigan.

Tessa Balyeat[6] of Daniel & Lavena

Tessa was born in Evart, Michigan on January 14, 1895. She married Rev. Charles Eckert. Issue, a daughter:

I. Lucille M. Eckert[7] married Earl Wheeler. Issue, two daughters:
   A. Jean Marie Wheeler[8], born November 15, 1930, Inkster, Michigan, married Jack Crofford. Issue, two children:
      a. Johnnie Earl Crofford[9], born 10/20/1956
      b. Jill Lucille Crofford[9], born 5/5/1960
   B. Claudie Ann Wheeler[8], born November 14, 1946, Detroit, Michigan.

JOHN W. BALYEAT[5] of John & Sarah

John W. was born in Ohio on October 4, 1859 and died May 16, 1950. He was single in 1880 and it is believed he married about 1881 to Lucretia Ann Miller. Their seven children were named: Elvada M., Thomas J., Chester A., Naomi Ruth, Ethel, Vernon and Nellie M., listed in what appears to be the order of birth.

Elvada Maude Balyeat[6] of John W. & Lucretia

Elvada was born about 1882 and married John W. Troyer. Issue, a daughter:

I. Ruth Ann Troyer[7], born July 13, 1903, married George Earl Cupp, at Elkhart, Indiana on June 6, 1928. George was born in Thornburg, Ohio on January 22, 1891 and died September 2, 1956 at Houghton Lake, Michigan. He is buried at Elkhart, Indiana. George was married previously to Nellie Chester. No issue.

Thomas Jefferson Balyeat[6] of John W. & Lucretia

Thomas was born in Middlebury, Indiana on July 9, 1884. He married Madge Ethel Sleeman at Imlay City, Michigan on May 9, 1906. Madge, the daughter of William Andrew and Minnie Emma (Cooper) Sleeman was born October 7, 1879 at Bay City, Michigan. Thomas, Madge, their son, John T. and his wife, Gloria, and her parents died in an accident in Walter County, Texas in June, 1949. Thomas and Madge are buried in the Oak Ridge Cemetery, Bristol, Indiana. Their four children are:

I. Wilma Ann Balyeat[7], born November 12, 1910, Detroit Michigan, married Serenus R. Stutsman, the son of David R. and Sarah Lilly (Dohmer) Stutsman. Serenus was born in St. Joseph County, Michigan, on June 23, 1809. They reside in Bristol, Indiana and have six children including the two children of John T. and Gloria Balyeat who they adopted after the death of their parents.

A. Judith Ann Stutsman[8] was born at Elkhart, Indiana on February 1, 1936 and married Garth Frederick Essig.

B. Patricia Jean Stutsman[8], born February 13, 1939, at Bristol, Indiana

C. David Thomas Stutsman[8], born August 18, 1940 at Bristol

D. Richard William Stutsman[8], born August 28, 1944 at Elkhart, Indiana

E. Stephen Douglas Balyeat Stutsman[8], born October 22, 1947, Elkhart,

F. Patricia Ann Balyeat Stutsman[8], born December 27, 1947, Elkhart.

II. John Thomas Balyeat[7] was born in Elkhart County, Indiana on April 21, 1916. He married twice. He and his first wife Margaret Cramer, were divorced. Issue, a son:

A. Dexter Jon Balyeat[8], born April 27, 1941, and his wife Mary live in Niantic, Connecticut. Their two children are:

a. Richele Ann Balyeat[9], born in 1962

b. Dexter Jon Balyeat, Jr.[9], born 11/1/1963

John T.'s second wife was Gloria Jeneane Coppinger of Dallas, Texas. They were married September 3, 1946. They both died in an accident in Waller County, Texas in June, 1949. Their two children, Stephen Douglas and Patricia Ann Balyeat were adopted by John's sister, Wilma and her husband, Serenus R. Stutsman.

III. Edward Sleeman Balyeat[7] was born in Elkhart, Indiana on July 2, 1918. He was married at Osceola, Indiana on October 20, 1945 to Mar-

garet Jeannette Proudfit who was born April 11, 1914. Their four children were born in St. Joseph County, Indiana:

A. Kathleen Grace Balyeat[8], born June 18, 1947

B. Margaret Louise Balyeat[8], July 26, 1949

C. Janice Marie Balyeat[8], twin, born December 9, 1952

D. Janet Kay Balyeat[8], born December 9, 1952

IV. Elinor Grace Balyeat[7], fourth and youngest child of Thomas J. and Madge, was born in Elkhart County, Indiana on June 28, 1920. She married Edward Albright, now divorced. Issue, a son:

A. Thomas Floyd Albright[8], born February 13, 1941 in Elkhart, Indiana.

Chester A. Balyeat[6] of John W. and Lucretia

Chester was born in Middlebury, Indiana on December 29, 1886. He was married to Margie Grace Roth at Elkhart, Indiana where they now reside at R.F.D. #2. Margie, the daughter of William H. and Mary C. Roth was born in Middlebury on February 18, 1892. Issue, ten children:

I. William John Balyeat[7], born March 9, 1912 at Sturgs, Michigan, married Viola Roberts at Elkhart, Indiana on November 24, 1934. Viola, the daughter of John and Onescia (Konkle) Roberts, was born in Leeburg, Indiana on July 17, 1916. They have no children and reside at 1201 Maple Row, Elkhart, Indiana.

II. Elvade Nell Balyeat[7]was born April 5, 1914 at Elkhart, Indiana. She married twice, first in 1932 to Cecil Putman and they had two children born in Elkhart, Indiana:

A. Ruth Arline Putman[8], born December 31, 1933, married Vern Middleton who was born December 1, 1925, at Elkhart. They live at 1641 Cone Street, Elkhart, Indiana, in which city their daughter:

a. Vickie Middleton[9] was born, 2/26/1960.

B. Jack Putman[8] was born at Elkhart on April 7, 1936 and died February 9, 1940.

Elvade married second, on May 5, 1956, to Charles C. Bailey who was born in Summitville, Indiana on May 20, 1913. Their present address is R.F.D. #1, Edwardsburg, Michigan.

III. Chester A. Balyeat, Jr.[7], born June 13, 1917, Middleburg, Indiana, married Genevieve Hart on November 26, 1936. Genevieve, the daughter of LaVon and Hazel (Kane) Hart was born at Colon, Michigan. They live at 14249 Beach Blvd., Westminister, California. Issue, a son:

A. Anthony D. Balyeat[8] was born in Elkhart on June 14, 1938 and is serving in the U.S. Marines.

IV. Louis F. Balyeat[7] was born in Middlebury, Indiana on May 21, 1919 and is married to the former Ethel Lemma, the daughter of Leonard and Florence (Shamsher) Lemma. Ethel was born at Napanee, Indiana on May 18, 1918. Address: 1542 Holly Avenue, Elkhart, Indiana. They have a daughter:

A. Ethel Joan Balyeat[8], born November 26, 1958 at South Bend, Indiana.

V. Margaret Grace Balyeat[7], born February 20, 1921, Elkhart, Indiana, married Ralph C. Lambdin who was born December 14, 1918 at Danvers, Indiana. They live at 1216 Cedar Street, Elkhart and have three children:

A. Sharon Lambdin[8], born November 12, 1941 at Valparaiso, Indiana, married Paul N. Farias who was born September 6, 1939 at LaPorte, Indiana. Issue, a son:

a. Mark R. Farias[9], born 4/22/1962, Oakland, California.

B. Thomas Lambdin[8], born January 22, 1948, Elkhart, Indiana

C. Monty Lambdin[8], born July 1, 1951, Elkhart.

VI. Daniel Floyd Balyeat[7] was born at Middlebury, Indiana on February 5, 1923 and was married at Elkhart, March 15, 1946, to Ester Miller, daughter of Ben and Wealthy (Shreiner) Miller. Esther was born November 22, 1925. They live at 921 Markel Avenue, Elkhart, Indiana where their three children were born:

A. Diana Balyeat[8], born January 7, 1947

B. Daniel Balyeat[8], born September 8, 1950

C. Karen Balyeat[8], born June 20, 1953

VII. Elmer E. Balyeat[7], born November 10, 1924 at Elkhart, married Phyllis Barbara Hunt in April, 1943. Issue, two children:

A. Sandra Balyeat[8], born September 27, 1944, San Diego, California

B. Thomas Balyeat[8], born November 1, 1945, Elkhart.

VIII. Bennie L. Balyeat[7] was born in Elkhart on January 27, 1927 and married Mary Catherine Checkley on July 5, 1947. Mary, the daughter of Stanley and Jeanette (Littleton) Checkley, was born at Elkhart on December 11, 1928. Address: 2500 Chippawa Drive, Elkhart, Indiana, where their two children were born:

A. Kathy Balyeat[8], born May 30, 1959

B. Linda Balyeat[8], born December 28, 1960.

IX. Joyce Ann Balyeat[7], born September 21, 1932 at Elkhart, was married at Elkhart, April 12, 1953 to Larry Toppel. He was born November 25, 1922 at South Bend, Indiana. Their present address is 11621 Santa Rosalice, Stanton, California. Issue, four children:

A. Jeri Ann Toppel[8], born April 27, 1954, Elkhart, Indiana

B. Jenifer Lynn Toppel[8], born August 27, 1955, Elkhart, Indiana

C. Jeffery Allen Toppel[8], born December 5, 1957, Elkhart, Indiana

D. Toni Toppel[8], born August 10, 1962, Long Beach, California

X. Karl Roth Balyeat[7], the youngest child of Chester and Margie, was born in Elkhart, Indiana, September 17, 1934. He was married there on June 30, 1956, to Mary M. Carusillo, the daughter of John and Mary Josephine (Marino) Carusillo. Mary was born in Elkhart on November 13, 1931. Address: 315 Highland Blvd., Elkhart, Indiana. Issue, a son:

A. Timothy K. Balyeat[8], born September 3, 1957 at Elkhart.

Naomi Ruth Balyeat[6] of John W. & Lucretia

Naomi, born December 14, 1893, Middlebury, Indiana, married Elmer J. Culp at Kalamazoo, Michigan on October 10, 1910. Elmer was born December 28, 1891, Wakarusa, Indiana and died July, 1958 at Goshen, Indiana. They had six children:

I. Elmer J. Culp[7] was born in Goshen, Indiana on March 18, 1913 and married Kate Betsey Hulett on May 29, 1938 at South Hadley, Massachusetts. She was born February 15, 1912, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Lee Hulett. Elmer's address is Braxmar Drive, South Harrison, New York. Issue, a daughter:

A. Betsy Lee Culp[8], born April 9, 1940 in Maryland, married Philip Roster in 1960.

II. Paul William Culp[7] was born in Goshen, Indiana, May 18, 1915. He married twice, first in June 1938 to Jane Mutsebler, who was born in Goshen in 1915. Issue, a daughter:

A. Paula Newell Culp[8], born April 9, 1941 at Ft. Smith, Arkansas.

Paul's second wife, is Jennie V. and their address is P.O. Box 482, Hot Springs, Arkansas.

III. Robert Louis Culp[7], born March 28, 1917, Goshen, married Helen Dahos at Elkhart, Indiana on November 16, 1946. Helen, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Nick Dahos, was born August 29, 1919 at Elkhart. Their address is 4303 Winding Waters Lane, Elkhart, Indiana. No issue.

IV. George Richard Culp[7], born October 1, 1918, Goshen, was married in Iowa in June, 1942, to Mary Powell who was born in Iowa, August 15, 1918. They have five children:

A. John Culp[8], born July 4, 1946
B. Paul Culp[8], born February 19, 1948
C. Helen Culp[8], born December 8, 1949
D. James Culp[8], born November 11, 1951, died February, 1961
E. Ruth Culp[8], born January 3, 1955

V. Anna Ruth Culp[7], born December 6, 1919, Goshen, Indiana, married Ben A. Fowler at Angola, Indiana on October 22, 1938. Their address: P.O. Box 234, Northport, Michigan. Issue, two children:

A. Theresa Ann Fowler[8], born February 16, 1949
B. Ben Abbott Fowler[8], born August 21, 1951.

VI. David Marshall Culp[7] was born in Goshen, Indiana on December 5, 1925. On June 12, 1948, he married Mary Casey, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Stanley Casey. Mary was born in 1925 at Huntington, Indiana, where they now reside at 1435 Gulfort Street and where their three children were born:

A. David Culp[8], born March 15, 1950
B. Kathryn Culp[8], born April 22, 1952
C. Paul Culp[8], born August 17, 1954

Ethel Balyeat[6] of John W. & Lucretia

Ethel died young in 1891.

Vernon Balyeat[6] of John W. & Lucretia

Vernon died in 1952, survived by his wife, Anna, who lives in Imlay City, Michigan. Their daughter:

I. Kathryn Balyeat[7] lives in Imlay City, Michigan.

Nellie M. Balyeat[6] of John W. & Lucretia

Nellie was born in Middlebury on December 8, 1895. She married Bernard Paul Lackey who was born in Payne, Ohio on July 19, 1894, the son of Raymond R. and Julia C. (Delaney) Lackey. They live at 4105 Happy Valley Road, Lafayette, California. Their two children were born in Los Angeles, California.

I. Bernard P. Lackey[7], born July 10, 1917, married twice; first, to Julia Crowski; second, to Frances Louise Folsom at Oakland, California on June 6, 1947. Frances, the daughter of John Eugene and Ottie Anna (Osborn) Folsom, was born May 4, 1917 at Hay Springs, Nebraska. Frances, by a previous marriage to Conrad F. Lacy has a son, Conrad Murray Lacy, born February 6, 1942 at San Jose, California.

II. Barbara Lorraine Lackey[7] was born in Los Angeles, California on October 25, 1919. She married Frank James Gimbel on May 6, 1939. Address: 662 Moraga Way, Orinda, California. Issue, three children born in California:

A. Frank Charles Gimbel[8], born January 20, 1949, Oakland

B. Laurence Paul Gimbel[8], born June 7, 1950, Oakland

C. Virginia Dianne Gimbel[8], born January 13, 1959, Walnut Creek.

DANIEL BOLYARD[4] of Daniel & Hanna

Daniel was born in Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania in March, 1811 and died December 5, 1871 near New Haven, Indiana. He migrated to Richland County, Ohio with his parents about 1828 where he married Mary Landis about 1829-30. Mary was born July, 1813, (Pa. ?), and died July 30, 1890 near New Haven. The following is taken from the U. S. Census, year and place as noted:

1830 Bloomfield Twp., Richland County, Ohio

"Daniel Bolyard; males, one 15 to 20; one 20 to 30; females, one 15 to 20;"

The male 15 to 20 was probably a farmhand or relative living with Daniel and Mary. No trace of Daniel was found in the Census of Richland County for the years 1840 or 1850.

In 1860 he is listed as a resident of North Bloomfield, Morrow County, Ohio:

"Daniel Bolyard 49, Carpentar; Mary 47; Cyon (?) male, 19; Mary 17; Sarah 15; Elias 10; Westley 10; Levi 8, James 3".

The "Cyon, male 19" has not been identified. He could possibly be a son, but no further trace was found.

Sometime before 1870, Daniel settled in Jackson Township, Allen County, Indiana, as per the U.S.C. of that year:

"Daniel Bolyard, 59, Farmer. born Pa.; Mary, 57, wife. born Pa.; Elias E. 22, farmer, born Pa. (?); Charles W. 20 farmhand, born Pa. (?); Levi 17, born Pa. (?); James 13, born Ohio."

The three sons listed as born in Pennsylvania is undoubtly an error. Daniel's son, Samuel W., age 35, and wife, Mahala, were listed in the same township.

Daniel and Mary had at least seven children, named: Samuel, Sarah, Mary, Elias, Charles, Levi and James.

SAMUEL W. BOLYARD[5] of Daniel & Mary

Samuel was born February 13, 1835 Ohio (Indiana?). He married Mahala (Noyer?). She was born July 24, 1838 and died February 17, 1904 in New Haven, Indiana, as did Samuel on February 16, 1892.

In 1870 and 1880 they were living in Jackson Township, Allen County, Indiana as recorded by the U.S. Census:

1870

"S. W. Bolyard 35, farmer born Pa. (?); Mahala, 32, born Ohio; Charles 12, born Ohio."

1880

"Samuel W. Bolyard, 45, wed. Pa. Pa. Pa.; Mahala, 42, wife. Ohio, Pa. Pa.; Hattie G. 5, daug. Ind. Pa. Ohio."

Samuel and Mahala had two children: Charles and Hattie.

Charles Wesley Bolyard[6] of Samuel & Mahala

Charles was born in Indiana (or Ohio?) November 1, 1857 and died on May 9, 1909 in Allen County, Indiana. He married Emma Catherine Sherrard, September 21, 1879. She was born in Indiana on July 16, 1857, died Allen County, September 5, 1942. In 1880 they were living in Jackson Township, Allen County, Indiana; Mary Bolyard, age 65, grandmother of Charles, was living with them (U.S.C. 1880). Charles and Emma had nine children, all born in Allen County, Indiana. Three died young: Leonard Glen; Herbert H.; and Orland Bolyard, 1895-1897.

I. Stella Dean Bolyard[7] born and died in Allen County, Indiana.

II. Samuel Francis Bolyard[7], born 1881 and died 1935, Allen County, married twice. His first wife was Katie M. and the second, Catherine Miller, by whom he had two children:

A. Sterling Bolyard[8], of Samuel and Katie, lives in Lafayette, Indiana.

B. Betty Jane Bolyard[8], born October 20, 1926, Columbia City, Indiana, married Argyle Eugene Beard at Benton Harbor, Michigan. Argyle, the son of Dalton Price and Ruth M. Beard, was born in Columbia City, November 14, 1923. Their present address is R.F.D. #1, Columbia City, Indiana. Their three children were born in Indiana:

a. Eugene Frank Beard[9], born 3/11/1945, Lafayette; died 10/12/1961 Columbia City.

b. Karen Sue Beard[9], born 2/28/1947, Wolf Lake

c. Barbara Ann Beard[9], born 8/28/1949, Wolf Lake.

C. Catherine A. Bolyard[8] married Marvin Thompson. They live at 1123 Oak Street, Huntington, Indiana.

III. George Lee Bolyard[7], born July 12, 1883, Monroeville, Indiana married Grace Belle Furthmiller at New Haven, Indiana, on January 20, 1909. George died January 30, 1943 and Grace, November 21, 1957; both died at New Haven. Issue, three sons, born in New Haven:

A. Lewis Edward Bolyard[8], born April 18, 1911, married Elizabeth (Betsy) C. McVey at Virginia City, Nevada on November 12, 1942. She was born in Danville, Pennsylvania, May 30, 1910, the daughter of James Patrick and Bessie (Moody) McVey. Lewis and Betsy live at 7265 Hollywood Blvd., Apt. #2, Hollywood, California. No children.

B. Charles Wesley Bolyard[8], born June 26, 1914, lives at 427 Appletree Road, Camp Hill, Pennsylvania.

C. Russel Leeman Bolyard[8], born September 2, 1915, married Jean Catherine Krueck at New Haven on June 23, 1946. Jean was born August 31, 1918 at Lafayette, Indiana, the daughter of Walter B. (b. 1889) and Edna Francis Shafer (b. 1888) Krueck, both of whom were born in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. Russel and Jean live at 401 Morningside Drive, Nappanee, Indiana, where their four children were born and where Dr. Russel practices optometry.

a. Martha Rebecca Bolyard[9], born 5/21/1949

b. Emily Suzanne Bolyard[9], born 11/8/1951

c. Thomas Russel Bolyard[9], born 5/3/1955

d. Carol Jean Bolyard[9], born 12/27/1958

IV. Charles Cleveland Bolyard[7] lives at 1743 N. Stanley, Hollywood, California. He married twice; first to Inez Helmick, second to Josephine Frazier. He has two children, Marian and Marjorie Bolyard[8]

V. John Clinton Bolyard[7], born March 20, 1892, died at Columbia City, Indiana April 8, 1923. He was married at Van Wert, Ohio on August 12, 1914 to Pauline Lilleth Jacobs, daughter of Aaron and Maude Allison Jacobs. Pauline resides at 404 N. Washington Street, Columbia City, Indiana. Their two sons were born in Indiana:

A. John Clinton Bolyard, Jr.[8], born February 4, 1916 at New Haven, married Dorothy Harsbough. They live at 29112 Westwood Drive, Bay Village, Ohio. No issue.

B. Daniel Edward Bolyard[8], born July 13, 1923, Columbia City, is married to the former Katherine Snyder. They reside at 1614 N. Anthony Blvd., Ft. Wayne, Indiana. Issue: Steven David, 13; Debra Kay, 10: Janice Ann, 9; and John Edward Bolyard[9], 7. (ages as of 1963)

VI. Ethel Marguerite Bolyard[7] was born October 5, 1898 and died May 29, 1953 at New Haven, Indiana. She married Harold Lloyd Bandelier at New Haven on April 9, 1918, where he was born April 17, 1895. Their nine children were born in Allen County, Indiana.

A. Harold Lloyd Bandelier, Jr.[8], born May 19, 1919, married

Marcella Irene Schrage at New Haven on April 19, 1941. Marcella was born at New Haven on June 20, 1921. Their address is R.F.D. #2, New Haven, Indiana. Issue, five children born in Ft. Wayne, Indiana:

a. Carole Emmajane Bandelier[9], born 4/30/1942
b. Harold Larry Bandelier[9], born 5/29/1946
c. Nancy Sue Bandelier[9], born 1/19/1950
d. Judy Ann Bandelier[9], born 1/11/1952
e. Diane Ethel Bandlier[9], born 1/16/1955

B. Howard Wayne Bandelier[8], born November 25, 1920, married Doris Jean Mennewisch at New Haven on August 11, 1945. She was born at Ft. Wayne, Indiana, November 26, 1925. Their address is R.F.D. #2, New Haven and they have five children, all born in Ft. Wayne:

a. Howard Wayne Bandelier[9], born 6/6/1946
b. David Paul Bandelier[9], born 3/2/1948
c. Patricia Eileen Bandelier[9], born 3/18/1949
d. Ronald Edward Bandelier[9], born 4/27/1951
e. Beverly Jean Bandelier[9], born 1/9/1957

C. Francis Lee Bandelier[8], married Joan Meyers at New Haven, Indiana, October 22, 1944. He was born May 22, 1922 and Joan on November 22, 1921 at Delphos, Ohio, where they reside at 226 West Second Street. Issue, a son:

a. Michael Lee Bandelier[9], born 7/27/1946, Ft. Wayne, Indiana

D. Charles Clinton Bandelier[8], born March 22, 1924, married Helen Huguenard. Address, R.F.D. #2, New Haven, Indiana. Issue, four children born in Ft. Wayne:

a. Sharon May Bandelier[9], born 12/18/1947 (twin)
b. Karen Kay Bandelier[9], born 12/18/1947 (twin)
c. Charles Clinton Bandelier[9], born 2/18/1956
d. Vincent Lewis Bandelier[9], born 3/4/1961

E. Ida Joann Bandelier[8] was born April 22, 1927. She married twice, first to Hubert Burgette at New Haven on June 2, 1945; they were divorced in 1945. Her second marriage was to Oscar Lee Carman. He was born July 6, 1920 at Lincoln, Nebraska. They live at 2315 N. 67th Avenue, Omaha, Nebraska, where their six children were born:

a. Frederick James Carman[9], born 12/29/1948
b. Stanley Merrett Carman[9], born 11/22/1950
c. Marolee Marlene Carman[9], born 7/21/1952
d. Barry Joseph Carman[9], born 5/30/1954
e. Damon Lee Carman[9], born 8/21/1956
f. Michelle Suzanne Carman[9], born 2/26/1958

F. Gracella Fay Bandelier[8], born July 12, 1930, married James Edgar Bolyard[7] (line of JOSEPH, Leonard, Daniel, Amos, Daniel, Howard E.) at New Haven on November 9, 1947. He was born September 14, 1925 at Ft. Wayne and died November 26, 1963 without issue. Gracella lives at 115 Henry Street, New Haven, Indiana.

G. Marlene Adele Bandelier[8], born February 13, 1934, married Eugene Lewis Springer at New Haven. He was born at Hoagland,

Indiana on November 18, 1930. They live on Summit Street, New Haven, Indiana and have three children all born in Ft. Wayne, Indiana:

a. Lloyd Edwin Springer[9], born 3/26/1954
b. Marjean Lee Springer[9], born 9/26/1955
c. Wendell Eugene Springer[9], born 6/1/1957

H. Sandra Georgene Bandelier[8], born September 7, 1940, married Carl Walter Frecker, Sr. on April 26, 1959 at New Haven. He was born in Allen County, Indiana on August 16, 1936. Sandra furnished this data on the Bandelier line of the family as well as information on the brothers and sisters of her mother, Ethel Bolyard Bandelier. They live at R.F.D. #2, New Haven, Indiana. Issue, a son:

a. Carl Walter Frecker, Jr.[9], born 7/26/1960, Allen County, Indiana

I. Cara Jane Bandelier[8], born December 1, 1944, married Norman Ralph Shipley, who was born March 24, 1941 at Ft. Wayne, Indiana. They live at 556 Henry Street, New Haven, Indiana. Issue, a son:

a. Harold Duane Shipley[9], born and died in Ft. Wayne, Indiana 3/21/1961.

Hattie G. Bolyard[6] of Samuel & Mahala

Hattie was born about 1875 and married Charles Taylor. She died, age 21, giving birth to twins; they died shortly after birth.

MARY BOLYARD[5] of Daniel & Mary

Mary, born about 1843, married Al Dennis. In 1913 they were living in Cardington, Ohio. They had at least two children: "Chet" (or Chester?) and Myrle Dennis.

SARAH JANE BOLYARD[5] of Daniel & Mary

Sarah, born about 1845, married Mr. Bauserman.

ELIAS EDWARD BOLYARD[5] of Daniel & Mary

Elias was born about 1848. The U. S. Census, 1880, Monroeville, Indiana, records the following:

"Elias Bolyard, 32, Pa. (?); Annie R. 34, wife, Indiana; Virgil E. 5, son, Indiana; Nancy 1, Daug. Indiana"

Other sources indicate Elias was born in Ohio or possibly Indiana rather than Pennsylvania as listed.

Elias was married about 1873 to Rebecca Ann Meeks, the daughter of Thomas Samuel and Nancy (Bartlett) Meeks. Rebecca was born about 1846 and died in 1923 at Indianapolis, Indiana. Elias died in 1921. They had four children named Virgil; Vivian; Cassius; and Bessie, all born in Monroeville, Indiana.

Virgil Emil Bolyard[6] of Elias and Rebecca

Virgil, born October 28, 1874, married Roberta Southard on June 11,

Genevieve, Susan and Robert A. Bolyard

1903 at Frankfort, Indiana where Roberta was born October 9, 1882. Virgil died at Indianapolis, Indiana January 29, 1951. Issue, two sons and a daughter:

I. Robert Allen Bolyard[7] was born at Anderson, Indiana on December 23, 1905. He graduated from Indiana University in 1928 with a Bachelor of Science Degree. After serving in the Air Corps, he became affiliated with the American Airlines in 1934. Captain Bolyard was one of the first commercial pilots to qualify to fly the jet-age Boeing 707. Since joining the American Airlines, he has accummulated over 24,000 air hours (see "Indiana Alumni Magazine", April, 1960). He married Genevieve Miller, an airline stewardess, on April 28, 1941 at Douglaston, Long Island, New York. Their address is P.O. Box 74, Dunedin, Florida. Issue, a daughter:

A. Susan Roberta Bolyard[8], born December 25, 1942, Flushing, New York

II. John Wallace Bolyard[7], born June 18, 1908, Indianapolis married June Madren Wilson on August 25, 1935 at Indianapolis, Indiana where she was born February 10, 1911. She is the daughter of Claude (b. 12/9/1869) and Avada Adeline Crane (b. 6/20/1868) Wilson. John and June reside at 5110 Winston Drive, Indianapolis. Issue, a daughter:

A. Julie Ann Bolyard[8], born August 22, 1951, Indianapolis.

III. Helen Louise Bolyard[7], born February 10, 1912, Indianapolis, married Seymour Gene Hootkins in Dallas, Texas on July 20, 1946. He is

the son of William Michael and Miriam Rose Hootkins. They live at 4920 Wedgewood Lane, Dallas, where their three children were born:

A. William Michael Hootkins[8], born July 5, 1948

B. Susan Gail Hootkins[8], born March 3, 1951

C. Robert Edward Hootkins[8], born March 3, 1953

Vivian Nancy Bolyard[6] of Elias & Rebecca

Vivian was born June 4, 1879 and married John Ervin Decker at Cedar Rapids, Iowa on December 2, 1903. John was born in Camden, Ohio and died at Indianapolis, Indiana July 1, 1951. Vivian lives at 5336 College Avenue, Indianapolis, Indiana. Issue, two daughters:

I. Martha Jane Decker[7] died at Indianapolis in infancy.

II. Mary Rebecca Decker[7], born June 29, 1906, Hartford, Wisconsin, married Nathan Morr Beery at Nashville, Indiana on October 8, 1932. He was born in Putman County, Ohio, the son of John Henry and Della (Morr) Beery. They live at 2710 N. Arlington, Indianapolis, Indiana, where their daughter was born:

A. Yolanda Anne Beery[8], born October 12, 1933, married James A. Gobes. They live at 26 Winterset Lane, West Hartford, Connecticut where their five children were born:

a. Catherine Elizabeth Gobes[9], born 5/26/1956

b. James A. Gobes[9], born 11/4/1958

c. Michel E. Gobes[9], born 12/20/1960

d. Anne Rebecca Gobes[9], born 12/4/1961

e. Peter John Gobes[9], born 4/1/1964

They also had a set of twins, unnamed, who died at birth on December 1, 1957.

Bessie May Bolyard[6] of Elias & Rebecca

Bessie was born February 28, 1895. She married twice; first to Wallace P. Taylor at Kokomo, Indiana in 1904. After his death, she married Michel E. Gambert in Dallas, Texas in 1928. He is deceased and is buried in Indianapolis. Bessie lives at 5336 College Avenue, Indianapolis, Indiana. No issue.

Cassius Edward Bolyard[6] of Elias & Rebecca

Cassius died young.

WESLEY CHARLES BOLYARD[5] of Daniel & Mary

Wesley was born in Ohio on January 31, 1850 and died in Buffalo, New York where he is buried in the Pine Ridge Cemetery. He was married about 1884 at Saginaw, Michigan to Hattie Matilda Waldron. She was born June 9, 1856 and died April 28, 1934 at Buffalo, New York and is buried in the Pine Ridge Cemetery. Around 1900, Wesley owned and operated a cooperage at Ashwood, New York. They had five children: the first born, a son, died at birth; the others are; Georgia, Archie, Marie and Wesley Curtis.

Georgia May Bolyard[6] of Wesley & Hattie

Georgia was born March 16, 1887 at Gaines, Orleans County, New York. She married twice. First at Buffalo, New York on June 25, 1910 to Andrew William Schmelz who was born at Buffalo on August 30, 1887 and died there on April 18, 1953. Georgia was married, second, at Rochester, New York, to George Oscar Fields. George, the son of Claus and Alma Fields, was born in 1884 in Michigan. George and Georgia reside at 4931 47th Avenue, North, St. Petersburg, Florida. By the first marriage, there was a daughter:

I. Aileen Ruth Schmelz[7] was born March 6, 1912, Buffalo, New York, where she married Joseph Vincent Kern, Jr. on November 28, 1935. He was born there November 19, 1909, the son of Joseph V. and Eva Kern. Joseph and Aileen live at 1719 Kinsington Avenue, Buffalo, New York, where their four children were born:

A. Joan Barbara Kern[8], born January 2, 1937, married William Thomas Klementowski at Buffalo on June 7, 1958. William, the son of John Stephen and Irene Josephine (Luczak) Klementowski was born in Buffalo, October 20, 1934. They live at 449 Grover Cleveland Highway, Buffalo, New York where their daughter was born:

a. Karen Lee Klementowski[9], born 2/20/1961

B. Robert Joseph Kern[8], born August 12, 1939

C. Judith Marie Kern[8], born December 3, 1945

D. Linda Susan Kern[8], born September 6, 1949

Archie Landis Bolyard[6] of Wesley & Hattie

Archie was born October 11, 1890 and married Olive Drake, November 22, 1910. They are divorced. No issue. Archie lives in Miami, Florida.

Mary Inez Bolyard[6] of Wesley & Hattie

Mary (called Marie) was born January 29, 1893. She married Herman Henry Mueller at Buffalo, New York on September 8, 1920. He was born in Hamburg, Germany on March 9, 1879 and died at Buffalo, April 21, 1944. Mary resides at 34 N. Pearl Street, Buffalo, New York. No issue.

Wesley Curtis Bolyard[6] of Wesley & Hattie

Wesley was born September 11, 1895 at Ashwood, New York. He was married at Buffalo, New York on November 8, 1919 to Ruth Marie Steinke, who was born there on July 12, 1897. She is the daughter of Edward (b. 5/26/1862, Berlin, Germany) and Caroline Pfeil (b. 9/9/1880, Buffalo) Steinke. Wesley served in World War I. Their address is 356 Victoria Blvd., Kenmore, New York. Issue, five children:

I. Kenneth Wesley Bolyard[7] was born in St. Louis, Michigan, September 12, 1921. He married Celestine Mae Haffa at Kenmore, New York September 18, 1954. She was born at Buffalo, March 18, 1931, the daughter of Earl William (b. 2/25/1918, N.Y.) and Margaret P. Yeaman

(b. 11/16/1902, Broughty Ferry, Scotland) Haffa. Lt. Kenneth Bolyard served in World War II with the 15th Air Force in Italy and later in the Korean War. He has received Croiso de Guerre with gold star and the Air Medal with one silver and four bronze Oak Leaf Clusters. Kenneth and Celestine live at Creed End Road, Colden, New York and have four children, including a set of twins, all born in Buffalo, New York:

A. Celeste Anne Bolyard[8], born January 8, 1957
B. Kenneth Reuel Bolyard[8], born January 8, 1957
C. Michael Curtis Bolyard[8], born June 10, 1960
D. Margaret Ruth Bolyard[8], born October 11, 1961

Lt. Kenneth Bolyard

II. Thelma Bolyard[7] was born January 9, 1923 at Buffalo and died there March 13, 1943.

III. Lowell Curtis Bolyard[7], born August 16, 1924, Buffalo, New York, married Celia Anne Wicks who was born December 10, 1928 at Middleton, New York. Her parents are Selah Aluah (b. 11/2/1887, Brooklyn, N.Y.) and Sarah Annie Pulling (b. 12/18/1889, Brooklyn) Wicks. Tech. Sargent Lowell Bolyard served in World War II and received the Bronze Star Medal, Purple Heart with Oak Leaf Cluster. Address: 1015 Chestnut Ridge Road, Orchard Park, New York. Issue, four children born in Buffalo, New York:

A. Susan Carol Bolyard[8], born November 28, 1948
B. Curtis Jerry Bolyard[8], born December 16, 1949
C. David Selah Bolyard[8], born April 16, 1954

D. Matthew Mark Bolyard[8], born November 26, 1959

IV. Reva Bolyard[7], born May 7, 1930, Buffalo, New York married Clyde Whitney Goff. Clyde, the son of Harold A. (b. 1/1/1895, Buffalo) and Gladys M. Knowles (b. 5/17/1898, Sydney, N.Y.) Goff, was born in Buffalo, June 4, 1924. They live at 2140 N. French Road, Gelzville, New York. Their three children were born in Buffalo, New York:

A. Marsha Ann Goff[8], born October 29, 1949

B. Terry Lee Goff[8], born March 7, 1951

C. Laura Lynn Goff[8], born January 21, 1955.

V. Carol Rose Bolyard[7], born August 24, 1936, Buffalo, New York, married Ronald Earl Odle at Buffalo where he was born January 8, 1935. Ronald's father, Harold E. Odle was born in Elmira, New York June 22, 1899 and his mother, Alice Sarah (Johns) Odle was born in Brookfield, Pennsylvania December 28, 1904. Ronald and Carol reside at 342 Westgate Road, Kenmore, New York. Issue, a son:

A. Jeffery Ronald Odle[8], born January 15, 1960.

LEVI H. BOLYARD[5] of Daniel & Mary

Levi was born about 1853. In 1870 he was living with his parents in Jackson Township, Allen County, Indiana. The U. S. Census of 1870 lists "Levi Bolyard, age 17, born Pa.". Other records indicate he was born in Indiana or possibly Ohio. He was married in Indiana to Almira Rabbit on December 31, 1874. They had eleven children, eight of whom died without issue. All the children were born near Monroeville, Allen County, Indiana.

Divola (or Lavoda?) Bolyard[6] of Levi & Almira

Divola was born October 6, 1875 and died December 12, 1891.

Susan Bolyard[6] of Levi & Almira

Susan was born December 1, 1878 and died December 14, 1897

Franklin Claude Bolyard[6] of Levi & Almira

Franklin Claude was born August 20, 1880, Monroeville, Indiana and married Margaret Fry. She was born January 14, 1880 and died August 19, 1950. Franklin lived in Ft. Wayne, Indiana where he died November 26, 1964. They were the parents of seven sons: Maurice, Glenn, Carl, Dale, Earl, Paul and Robert, all born in Indiana. Franklin married second, Mrs. Pearl Raymond.

"Franklin C. (Red) Bolyard, 84, 114 E. Esmond Street, died at his home at 11 A.M. yesterday following a heart attack. A Columbia City native, he had lived here 65 years. He retired as a Pennsylvania Railroad engineer in 1947 after 45 years' service.

"Survivors include his wife Pearl; seven sons, Maurice, R.R.4 Columbia City; Glen, Carl, Dale, Earl, Paul and Robert, all of Fort Wayne; 15 grandchildren and 9 great-grand children; two brothers, Burton of Tuscon, Arizona and Ralph of Richland, Indiana; and three stepsons, Charles Raymond, Mentor Ohio; Guy Raymond, Fort Wayne, and Bruce Raymond, Pullman, Washington.

"Services will be in the funeral home at 3:30 P.M., Saturday, Rev. Hubert Miller officiating. Burial will be in the New Haven IOOF Cemetery". (Obituary, Nov. 1964, Ft. Wayne, Ind.)

I. Maurice Willard Bolyard[7], born January 16, 1900, married Helen Mildred Stauffer who was born in Kenton, Ohio, July 30, 1904, the daughter of John Edward and Louise Stauffer. Maurice and Helen reside at R.F.D. #1, Columbia City, Indiana. Their two children were born in Ft. Wayne, Indiana:

A. Doris Jean Bolyard[8], born March 3, 1924, married Robert L. Doty. They live at 16 Linda Lane, Columbia City, Indiana and have two daughters:

a. Cheryl Lee Doty[9], born 6/16/1947

b. Barbara Jean Doty[9], born 5/5/1950

B. Richard Maurice Bolyard[8] was born August 7, 1926.

II. Glenn Arthur Bolyard[7], born July 29, 1903, married Leona Grace Brendel at Hillsdale, Michigan on July 29, 1923. She was born November 17, 1907 at Churubusco, Indiana, the daughter of Joseph Henry (b. 3/9/1873, Ft. Wayne) and Margaret Amanda Anderson (b. 8/20/1878, Spring City, Utah) Brendel. Glenn and Leona live at 917 Third Street, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, where their two daughters were born:

A. Ruth Maxine Bolyard[8], born August 30, 1924, married Robert Ray Hatch the son of Raymond Ray (b. 5/25/1902, Poe, Indiana) and Bernice Alice West (b. 3/9/1903) Hatch. Robert was born in Ft. Wayne, August 14, 1922. They live at 2501 Cambridge Blvd., Ft. Wayne, Indiana where their three daughters were born:

a. Linda Louise Hatch[9], born 7/21/1948

b. Marcy Marie Hatch[9], born 5/20/1952

c. Janet Joe Hatch[9], born 12/18/1953

B. Margaret Joan Bolyard[8], born February 9, 1932, married Donald Charles Albersmeyer. They live at 4322 Cadillac Drive, Ft. Wayne and have three children: Cheri Lynn, Cynthia Kay and Randy Curtis Albersmeyer[9].

III. Carl Russell Bolyard[7], born January 9, 1906, married Rhea Wearley. They have no children and live at 814 E. Rudisill Blvd., Ft. Wayne, Indiana.

IV. Dale Edward Bolyard[7], born August 13, 1909, married Helen Haught. Address: 815 E. Rudisill, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. Issue, two sons:

A. Thomas Bolyard[8], born January 12, 1941

B. Robert Bolyard[8], born September 1, 1943

V. Earl Bernard Bolyard[7], born March 24, 1912, married Selma Bradtmiller. They reside in Ft. Wayne at 5218 Gardenview and have two children:

A. Nancy J. Bolyard[8], born January 20, 1947

B. Claudia S. Bolyard[8], born January 14, 1949

VI. Paul Herbert Bolyard[7], born April 22, 1915, is married to the former Laverne Hinton. They have two children and live at 5811 Gardenview, Ft. Wayne.

The family of Franklin C.[6] and Margaret Fry Bolyard
Standing L. to R.: Paul, Carl, Dale, Glenn, Earl; Seated L. to R: Maurice, Franklin C., Margaret, Robert.

A. David L. Bolyard[8], born March 28, 1947
B. Carol J. Bolyard[8], born October 26, 1950

VII. Robert Wayne Bolyard[7], born December 4, 1920, married Lillian Gerke. Their address is 3910 Wyandotte Drive, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. Issue, three children:

A. Stephen C. Bolyard[8], born June 9, 1948
B. Bruce A. Bolyard[8], born January 9, 1952
C. Denice L. Bolyard[8], born February 8, 1956

Josephine Bolyard[6] of Levi & Almira

Josephine was born March 20, 1883 and died December 26, 1904.

Stella Bolyard[6] of Levi & Almira

Stella, born March 3, 1886, died March 14, 1901

Willie Bolyard[6] of Levi & Almira

Willie, born May 8, 1888, died February 27, 1893

Clarence Bolyard[6] of Levi & Almira

Clarence was born February 22, 1890 and died September 27, 1892

Harley Bolyard[6] of Levi & Almira

Harley was born June 14, 1893 and died March 18, 1896

Ethel Bolyard[6] of Levi & Almira

Ethel, born March 20, 1895, died November 20, 1895

Burton Bolyard[6] of Levi & Almira

Burton was born about 1899. It is believed his wife, Anastasia, died in 1951 and is buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, New Haven, Indiana. In 1962, Burton was living at 5717 Rocking Circle, Tuscon, Arizona.

Ralph Bolyard[6] of Levi & Almira

Ralph was born about 1903 and is living at 3502 Glen Hill Drive, Richmond, Indiana.

JAMES BOLYARD[5] of Daniel & Mary

James was born about 1857. He married and returned to Ohio, settling in or near Cardington. He had two sons and a daughter, names unknown.

AMOS BOLYARD[4] of Daniel & Hanna

Amos was born in Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania in the year 1817 and migrated to Ohio with his parents about 1828. He died in 1884. He was married in Ohio about 1856, age 39, to Elizabeth Koons who was born in Ohio in 1832. Her parents were born in Switzerland. Both Amos and Elizabeth are buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery in New Haven, Indi-

James Bolyard (with cane), his wife, daughter, and his two sons with their wives and children.

ana. The U. S. Census for Jefferson Township, Allen County, Indiana, records the following:

1870

"Amos Boliard, 52, farmer, born Pa.; Elizabeth, 38, wife, born Ohio; John 12; Andrew 9; Henry 5; Stephen, born Feb."

1880

"Amos Bolyard, 62, farmer, Pa. Pa, Pa.; Elizabeth 48, wife, Ohio, Switz., Switz.; John 22; Andrew 19; Henry 15; Stephen 10; Daniel 7; Reugen."

As far as it is known, Amos and Elizabeth had six sons as above, all born in Indiana. Amos was fourteen years older than his wife, Elizabeth, and about forty years of age when his first child was born. It is quite possible that Elizabeth was his second wife, however, no records were found to substantiate this assumption.

JOHN BOLYARD[5] of Amos & Elizabeth

John was born in 1858 and died single in 1901. He is buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, at New Haven, Indiana.

ANDREW BOLYARD[5] of Amos & Elizabeth

Andrew was born March 3, 1861 and died in Allen County, Indiana, January 25, 1950. He was married to Lucy Gerardat on January 17, 1893 at the Besoncon Catholic Church, New Haven, Indiana. Lucy, the daughter of Joseph and Eliza Gerardat, was born on November 29, 1871

and died March 11, 1957, Allen County, Indiana. They are both buried in the Besoncon Catholic Church Cemetery. Issue, twelve children: son, died at birth, John and Ralph died young; and the following nine children who lived to adulthood; Agnes, Walter, Ida, Bertha, Maurice, Luretta, Grace, Elsie, and Lucille. They were all born in Allen County, Indiana.

Agnes Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lucy

Agnes was born November 23, 1893 and married Lansing Nicholas Giant on June 5, 1917 at the Besoncon Catholic Church. Lansing was born in Jefferson Township, Allen County, Indiana on November 13, 1889 and died in Ft. Wayne, Indiana, May 28, 1962. He was the son of Mr. and Mrs. Nicholas Giant. Agnes lives at 1331 E. Pontiac Street, Ft. Wayne. They have five children, all born in Ft. Wayne, Indiana:

I. Delbert Bernon Giant[7], born April 14, 1920, married Aimee Schallenberger at Ft. Wayne on May 3, 1944 where Aimee was born March 2, 1920. Their address is 3019 S. Broadway, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. Their five children were born in Ft. Wayne:

A. Steven Bernon Giant[8], born April 7, 1948
B. Sheryn Rose Giant[8], born October 16, 1951
C. Paul Bernon Giant[8], born February 18, 1955

Andrew and Lucy Bolyard 1943—50th Anniversary

II. Birnelle Giant[7], born June 8, 1924, married John McMaken at Ft. Wayne on June 18, 1946. John died October 14, 1949. On May 30, 1953, Birnelle married John D. Kerslake. who was born in Troy, New York. Their address is 451 Colerick St., Ft. Wayne, Indiana. There was one child by the first marriage and four by the second, all born in Ft. Wayne:

A. Daniel Joseph McMaken[8], born May 29, 1947
B. Julia Ann Kerslake[8], born April 19, 1955
C. Mary Beth Kerslake[8], born August 6, 1956
D. James Lansing Kerslake[8], born October 24, 1957
E. Kay Ellen Kerslake[8], born April 3, 1960

III. Ralph Lansing Giant[7], born August 7, 1929, married Yoshiko Nakomura in Sappora, Japan on May 25, 1953. She was born January 13, 1929 in Sakalin, Japan and was naturalized July 10, 1961. Their present address is 425 N.W. 55th Street, Lawton, Oklahoma. Issue, two sons:

A. Michael Ralph Giant[8], born October 23, 1957 at Kuizumi, Honshu, Japan
B. David Alan Giant[8], born November 19, 1962, Lawton, Oklahoma

IV. Merle Joseph Giant[7], born April 21, 1934, married Joan Happ at Ft. Wayne on October 19, 1957. She was born August 16, 1934 at Ft. Wayne. They live at 2826 Lillie Street, Ft. Wayne, Indiana where their two children were born:

A. Ted Joseph Giant[8], born July 25, 1958
B. Tammy Ann Giant[8], born November 4, 1962

V. Mary Ann Giant[7], born May 12, 1938, married Thomas Jackson on May 10, 1958 at Ft. Wayne. He was born there March 14, 1938. They live at 4114 Indiana Avenue, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, where their four children were born:

A. Jeff Joseph Jackson[8], born May 10, 1959
B. Kevin Patrick Jackson[8], born June 22, 1960
C. Kelly Ann Jackson[8], born May 27, 1962
D. Gregory Alan Jackson[8], born January 21, 1964

Walter A. Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lucy

Walter was born December 28, 1894 and married in 1921. Address: R.F.D. #2, Monroeville, Indiana. He has two daughters and seven grandchildren.

Ida Alice Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lucy

Ida, born July 8, 1896, married Elmer Giant at the Besoncon Catholic Church, New Haven, Indiana on October 18, 1920. Elmer was born in Allen County, Indiana on May 17, 1896, the son of Jacob and Mary Giant. They live at R.F.D. #1, Monroeville, Indiana. Their three children were born in Jefferson Township, Allen County, Indiana:

I. Nellie Giant[7], born October 14, 1923, married Donald A. Smith at

Monroeville, September 3, 1949. Address: R.F.D. #1, Monroeville, Indiana. No issue.

II. Marietta Giant[7], born January 22, 1927, married Richard Rorick at Monroeville on June 25, 1947. Address: R.F.D. #1, Monroeville. Issue, five children, born in Allen County, Indiana:

A. Dennis Lynn Rorick[8], born June 22, 1948
B. Linn E. Rorick[8], born August 5, 1949
C. Ronnie Rorick[8], born January 6, 1951
D. Becky Rorick[8], born May 22, 1952
E. Monica S. Rorick[8], born December 23, 1954

III. Margie Giant[7], born April 1, 1933, married Donald Kennerk at Monroeville on August 18, 1951. They reside at R.F.D. #1, Monroeville, Indiana. Their four children were born in Allen County, Indiana:

A. Danny Kennerk[8], born May 5, 1953
B. Sally Kennerk[8], born June 12, 1954
C. Tomas Kennerk[8], born July 14, 1955
D. Ned Kennerk[8], born February 7, 1957

Bertha M. Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lucy

Bertha, born July 21, 1898, married Harvey E. Bacon at New Haven, Indiana. He was born February 20, 1897 at New Haven, the son of Albert S. and Lucy (Troutman) Bacon. They live at R.F.D. #2, New Haven, Indiana where their two children were born:

I. Ruthanna Bacon[7], born November 19, 1919, married J. Julian Ertel on January 14, 1940. He is the son of George and Laura Fay (Saulybury) Ertel. They live in Monroeville, Indiana. Issue, seven children:

A. Sandra Catherine Ertel[8], born October 24, 1940, Allen County, Indiana, married David Lynn Barker at Monroeville. He was born in Ft. Wayne on December 22, 1939, the son of Forrest and Thelma (Wiseman) Barker. Their address is 210 South Street, Monroeville, Indiana. Issue, four children:

a. Bradley Michael Barker[9], born 2/1/1958, Chicago, Illinois
b. Brian Matthew Barker[9], born 1/13/1959, Decatur, Indiana
c. Brett Mark Barker[9], born 2/26/1960, Decatur, Indiana
d. Lisa Marie Barker[9], born 3/4/1961, Ft. Wayne.

B. Linda Louise Ertel[8], born January 9, 1942, Monroeville, Indiana, married William Edwin Castleman at St. Rose Catholic Church, Monroeville, on January 27, 1957. William, the son of Walter J. and Esther Bernadette (Frane) Castleman, was born in Allen County, Indiana. They live at 105 Forest Street, Monroeville, Indiana, and have two children:

a. Jay Gean Castleman[9], born 6/29/1961, Ft. Wayne
b. Kimberly Ann Castleman[9], born in 1963

C. George Eugene Ertel[8], born August 27, 1944
D. Mary Angela Ertel[8], born September 9, 1948
E. Michael Dean Ertel[8], born April 10, 1950, died April 13, 1950 (a twin)
F. Patricia Jean Ertel[8], born April 10, 1950 (a twin)

G. Pamela Sue Ertel[8], born March 23, 1952

II. Harvey Edward Bacon, Jr.[7], born December 3, 1925, married Velma Hart on May 23, 1945. Address: Oak Street, New Haven, Indiana. Issue:

A. Shirley Bacon[8], born August 10, 1951, Allen County, Indiana.

Maurice Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lucy

Maurice was born February 9, 1900. Died without issue.

Luetta B. Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lucy

Luetta, born February 15, 1902, married Elmer Girardot at The St. Louis Church, Besoncon, Indiana on January 23, 1923. They reside at R.F.D. #2, Monroeville, Indiana and are the parents of six children:

I. Richard D. Girardot[7], born October 24, 1924, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, married Janet Swain. They live in Monroeville and have two children: Jon Ann and Mike Girardot[8].

II. Don C. Girardot[7], born October 5, 1928, Ft. Wayne, married Joan Bartels. Their address is R.F.D. #2, New Haven, Indiana. They are the parents of three children: Don Lee, Darvin and Marsha Girardot[8].

III. Harold J. Girardot[7], born March 3, 1934, Jefferson Township, Allen County, Indiana, is deceased and is buried at Besoncon, Indiana.

IV. Wayne N. Girardot[7], born November 3, 1935, Allen County, Indiana, married Ethel Timbrok. They live at Grabill, Indiana and have three children named: Terry, Steve, and Jeff Girardot[8].

V. Claude W. Girardot[7], born February 22, 1939, Allen County, married Jacquelyn Martin. They live in Monroeville and have a child named Kimberlin Girardot[8].

VI. Lavon M. Girardot[7] was born in Madison Township, Allen County, Indiana on November 2, 1942.

Grace Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lucy

Grace, born February 11, 1904, Allen County, Indiana married Frank F. Grotrian, the son of Frank and Sarah (Denger) Grotrian. Frank F. died September, 1960 and is buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, New Haven, Indiana. No issue.

Elsie Mae Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lucy

Elsie, a twin, was born May 23, 1912, Allen County, Indiana. She married twice. First to Earnest Hoffman who died September 28, 1940 in Allen County; second, to William Gepfert at the St. Johns Lutheran Church, Flat Rock, Allen County. He was born August 2, 1917 at Ft. Wayne. William and Elsie live at R.F.D. #7, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. Elsie has two children:

I. Robert Hoffman Gepfert[7], born February 29, 1940, Ft. Wayne.

II. Rex Allen Gepfert[7], born March 5, 1949, Ft. Wayne.

Lucile L. Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lucy

Lucile, a twin, was born May 23, 1912. She married Carl H. Grotrian,

son of Frank C. and Sarah (Denger) Grotrian. Carl was born July 4, 1912 in Allen County, Indiana. They reside at R.F.D. #7, Ft. Wayne and have five children, all born in Jefferson Township, Allen County, Indiana:

I. Patricia Ann Grotrian[7], born July 30, 1930, married Kenneth Scheumann, May 9, 1954. Their address is R.F.D. #1, Hoogland, Indiana. Their two children were born in Ft. Wayne, Indiana:

A. Brent Allen Scheumann[8], born February 8, 1959

B. Bryan Wayne Scheumann[8], born June 9, 1960

II. Bonnie Mae Grotrian[7], born March 15, 1932, married Melvin J. Feagler, May 19, 1951. Address: R.F.D. #2, New Haven, Indiana. Their three children were born in Ft. Wayne, Indiana:

A. Suzanne J. Feagler[8], born April 24, 1953

B. Rickie R. Feagler[8], born May 6, 1956

C. Kent R. Feagler[8], born February 17, 1958

III. James Edward Grotrian[7], born June 16, 1939, married Sue Mallan on February 7, 1959. They live at R.F.D. #7, Ft. Wayne and have one child:

A. Roma Rae Grotrian[8], born June 15, 1961 at Decatur, Indiana.

IV. Beverly Jean Grotrian[7], born August 27, 1940, married David Liles. They live at R.F.D. #7, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. Issue, a son:

A. Justin Scott Liles[8], born October 29, 1961 at Ft. Wayne.

V. Nancy Kay Grotrian[7] was born July 15, 1944.

HENRY BOLYARD[5] of Amos & Elizabeth

Henry was born in 1864 and died single in 1934. He is buried in the I.O.O.F. cemetery, New Haven, Indiana.

STEPHEN BOLYARD[5] of Amos & Elizabeth

Stephen was born February of 1870 and died December 28, 1934. He is buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, New Haven, Indiana. He married Emma Alzada Richard on December 28, 1898. No issue (?).

DANIEL BOLYARD[5] of Amos & Elizabeth

Daniel was born March 7, 1873 and died at Ft. Wayne, Indiana, November, 1956. He was an engineer on the Pennsylvania Railroad for over 50 years. He married Nellie Fry, daughter of James and Sarah (1849-1932) Fry. Nellie died November 25, 1942 at New Haven, Indiana. They had a daughter and three sons: Florence; Herschel; Harold; and Howard, not necessarily chronological.

Florence Bolyard[6] of Daniel & Nellie

Florence married Russel L. Loser, the son of Edward and Molly Burr Loser. Russel was born in Argos, Indiana on March 3, 1892. They live at 1759 Conner Street, Noblesville, Indiana. Issue, a daughter:

I. Mary Lee Loser[7], born September 21, 1925, South Bend, Indiana. She married a Mr. Craig. Issue?

Herschel D. Bolyard[6] of Daniel & Nellie

Herschel, born at Maples, Indiana, married Clara E. Newbauer at Ft. Wayne, May 4, 1924. She is the daughter of J. and Ella Alice (Crance) Newbauer of Garrett, Indiana where Clara was born on August 11, 1902. Herschel is in the electrical business in Ft. Wayne where they reside at 4801 Lillie Street. No issue.

Harold Edwin Bolyard[6] of Daniel & Nellie

Harold was born at Ft. Wayne on February 11, 1897. He married twice. First to Mary Adalade Easterday at Valparaiso, Indiana on June 15, 1918. He was married second on August 16, 1941 at Bryon, Ohio, to Blanche Marie Bloom. Blanche was born October 17, 1899 at Claypool, Indiana, the daughter of John Henry Bloom (b. 4/10/1860, Germany) and his wife, Mary LaRetta Decker (b. 2/2/1865, Ohio). Harold and Blanche live at 4222 Robinwood Drive, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. Harold's only child, a son, by the first marriage, is:

I. Richard Edwin Bolyard[7], born November 11, 1924, died August 15, 1926. He is buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, New Haven, Indiana.

Howard E. Bolyard[6] of Daniel & Nellie

Howard was born at Clear Lake, Indiana on February 11, 1897. He is married and lives at 924 Drexel, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. He has a son:

I. James E. Bolyard[7] married Gracella Bandalier. James died November 26, 1963, age 38 years. No issue.

REUBEN BOLYARD[5] of Amos & Elizabeth

Reuben, the youngest child, was born about 1875 and died single at Chicago, Illinois.

MARY BOLYARD[4] of Daniel & Hanna

Mary was born September 10, 1825 in Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. About 1829 she, with her parents, moved to Ohio and settled in Richland County. Mary died March 3, 1915 and is buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, New Haven, Indiana. She married John Nail. The records differ as to the place and date of this marriage. From various sources Mary and John were married: May 22, 1845, Crawford County; March 27, 1847, Crawford County; or May 27, 1847 Richmond County. The first two dates are from family records and the latter is recorded in "Record of Marriages," Vol. 5, p 71, Richland County, Ohio. It is possible the May 22, 1845 or March 27, 1847 was a church ceremony and either through neglect or error it was entered in the official records as noted. In considering all available data it is believed that May 22, 1845 is the most likely date of their marriage. John Nail was born September 11, 1823, Crawford County, Ohio, the son of James Nail and Elizabeth Brown. (James married second Lydia Cunningham, but it is believed John was by his first wife.)

Mary Bolyard Nail
age 80

In the "History of Crawford County"—Baskin & Battey, 1881, Chicago, pp. 426, is an interesting account of James Nail and life in Richland County in the early 1800's. It is quoted in part as follows:

"Soon after the War of 1812 James Nail, Esq., was in Richland County; his father's was the seventh family in the county. Mr. Nail was born in Somerset County, Pennsylvania, November 9, 1797; he left his father in 1819 and came to Sandusky Township, and bought 160 acres of land (called Congress land) two miles north of Galion. In 1821 he married and settled on his land. When he first came he knew of no neighbors but the Leveredges and his brother-in-law, Lewis Leiberger, with whom he lived till married.

"Bee-trees were plenty at this time, and Mr. Nail and his brother-in-law started one morning on a bee hunt, taking a southwest course. They camped the first nite on Sandusky Plains at a small stream; the next day they hunted till evening, and camped on Sandusky River, two miles west of Bucyrus; they saw many deer and turkeys, many bee-trees, but not a human being or settlement.

"By the year 1821, John Brown and others had moved into the neighborhood.

"For a long time, the Indians had been in the habit of taking large quantities

of cranberries to Richland County which they traded for meal, etc. The Indians kept secret the place of their growth, but Mr. Nail, his father-in-law, Samuel Brown, Michael and Jacob Miller determined to find the place where they were procured. They went southwest till they struck the Pennsylvania army road, after going some distance they struck the Sandusky River east of Bucyrus; they rode up and found Mr. Daniel McMichael, a man they had never seen before; he seemed much alarmed but was reassured when Mr. Nail rode up close to him. Mr. McMichael pointed out to them an Indian trail, which they found led to the cranberry marsh. They camped out that night and saw the camp-fires of several Indian parties, but were not molested. The next morning they gathered as many cranberries as their horses could carry. Mr. Nail states that their food, when he was young, consisted of bear meat, venison, turkey, corn bread, potatoes and hominy. Their clothing were generally buckskin and linsey-wooley; the children mostly went bare headed and barefooted nearly all year.

"Sometime after Mr. Nail and his brother-in-law had hunted and marked their bee-trees, they went after the honey. They collected nearly two barrels, which a Mr. Christian Snyder took to Jefferson County and sold for $1.00 a gallon.

"In 1822 Mr. Nail sold his land and bought eighty acres on a branch of the Whitestone, southwest of Galion. Michael Brown, and others assisted him in putting up his cabin; about this time he had occasion to go to Mansfield on foot, which was twenty-two mailes the way he was obliged to go; he got back at 10 o'clock at night; but as he reached the house his dog barked violently. The wife drew the blanket that covered the door to one side, when the dog ran in the cabin followed by a wolf, who, seeing a large fire, ran back. Mr. Nail found his wife prepared for emergencies, standing near the fire, the dog at her feet and the ax in her hand.

"About this time Mr. Nail built a dam and erected a sawmill, but the settlers were to sparce and the project was given up. In 1822 he moved one-half mile below his saw-mill and in 1824 erected a grist mill. The mill-stones were made of "Nigger Heads" by Mr. Buckland, of Bucyrus. The market prices at this time were as follows: Coffee, 50 cents a pound; salt, 6 cents a pound; powder $2.00 a pound; lead 50 cents a pound; chewing tobacco, 50 cents a pound; whiskey, 50 cents a gallon; and the latter two articles, Mr. Nail says, no family could get along without.

"In the year 1825 Mr. Nail added a distilling to his grist-mill and continued grinding and distilling till the year 1835. Corn meal was more plentiful than flour. It was generally cooked in four different ways: a very common way of using it was to make mush and eat it with milk; when it was baked in a Dutch oven, it was a pone; when it was baked on a board, it was called johnny-cake; and when made into round balls and baked, it was called corn-dodgers. In 1835 Mr. Nail sold his grist-mill and distillery to Mr. Parks from Beaver County, Pennsylvania.

"Mr. James Nail says that he never heard any preaching in his life till long after his arrival in Polk Township. The first sermon he heard was preached south of his mill, in a house belonging to a Mr. Straw, by Elder Jackson. There was a great turn-out of the settlers for miles in every direction.

"Mrs. Brown (wife of Samuel, and mother of Elizabeth who was the wife of James Nail) was known and beloved by all the families in the settlement. She spun and wove, and helped many families with their supply of cloth, linen and yarn; many families never wove any, nor even possessed the

machinery. She is reputed to have done the first weaving in Polk Township, and for many years the only weaving."

(For a similar account see "Personal Recollections of James Nail" in Bucyrus Forum, Jan. 24, 1874. In this account James Nail's father-in-law is given as John Brown.)

This was life in "the good old days" in which John Nail and Mary Bolyard Nail grew to adulthood. John was a descendant of Henry Nail, a native of Germany, and a Revolutionary War Patriot.

Home of John and Mary Bolyard Nail, built in 1870

In the early part of 1849 John and Mary migrated to Jefferson Township, Allen County, Indiana, where they lived the rest of their life. John was a Justice of the Peace and a school teacher for a few years. He served in the Union Army during the Civil War. He died February 6, 1899 and is buried beside his wife, Mary, in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, New Haven, Indiana. John and Mary had nine children named: Elizabeth, Sarah, James, Deborah, Daniel, Lydia, Clara, Ida and John.

ELIZABETH NAIL[5] of John & Mary

Elizabeth, the first child, was born in Crawford County, Ohio, December 11, 1847. In 1849 the family moved to Allen County, Indiana where Elizabeth later married Alfred Snider. Alfred was born October 7, 1843, Stark County, Ohio, the son of James Snider (b. 1/30/1820 Pa?—d. 5/4/1874 Allen Co., Ind.) and Susannah Lynn Snider (b. 3/14/1820 Pa?—d. 5/25/1905 Allen Co., Ind.). Alfred served in the Civil War as a

Private in Co. D. 88th Regiment, Indiana Infantry Volunteers. He enlisted at Fort Wayne, August 2, 1862 and was honorably discharged at Washington, D.C. on June 7, 1865. He was wounded at the Battle of Murfreesboro, Tennessee, December 30, 1862, and near Atlanta, Georgia was severly wounded in the left leg on July 22, 1864. His Pension Certificate, No. SC-631-197, is on file in the National Archives. In 1879 Alfred and his family moved to Ottawa County, Kansas, and in September, 1894, settled in Custer County, Oklahoma, where they remained the rest of their lives. They experienced the hardships of pioneer life in Ohio, Indiana, Kansas, and Oklahoma. On settling in Oklahoma, the family lived in a sod house located between Arapaho and Custer City, later they built a large farm house. Elizabeth died February 20, 1905, Custer County, and Alfred, May 11, 1924, at Custer City, Oklahoma. Both are buried in the Custer City Masonic Cemetery, Lot 8, Block 60. Alfred and Elizabeth had ten children, four of whom died young: Lafayette, John, Emma, Alfred, James, Eugene, Daniel, Ida, Clyde and Mary Snider.

Lafayette Benjamin Snider[6] of Alfred & Elizabeth

Lafayette, born August 4, 1867, Allen County, Indiana, was twelve years old when the family moved to Kansas. He attended the Teachers Institute in Ottawa County, Kansas, and studied at Salina Normal and completed the Commercial Course at Campbell Normal University, Holton Kansas, on January 16, 1890. He taught in Lamar Oak Hill and Tescott, Kansas. He was school principal at Hennessee, Oklahoma and superintendent of schools in Pawnee, Oklahoma from 1897 to 1903. He was president of the Oklahoma Territorial Teachers Association in 1899-1900. In the fall of 1903, the family moved to Clinton, Oklahoma where both Lafayette and his wife, Nellie, taught. During the 1906-1907 year they both taught all grades of a large consolidated school at Port, Oklahoma. In 1907, he was elected as County School Superintendent of Custer County, and in 1910 was a candidate for re-election, when he died of a heart ailment, June 6, 1910, at the age of 42, at the family home in Weatherford. His widow, Mrs. Nellie Snider, was appointed to finish his term and was herself elected for a three year term as county superintendent of schools. Lafayette and his wife, the former Nellie Ashsah Smith, were married December 15, 1891, Lamar, Kansas. Nellie died March 17, 1955 at Norman, Oklahoma. Her parents were Myron Smith (b. 1/27/1823, Smith's Mills, N.Y.) and Sarah Adelaide Caryl Smith (b. 1/5/1831, Watertown, N.Y.). Lafayette and Nellie were the parents of three children:

I. Ivan Snider[7] was born October 12, 1892, Oak Hill, Kansas. He never married and died in the Hotel Times Square, 255 W. 43rd Street, New York City, on April 2, 1965.

II. Lafayette Benjamin Snider, Jr.[7], born November 25, 1893, Tescott, Kansas, married Pearl Ashill McCullough, July 28, 1919. They live at Apt. 4, 102 Katherine Court, San Antonio, Texas. No issue.

III. Lucile Snider[7], born January 24, 1895, Tescott, Ottawa County,

Kansas, married John Benjamin Parks at Reno, Nevada, May 2, 1927. They were divorced November 16, 1945. John was born December 31, 1887, Effingham County, Illinois and died November 13, 1957, Reno, Nevada. Lucile is active in the DAR and in 1962 served as Nevada State Chairman, Lineage Committee. She supplied most of the data on Alfred and Elizabeth Nail Snider's branch, as well as considerable material on others of the Mary Bolyard Nail's line. Lucile resides at 2880 Plumas Street, Reno, Nevada.

John Grant Snider[6] of Alfred & Elizabeth

John was born July 10, 1869, Allen County, Indiana and died June 24, 1946, Clifton, Colorado. He is buried at Grand Junction, Colorado. On September 10, 1899, he married Lula Maude Sroaf at Weatherford, Oklahoma. She was born December 12, 1877, Nemaha County, Nebraska, the daughter of Sebastioan (b. 1848, Danville, Ill.) and Laura (Neal) Sroaf. Lula died August 13, 1958, Grand Junction, Colorado and is buried there. Issue, three children:

I. John Alfred Snider[7], born January 19, 1903, Custer, Oklahoma, married Vera Lee Powers at Clinton, Oklahoma, June 4, 1927. Vera was born January 1, 1903, Custer, Oklahoma, the daughter of James Abraham Powers (b. 1/28/1879, Mergs Co., Tenn.) and Adda Lou Webb Powers (b. 11/6/1881, Mergs. Co.). John and Vera live at 530 Moore Avenue, Moscow, Idaho. Issue, two sons:

A. James Grant Snider[8], born March 21, 1928, Grady County, Oklahoma, married Esther Uhlman. They live at 2640 Calgary, Alberta, Canada. They have an adopted son, Kevin James Grant Snider[9]

B. John Alfred Snider, Jr.[8], born November 14, 1937, Grand Junction, Colorado, married Marjorie Ann Gibbens, August 13, 1961, Boise, Idaho. Marjorie, the daughter of Harold Lee Gibbens (b. 6/24/1902, North Platte, Neb.) and Lillian Estella Morford Gibbens (b. 3/11/1911, Vici, Okla.), was born September 22, 1939, Caldwell, Idaho. Their present address is 203 Pioneer Road, Aberdeen, Washington. Issue, a son:

a. Douglas Adam Snider[9], born 7/17/1962, Moscow, Idaho

II. Boyd Lee Snider[7], born December 22, 1907, Custer County, Oklahoma, married Bess Reeves. She was born May 18, 1913. Address: C.W.O. W4 Boyd Lee Snider, 502-A Signer Blvd. A.P.O. 953, San Francisco, California. No issue.

III. Dent Elwood Snider[7], born September 13, 1918, Custer City, Oklahoma, married Vera Marie Bowden at Atlantic City, New Jersey on June 22, 1943. She was born April 22, 1921, Lake City, Florida. Address: 3671 LaMadrona Drive, Santa Cruz, California. Issue, four children:

A. Vera Marie Snider[8], born March 26, 1944, Ocala, Florida

B. Dent Elwood Snider, Jr.[8], born November 23, 1945, Ocala

C. Cheryl DeSnider[8], born April 14, 1950, Oakland, California

D. Grant Monroe Snider[8], born September 3, 1952, Oakland

Emma May Snider[6] of Alfred & Elizabeth

Emma was born August 17, 1871, Allen County, Indiana, and died there November 13, 1878.

Alfred Ellsworth Snider[6] of Alfred & Elizabeth

Alfred was born October 1, 1873, Allen County, Indiana and died there May 3, 1874.

James Perle Snider[6] of Alfred & Elizabeth

James was born January 19, 1875, Allen County, Indiana and died there November 11, 1878.

Eugene Oliver Perry Morton Snider[6] of Alfred & Elizabeth

Eugene was born May 18, 1878, Allen County, Indiana and died at Lawton, Oklahoma, October 16, 1942. He married Treva Tester, March 10, 1907. Issue:

I. Eugene Snider, Jr.[7] was born July 7, 1908. He married Ruby Earl Cofer on October 8, 1928. They live in Lawton, Oklahoma and have four children:

A. Beverly Jean Snider[8], born January 15, 1930; died May 29, 1935

B. Barbara May Snider[8], born March 13, 1932

C. Nancy Lee Snider[8], born November 17, 1934

D. (daughter) Snider[8], born June 7, 1937.

Daniel William Snider[6] of Alfred & Elizabeth

Daniel was born at Miltonvale, Kansas, August 3, 1880. He married Leona Frances Shively, February 14, 1914, at Howe, Nebraska. She was born February 10, 1880, the daughter of William Stephen Shively (b. 1/1/1862, Tipton Co., Ind.) and Margaret Elizabeth Courtney Shively (b. 1/1/1867, Kansas). Daniel and Leona reside at 1426 N.W. 49th Street, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. Issue, three sons:

I. Daniel William Snider, Jr.[7], born August 20, 1915, Custer, Oklahoma, married Marjorie Elizabeth Smith, April 10, 1939, who was born August 9, 1927. They live in Oklahoma City at 901 West 49th. They have three children:

A. Catherine Elizabeth Snider[8], born June 27, 1941

B. Stephen Grant Snider[8], born February 19, 1943

C. Daniel William Snider, III[8], born December 25, 1948

II. Alfred Courtney Snider[7], born January 7, 1919, Oakwood, California married Ruth Soreson on October 19, 1946. She was born August 22, 1925. Address: 24601 Mulberry Drive, Smithfield, Michigan. Issue, three children:

A. Vincent Courtney Snider[8], born October 9, 1947

B. Richard Charles Snider[8], born November 26, 1950

C. Claire Catherine Snider[8]

III. Richard Stephen Snider[7], born March 20, 1921, Oakwood, California, married Barbara Alice Linville on November 24, 1951. She was born June 8, 1931. They live at 9809 Bixhill Drive, Kensington, Maryland, and have five children:

A. Richard Stephen Snider, Jr.[8], born September 6, 1952

B. Kurt Edward Snider[8], born October 30, 1953

C. Anne Snider[8]

D. Amy Snider[8]

E. Mary Snider[8]

Ida Belle Snider[6] of Alfred & Elizabeth

Ida was born August 17, 1882, Miltonvale, Kansas and died there February 6, 1889.

Clyde Elwood Snider[6] of Alfred & Elizabeth

Clyde was born September 23, 1885 at Miltonvale, Cloud County, Kansas and died at Herndon, Virginia on January 6, 1951. He married Marguerite (or Margaret?) Eunice Root on July 15, 1916 at Baltimore, Maryland. Marguerite was born November 11, 1895, Washington, D.C., died there August 6, 1953, and is buried in Herndon, Virginia. She was the daughter of William Alonzo Root (b. 1857, Ohio) and Catherine Fern Root (b. 1861, N.Y.). Clyde and Marguerite were the parents of seven children:

I. Clyde William Snider[7], born June 8, 1917, Herndon, Virginia, married Helen Boyd. Clyde is with the U.S. State Department. The birth record of his four children lends an international flavor to the family record—each of the children were born in a different country. The home address of Clyde and Helen is 5010 Reno Road, N.W., Washington, D.C.

A. Clyde William Snider, Jr.[8], born July 15, 1948, Madrid, Spain

B. Raymond William Snider[8], born October 22, 1951, Amsterdam, Holland

C. Martin Snider[8], born August 29, 1954, Long Beach, California

D. Margaret Snider[8], born August 30, 1960, Bucharest, Romania

II. Kathleen Elizabeth Snider[7], born May 31, 1918, Brooklyn, New York, married Joseph M. Schugt. They live in Long Beach, California at 841 Orange Avenue. Issue, six children, all born in Long Beach:

A. Joseph Elwood Schugt[8], born April 23, 1950

B. John Lawrence Schugt[8], born March 16, 1951

C. Michael Edwin Schugt[8], born October 30, 1952

D. James Christopher Schugt[8], born January 26, 1954

E. Melanie Mary Schugt[8], born August 11, 1955

F. Timothy Gerard Schugt[8], born July 25, 1959

III. Leonard Alfred Snider[7], Lt. Comdr. U.S.N., was born in Norfolk, Virginia, March 13, 1920. His wife is the former Elizabeth Moody. Address: 11 Gillespie Lane, Monterey, California. They have eight children:

A. Paul Gregory Snider[8], born September 29, 1947, Washington, D.C.
B. John Mathew Snider[8], born October 12, 1948, Washington, D.C.
C. Clare Theresa Snider[8], born June 26, 1952, New Jersey
D. Richard Snider[8], born August 29, 1953, Albuquerque, New Mexico
E. Mary Snider[8], born February 4, 1947, San Diego, California
F. Thomas Snider[8], born September 3, 1958, San Diego, California
G. Kathleen Ann Snider[8], born October 26, 1961, San Diego, California
H. Peter Snider[8], born December 14, 1962, Monterey, California

IV. Margery Louise Snider[7] was born August 20, 1921, Norfolk, Virginia and is married to Thomas Howard Anderson. Address: Rt. #1, Great Falls, Virginia. Issue, six children:

A. Susan Eileen Anderson[8], born May 22, 1948, Long Beach, California
B. Jeanne Anderson[8], born June 17, 1949, Washington, D.C.
C. Stephen Anderson[8], born September 6, 1951, Washington, State
D. Fern Anderson[8], born February, 1955, Washington, D.C.
E. Meg Anderson[8], born April, 1956, Washington, D.C.
F. Sara Anderson[8], born September 15, 1961, Leesburg, Virginia

V. Edwin Wallace Snider[7] was born August 18, 1923, Mt. Ranier, Maryland and married Leigh Snider. Edwin is administration secretary of the National Geographic Magazine. Address: 2105 Lucy Lane, McLean, Virginia. No issue.

VI. John Lawrence Snider[7], born January 25, 1925, Mt. Ranier, Maryland, married Martha Jane Leake. John is with the American Automobile Association and lives at 1411 Arthur Drive, Falls Church, Virginia. Their three children were born in Washington, D.C.

A. Philip L. Snider[8], born December 30, 1947
B. Dophine L. Snider[8], born 1948
C. Mark Snider[8], born January 1, 1954

VII. Edith Virginia Snider[7], born August 18, 1930, San Pedro, California, married Gamal Cordahi. They live at 4021 Mississippi Street, San Diego, California and have a daughter:

A. Margaret Lynn Cordahi[8], born December 31, 1955

Mary Susie Snider[6] of Alfred & Elizabeth

Mary (or Susie Marie?) was born September 30, 1887, at Miltonvale, Kansas, the tenth and youngest child. She died November 28, 1919, and is buried in the Custer City, Oklahoma Masonic Cemetery. She married Kelly D. Gossom in Custer County, Oklahoma, August 29, 1906. Kelly was born October 10, 1877, Milton, Kentucky and died May 15, 1952 at Clinton, Oklahoma. He is buried in the Masonic Cemetery by his wife. Kelly's parents were John William Gossom, born August 11, 1853, Milton, Kentucky and Margaret Ellen Perkinson Gossom, born December 7, 1850, Bedford, Kentucky. Kelly and Mary had three children:

I. Vivian Ruth Gossom[7], born February 18, 1908, Custer City, Okla-

homa, married Roy Landers at Custer City, now divorced. Vivian lives at 1415C N. Braud, Glendale, California. Issue, two children:

A. Bettie Sue Landers[8], born August 31, 1927, Custer City, Oklahoma, married a Mr. Jones.

B. Jack R. Landers[8] was born September 19, 1929, Custer City, Oklahoma.

II. Elizabeth Irene Gossom[7] was born February 3, 1911, Custer City, Oklahoma and died June 3, 1953, Fayetteville, Tennessee. She married William Matt Jennings, June 25, 1930, at Custer City. William was born in Fayetteville. Issue, a son:

A. John Kelly Jennings[8] was born March 24, 1934, Fayetteville, Tennessee

III. Dorothy Eloise Gossom[7], born July 30, 1913, Custer City, Oklahoma, married James Francis Callahan at Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, November 27, 1937. He was born September 4, 1912, Mission, Texas. Their present address is: 1713 W. 35th Street, Oklahoma City. Issue, three children:

A. Patricia Marie Callahan[8], born November 14, 1938, Tulsa, Oklahoma, married Roscoe Howard Sears, III on February 5, 1960 at Oklahoma City and was divorced there in May, 1962. Issue, a son:

a. Jeffery Callahan Sears[9], born 3/8/61, Oklahoma City.

B. Cathy Theresa Callahan[8], born May 2, 1944, LaJolla, California

C. Kelley Charles Callahan[8], born August 22, 1952, Oklahoma City.

SARAH NAIL[5] of John & Mary

Sarah was born October 6, 1849 in Allen County, Indiana. She died young and is buried at New Haven, Indiana.

JAMES NAIL[5] of John & Mary

James, the third child and first son of John and Mary Nail, was born November 15, 1851, Allen County, Indiana, and died in Aradahoe, Oklahoma August 21, 1924. He married Mary Ellen Bowers, September 25, 1873 in Indiana. She was born February, 1856, Benton, Ohio, the daughter of Philip and Martha Brown Bowers. Mary died at Enid, Oklahoma, November 28, 1936. Issue, ten children: William, Clarence, Harry, Alfred, John, Floyd, Ida, Edna, Jamsie and Pearl.

William Ellsworth Nail[6] of James & Mary

William was born September 29, 1874, Benton, Ohio, and died December 17, 1937 at Little Rock, Arkansas. He married Gertrude Bell Mathes September 14, 1898, Custer County, Oklahoma. She was born November 28, 1887 in Kansas, the daughter of William David (b. 1844) and Mary Fifer Mathes. Gertrude died May 24, 1950, Little Rock. William was a cripple, due to an injury early in life. He was a carpenter by trade and worked for the U. S. Post Office Department and later in life took up pharmacy. They had eleven children:

James and Mary Nail

I. Henry Delbert Nail[7], born August 1, 1900, Custer County, Oklahoma, died single, January, 1916.

II. Nellie Hildred Nail[7], born August 6, 1902, Custer County, Oklahoma, married first, Clarence Bingman Milks, June 28, 1924. She married second, James Casolis Robinson, March 19, 1943. He died in 1958. Issue, four children by first marriage:

A. Clarence Bingman Milks, Jr.[8], born April 21, 1925, married twice. He was married second, December 4, 1949 to Gay Nell Warnegar Folley. She had two daughters by a former marriage: Francis Jean (b. 4/30/1942) and Linda Sue Folley (b. 9/15/1944). Clarence has four children; one by first marriage:

a. Donald Ray Milks[9], born 3/25/1945
b. Gerry Lynn Milks[9], born 10/3/1950
c. Timothy Wayne Milks[9], born 11/5/1953
d. Michael Shawn Milks[9], born 11/13/1958

B. Nellie Mae Milks[8], born December 16, 1932, married Curtis Stanford Houghton, November 4, 1941. They have three children:

a. Karen June Houghton[9], born 8/8/1952
b. Curtis Stanley Houghton[9], born 12/6/1955
c. Robert G. Houghton[9], born 12/16/1957

C. Raymond Donald Milks[8], born March 1, 1935, married Jo Ann Groshong May 19, 1957. They have two children:

a. Steven Ray Milks[9], born 4/19/1958
b. Tammay Jo Milks[9], born 12/14/1961

D. James Edward Milks[8], born October 28, 1936, married Dorothy Mebling August 1, 1958. Issue, two children:

a. Pamela Jean Milks[9], born 7/16/1959
b. Hilda Fay Milks[9], born 6/5/1960

III. Stanley Leland Nail[7], born May 17, 1904 Custer County, Oklahoma, married Lorean Young in 1925. They are divorced. Issue, a son: Stanley Leland Nail, Jr.[8].

IV. Iva Gloie Nail[7], born January 27, 1907, Custer County, Oklahoma, married Alvis Belvey Kelly, April 26, 1924. Iva died July 3, 1960.

V. Ray Alden Nail[7], born January 17, 1909, Custer County, Oklahoma, married Lorraine Cunio, September 27, 1926. They have a son and a daughter.

VI. Zina Gertrude Nail[7], born November 4, 1911, Custer County, Oklahoma, married twice. First to Mr. Foster, and second to Daniel Rudolph Kroeger, June 16, 1946. They live in Nebraska.

VII. James Marvin Nail[7] was born in Arkansas, January 28, 1914. He married Lena Lohoma Ferguson October 7, 1939. Issue, a son.

VIII. Fay Williams Nail[7] was born in Arkansas, February 21, 1916, and died September 4, 1917.

IX. Mary Luellen Nail[7], born March 3, 1917, married twice. First to William A. Midgett, Sr. in 1933; and second to R. E. Henderson. Issue, twins.

X. Naomi Ruth Nail[7], born May 5, 1923 North Little Rock, Arkansas, married Melvin Gunter in 1945.

XI. Juanita Jean Nail[7], born October 3, 1926, North Little Rock, Arkansas married Santo Alfonso Ezzi, February 12, 1944. Issue, three sons.

Clarence Clyde Nail[6] of James & Mary

Clarence was born November 16, 1876, Allen County, Indiana and died April 25, 1960, Alemeda County, California. Clarence settled in Elmhurst, California in 1906. He was a carpenter, then became engaged in the furniture business and later became a city fireman. He married Rozena Oaley on May 23, 1905, Custer County, Oklahoma. She was born February 14, 1886, Edwards County, Kansas and died November 10, 1952, Oakland, California. Her parents were Mose Preston and Hetty Michael Oaley. Issue, three children:

I. Rodrich Clifton Nail[7], born May 16, 1906, Custer County, Oklahoma, married twice. First to Dorothy Alice Bell in 1928, now divorced. They have a daughter Jacquelyn Nail[8]. He married second, Mary Ellen O'Dell on July 17, 1938. She was born in Alberta, Canada. They have a daughter, Sharon Nail[8].

II. Melvin Lee Roy Nail[7] was born November 16, 1907, Alemeda County, California and died June 6, 1963. Melvin served in the U.S. Navy, World War II.

III. Lola Irene Nail[7] born January 11, 1911, Alameda, California. She married, first, Donald Bennett on June 1, 1930 and second to Edwin Clair Alexander on September 1, 1940, at Reno, Nevada. Lola had two sons:

A. Melvin Donald Bennett[8] died at birth

B. Darel Bennett[8], born December 16, 1933 married Judith Carol Hewacksen, September 9, 1955.

Harry David Nail[6] of James & Mary

Harry was born August 31, 1878, Miltonvale, Kansas and died September 22, 1920 at Houston, Texas. He married, first, Jennett Florence Munk. His second marriage, in 1940, Houston, Texas, was to Bamma Dunlop. Issue, eight children: by first marriage:

I. Guy Mertin Nail[7] was a Civil Engineer with the U.S. Navy. He married and had a son, Guy Mertin Nail.[8]

II. Loyd Nail[7] was killed in an auto accident in Houston, Texas.

III. Ellen Nail[7] married R. Conway

IV. Alvin "Dock" Nail[7] married, his wife's name is Vera.

V. Lucille Nail[7] married Lester Lantrope

VI. Florence Nail[7] married Art McFarland

VII. Ruth Nail[7] married Charles Webber

VIII. Harry Hassell Nail[7] married Athelle Treadway. Harry died in 1951. Issue, twin sons:

A. David James Nail[8], born February 26, 1940, Salinas, California, is with the California Forestry Service. He is married and has a son, born March, 1962.

B. Michael Andrew Nail[8], born October 1, 1941 Salinas, California, married in 1960 and has a son born in April, 1962.

Alfred Eugene Nail[6] of James & Mary

Alfred was born October 28, 1881, Miltonvale and died December 22, 1894. He is buried in Arapaho, Oklahoma.

John Arthur Nail[6] of James & Mary

John was born February 1, 1885, Miltonvale, Kansas. He married Madeline Florence Gardner, April 7, 1909, Custer County, Oklahoma. Madeline, the daughter of Henry and Lidice (Jones) Gardner, was born in Kansas on December 11, 1890. They were the parents of five children, all born in Custer County, Oklahoma:

I. Lorene Nail[7], born February 18, 1910, married Clifford Sabin, January 9, 1932 at Custer, Oklahoma. They have a daughter.

II. Geraldine Faye Nail[7], born May 13, 1911, Custer, Oklahoma, married twice: first, to Dr. St. Peter, Custer, deceased. Second to Roscoe Doremus, May 3, 1951 at Kingfisher, Oklahoma.

III. Helen Nail[7], born December 5, 1913, married Rufus Dovel at Custer, March 4, 1942. They have a son.

IV. Oleta Dell Nail[7] born October 23, 1919, married George D. Treadway, August 22, 1940, at Durant, Oklahoma.

V. Robert Eugene Nail[7], born September 1, 1931, married Evelyn Louise Innaccaro at Kansas City, Missouri, November 18, 1956. Issue, a son:

A. Brian Reed Nail[8], born October 1, 1958

Floyd Benton Nail[6] of James & Mary

Floyd was born March 27, 1886, Miltonvale, Kansas, and died August 18, 1886, buried in Cloud County, Kansas.

Ida Gloie Nail[6] of James & Mary

Ida was born September 12, 1887, Miltonvale, Kansas. She married Arlie Winnfield Geyman, May 27, 1908, Custer County, Oklahoma. Arlie,

the son of Joseph and Florence Geyman was born at Auborn, Nebraska, August 28, 1883 and died May 30, 1957. Issue, eight children:

I. Ethel Irene Geyman[7], a twin, born November 19, 1909, Arapaho, Oklahoma, married twice: first to Roscoe Edwin Zang, March 2, 1923, and second, to Hubert Fly, July 14, 1956. Both marriages took place at Wichita, Kansas.

II. Estal Carl Geyman[7], a twin, born November 19, 1909, married twice. First to Anna Mae Carter, September 19, 1941, Kansas City, Missouri, and second to Nadyene Elleseasser, January 16, 1952.

III. Arlie James Geyman[7], born October 19, 1911, Lawton, Oklahoma, married Helen Cleo Florence at El Dorado, Kansas, August 2, 1936.

IV. Leslie Loren Geyman[7], born October 4, 1913, Collinsville, Oklahoma, married Lucille Elizabeth Knust, August 18, 1935.

V. Edward Lee Geyman[7], born April 27, 1916, Clarimore, Oklahoma, married Mary Bell Venus, December 4, 1936 at Wichita, Kansas.

VI. Floyd Ralph Geyman[7], born July 8, 1919, Douglas, Kansas, married Alyce LaJeanie Manning at El Dorado, Kansas.

VII. Paul Eugene Geyman[7] was born July 27, 1921, Oil Hill, Kansas.

VIII. Dorethea Arylene Geyman[7], born May 10, 1924, Oil Hill, Kansas, married Charles Ray Hammer at El Dorado, Kansas, October 11, 1942.

Edna Maye Nail[6] of James & Mary

Edna was born June 26, 1890, Miltonvale, Kansas. She married Wilbur Frank Geyman February 14, 1912, Custer County, Oklahoma. He was born in Aubon, Nebraska, March 18, 1889, the son of Joseph and Florence Geyman. Wilbur and Edna have two children, both born in Custer County, Oklahoma.

I. Loren Leslie Geyman[7], born May 22, 1913, married Francis Levrich on June 28, 1936. They have two sons, Jack and Jerry Geyman[8].

II. Dorwin Dorcie Donald Geyman[7], born April 3, 1916, married Irene Harman on June 20, 1937. Issue, two children: Edward and Kay Geyman[8].

Jamsie Allience Nail[6] of James & Mary

Jamsie was born July 29, 1892, Miltonvale, Kansas. He married twice; first to Zelma Sedge at Dairy, Oregon, on June 23, 1915. She was born May 22, 1891, Leland, Idaho, the daughter of William P. and Mary Melissa (Byer) Sedge, and she died July 21, 1952 at Brentwood, California. Jamsie's second wife was Mrs. Effie (Chitty) Lash, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Mart Chitty. Issue, a son by the first marriage:

J. Cleland Dwight Nail[7], born April 8, 1920, Klamath Falls, Oregon, married Margarette Wallace, September 6, 1942, Reno, Nevada. They are the parents of five children:

A. Christine Carol Nail[8], born Walnut Creek, California

B. James P. Nail[8], born April 6, 1948, Oakland, California

C. Mary Lynne Nail[8]
D. Jacqueline Lorraine Nail[8]
E. Steven D. Nail[8], born January 1, 1960, Brentwood, California

Pearl Nail[6] of James & Mary

Pearl was born January 31, 1899, Custer County, Oklahoma, the tenth and youngest child of James and Mary. Most of the data on the descendants of James and Mary were taken from the notes and records in her possession. She describes life in Custer County, Oklahoma around the year 1900:

"The school house was made of sod—the bricks were of soil and straw mixed together and dried in the sun. The walls were twelve inches thick; a one room building, half of which was below the ground level with logs holding up the roof; steps led down to the dirt floor.

"I was born in a frame house built from cotton-wood trees cut and milled into lumber on the land father homesteaded in 1894. The house still stands today, and has been made larger and modernized and is still being lived in. The rest of the family lived in a building much like the school house when the family first settled in Oklahoma. I remember the old house and the water well near by, with a hollowed-out log for a trough to water the horses. My father was an expert rail-splitter in the early days in Indiana and became a building contractor—made everything from coffins, furniture, church, school house and office buildings. After he retired in 1915, he organized The Farmers Cooperation, now known as the Farmers Elevator Exchange in Custer City, Oklahoma."

Pearl married Otto Alfred Bertram in Custer County, Oklahoma April 10, 1918. He was born July 23, 1896 in Iowa, the son of Joseph Arthur (b. Canada) and Bertha Sarah Story Bertram (b. Wilton, Iowa). Otto died March 2, 1941, Enid, Oklahoma. Pearl married, second, Walter Williams, March 8, 1945, Treasure Island Naval Base, California. Walter, born Wladyslore Gomulka, was born in January, 1903, Keiv, Russia, the son of Polish parents—Vincent Dromsky and Tekela Aducka Gomulka. Walter enlisted in the U.S. Navy in 1942. They live at 905 Everett Street, ElCerrito, California. Issue, a daughter by the first marriage:

I. Roveta June Bertram[7], born June 15, 1923, Enid, Oklahoma, married Joe Aron Gregg at Enid, June 16, 1940. Issue, a daughter:

A. Brenda SuGene Gregg[8], born September 14, 1941, Enid, married Kenneth Claud Harvey at Richmond, California, Issue, two sons:

a. Marc Kevin Harvey[9], born 2/27/1960, Richmond, California
b. Taz Evin Harvey[9], born 10/20/1961, Richmond, California

DEBORAH NAIL[5] of John & Mary

Deborah was born August 4, 1853, Allen County, Indiana, and died there as a child.

DANIEL W. NAIL[5] of John & Mary

Daniel was born December 24, 1855, Allen County, Indiana, and died there January 1, 1933. He married Carolina Richard. No issue.

LYDIA ANN NAIL[5] of John & Mary

Lydia was born May 11, 1858, Allen County, Indiana, and died March 20, 1935, New Haven, Indiana. She married Jacob G. Fry in Allen County, December 7, 1879. Jacob was born June 21, 1853, Allen County, and died January 18, 1931 at New Haven. He was the son of Jacob Frey (b. Germany—d. 1/15/1856 New Haven, Ind.) and Mary Minnick Frey (b. Pa. d. 1898, New Haven). His paternal grandparents were G. Jacob Frey (b. 1781, Germany—d. 1855) and Maria Elizabeth Frey (b. 1783 Germany—d. 1867); both are buried in the Flat Rock Church Cemetery, Allen County, Indiana. Jacob and Lydia had five children: Charles, Maude, Perry, Melvin and Darwin.

Charles Edmond Fry[6] of Jacob & Lydia

Charles was born August 29, 1880, Allen County, Indiana, and died there June 1, 1939, buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery. He married Rose Aileen Bacon on July 5, 1905, Allen County, Indiana. Rose was born September 11, 1886, Allen County, the daughter of Charles (b. 1860-Allen Co.) and Theresa Coonrod (b. 1864 Allen Co.) Bacon. Rose died May 1, 1960, Allen County, Indiana. Issue, nine children:

I. Milton Edward Fry[7], born November 19, 1906, Allen County, Indiana, married Evelyn Reidenbach at Ft. Wayne, Indiana, on May 10, 1927. She was born in Van Wert County, Ohio, December 21, 1907, the daughter of Louis (b. 1/13/1862, Van Wert Co.—d. 6/21/1935, Convoy, Ohio) and Mary Anne Miller (b. 3/14/1863—d. 5/22/1935, Convoy, O.) Reidenbach. Her grandparents were George (b. Germany) and Margaret Pflueger Reidenbach. Milton and Evelyn had three children:

A. Betty Jean Fry[8], born November 8, 1928, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, was married there to Leo Donald Miller, Jr. on March 16, 1944. Leo was born in Ft. Wayne, April 23, 1927, the son of Leo D. (b. 5/25/1906) and Wilma M. Meyers (b. 1/10/1905) Miller; both parents were born in Van Wert County, Ohio. Leo and Betty live at 5317 Sunnybrook, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. Issue five children, all born in Ft. Wayne:

a. Daniel Lee Miller[9], died young and is buried at Convoy, Ohio
b. Michael Miller[9], born 2/23/1948
c. Kathleen Miller[9], born 1/20/1950
d. Mark Miller[9], born 1/19/1955
e. Scott Miller[9], born 8/28/1957

B. Lou Ann Fry[8], born and died in 1934

C. Alan Lloyd Fry[8], born March 24, 1937, New Haven, Indiana, married Jean Bechtold, Ft. Wayne, May 19, 1962. Jean, the daughter of Merlin (b. 9/10/1908, Indiana) and Dorothy Baker (b. 11/26/1911) Bechtold, was born in Whitley County, Indiana, March 4, 1942. They live in Huntington, West Virginia.

II. Gladys Marie Fry[7], born April 8, 1908, Allen County, Indiana, married Arthur Nathan Overmyer on August 28, 1926, at St. Peters Catholic Church, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. Arthur was born January 4, 1906,

Antwerp, Ohio, the son of Ulysses Grant (b. 3/24/1863, Henry Co., Ohio—d. 1/3/1942, Ft. Wayne) and Margaret Doctor (b. 3/26/1896, Antwerp, O.—d. 9/1942, Antwerp) Overmyer. His paternal grandparents were Hiram (1835-1900) and Miranda Hammer (1837-1905) Overmyer. Arthur and Gladys have six children, all born in Ft. Wayne:

A. John E. Overmyer[8], born March 16, 1933, married Shirley Johnson on December 27, 1956 at Bloomington, Indiana. She was born there March 12, 1937, the daughter of Winfield Maurice Johnson (b. 2/15/1917, Orleans, Indiana) and Mary Louise Overstreet Johnson (b. 11/28/1916, Connerville, Ind.). John and Shirley live at 7819 Woodbine Avenue, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, where their three children were born:

a. Patrick Overmyer[9], born 11/4/1957
b. Michael Overmyer[9], born 11/6/1958
c. Kathleen Overmyer[9], born 3/17/1961

B. Sally Ann Overmyer[8], born June 11/1934, lives in Ft. Wayne and is a registered nurse.

C. William Arthur Overmyer[8], born August 26, 1939, married Lahoma Faye Parker, August 29, 1960 at Lawton, Oklahoma. Lahoma, born February 28, 1941, Buckeye, Arizona, is the daughter of Russell Paul (b. 9/22/1907, Texas) and Mildred Laucindy Hamilton (b. 7/4/1919, Texas) Parker. William and Lahoma reside at 5175 Cleveland-Massillion Road, West Richfield, Ohio.

D. Margaret Rose Overmyer[8], born November 28, 1943
E. Cheryl Kathleen Overmyer[8], born April 16, 1947
F. Norma Rose Overmyer[8], born May 10, 1949

III. Lucille Mae Fry[7], born November 3, 1909, Allen County, Indiana, married Clinton Tobias, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. He is the son of Franklin B. (b. 10/19/1875, Ind.—d. 1916) and Blanche Miller (b. 9/5/1892, Ind.) Tobias. They have three children, born in Ft. Wayne:

A. Phyllis Ann Tobias[8], born September 10, 1929, married Paul Myers, June 19, 1948 at Ft. Wayne, Indiana. Paul, the son of Paul G. (b. 6/24/1908, Convoy, O.) and Lillian Dewitt (b. 2/14/1911, Van Wert, O.) Myers, was born October 6, 1929, Convoy, Ohio. Address: 2203 Crescent Avenue, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, where their six children were born:

a. Dennis Myers[9], born 12/24/1949
b. Renee Myers[9], born 10/6/1951
c. Mary K. Myers[9], born 7/5/1953
d. Kevin Myers[9], born 6/8/1955
e. Lynn Myers[9], born 7/4/1960
f. Lisa Myers[9], born 11/30/1961

B. Nancy Lou Tobias[8], born February 24, 1934, married Paul Roebuck at Ft. Wayne. He was born July 20, 1928, Rockford, Ohio, the son of Curtis (b. 2/23/1899, Ohio) and Marge (b. 1/23/1902, Mercer Co., Ohio) Roebuck. Paul and Nancy live at 515 Fifth Street, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, in which city their two children were born:

a. Debora Roebuck[9], born 6/18/1953

b. Paul Roebuck[9], born 5/30/1956

C. Franklin Tobias[8], born October 19, 1937, married Nedra Wilferd in November of 1958, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. She was born March 22, 1937, in Kentucky, the daughter of Berthel Wilson (b. 1912, Farmington, Ky) and Josephine M. Poling (b. 1914, Portland, Ind.) Wilferd. Franklin and Nedra live at 430 E. Mauna Loa, Glendora, California and have two children, born in Ft. Wayne, Indiana:

a. Denise Tobias[9], born 1/24/1960

b. Margo Tobias[9], born 8/10/1961

IV. Morris Melvin Fry[7], born October 31, 1912, Monroeville, Indiana, died July 5, 1931, Allen County, Indiana.

V. Dorothy Cecila Fry[7], born November 23, 1914, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, married Ruben Walchle at Huntington, Indiana. He was born June 29, 1908, Adams County, Indiana, the son of Jacob (b. 1865, Berne Switzerland—d. 1915, Indiana) and Marianne (b. 2/1/1872, Berne, Switzerland—d. 3/3/1954, Adams Co. Indiana) Walchle. Dorothy and Ruben live at 511 Fifth Street, Ft. Wayne, Indiana and are the parents of five children, all born in Ft. Wayne:

A. David Leland Walchle[8], born December 20, 1932, married Carolyn Louise Long at Ft. Wayne, Indiana, July 9, 1952. She was born there November 4, 1934, the daughter of Carroll (b. 12/1/1908, Indiana) and Lorraine (b. 1/11/1911, Kentucky) Long. David and Carolyn reside at 881 North Street, Milan, Michigan. Their two sons were born in Ft. Wayne:

a. Matthew Lee Walchle[9], born 7/24/1958

b. Barthounew Allan Walchle[9], born 8/10/1961

B. Morris William Walchle[8], born March 4, 1934, married Sharon Ann Feagle at Ft. Wayne, Indiana on September 3, 1960. She was born there January 11, 1938, the daughter of Kenneth (b. 9/1/1913, Garret, Ind.) and Evelyn Bueder (b. 3/5/1919, Ft. Wayne, Ind.) Feagle. Morris and Sharon live at 3331 S. Webster Street, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, where their son was born:

a. Steven Allan Walchle[9], born 10/1/1961

C. Richard C. Walchle[8], born August 11, 1939

D. Robert A. Walchle[8], born June 13, 1942

E. Rose Ann Walchle[8], born March 4, 1944

VI. Glenn Joseph Fry[7], born November 14, 1916, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, married Joyce McKee. Address: 5175 Cleveland-Massillon Road, Cleveland, Ohio. Issue: Phillip, Karen and Melinda Fry[8].

VII. Harold Charles Fry[7], born December 31, 1918, Ft. Wayne, Indiana died December 31, 1938 and is buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Allen County, Indiana.

VIII. Daniel Cletus Fry[7], born May 28, 1920, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, married Kathryn Morrison. Address: R.R., McHenry, Illinois. Issue: Lawrence, Daniel, Steven and Kathryn Fry[8].

IX. Kenneth William Fry[7], born March 31, 1922, Ft. Wayne, Indiana,

married Dorothy Collar and they live at 3553 Cosbery, Balwin Park, California. Issue: Douglas and Janice Fry[8].

Maude Estelle Fry[6] of Jacob & Lydia

Maude, born February 28, 1882, Allen County, Indiana, was married there in the home of her parents, February 28, 1906, to Albert Eugene Smith. Albert was born November 11, 1880, Noble County, Indiana, the son of Otis B. (b. 8/17/1854 Noble Co.) and Mary Hannah Favinger (b. 9/27/1859, Noble Co.) Smith. Alfred died June 7, 1937, Indianapolis, Indiana. Maude lives there at 7979 Evanston Road. Issue, two children:

I. Dr. Lawson Fry Smith[7], born January 3, 1907, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, married Ann Kelly. He died January 9, 1964 at Indianapolis. His wife lives at 7871 Hague Road. Dr. Smith was a member of the St. Lawrence Catholic Church, and Alpha Omega Alpha and Phi Chi fraternities. He served in World War II and a Captain in the Medical Corps and with a Red Cross unit in Japan. He graduated from Butler University, the University of Cincinnati, and the Indiana University School of Medicine. Issue, six children:

A. Christopher J. Smith[8], born July 13, 1944, Indianapolis, Indiana
B. Susan E. Smith[8], born July 28, 1945, Indianapolis
C. Lucinda E. Smith[8], born October 7, 1946, LaVeta, Colorado
D. Stephen K. Smith[8], born September 19, 1947, LaVeta
E. Nicolas C. Smith[8], born September 21, 1948, Denver, Colorado
F. Jennifer A. Smith[8], born March 15, 1951, Indianapolis, Indiana

II. Phyllis Alberta Smith[7], born June 18, 1915, Frankfort, Indiana, married John W. Kingsbury and they have their home at 7979 Evanston Road, Indianapolis, Indiana, where their three children were born:

A. Alice Anne Kingsbury[8], born December 17, 1942
B. Emily Jane Kingsbury[8], born October 22, 1946
C. John Christopher Kingsbury[8], born December 8, 1956

Perry Eugene Fry[6] of Jacob & Lydia

Perry was born December 16, 1884 and died May 18, 1936. Married?

Melvin Elwood Fry[6] of Jacob & Lydia

Melvin, born June 14, 1890, Allen County, Indiana, married at Hoogland, Indiana, May 27, 1914 to Dora Walker Snider. Dora was born January 25, 1890, Allen County, Indiana, the daughter of Benjamin (b. Allen Co., Ind.) and Margaret Elizabeth Seibert Snider. Melvin and Dora reside at R.F.D. #7, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. Their three children were born there:

I. Willo Carola Fry[7], born August 17, 1915, married Robert Sheehan. They live in Monroeville, Indiana and have a son:

A. Michael Sheehan[8], born July 8, 1916, Allen County, Indiana.

II. Coyle Wilson Fry[7], born June 2, 1917, married Patricia McArdle.

Address: Monroeville, Indiana. Issue, six children, all born in Allen County, Indiana:

A. Stephan Fry[8], born April 1, 1948
B. Thomas Fry[8], born September 22, 1949
C. Sally Fry[8], born December 29, 1950
D. Margaret Fry[8], born October 1, 1957
E. Andrew Fry[8], born June 29, 1959
F. Mary Fry[8], born June 8, 1961

III. Cloyde Pershing Fry[7], born December 4, 1919, married Florence Brown. Their address is: R.F.D. #7, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. They are the parents of three children, all born in Allen County, Indiana:

A. Darrell Fry[8], born February 10, 1946
B. Sara Fry[8], born April 20, 1955
C. Debra Fry[8], born August 16, 1957

Darwin Nail Fry[6] of Jacob & Lydia

Darwin was born August 15, 1898 and died July 27, 1955; is buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, New Haven, Indiana. He married Gail B. Girardot, November 11, 1919, Akron, Ohio. She was born May 11, 1896, Cherokee, Oklahoma, the daughter of Louis J. and Minnie A. (Fullington) Girardot. Issue, a son:

I. Don Louis Fry[7], born June 27, 1928, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, married Caroline Rose Morning. They live at 920 Middle Street, New Haven, Indiana. Their four children were born in Ft. Wayne, Indiana:

A. Terry D. Fry[8], born June 30, 1952
B. Ricky Lee Fry[8], born February 2, 1954, died January 18, 1955. He is buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, New Haven, Indiana.
C. James Darwin Fry[8], born November 10, 1955
D. Kirk Arthur Fry[8], born August 19, 1959

CLARA BELL NAIL[5] of John & Mary

Clara, the seventh child of John and Mary Bolyard Nail, was born March 27, 1861, Jefferson Township, Allen County, Indiana. She was married there April 10, 1888 to William Ernest Behrman. He was born September 12, 1863, Marion Township, Allen County, Indiana, the son of Henry and Justine Behrman (born Bearman); both parents were natives of Germany and died in Allen County, Indiana. Clara died December 30, 1943 and William, July 20, 1946. Their four children are: Carrie, Mary, Pearl and Charles, all born in New Haven, Allen County, Indiana:

Carrie Justine Behrman[6] of William & Clara

Carrie was born November 19, 1890. Carrie spent considerable time and effort in collecting data on the John and Mary Bolyard Nail line, and also supplied information on other descendants of Daniel and Hanna Bolyard. The completion of this line is due in a large part to the interest she created among the members of the Indiana family and to the research she did on this project. She lives at R.F.D. #2, New Haven, Indiana.

Mary Mildred Behrman[6] of William & Clara

Mary was born May 10, 1893 and married Joseph Noble Emenhiser in Allen County, Indiana. Joseph, the son of John R. (b. 6/30/1858, Allen Co., Ind.) and Emma Grobeaty Emenhiser, was born July 3, 1894, Jackson Township, Allen County, Indiana. The address of Joseph and Mary is R.F.D. #2, Woodburn, Indiana. Their two children were born in Jackson Township, Allen County, Indiana:

I. Robert William Emenhiser[7], born April 22, 1922, married Helen Gordon Moon. Address: R.F.D. #2, Monroeville, Indiana.

II. Ruthann Patricia Emenhiser[7], born November 25, 1928, married Donald E. Johns. Their address is R.F.D #2, Woodburn, Indiana and they have two children:

A. Diane Patricia Johns[8], born February 28, 1960

B. Glenn Alan Johns[8], born August 15, 1963

Pearl Sophie Behrman[6] of William & Clara

Pearl was born June 12, 1897 and married Oscar C. Kroemer at Ft. Wayne, Indiana on January 1, 1925. Oscar, the son of Henry (b. 11/13/1860, Ft. Wayne) and Martha M. (b. 1/1/1872, Allen Co., Ind.) Kroemer, was born October 25, 1899 at Ft. Wayne. Address: 821 Pasadena Drive, Ft. Wayne. Issue, two children, both born in Ft. Wayne:

I. Wayne Alden Kroemer[7], born June 12, 1930, married Barbara Wakefield. They live at 3075 Albert, Mt. Prospect, Illinois and have four children: William Wayne, Anne Laurie, Kurk David, and Ellen Elizabeth (b. 2/28/1963) Kroemer[8].

II. Betty Jean Kroemer[7], born April 19, 1933, married Calvin Shaw. Address: Roosevelt Road, Hyde Park, New York. They have a son:

A. Charles Clinton Shaw[8], born February 15, 1963.

Charles Perry Behrman[6] of William & Clara

Charles was born June 16, 1899 and married Hildagarde B. Felt, September 22, 1927 at Bethlehem Lutheran Church, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. She was born in Ft. Wayne, June 17, 1905, the daughter of William and Pauline Miller (b. Germany) Felt. Charles and Hildagarde live at R.F.D. #2, New Haven, Indiana. Issue, a daughter:

I. Janice Faye Behrman[7], born January 27, 1940, Allen County, Indiana, married Robert Arthur Sutton on October 10, 1959. He was born February 5, 1933 in Ft. Wayne, Indiana where they now reside at 220 E. Lexington Court.

IDA ELLEN NAIL[5] of John & Mary

Ida, the eighth child, was born January 5, 1863, Maples, Indiana, and died November 11, 1958, Wray, Colorado. She married George Lemuel Akey, March 1, 1893, in Allen County, Indiana. George was born July 9, 1862, Maples, Indiana and died at Wray, August 3, 1941. His grandparents were James (b. 10/25/1784, d. 1871) and Sarah McCall (b.

6/12/1790, d. 11/25/1837) Akey; his parents were James (b. 4/7/1832, d. 3/8/1901, Ind.) and Harried Gregg (b. 7/4/1835, d. 1/16/1911, New Haven, Ind.) Akey. Shortly after their marriage in 1893, George and Ida moved to Colorado and filed a claim on a tract of land, which is now being farmed by one of their grandsons. Their three children are: Ethel, Ellis and Clifford, all born in Wray, Colorado.

Ethel Geraldine Akey[6] of George and Ida

Ethel was born November 21, 1894 and lives at 511 Blake, Wray, Colorado. She is single.

Ellis Marcus Akey[6] of George & Ida

Ellis, born May 5, 1899, married Arlyn Lucile Curtis, January 1, 1922 at Wray, Colorado. She was born October 10, 1897, Marathon, Iowa, the daughter of Howard Wendel and Tallie Walker Curtis, both born in Iowa. Mr. and Mrs. Ellis Akey reside at 1032 Rester Street, Wray, Colorado, where their four children were born:

I. Charlotte Jean Akey[7], born October 1, 1922, married Marvin K. Whittenburg. They live in Ft. Morgan, Colorado and have three children: Gary Lee; Jeananne; and John Sutter Whittenburg[8].

II. Malcolm Curtis Akey[7], born June 27, 1924, married Doris Ilene Briggs. She was born June 17, 1928, Wray, Colorado, the daughter of Ralph Francis (b. 2/16/1907, Wray) and Fern Leland Howard (b. 3/23/1908, Lena, Ill.) Briggs. Malcolm and Doris live on Hale Route, Wray, Colorado where their two children were born:

A. Ronald Ralph Akey[8], born December 22, 1947

B. Phyllis Irene Akey[8], born January 25, 1949

III. Donald Ellis Akey[7], born April 4, 1928, married Erma Lout Fausett at Twin Falls, Idaho on June 29, 1952. She was born June 24, 1930, Elko, Nevada, the daughter of Thomas Bryan Faussett (b. 1/15/1900, Tuscarora, Nev.) and Chloe Jane Hendrickson Fausett (b. 4/3/1903, Felt City, Id.). They live at 311 Maise Dr., Pittsburg, Pennsylvania. Issue, two children:

A. Rollin Lee Akey[8], born June 23, 1954, Fort Morgan, Colorado

B. Aline Sue Akey[8], born March 19, 1959, Idaho Falls, Idaho

IV. Neil Wendel Akey[7], was born October 20, 1929

V. John Miles Akey[7], born January 19, 1934, married Doreen Fritz at Colorado Springs, Colorado, December 21, 1962.

Clifford Marcus Akey[6] of George & Ida

Clifford was born November 12, 1905, Yuma County, Colorado and married Christina Theresa Wiltfang at Denver, April 1, 1945. She was born in Yuma County, December 31, 1909, the daughter of George and Ella (Ites) Wiltfang; both parents were born in Germany. Clifford and Christina live in Wray, Colorado. Issue, a daughter:

I. Marcia Larue Akey[7], born March 13, 1948, Wray, Colorado

JOHN WESLEY NAIL[5] of John & Mary

John was born October 25, 1868, Allen County, Indiana, and died January of 1953, New Haven, Indiana. He married Juliette Ellen Coulardot, June 7, 1892, Allen County, Indiana. Juliette was born Allen County, May 9, 1868, and died there May 22, 1922. Her parents, Stephen and Virginia Coulardot, were born in France and died in New Haven. A brief account by his daughter, Mrs. Gladys Nail Lomont, follows:

"My father was born October 25, 1868. His schooling consisted of eight years at a one-room school on the Tillman Road, known as the Bacon School, plus a six week teacher training course at Monroeville—a smalltown about nine miles away. He taught his home school for two years, after which in 1892, he operated a general store and postoffice in the town of Maples. He continued this business for some thirty-two years.

"In June, 1892 he married Juliette Coulardot, a neighbor girl of French descendant, who lived only a mile away. To this union was born eight children, two of whom died in infancy, and a third, Geraldine, died at the age of fourteen from severe burns.

"In 1904 my parents purchased the John Bass farm near Maples, consisting of 465 acres for $30,000.00, which our family operated until his death. He had many trying and frightening experiences. Among these being a narrow escape from being stabbed by an enraged transient laborer whom he had hired.

"Another event which I can remember was the blowing of the store safe with nitroglycerin. I recall helping to pick up the hundreds of pieces of small change which was scattered over the fioor."

He became interested in the First Citizens State Bank of Monroeville a few years before discontinuing his store business, and later was the largest stockholder as well as being the bank president. He died January of 1953 at the age of 84. John and Juliette had eight children, two of whom died in infancy: Agnes, Clifford, Geraldine, Gladys, Lela and John, all born in Allen County, Indiana.

Agnes Nail[6] of John & Juliette

Agnes was born March 27, 1893 and married Harry G. Emenhiser at Ft. Wayne, Indiana October 20, 1927. Harry was born in Allen County, Indiana, September 17, 1904, the son of David and Mary Gresley Emenhiser. Harry and Agnes live at R.F.D.#7, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, and have two children, both born in Allen County, Indiana:

I. Donald Nail Emenhiser[7], born July 14, 1928, married Eleanore Schaefer. Address: R.F.D. #7, Ft. Wayne, Indiana.

II. Alan Keith Emenhiser[7], born March 17, 1931, married Lois Ann Rosswurm. Address: R.F.D. #2, Woodburn, Indiana. Issue, eight children:

A. Douglas Emenhiser[8], born July 13, 1951, New Haven, Indiana

B. Gregory Emenhiser[8], born July 22, 1952, New Haven

C. Jean Emenhiser[8], born December 22, 1953, New Haven

D. Sandra Emenhiser[8], born December 14, 1955, Monroeville, Indiana

E. Kathryn Emenhiser[8], born November 22, 1957, Monroeville
F. Jennifer Emenhiser[8], born September 7, 1959, Monroeville
G. David Emenhiser[8], born February 22, 1961, Monroeville
H. Randall Eugene Emenhiser[8], born August 7, 1962, Monroeville

Clifford F. Nail[6] of John & Juliette

Clifford, born January 2, 1896, married Hazel Taylor at Monroeville, Indiana, on November 20, 1920. Hazel, born April 25, 1898, is the daughter of Oliver (b. 11/6/1871, Wapakoneta, O.) and Leonora Gerardot (b. 12/15/1873, Allen Co., Ind.) Taylor. Address: R.F.D. #7, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. Issue, a daughter:

I. Dorothy Jean Nail[7], born March 16, 1922, Allen County, Indiana, married Ernest Warde Kelly, September 23, 1940. They live at 2909 Devon Drive, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. They have two children:

A. Daniel Kelly[8], born February 23, 1948, Ft. Wayne, Indiana
B. Thomas Kelly[8], born June 8, 1954, Ft. Wayne

Geraldine J. Nail[6] of John & Juliette

Geraldine was born October, 1901 and died September 3, 1915.

Gladys Nail[6] of John & Juliette

Gladys was born August 7, 1903 and married Allen J. Lomont at Besancon, Indiana, on August 7, 1930. Allen, the son of Frank E. and Tillie F. Lomont, was born September 11, 1904, Allen County, Indiana. Allen and Gladys live at R.F.D. #2, New Haven, Indiana and have seven children, all born in Allen County, Indiana:

I. Gary Francis Lomont[7] was born September 11, 1931. He is deceased and is buried in the St. Louis Catholic Cemetery, New Haven, Indiana.

II. Barbara Ann Lomont[7], born November 1, 1932, married William H. Broach. They reside at 3337 Drew Avenue, Jacksonville, Florida and have two children:

A. Mark Allen Broach[8], born July 26, 1961
B. Elsie Lomont Broach[8], born September 20, 1963

III. James Allen Lomont[7], born September 23, 1934, married Gloria Ann Laycoff. Their address is R.F.D. #2, New Haven, Indiana. They have two children:

A. Kathleen Lomont[8], born 1962
B. Christopher Allen Lomont[8], born September 9, 1963

IV. Marshall Pierre Lomont[7], born August 22, 1936
V. Michael Nail Lomont[7], born August 4, 1939
VI. Annette Ellen Lomont[7], born September 26, 1941
VII. Joan Elsie Lomont[7], born July 17, 1944

Lela Jeanette Nail[6] of John & Juliette

Lela was born May 11, 1909 and married Charles Claude Poe at Winchester, Tennessee. Charles, the son of Charles Lee and Hattie Lovenia

(Stafford) Poe, was born in Coffee County, Tennessee. They live at R.F.D. #4, Columbia City, Indiana and have seven children, all born in Indiana:

I. Carol Joan Poe[7], born March 2, 1930, Allen County, married Frank Frazier. They live at 6917 Pats Circle, Rockford, Illinois, and have four daughters, born Noble County, Indiana:

A. Janet Frazier[8], born April 20, 1956
B. Marcia Frazier[8], born September 20, 1957
C. Beth Ann Frazier[8], born October 28, 1958
D. Marlene Frazier[8], born August 9, 1960

II. Doris Ellen Poe[7], born May 5, 1932, Allen County, married James Patton. Address: 800 Fremont Street, Elkhart, Indiana. Issue, two sons, born in Allen County, Indiana:

A. Dennis Patton[8], born September 29, 1954
B. Thomas Patton[8], born May 3, 1957

III. Vera Louise Poe[8], born February 15, 1934, Allen County, married Owen N. Gross. They live at R.F.D. #2, Churubusco, Indiana, and have four children, born Whitley County, Indiana:

A. Gary Gross[8], born January 16, 1955
B. Donna Gross[8], born January 2, 1956
C. Deborah Gross[8], born April 8, 1957
D. Julia Gross[8], born April 24, 1960

IV. Richard Nail Poe[7] was born October 25, 1935, Allen County, Indiana

V. Marilyn Jean Poe[7], born April 13, 1937, married Alton Gross. Address: R.F.D. #2, Churubusco, Indiana. Their two children were born in Allen County, Indiana:

A. Twyla Gross[8], born January 1, 1959
B. Gladden Gross[8], born September 9, 1960

VI. Lois Elaine Poe[7], born July 11, 1937, Jay County, Indiana, married Nicholas Zolman, August 31, 1963. Address: 1226 Lake Avenue, Ft. Wayne, Indiana.

VII. Shirley Sue Poe[7], born January 4, 1942, Whitley County, Indiana, married Ray Claxton. They live in Churubusco, Indiana and have a daughter born in August, 1962.

John W. Nail[6] of John & Juliette

John, the youngest child, was born February 1, 1911, Allen County, Indiana. He was married at Ft. Wayne, May 17, 1947, to Maureen Snyder, who was born April 16, 1916, Ohio City, Ohio. Her parents are Nora C. (b. 4/29/1884—d. 12/9/1958) and Susan V. Brown (b. 1/15/1885— d. 8/18/1945) Snyder. John and Maureen live at R.F.D. #1, Roanoke, Indiana and their six children were born in Allen County, Indiana:

I. Marilyn Jane Nail[7], born March 6, 1948
II. Steven Lamar Nail[7], born October 1, 1949
III. Kathleen Sue Nail[7], born April 5, 1951
IV. Phyllis Ann Nail[7], born September 21, 1952

V. Rosalie Mae Nail[7], born June 17, 1954
VI. Allen Bradley Nail[7], born September 21, 1956

HANNAH BOLYARD[4] of Daniel & Hanna

Hannah was born about 1827, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania and moved to Ohio with her parents about 1829. She married Henry Dickerson at Mansfield, Ohio on October 24, 1846. He was born in 1811. They later settled in Allen County, Indiana where they both died and are buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, New Haven. Hannah died January 29, 1885 and Henry on June 14, 1872. Issue, five children named as follows: (not necessarily in chronological order) John; Douglas; Mary; Cornelia; and Lydia

JOHN W. DICKERSON[5] of Henry & Hannah

John (called Jack) was born in 1855 and died in 1935. He is buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, New Haven, Indiana. His wife's name was Laura, born about 1866.

DOUGLAS DICKERSON[5] of Henry & Hannah

No trace found.

MARY JANE DICKERSON[5] of Henry & Hannah

Mary married Daniel Keefe and had a son, William and a daughter, Minnie Keefe[6].

CORNELIA DICKERSON[5] of Henry & Hannah

Cornelia married Wilson S. Bell. Issue, two sons: Otto M. and Harry D. Bell[6].

LYDIA DICKERSON[5] of Henry & Hannah

Lydia married James Broderick.

ENOCH BALLIETT[4] of Daniel & Hanna

Enoch was born October 29, 1830 in what is now Morrow County, Ohio (Morrow County was not formed until after 1840). About 1849 he married Elizabeth K. Klopfenstein (or Kloppenstenin?) who was born April 17, 1830 in Canton Behn, Switzerland. She came to America in 1832.

The U.S. C. 1860, Polk Township, Crawford County, Ohio, records the following:

"Enock Bolyard 29, farmer, Ohio; Elizabeth 30, Switzerland; Sam E. 10, Ohio (Samuel E.); Anna E. 6, Ohio (Hannah E.); John H. 4, Ohio; Susan S. 3/12, Ohio (Sophia)"

The descendants of Enoch use the Balliett form of the family name and it is assumed, not withstanding the above record, that Enoch also used the Balliett spelling. Enoch died March 8, 1883, Morrow County, Ohio and Elizabeth at Galion, Ohio, October 10, 1921. Enoch and Elizabeth's six

Enoch Balliett

Standing L to R: Sophia, Simon, Amanda; Seated: Hannah, Elizabeth, Samuel Balliett

children were named: Hannah, Samuel, John, Sophia, Simon, Amanda, and it is believed there was a son, William (?) who died young. The records indicate they were all born in Morrow County, Ohio:

HANNAH ELIZABETH BALLIETT[5] of Enoch & Elizabeth

Hannah was born January 18, 1854 and died September 11, 1938 at Galion, Ohio. She married Martin John Mackey, October 11, 1873 at Galion. He was born March 31, 1856 at Galion, Ohio and died there July 26, 1937. His parents were William (1803-1887) and Rosanne (1815-1874) Mackey. They had nine children, all born in Galion, Ohio:

Olive C. Mackey[6] of Martin & Hannah

Olive was born December 24, 1874 and died March 7, 1960. She married Martin F. Yeager. Issue, two sons: George; and Merton F. Yeager[7] who died in infancy.

Mary Mackey[6] of Martin & Hannah

Mary died young

Clarence Mackey[6] of Martin & Hannah

Clarence died young

Arthur A. Mackey[6] of Martin & Hannah

Arthur was born July 5, 1879 and died March 7, 1950. His wife's name was Elizabeth. Their only child, Mary Mackey[7], married Mr. Belt.

Charles Alvin Mackey[6] of Martin & Hannah

Charles was born in Marion, Ohio, September 24, 1882. His wife, the

former Minnie Rettig, was born in Galion, Ohio, March 13, 1883. They were married at Bucyrus, Ohio. Her parents were natives of Germany; Peter Rettig was born at Touden, Germany, September 26, 1842 and died at Galion, Ohio; Ann Eve Brehm, mother, was born at Ardenhein, Germany, December 18, 1843 and died at Galion, Ohio, September 5, 1904. In 1963 Charles and Minnie were living at 624 South Street, Galion, Ohio. They have six children, all born in Galion, Ohio, and ten grandchildren and eight great-grandchildren.

I. Frederick Charles Mackey[7], born April 30, 1904, married Elaine Lynette Knisely at Ashland, Ohio on February 22, 1931. Elaine, the daughter of Howard V. L. Knisely, M.D. and his wife the former Marie Berman, was born in Toledo, Ohio, May 23, 1912. Their address is Bar Harbor, Box 906, Lakeside, Ohio. Issue, two daughters:

A. Sue Marie Mackey[8], born March 21, 1934, Indianapolis, Indiana, married John E. Brown. Address: Bar Harbor, Lakeside, Ohio. Issue, two sons; Michael Frederick and Douglas John Brown[9].

B. Lynette Elaine Mackey[8], born May 14, 1935, Delaware, Ohio, married James E. McGuire. Issue, two sons: Michael James and Patrick William McGuire[9].

II. Clarence Leo Mackey[7], born August 28, 1907, married Grace McLain at Bristol, Virginia on May 30, 1931. Grace was born February 12, 1909 at Greenville, Tennessee. She is the daughter of S. H. McLain (b. 11/20/1881, Hawkins Co., Tenn.) and Nola Brotherton McLain (b. 5/27/1883, Greene Co., Tenn). Clarence and Grace live in Painesville, Ohio at 260 Mentor Avenue. Issue, a son:

A. Clarence Leo Mackey, Jr.[8], born April 14, 1933, Galion, Ohio, married Kathleen Johnson at Painesville, Ohio, June 26, 1954. She is the daughter of Herbert Dyer Johnson (b. 11/17/1907) and Kathleen Virginia (Drumn) Johnson (b. 4/15/1910). Their address is, 1109 Village Trail Road, Maumee, Ohio. Issue, five children:

a. Linda Faith Mackey[9], born 4/4/1955, Selfridge Air Force Base, Michigan

b. Carolyn Mackey[9], born and died 11/27/1956 at Toledo, Ohio

c. David Clarence Mackey[9], born 8/14/1958, Toledo

d. Frederick Herbert Mackey[9], born 11/8/1960, Toledo

e. Paul Johnson Mackey[9], born 8/15/1963, Maumee, Ohio

III. Paul Rettig Mackey[7], born April 22, 1912, a twin, married Kathryn Campbell Scott who was born at Bristol, Virginia, October 30, 1915. She is the daughter of Dr. Hamil Smyth Scott (8/28/1881-3/12/1959) and Loretta Genevieve Newcomb Scott (b. 10/12/1887). Paul and Kathryn have no children and live at 310 Yale Drive, Alexandria, Virginia.

IV. Pauline R. Mackey[7], a twin, was born April 22, 1912. She married Archibald Lathrop Beach at Shelbyville, Indiana, September 1, 1934. He was born February 16, 1913, Galion, Ohio, the son of George and Clara Elizabeth (Kiess) Beach. Archibald and Pauline reside at 5114 Dunsmore, LaCrescenta, California. Their two daughters were born in Galion, Ohio:

A. Sandra Beach[8], born March 20, 1940, married Ebert Richard Burris and they live at 2600 Montrose Avenue, Montrose, California. Their two children, a son and a daughter are:

a. Michael DeForrest Burris[9], born 1/21/1962

b. Devon Kimberley Burris[9], born 9/4/1963

B. Sally Beach[8], born April 9, 1942, married Mr. Kern, December 21, 1963.

V. Georgia Miriam Mackey[7], born November 3, 1914, married Edwin Burton Davis at Shelbyville, Indiana, March 4, 1934. He was born April 2, 1911, Logansport, Indiana, the son of Wilbur Burt and Sadie (Strong) Davis. Edwin and Georgia live at 3712 Ruckle Avenue, Indianapolis, Indiana and have three children, born in Indiana:

A. Joan Miriam Davis[8], born July 3, 1935, Logansport, Indiana

B. Jean Carol Davis[8], born June 15, 1938, Indianapolis, Indiana

C. John Mackey Davis[8], born May 5, 1941, Indianapolis

VI. Evelyn May Mackey[7], born March 1, 1919, married Kenneth Herbert Badgley on July 13, 1940 at Covington, Kentucky. He was born in Galion, Ohio, March 3, 1917, the son of Harry Alfred (b. 1/9/1891, Galion) and Esther Viola Whiteamire (b. 7/20/1896, Galion) Badgley. Kenneth and Evelyn live at 612 Fairview, Galion, Ohio, where their two children were born:

A. Jerry K. Badgley[8], born August 12, 1947

B. Gary H. Badgley[8], born June 14, 1950

Myrtle Mackey[6] of Martin & Hannah

Myrtle was born November 1, 1885 and died May 2, 1936. She married Ray Crawford and they had two children: Kenneth and Annabell Crawford[7].

Ethel E. Mackey[6] of Martin & Hannah

Ethel, born January 10, 1888, married Cliff H. Mains at Galion, Ohio, on June 11, 1903, where he was born May 14, 1881. He is the son of Henry A. (b. 2/17/1852, Galion) and Susan Enick (b. 10/17/1849, Pa.) Mains. Their only child, a son:

I. Bernard C. Mains[7] was born May 16, 1904, at Galion, Ohio. His wife's name is Ida Ruth. They were married July 31, 1934 and live at 364 Payne Ave., Galion, Ohio. They have a son:

A. Donald Mains[8], born January 16, 1941, Galion, married Suellen Ann Locker, September 1, 1962. She was born October 21, 1941 at Bucyrus, Ohio. Their present address is 3120 N. High Street, Columbus, Ohio.

Glenn C. Mackey[6] of Martin & Hannah

Glenn was born May 4, 1890. His wife's name is Mary and they live at Fifth Avenue, Mansfield, Ohio. No issue.

Verna Mackey[6] of Martin & Hannah

Verna, born May 31, 1893, married Joseph E. Amick at Galion, Ohio, on September 9, 1909. Joseph, the son of James and Melvie Amick, was born in Bedford, Pennsylvania, September 24, 1888 and died at Galion, November 2, 1947. Verna lives at King Avenue, Galion, Ohio. Issue, a son:

I. William Amick[7] was born May 12, 1918 at Crestline, Ohio and died at Galion, March 18, 1962. He married Dorothy G. Nagebush, May 18, 1944. Their two sons are:

A. Mart Joseph Amick[8], born March 28, 1950

B. Jeffery Lee Amick[8], born November 6, 1951

SAMUEL E. BALLIETT[5] of Enoch & Elizabeth

Samuel was born May 29, 1855 and is buried in Galion, Ohio. He married June Lindley. No issue.

JOHN H. BALLIETT[5] of Enoch & Elizabeth

John was born about 1856 and died in his childhood.

WILLIAM BALLIETT[5] of Enoch & Elizabeth

William's date of birth and death are unknown; he died young.

SUSANNA SOPHIA BALLIETT[5] of Enoch & Elizabeth

Sophia, as she was called, was born February 4, 1860 in Crawford County, Ohio, and died July 31, 1944 at Galion. She married Henry E. Muth about 1878. He was born April 25, 1855 at Galion, Ohio and died there April 16, 1936. Their six children were named: Willis, Francis, Otto, Lloyd, Odessa, and Pearl.

Willis Elmer Muth[6] of Henry & Sophia

Willis was born February 20, 1879 at Galion, Ohio, and died there December 25, 1952. He married Estella Alverda Spade, May 11, 1898 at Galion. She was born in Crawford County, Ohio, January 11, 1879 and died at Galion, December 19, 1937. Issue, three children, all born in Galion, Ohio:

I. Maud Leona Muth[7], born March 16, 1899, married Wilbur Lee Post on October 1, 1922 at Galion. Wilbur, the son of Alfred Leroy and Etta Estella (Paste) Post, was born in Richland County, Ohio, February 21, 1902. They live at 1252 Harding Way East, Galion. Their two children were born in Galion, Ohio.

A. Betty Marie Post[8], born June 15, 1924, married John Harvey Lehman. They live at 110 Third Avenue, Galion, Ohio, and have two children named: Nancy Jean and John Michael Lehman[9].

B. Doyle Eugene Post[8], born November 14, 1927, married Agnes Hanning. Their address is 1252 Harding Way East, Galion, Ohio. Issue: Stephen Eugene, Karen Lynn, and Bradley Eugene Post[9].

II. Harold Delbert Muth[7], born June 8, 1909, married Mary Jeanette Conaway at Galion, June 6, 1934. She was born there September 7, 1910, the daughter of John Carlton and Edna Josephine (Whalen) Conaway. They reside at 139 Arlington, Galion, Ohio, where their two children were born:

A. Harold Eugene Muth[8], born May 30, 1936, married Ruth Kemp. They live in Shelby, Ohio.

B. Mary Ann Muth[8], born November 10, 1942, married Donald Hermlich. They live in Cardington, Ohio.

III. Margaret Erma Muth[7], born November 29, 1915, married Delmont Riblet, April 10, 1933. She died without issue in 1945 and is buried in Galion, Ohio.

Francis Muth[6] of Henry & Sophia

Francis is deceased. Married?

Otto Royal Muth[6] of Henry & Sophia

Otto was born July 23, 1882, at Galion, Ohio, and died there November 19, 1955. He was married at Galion to Bertie May Stone. She was born in Galion January 2, 1885, the daughter of Francis Marion Stone (b. 6/20/1858, Morrow Co., O.—d. 2/7/1930, Galion) and Clara Belle Jackson Stone) b. 4/1/1862, Caledonia, O.—d. 3/22/1934, Galion). Bertie's grandparents were Thomas Stone (b. 11/8/1822—d. 1/12/1887, Galion) and Sarah Ann Brown Stone (b. 6/1/1832—d. 7/2/1900). Otto and Bertie were the parents of four children, all born in Galion, Ohio:

I. Violet M. Muth[7], born March 7, 1902, married George Dewey Radar, June 1, 1920 in Springfield Township, Richland County, Ohio. George, the son of David A. and Ada Bell (Walter) Radar was born May 1, 1898, Crawford County and died June 20, 1956, Richland County, Ohio. Violet's address is R.F.D. #6, Mansfield, Ohio. George and Violet's seven children were born in Springfield Township, Richland County, Ohio:

A. Donald Ellwood Radar[8], born April 25, 1921, married Mollie Ruth Remy on August 30, 1942. She was born July 28, 1921, Butler, Ohio, the daughter of Clarence Edward and Florence L. (Garber) Remy. Address: R.F.D. #6, Mansfield, Ohio. They have four children, born in Richland County, Ohio:

a. Duane Ellwood Radar[9], born 7/31/1943
b. Nancy Lee Radar[9], born 1/8/1947
c. Charlene Joy Radar[9], born 10/25/1948
d. David Tolman Radar[9], born 2/27/1950

B. Burdell Edwin Radar[8], born February 5, 1926, married Dorothy May Eyerly, May 11, 1945, at Ontario, Ohio. Dorothy, the daughter of Gaylord R. and Thelma (Burger) Eyerly, was born July 7, 1926, Mansfield, Ohio. Their present address is R.F.D. #1, Galion, Ohio. Their three children were born in Mansfield, Ohio:

a. Linda Kathryn Radar[9], born 11/9/1947

b. Laura Jean Radar[9], born 5/14/1953

c. Pamela Sue Radar[9], born 7/2/1951

C. Carroll Gene Rader[8], born June 6, 1927, is deceased and buried at Galion.

D. LaDonna Ruth Rader[8], born July 22, 1929, married Daniel Martin Fuhrer, June 6, 1948 at Ontario, Ohio. He was born May 29, 1921, Mansfield, Ohio, the son of Alfred and Eva Fuhrer. Daniel and LaDonna have two adopted children and live at R.F.D. #7, Lexington, Ohio:

a. Wilma Jean Fuhrer[9], born 5/25/1948, Mansfield, Ohio

b. Christopher Dewey Fuhrer[9], born 12/13/1958, Mansfield, Ohio

E. Dwight Charles Rader[8], born January 9, 1931, married Dorothy Louise Barnhill. Address: Rt. 3, Mansfield, Ohio.

F. Virgil Doyle Rader[8], born October 2, 1932, married Leota Mae Greenawalt. She was born August 28, 1941, Shelby, Ohio, the daughter of Orlon Abertus (b. 5/1/1899, Cleveland, O.) and Hazel Mary Arnold (b. 5/28/1908, Richland Co.) Greenawalt. Address: Lehr Trailer Court, Ada, Ohio. No issue.

G. Darrell Alvin Rader[8], born December 1, 1938, married Marlene Hanlow at Galion, Ohio, August 24, 1958. She was born January 5, 1938, Richland County, Ohio, the daughter of James Leslie and Florence Edna (Gottfried) Hanlow. They live at Samuel Paynter Drive, Rodney Village, Dover, Delaware. They have a daughter:

a. Dawn Elaine Rader[9], born 1/16/1961, Bowling Green, Ohio.

II. Lester Lloyd Muth[7], born January 27, 1906, married Helen Gale Ober on June 17, 1926 at Galion, Ohio. Helen, the daughter of Charles Franklin (b. 9/16/1867, Bedford Co., Pa.) and Sadie Bishop (b. 10/26/1875, Bedford Co.) Ober, was born September 18, 1905, Morrow County, Ohio. Lester is a trustee of the Galion Historical Society and much of the data on Sophia Balliett Muth's descendants was furnished by him, and was taken from the old Family Bible, grave markers and records of Morrow and Crawford Counties. The tintype of Enoch Balliet is from his collection of family heirlooms. Lester and Helen reside at 260 Hetrick Drive, Galion, Ohio, in which city their two children were born:

A. Robert Dale Muth[8], born June 9, 1927, married Nadine Ruth Bosler at Galion, Ohio, August 3, 1952. Nadine, the daughter of Gerald Ellsworth (b. 1/14/1907, Akron, O.) and Martha Lois Auld (b. 6/15/1910, Martel, O.) Bosler, was born December 23, 1933 at Galion. Address: 421 Beechwood Drive, Galion, Ohio. Issue, a son:

a. Thomas Charles Muth[9], born 9/18/1958, Galion, Ohio

B. Joyce Eileen Muth[8], born July 14, 1934, married Charles Allen Diederich at Bucyrus, Ohio on January 8, 1956. Charles was born June 15, 1932 at Bucyrus, the son of Edward Joseph (b. 1/8/1903, Sidney, O.) and Helen Elizabeth Ulene (b. 8/3/1908, Marion, O.) Diederich. Charles and Joyce reside at 1030 Rogers Street, Bucyrus, Ohio.

III. Ethel Belle Muth[7], born March 14, 1912, died January 31, 1915.

IV. Otto J. Muth[7] was born May 10, 1922 and died single June 4, 1961.

Ruben Lloyd Muth[6] of Henry & Sophia

Ruben was born February 1, 1889 at Galion, Ohio and died there May 6, 1923. He married Cleo Emma Ricker at Galion on November 23, 1910. Cleo was born July 2, 1889 and died February 2, 1923. After their death, their two surviving daughters, Lenora and Thelma, were adopted by Cleo's sister and her husband, Harold Hulse. Ruben and Cleo had three daughters:

I. Leorna Helen Muth Hulse[7] was born at Galion, Ohio, November 25, 1912 and was adopted by her aunt and uncle, Mr. and Mrs. Harold Hulse. Leorna married Paul William King at Norwalk, Ohio, July 5, 1937. Paul, the son of John Henry (b/1870, Galion) and Nina Christine Faile (b. 1871, Galion) King, was born February 8, 1910 at Galion. Their address is R.F.D. #6, Box 189, Mansfield, Ohio. Issue, two children:

A. Theodore John King[8], born May 12, 1939, Galion, Ohio

B. Carol Ann King[8], born May 26, 1946, Galion

II. Thelma Doris Muth Hulse[7] was born January 6, 1916 at Galion and after the death of her parents was adopted by Mr. and Mrs. Harold Hulse. Thelma was married at Greenup, Kentucky, October 17, 1942, to Harold Daniel Zimmerman. He was born in Galion on May 3, 1914 the son of Frederick Daniel (b. 12/5/1868) and Louise (Recker) Zimmerman. Harold and Thelma live at 650 West Church Street, Galion, and have two children:

A. Patricia Ann Zimmerman[8], born November 16, 1945, Galion

B. Janet Sue Zimmerman[8], born December 14, 1949, Galion

III. Deloris Muth[7] was born July 12, 1917 and died February 21, 1920.

Odessa T. Muth[6] of Henry & Sophia

Odessa, deceased, married Mr. Snyder. Issue?

Pearl Muth[6] of Henry & Sophia

Pearl, the only living child of Henry and Sophia, is single and lives at 41 High Street, Galion, Ohio.

AMANDA ISABELLE BALLIETT[5] of Enoch & Elizabeth

Amanda was born September 29, 1865, Crawford County, Ohio and died October 22, 1925, Galion, Ohio. She married William M. Cronenwett at Galion, March 4, 1887. William was born at Galion, September 27, 1861 and died there in June of 1937. His parents were John, born and died in Ohio, and Elizabeth (Hellinger) Cronenwett, a native of Germany who died about 1893 at Galion. William and Amanda had eleven children, named: Inez, Herbert, Olivia, Otho, Calvin, Ulrich, Maude, George, John, Frieda, and Gladys.

Inez Marie Cronenwett[6] of William & Amanda

Inez was born near Galion, Ohio, April 16, 1888 and died at Galion in February of 1928. She married Clarence Earle Court on October 11,

1911. He was born July 28, 1887, Wickliff, Ohio, the son of Frederick Lincoln (b. 3/4/1861—d. 4/11/1943, Galion) and Effie Pellon (b. 1/13/1956—d. 6/30/1826, Galion) Court. Clarence and Inez had five children:

I. Evelyn Court[7] was born near Lexington, Ohio on September 10, 1912. She married John Darius Cutshall at Covington, Kentucky. John, the son of John Decker and Mary Summers Stapelton Cutshall, was born March 27, 1912 at Columbus, Ohio. They reside at 538 Cleveland Ave., Woodland, California and have six children, all born in Galion, Ohio:

A. Betty Elizabeth Cutshall[8], born April 1, 1931, married Edward Knoll Bannister in 1947. They live at 433 Gibson Road, Woodland, California and have four children:

a. Joan Elizabeth Bannister[9], born 3/25/1949
b. James Edward Bannister[9], born 5/7/1951
c. Michael Eugene Bannister[9], born 12/7/1957
d. Ellen Renee Bannister[9], born 5/25/1961

B. Vernon Eugene Cutshall[8], born September 17, 1932, died at Galion, Ohio February 15, 1947.

C. Jane Ann Cutshall[8], born March 12, 1935

D. Glenn Lavern Cutshall[8], born October 26, 1937, married Delores Deitz, December 9, 1957. Issue, four children:

a. Chariss Lenee Cutshall[9], born 11/8/1958
b. Geneva Marie Cutshall[9], born 5/29/1960
c. Mark Stephen Cutshall[9], born 5/27/1962
d. Adrian Lawrence Cutshall[9], born 11/25/1963

E. Larry James Cutshall[8], born March 2, 1940, died October 7, 1942

F. Jeanette Eileen Cutshall[8], born February 6, 1942.

II. James William Court[7], born January 31, 1914, lives in California. His address is R.F.D. #2, Box 685, Woodland, California.

III. Robert Fred Court[7] was born December 22, 1916 and died February 25, 1925.

IV. Clarence B. Court[7], born June 21, 1920, married Marjorie Dolores Hopkins at Galion, Ohio, October 23, 1940. Marjorie was born August 3, 1920, Mt. Gilead, Ohio, the daughter of Cecil L. Hopkins (b. 3/14/1897, Upper Sandusky, O.) and Fannie Miller Hopkins (b. 12/4/1896, Upper Sandusky). Clarence and Marjorie live at 375 Cherry Street, Galion, Ohio where their seven children were born:

A. Clarence Frederick Court[8], born November 5, 1941
B. Gary Richard Court[8], born February 14, 1943
C. Jeffery Douglas Court[8], born July 26, 1944
D. Diana Jean Court[8], born July 15, 1945
E. Janet Sue Court[8], born October 4, 1948
F. Thomas Edward Court[8], born September 21, 1955
G. Steven David Court[8], born October 23, 1957

V. Joan Court[7], born January 14, 1928, Galion, Ohio, married Charles Edward Mortimer at Mansfield, Ohio on May 19, 1946. Charles, the

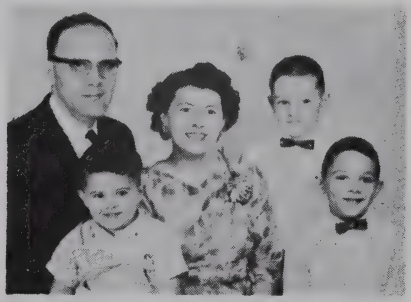
son of Andrew J. and Anna Mortimer, was born May 19, 1926 at Mansfield. They live at 225 S. Jefferson, Galion, Ohio, where their three children were born:

A. Mark Edward Mortimer[8], born March 3, 1952
B. Denise Ann Mortimer[8], born November 28, 1953
C. Matthew Charles Mortimer[8], born August 9, 1958

Herbert Cronenwett[6] of William & Amanda

Herbert was born December 6, 1889 at Galion, Ohio. He married Flora Trachsel at Cincinnati, Ohio, May 27, 1922. She was born in Geneva, Switzerland. They live at 4114 Maple Drive, Cincinnati, where their daughter was born:

I. Violet Alice Cronenwett[7], born July 6, 1923, Cincinnati, Ohio, married Henry Russell Merten at the Hyde Parks Methodist Church, Cincinnati, on November 24, 1948. Henry, the son of Henry J. (b. 5/11/1891, Cincinnati) and Alice Dial (b. 10/16/1895, Batavia, O.) Merten, was born November 2, 1921, Batavia, Ohio. Henry and Violet graduated from the University of Cincinnati: Violet in 1945 and 1946 with B.S. and B.E. Degrees; Henry in 1947 in Business Administration. Henry served for three years in World War II. They live at 503 Compton Road, Wyoming, Ohio, and their three sons were born in Cincinnati:



L. to R.: Henry R., Russell C., Violet, Forrest R., Ralph W. Merten (1961)

A. Forrest Russell Merten[8], born November 6, 1953
B. Ralph Wesley Merten[8], born December 30, 1955
C. Russell Clifford Merten[8], born September 2, 1958

Olivia Odessa Cronenwett[6] of William & Amanda

Olivia was born January 19, 1893 at Galion, Ohio and died there February 18, 1937. She married Edward William Cook at Bucyrus, Ohio, March 29, 1922. Edward was born March 27, 1871 at Galion and died there September 27, 1938. He was the son of Henry (1844-1919, Galion) and Lovina Beach (d. 1913, Galion) Cook. They had four children:

I. Ruth Isabel Cook[7], born April 2, 1923, Crawford County, Ohio, married twice. First to Charles W. Nelson at Athens, Ohio, October 2, 1942. He was born in Adrian, Michigan on May 8, 1914. She married

second at Columbus, Ohio, July 22, 1955 to John H. Hunley, the son of Silas (b. 1870, Letcher Co., Ky.) and Amanda (b. 1867, McLaughlin Co., Ky.) Hunley. John and Ruth live at 69 Rodgers Avenue, Columbus, Ohio. Issue, six children:

A. Dorothy Jane Nelson[8], born June 30, 1944, Crestline, Ohio
B. James Dean Nelson[8], born May 5, 1953, Columbus, Ohio
C. Rebecca Ann Hunley[8], born November 21, 1956, Columbus
D. David Michael Hunley[8], born June 10, 1958, Columbus
E. Nancy Joan Hunley[8], born August 5, 1959, Columbus
F. Martha Dianne Hunley[8], born May 11, 1962, Columbus

II. John Edward Cook[7], born May 28, 1925, lives at 2853 16th Street, San Pablo, California.

III. Helen Naomi Cook[7], born August 28, 1931, Crawford County, Ohio, married Delbert Ray Mynhier at Galion, June 17, 1958. He was born October 23, 1918 at Clearfield, Kentucky, the son of Jessie Tony (b. 1876, Ky.) and Lee Ora Reed (b. 6/12/1888) Mynhier. They live at R.F.D. #3, Bucyrus, Ohio.

IV. William Cook Kennedy[7], was born July 7, 1936, was adopted by H.C. Kennedy of Bucyrus, Ohio, after the death of his parents, Edward and Olivia Cook.

Otho Cronenwett[6] of William & Amanda

Otho, born December 24, 1894, married Hazel Heartwell. Address: 523 Harding Way West, Galion, Ohio. Issue: Jean, Diann, Bernice and Robert Cronenwett[7].

Calvin Cronenwett[6] of William & Amanda

Calvin, a twin, born November 25, 1896, married Emma Brooks. They live at 165 Westgate Drive, Galion, Ohio. Their three children are: Calvin, Jr., Eleanor and Betty Lou Cronenwett[7].

Ulrich Cronenwett[6] of William & Amanda

Ulrich, a twin, was born November 25, 1896, died in 1897.

Maude Cronenwett[6] of William & Amanda

Maude was born April 28, 1899 and died in 1945. She married Herbert Warner. Their son, Warren Warner[7], lives at 239 Malone Road, Mansfield, Ohio.

George Vernon Cronenwett[6] of William & Amanda

George was born October 22, 1901, Galion, Ohio. He married Susan Catharine Orwick at Mt. Gilead, Ohio, March 1, 1923. She was born September 27, 1904, at New Mt. Blanchard, Ohio, the daughter of John H. (b. 11/1/1856) and Esther L. (b. 6/5/1865) Orwick. George and Susan live at 235 Walker, Galion, Ohio and have four children:

I. Dorothy Mae Cronenwett[7], born June 13, 1924, Morrow County, Ohio, married James F. Rensch. Address: R.F.D. #2, Mt. Gilead, Ohio.

Issue: Doughlas Alan, Judy Diana, Susan Ann and J. Thomas Rensch[8].

II. Isabelle Esther Cronenwett[7], born April 30, 1926, Morrow County, Ohio, married B. F. Hendershot. Address: R.F.D. #1., Mt. Gilead, Ohio. Their four children are: Ruth Ann, Robert Lee, John William, and Joel Franklin Hendershot[8].

III. Mildred Lucille Cronenwett[7], born March 3, 1929, Galion, Ohio, married Roger G. Wiedenbein at Galion, August 7, 1949. He was born in Cincinnati, Ohio, January 31, 1925, the son of Arnim Henry (b. 2/25/1889, Cincinnati) and Magdalena Elizabeth Marie Handel (b. 7/8/1890, Cincinnati) Wiedenbein. Roger and Mildred reside at 4478 Grove Avenue, Cincinnati, Ohio, where their two children were born:

A. Deborah Kay Wiedenbein[8], born March 29, 1955

B. David Arnim Wiedenbein[8], born May 13, 1959

IV. Dale Vernon Cronenwett[7], born February 21, 1933, Galion, Ohio, married Judith Cecily Marshall. She was born June 24, 1935, Wakefield, Massachusetts, the daughter of Earle Osgood (b. 11/28/1905, Reading, Mass.) and Ruth Frances Price (b. 2/20/1907, Mass.) Marshall. They live at 349 Farnsworth Drive, West Carrollton, Ohio and have four children, born in Dayton, Ohio:

A. Donna Ruth Cronenwett[8], born June 13, 1958

B. Steven Dale Cronenwett[8], born October 12, 1959

C. Brian David Cronenwett[8], born February 13, 1961

D. Kevin Jay Cronenwett[8], born February 26, 1963.

John Cronenwett[6] of William & Amanda

John was born March 11, 1904 and died in 1931. He married Ina Cox and they had a son who died at birth.

Frieda Edith Cronenwett[6] of William & Amanda

Frieda was born February 28, 1907 at Galion, Ohio. She was married at Cincinnati, Ohio, December 23, 1939 to Louis Charles Hess, who was born in Hammond, Indiana, July 28, 1901. He was the son of Julius (b. Hessville, Ind.) and Hilda (b. Rock Island, Ill) Hess. Louis and Frieda reside at 103 Schofield Court, Michigan City, Indiana and have two children:

I. Charles Thomas Hess[7] was born November 21, 1940, Cincinnati, Ohio

II. Hilda Susan Hess[7] was born June 9, 1947, Valparaiso, Indiana.

Gladys Naomi Cronenwett[6] of William & Amanda

Gladys was born June 10, 1909 at Galion, Ohio, and married Christian William Tieman at Cincinnati on September 27, 1937. Christian was born March 20, 1894 in Indiana, the son of Henry Tieman (b. 2/26/1853, Hamburg, Germany) and Minnie Uffleman Tieman (b. 2/16/1857, Twehausen, Germany). Christian lives at 1124 Jennie Lane, Cincinnati, Ohio, in which city their three children were born:

I. Christian William Tieman, Jr.[7] was born May 7, 1939
II. Judith Mae Tieman[7], born October 24, 1940
III. Jane Ann Tieman[7], born July 28, 1949.

SIMON ISAAC BALLIETT[5] of Enoch & Elizabeth

Simon, the youngest and seventh child of Enoch and Elizabeth, was born March 18, 1863 at Galion, Ohio, and died there in 1941. He married Sirilley Parks who died October 11, 1934 at Galion. They had eight children as follows, not necessarily chronological: Grover, John, Merle, Daisy, Lloyd, Hannah, Alta and Dewey, all born at Galion, Ohio.

Grover Cleveland Balliett[6] of Simon & Sirilley

Grover was born June 11, 1884 and married Katherine Olivia Bohl at Galion, Ohio, February 2, 1911. Katherine, the daughter of Christian and Catherine Keiffer Bohl of Galion, was born March 2, 1884. The following account of their golden wedding anniversary is taken from a newspaper clipping:

"GROVER BALLIETTS TO OBSERVE GOLDEN WEDDING ANNIVERSARY

"Mr. and Mrs. Grover C. Balliett, 654 S. Union Street, will be honored at a dinner given by their children at Hotel Talbott on Sunday, January 29, (1961) to celebrate their Golden Wedding Anniversary. A special guest will be Rev. Richard Beckman, pastor of Trinity Lutheran Church.

"The former Katherine Olivia Bohl, daughter of Christian and Catherine Keiffer Bohl, and Grover C. Balliett were united in marriage on February 1, 1911, in the parsonage of Peace Lutheran Church by the late Rev. J. J. Allwardt. Both were born in Galion and have resided here all their lives.

"Mr. Balliett is a retired farmer and miller. He and his wife are charter members of Trinity Lutheran Church, were Mr. Balliett has held a number of offices and is currently serving as an elder.

"They are the parents of nine children, all of whom will be present for the family dinner, except Ruth Balliett of Los Angeles. The others are Clarence Balliett of near Bucyrus, Mrs. Lawrence (Mabel) Helfrich, Harold, Robert, Clayton, Ray, Mrs. Frank (Edith) Parrish and Bernard Balliett, all

Katherine and Grover Balliett

of Galion. They have ten grand children; Mrs. Robert Love, Crestline; Mrs. Robert Hinkle, William, Robert, Ted, Tom, Cindy, Nancy and Mike Balliett, and Dennish Parrish all of Galion, and one great grandson, Mark Love.

"Mr. Balliett has a brother John and three sisters, Mrs. F. H. Kraner, Mrs. Edward Sulser and Daisy Walker. Mrs. Balliett has a brother Herman Bohl, all of this community, and a sister, Mrs. Sophia Wiedman of Dayton."

Grover and Katherine were still living in 1962.

I. Mabel Katherine Balliett[7], born November 24, 1911, married Laurence Helfrik. They live at 639 North Columbus Street, Galion, Ohio.

II. Harold Simon Balliett[7], born January 10, 1913, married Ilo Fern Seitz at Galion. She was born at Galion, July 3, 1918, the daughter of William Martin (b. 6/17/1885, Galion) and Mazie Ellen (b. 5/5/1887, Galion) Seitz. Harold and Ilo reside at N. Market Street Road, Galion, Ohio. Issue, three children:

A. Betty Ann Balliett[8], born May 22, 1938, married Robert Joseph Love. They live at 407 North Pearl Street, Crestline, Ohio and have two children: Marcus Donald and Philip Harold Love[9].

B. Robert Merle Balliett[8], born May 22, 1939, married Janice Chandler. Address: R.F.D. #1, Crestline, Ohio.

C. William Harold Balliett[8], was born July 7, 1940.

III. Clarence Willard Balliett[7], born April 7, 1915, Polk Township, Crawford County, Ohio, married Florence Lucille Heinlen on May 2, 1942 in Crawford County. She was born May 3, 1914, Crawford County, the daughter of Lawrence Samuel (b. 9/18/1885, Crawford Co.) and Mabel Viola Sheaffer (b. 2/25/1891, Crawford Co.) Heinlen. Address: R.F.D. #4, Bucyrus, Ohio. No issue.

IV. Ruth Elizabeth Balliett[7] was born October 4, 1916. It is believed she married twice, first to Mr. Gorman and second to Mr. Sopky. Her address is 4456 Lockwood Avenue, Apt. 405, Los Angeles, California. Issue ?

V. Robert Matthew Balliett[7], born February 1, 1919, Galion, Ohio, married Marjorie Ruth Mathias at the Trinity Lutheran Church, Galion. Marjorie was born in Marion, Ohio, December 7, 1922, the daughter of Reuben Ellsworth (b. 8/25/1897, Caledonia, O.) and Katherine W. Hoffman (b. 3/24/1897, d. 7/11/1938) Mathias. Robert and Marjorie's address is: Township Road #31, Galion, Ohio. Their four children were born in Galion:

A. Carol Jean Balliett[8], born September 23, 1941, married Robert A. Hinkle. Address: 616 H.W.E. Galion, Ohio.

B. Ted Robert Balliett[8], born July 20, 1944, is married to the former Virginia Rogers. They reside at 512 2nd, Galion, Ohio.

C. Thomas James Balliett[8], born August 25, 1947

D. Cynthia Jo Balliett[8], born March 9, 1959

VI. Clayton Leroy Balliett[7] was born August 5, 1920 and lives at 705 Park Street, Galion, Ohio.

VII. Raymond Clifford Balliett[7] was born May 27, 1923 and lives at 654 South Union Street, Galion, Ohio.

VIII. Edith Marie Balliett[7], born August 21, 1925, married Frank Parrish. Their address is North Liberty Street, Galion, Ohio.

IX. Bernard Paul Balliett[7], born May 30, 1928, married Wanda Mariann Cockerell at the Trinity Lutheran Church, Galion. Wanda was born February 5, 1931 at McGuffey, Ohio, the daughter of Orville Noah and Mildred Lucille Daniels Cockerell. Their address is: 209½ Harding Way West, Galion. They have three children, born in Galion:

A. Michael Paul Balliett[8], born December 29, 1959

B. Jeffrey Lee Balliett[8], born January 11, 1963

C. Judith Ann Balliett[8], a twin, born January 11, 1963

John Calvin Balliett[6] of Simon & Sirilley

John was born December 2, 1891, Galion, Ohio and married Della Amanda Perkins at Jacobsburg, Ohio, April 27, 1921. Della was born in Belmont County, Ohio, September 22, 1896, the daughter of Adam and Mary Jane Ramsay Perkins. Their address is R.F.D. #3, Brandt Road, Galion, Ohio. Their two sons were born in Galion:

I. John Edwin Balliett[7], born December 27, 1922, married Juanita Gladys Seemer (sp?). They live in Galion, Ohio at 550 5th Street. Their children are: Herman, Gerald, Paul, David, and Peggy Balliett[8].

II. Richard Earl Balliett[7], born March 17, 1927, married Lorena Mae Spergin at Columbus, Ohio, September 18, 1954. Lorena was born December 25, 1927 at Congo, Ohio, the daughter of Anthony (b. 8/16/1883, Italy—d. 4/13/1957) and Myrtle McCoy (b. 4/23/1902, Congo, O.) Spergin. Richard and Lorena reside at 3004 Ontarion Street, Columbus, Ohio. No issue.

Merle Balliett[6] of Simon & Sirilley

Merle died at age 21, single, before 1919

Daisy Balliett[6] of Simon & Sirilley

Daisy married Alva Walker. She lives at Apt. 5, Wyandot Building, Galion, Ohio.

Loyd Balliett[6] of Simon & Sirilley

Loyd died about 1942. His wife, Mrs. Mabel Balliett, lives at 228 S. Union Street, Galion. Their children are: Mildred, Floyd, and Eugene Balliett[7]

Hannah Balliett[6] of Simon & Sirilley

Hannah married Edward Sulser. Their address is: 4th Avenue, Galion, Ohio. They have two children named Eugene and Cecile Sulser[7].

Alda Balliett[6] of Simon & Sirilley

Alda married Frances H. Craner. Address: 609 S. Boston Street, Galion. It is believed they have four or five children.

Dewey Balliett[6] of Simon & Sirilley

Dewey died single about 1942.

ELIZABETH BOLYARD[4] of Daniel & Hannah

Elizabeth, the youngest child of Daniel and Hanna was born in Richland County, Ohio, January 11, 1836. She married Charles Goodwin. It is believed they settled in Indiana. They had two sons: Daniel; and Charles Goodwin[5] who was born September 24, 1860, Muncie, Indiana and died December 3, 1911.

EVA BALLIET[3] of Leonard and Hanna

Eva (Eve) the fifth child and only daughter of Leonard and Hannah, was born June 22, 1790, Heidelberg Township, Northampton County, Pennsylvania (now Lehigh County). The sponsors at her baptism, August 29, 1790, were Johannes and Eva Catarina Kiesner. In 1806, when about sixteen years old, she married George Ohl (b. 1784—d. 1862) in Northampton, Pennsylvania. George was a great grandson of Heinrich Ohl, the pioneer ancestor of this line of the Ohl family in America. "Between the years 1735 and 1740 there also came hither (Heidelberg Township) Palatines and Wintemburgers, who strengthened the colony. Among these, there were, on the Reformed side, Heinrich Ohl, etc.". "Henry Ohl, who had taken up the land where Saegersville (Pa.) now stands, was the richest and most respected man in the settlement; he agitated the matter of building a church, but four years passed before the church (Heidelburg Union) was constructed". Among the heads of families who built the new church in 1756 were Heinrich Ohl and his son, Michael. Michael was born June 26, 1729, Bucks County, Pennsylvania and died July 4, 1804; he and his wife Elizabeth Barbara (Gucker) had ten children, the oldest, Michael, Jr. was born in 1750, Heidelberg Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania and married Catherine Mosser. Michael Sr. and Jr. were Revolutionary War Patriots. "In a complete General Muster of the 5th Company and 7th Company, 3rd Battalion, Northampton County militia, from Heidelberg in 1788" is found the names of both "Michael Ohl, Sr.; 3rd Class" and "Michael Ohl, Jr.; 6th class". (see A. H.L.C., V.1, p 724; V.III, p 971; L.C.H.S., V 25 pp 179, 182, 183; and PA, S.5, V8, p 237 and S.2, V. XIV, p 614)

Michael and Catherine Ohl had seven children. The oldest, George Ohl, married Eva Balliet. They settled in Ashland County, Ohio about 1831 and had sixteen children; three died young, names unknown: Jacob; John; Catherine; Mary J.; Rebecca; Michael; Stephen; Hanna; William; Eva; Christine; Elizabeth and Lydia.

When the estate of George and Eva Ohl was probated, the following agreement was drawn and signed by their children and heirs:

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 11

THE LINE OF EVA BALLIET—DAUGHTER OF LEONARD—SON OF JOSEPH

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
EVA BALLIET b. 1790—Penn. d. 1860—Ohio MARRIED GEORGE OHL b. 1784—Penn. d. 1862—Ohio ISSUE: 16 CHILDREN (3 died young names unknown)	-1	JACOB Ohl 1807–1885 married Mary Benninghof	Edward, Sarah, Catharine, Abby, Eva, and Jacob Ohl (2 others died young)
	-2	JOHN Ohl 1808–1865 married Lydia Wehr	David, Maria, John, George, Simon, Elizabeth, Lydia and Mary Ohl
	-3	CATHERINE Ohl 1810–1885 married Peter Shanabarger	William, Mary, John, Eve, George, Sarah, Simon, Eliza, Lewis, Augusta, Elizabeth and Caroline Shanabarger
	-4	MARY J. Ohl 1812–? married Solomon Wertman	David and Daniel Wertman
	-5	REBECCA Ohl 1819–1904 married Solomon Wertman	Lavina, Ely, Samuel and Kate Wertman
	-6	MICHAEL Ohl 1821–1878 married 1st Sarah Zeigler 2nd Matilda Lauterbaugh	Jacob, George, John, Joseph, Mary Emma, Anice, Lydia, Rebecca, Sarah, Roland, Frank, James, and Richard Ohl
	-7	STEPHEN Ohl 1825–1881 married Mary Swartz	Lavina, Samuel, John, Kathy, George, Mary, Christina, Stephen, Amanda, Elizabeth, Malinda, Emma, Francis Ohl
	-8	HANNAH Ohl 1826–1899 married Jacob Hiller	Daniel, Fianna, Lydia, Lavina, John, and Emma Hiller
	-9	WILLIAM Ohl 1830–1877 married 1st Catherine Miller 2nd Catherine Stergerwald	Nettie, Jennetta, Mary, Joseph, Harrietta, Charles and Archie Ohl
	-10	EVA Ohl ?–1875 married Jacob Krickbaum	George, Francis, Louisa Krickbaum (2 others died in infancy)
	-11	CHRISTIANA Ohl ?–?	No record
	-12	ELIZABETH Ohl ?–? married 1st Christian Cupp 2nd Jacob Krickbaum	Daughter?
	-13	LYDIA Ohl ?–? married Jacob Dickover	No record

"We the undersigned children and Heirs-at-law of George Ohl and Eva Ohl deceased do hereby authorize Jacob Krichbaum and William Ohl to sell at public and private sale all the property of the late George and Eve Ohl, without taking out letters of administration, and out of the proceedings pay all debts and costs and funeral expenses of the said deceased persons, and also to collect all debts and said sale; pay the balance over to the heirs of said deceased.

"Witness our hands this 29th day of April A.D., 1862

"Jacob Krichbaum	Johnaun Ohl
Jacob Hiller	Catherine Shanabarger
Solomon Wertman	David Wertman
Peter Shanabarger	Lydia Dickover
Jacob Dickover	Eve Krichbaum
Christine Cupp	Rebecca Wertman
William Ohl	Hannah Hiller
Stephen Ohl	Elizabeth Cupp"
Michael Ohl	

JACOB OHL[4] of George & Eva

Jacob, the first child, was born in Pennsylvania, August 18, 1807 and died in Ohio February 23, 1888. Jacob was married in Pennsylvania to Mary Benninghof who was born December 27, 1805 and died February 23, 1888. They moved to Ohio about 1830 and settled near what is now Galion; later locating in Polk and Ashland Counties, Ohio. Both are buried in the Ohl Cemetery, Ashland County, Ohio. Issue: eight children, two of whom died young, the others were; Edward, Sarah, Catharine, Abby, Eva and Jacob.

EDWARD OHL[5] of Jacob & Mary

Edward was born September 9, 1828, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, and died February 17, 1917 in Indiana. He married Mary Ann Rodocker, October 5, 1853, the daughter of Samuel and Ann Rodocker. Both are buried in the Fair Haven Cemetery near Mulberry, Indiana. Issue, eight children:

Mary Amanda Ohl[6] of Edward & Mary

Mary, born July 26, 1854, married Tilghman Howard Allen on February 6, 1873. Both are buried in the Fair Haven Cemetery. Issue, four children:

I. Cora Silvetta Allen[7], born January 26, 1874, single.

II. John Edward Allen[7], born November 1, 1875, is single.

III. Moses Rush Allen[7], born August 18, 1877, died February 4, 1879

IV. Lucretia Florence Allen[7], born August 25, 1881, is single. She lives with her brother and sister in Washington Township, Clinton County, Indiana.

Rachel Agnes Ohl[6] of Edward & Mary

Rachel, born November 4, 1855, married John W. McBride. Issue,

two children; Catherine (1880-1896), and James (1885-1886). Parents and children are buried in the Providence Cemetery, southeast of Mulberry, Indiana.

Malinda Jane Ohl[6] of Edward & Mary

Malinda, born April 1, 1858, married Thomas Hardman Rush on September 25, 1879. Both are buried in the Fair Haven Cemetery. Issue, two children:

I. William Howard Rush[7], born October 17, 1880, died January 1, 1897

II. Mary Agnes Rush[7], born June 21, 1882, married Curt Thompson on February 18, 1903. They live on a farm in Washington Township, Clinton County, Indiana. Issue, a son:

A. Harold Rush Thompson[8], born January 11, 1905, married Goldyn Coe in November, 1925. Issue, a daughter:

a. Jeralyn Sue Thompson[9], born 11/17/1931

Samuel Ohl[6] of Edward & Mary

Samuel was born November 5, 1860 and died July 11, 1863.

Jacob Ohl[6] of Edward & Mary

Jacob was born September 29, 1862 and died October 24, 1862.

Flora Lavina Ohl[6] of Edward & Mary

Flora, born March 1, 1866, died November 10, 1881

Charles Lester Ohl[6] of Edward & Mary

Charles was born February 9, 1870 and died April 27, 1872

Ada Alice Ohl[6] of Edward & Mary

Ada, born August 28, 1872, married Clinton Enos Harshman on January 15, 1891. Issue, four children:

I. Elgie Jeannette Harshman[7], born November 8, 1891, married Chalmer Albert Bolyard on November 9, 1910. They live in Lafayette, Indiana and have seven children:

A. Herbert Bolyard[8], born November 7, 1912, married Ellen Loye Rohler on December 13, 1936.

B. Jean Roberta Bolyard[8], born September 26, 1915, married Emmett Woodrow Hamilton on October 21, 1939.

C. Martha Alice Bolyard[8], born October 2, 1917, married Adrian Vandyke Lesley on September 25, 1937.

D. Mary Ann Bolyard[8], born October 31, 1919, married Kenneth Oliver Younker on October 25, 1939

E. Joseph C. Bolyard[8], born November 9, 1925, married Lois Siple

F. Phyllis Geneva Bolyard[8], born September 11, 1928, married Richard Vincent Phillips on August 30, 1947.

G. Avia Jacqueline Bolyard[8], born February 2, 1935.

II. Etta Maude Harshman[7], born May 11, 1893, married Artus Earl Burkhalter on January 18, 1911. They reside near West Mulberry, Indiana. Issue, four children:

A. Evelyn Louise Burkhalter[8], born February 19, 1916, married William Henry Karl-Katzman.

B. Evan Alfred Burkhalter[8], born May 16, 1917, married Virginia May Roth.

C. Marjorie Carol Burkhalter[8], born December 25, 1925, married Blanchard Lochner Sprunger on June 30, 1964.

D. Merrill Paul Burkhalter[8], born October 20, 1927, married Imogene Frank on June 11, 1949.

III. Russell L. Harshman[7], born December 17, 1895, married Edith Louella Kenny on January 1, 1919. They live on a farm in Wea Township, Tippicanoe County, Indiana. Issue, four children:

A. Keith Kenny Harshman[8], born September 15, 1921, married Claudia Horn. Issue, two sons: Russell Kenny and Paul Weber Harshman[9].

B. J. Hobart Harshman[8], born April 26, 1923, married Mary Ausbin. Issue, two sons: Jay Hobart and Danny Harshman[9].

C. Nancy Catharine Harshman[8], born November 8, 1925, married Marvin Leroy Hawkins.

D. Janet Marilyn Harshman[8] married Elmer Ausbin.

IV. Avis Agnes Harshman[7], born December 8, 1902, married Rev. Dwight L. Miley, a Lutheran, on June 4, 1925.

SARAH OHL[5] of Jacob & Mary

Sarah, born February 15, 1831, married Samuel Zehner. Sarah died February 26, 1916 and Samuel on March 12, 1903. Issue, a son:

Franklin Ohl Zehner[6] of Samuel & Sarah

Franklin, born September 8, 1869, married Emma Bertha Orwig on December 15, 1891. He died June 18, 1942. Issue, three children:

I. George Harter Zehner[7], born November 26, 1892, married Mary McClellan on May 14, 1913. They live in Ashland, Ohio. Issue,

A. Mildred Alene Zehner[8], born December 19, 1914, married Steven Mowrey.

II. Ethel May Zehner[7], born March 10, 1896, married Robert Nelson McNabb on December 24, 1913. She died June 29, 1922. Issue, a son, Forrest McNabb[8].

III. Willard Samuel Zehner[7], born September 9, 1903, married Georgia Mabel Harrison on June 19, 1947. They live in Chula Vista, California.

CATHARINE OHL[5] of Jacob & Mary

Catharine, born September 27, 1835, died October 29, 1886, married Benjamin Herbert Bear. Issue, three children:

Savilla Bear[6] of Benjamin & Catharine

Savilla, married Sanford Shultz.

John Francis Bear[6] of Benjamin & Catharine

John, born July 14, 1859, married Mary Belle Kagey. In 1949, was living in Mansfield, Ohio. No issue.

Sarah Jane Bear[6] of Benjamin & Catharine

Sarah was born October 21, 1863 and died April 4, 1864.

ABBY OHL[5] of Jacob & Mary

Abby was born June 18, 1840 and died July 8, 1900. She married William Stone, Jr. on October 23, 1873. Both are interred in the Ashland (Ohio) Cemetery. Issue, three children:

Charles Edward Stone[6] of William & Abby

Charles was born July 23, 1874 and died October 17, 1921. On December 8, 1902 he married Emma Catharine Griffith.

Elza Jacob Stone[6] of William & Abby

Elza was born February 17, 1877 and died January 29, 1947. He married Effie May Boyer on January 20, 1898.

Emily May Stone[6] of William & Abby

Emily, born May 2, 1884 married John Reed on August 12, 1903.

EVA OHL[5] of Jacob & Mary

Eva was born June 11, 1845 and died February 11, 1934. She married Elza Charles on January 1, 1875. Both are buried in the Mausoleum Cemetery, Mansfield, Ohio. Issue, four children:

Bertis Ohl Charles[6] of Elza & Eva

No record.

Myrtle Jane Charles[6] of Elza & Eva

Myrtle was born July 11, 1883. She married Rufus Brubaker on January 11, 1906.

Iva May Charles[6] of Elza & Eva

Iva was born and died in 1885.

Tracy Ray Charles[6] of Elza & Eva

Tracy was born February 10, 1890 and married Ethel May Daum on November 3, 1922.

JACOB OHL[5] of Jacob & Mary

Jacob, the youngest child, was born in 1849 and died April 18, 1855, age six years, eleven months. Buried in the Ohl Cemetery.

NOTE: *The delineation of the line of Jacob and Mary Benninghof Ohl was taken from Mrs. Lilly Prell Cooks' "Ohl, Schuck & Prell Genealogy and History", pages 65 to 74.*

JOHN OHL[4] of George & Eva

John was born in Pennsylvania on November 1, 1808 and died February 26, 1865. He married Lydia Wehr about 1830 in Pennsylvania and they settled in Ashland County, Ohio about 1831 then moved to Indiana where they died; John on February 26, 1865 and Lydia on September 13, 1876. Issue, eight children: David, Maria, George, Simon, John, Lydia, Elizabeth and Mary Ohl.

DAVID OHL[5] of John & Lydia

David was born in Pennsylvania on March 16, 1831 and died February 1, 1888. He married Sarah Peters on November 11, 1855. She died May 4, 1920. Issue, three children:

Laurinda Ohl[6] of David & Sarah

Laurinda married George Moore. Issue five children: Willie, Merle, Zella, Giles, all deceased; and Otto Moore[7], single of Frankfort, Indiana.

William Ohl[6] of David & Sarah

William, born December 15, 1857, married Ella McNelly. William died December 9, 1943. Issue four children:

I. Eldo Manson Ohl[7] married Medora Hill, who died February 4, 1946. Issue: Arthur H. Ohl[8] married Hazel Heilman; and Miriam W. Ohl[8] married Lee Davis.

II. Alva Oden Ohl[7] married Macie Biery. Issue, three children: Agatha K. deceased; Levada K. married Clarence Tice; and William B. Biery[8] married Margaret Deeds.

III. Maude Ohl[7] married Lester M. Watson. Address: State Road 26, Sedalia, Indiana. Issue, two sons:

A. Paul L. Watson[8] married Mary Maish. Issue, William Wayne and Wilma Jean Watson[9].

B. Max. D. Watson[8], born January 9, 1936, deceased.

IV. Jennie Ohl[7], single.

Lizzie Ohl[6] of David & Sarah

Lizzie married John McNelly. Issue, a daughter, Rella McNelly[7] who married Mr. Doolittle.

MARIA OHL[5] of John & Lydia

Maria was born November 6, 1836, Ashland County, Ohio and died in

Mulberry, Indiana on January 13, 1900. She married Daniel B. Rothenberger who was born October 14, 1833 and died February 17, 1890. Issue, five children:

Israel Rothenberger[6] of Daniel & Maria

Israel was born June 23, 1857 and died September 27, 1937. He married Clara M. Peters who was born March 20, 1861, Allentown, Pennsylvania. Issue, a son:

I. Clarence Russell Rothenberger[7], born November 29, 1893 at Plymouth, Indiana, married Florence Smith of Crestline, Ohio, on October 18, 1914. She died at Minneapolis, Minnesota on August 6, 1935. Issue, three children:

A. Leroy Rothenberger[8], born May 2, 1916, married Lorraine Heikke on September 23, 1940. Issue, two children:

a. Dale Rothenberger[9], born 3/12/1942

b. Loralee Rothenberger[9], born 5/31/1943

B. Marcella Jean Rothenberger[8], born April 29, 1919, married Manley R. Hanson on September 4, 1941. They live in Cleveland, Ohio and have three children:

a. Gary Hanson[9], born 1/12/1943

b. Ronald Hanson[9], born 12/17/1945

c. Sandra Hanson[9], born 3/5/1948

C. Robert W. Rothenberger[8], born December 23, 1920, married on September 25, 1943 to Elaine Fich, daughter of Frank Fich. They live in Vancouver and have two children:

a. Jill Rothenberger[9], born 7/12/1944

b. Greg Rothenberger[9], born 4/1947

Maria Rothenberger[6] of Daniel & Maria

Maria married Aaron Snyder. Both buried at Frankfort, Indiana. Issue, a daughter:

I. Jennie Snyder[7] married Elmer Silpher. They live on a farm near Zionville, Indiana.

Sarah Rothenberger[6] of Daniel & Maria

Sarah, born October 7, 1861, married Joseph Heck. No issue.

Stephen Rothenberger[6] of Daniel & Maria

Stephen, born in 1867, Mulberry, Indiana, married Eva Young about 1888. Issue, three daughters:

I. Emma Rothenberger[7], born 1890, married Mr. Anderson. They live in Atlanta, Georgia.

II. Mary Rothenberger[7] was born in 1892 and died in 1904.

III. Ruth Rothenberger[7], a twin of Mary, married Frank Cantrell. They reside in Fort Lauderdale, Florida. No issue.

Simon W. Rothenberger[6] of Daniel & Maria

Simon, born October 6, 1873, Mulberry, Indiana, married Jenny Bottorff in 1896. She died in 1900. Issue, a daughter:

I. Mildred Rothenberger[7], born in 1897, married Vinton E. Cooley. Issue, four children: Betty, born 1917; Franklin, born 1919; Paul, born 1928; and Florence Cooley[8], born 1930. All single.

Simon married, second, in 1906, to Anna L. Knoll. She died October 6, 1947. Issue, three children:

II. Daniel Rothenberger[7], born 1907, married Florence Baxter in 1927. No issue.

III. Catharine Rothenberger[7], born 1909, married Clayton McClay in 1929. Issue, a son:

A. Dennis E. McClay[8], born December 4, 1935.

IV. Paul W. Rothenberger[7], born March 8, 1911, died April 4, 1919.

JOHN OHL[5] of John & Lydia

John, born in 1836, Ashland County, Ohio, married Sarah Eberhardt who died January 18, 1866 near Mulberry, Indiana. John died December 14, 1915 at Twin Lakes, Wisconsin. Issue, a son:

Joseph Samuel Ohl[6] of John & Sarah

Joseph, born January 9, 1866, married. No issue.

LYDIA OHL[5] of John & Lydia

No record found of Lydia.

ELIZABETH OHL[5] of John & Lydia

Elizabeth, born March 28, 1841, Ashland, Ohio and died in 1944.

MARY S. OHL[5] of John & Lydia

Mary married four times: Mr. Selpher; Mr. Nihart; Mr. Ashman; and William Clapper.

GEORGE OHL[5] of John & Lydia

George, born June 1, 1840, Ashland County, Ohio, died November 10, 1904. He married Margaret Miller in Clinton County, Indiana. She died February 19, 1911. Issue, four children: two, a son and Ella May Ohl died at an early age;

Charles Weldon Ohl[6] of George & Margaret

Charles, born May 15, 1874, married Alida C. Walters on February 5, 1893 in Sheffield Township, Tippicanoe County, Indiana. She was born February 28, 1873. Charles died June 8, 1933. Issue ten children:

I. Erma Ohl[7], born April 17, 1894, married Willoughby Clendenning on June 28, 1919. Issue, two children:

A. Charles Robert Clendenning[8], born October 12, 1920, married Evelyn Ruth Hetrich on November 12, 1941. Issue, a daughter:

a. Judith Jane Clendenning[9], born 11/4/1948

B. Martha Jane Clendenning[8], born August 27, 1927, married George Edward Cleaver on June 29, 1946.

II. Troy R. Ohl[7], born March 2, 1896, married Ruth Dieter on January 29, 1920. Issue, four children:

A. Margaret Helen Ohl[8], born June 27, 1921, married Charles Kirby.

B. Kenneth Roy Ohl[8], born June 27, 1922, married Betty Rickey. Issue, a daughter:

a. Debra Lynn Ohl[9], born August, 1947

C. Kathryn Elizabeth Ohl[8], born January 7, 1925, married William Rose.

D. Norma Jean Ohl[8], born January 8, 1927, married Don Pierce.

III. Cleo Emerson Ohl[7], born July 28, 1896, married Maude Fretz in 1926.

IV. Russell Jenning Ohl[7], born February 11, 1901, married Lola Eubanks on January 3, 1924. They live near Lafayette, Indiana and have a daughter:

A. Evelyn Marie Ohl[8], born September 8, 1925, married Milton Shepherd on July 12, 1947.

V. Opal Marie Ohl[7], born August 27, 1904, married Elwood Landis on March 7, 1934.

VI. Morris E. Ohl[7], born October 27, 1906, died single on August 8, 1948.

VII. Gordon Chester Ohl[7], born December 7, 1908, married Cecilia Brand on December 7, 1941.

VIII. Theodore L. Ohl[7], born June 1, 1911, married Helen Lesley on December 5, 1932.

IX. Garnet Lucille Ohl[7], born August 25, 1913, married Elba on February 23, 1946.

X. Dorothy Frances Ohl[7], born November 16, 1917, married Kenneth Powell on January 12, 1941.

Ada Frances Ohl[6] of George & Margaret

Ada, born March 4, 1879, married Henry Clasmeyer in 1896. Ada died December 25, 1943 and Henry on February 22, 1941.

CATHERINE OHL[4] of George & Eva

Catherine was born in Pennsylvania, December 5, 1810 and died February 5, 1885 near Mulberry, Indiana. She married Peter Shanabarger of Ashland County, Ohio in 1832. He was born January 8, 1810, Frederick County, Maryland and died February 27, 1886 near Mulberry, Indiana. They are both buried in the Fair Haven Cemetery. They settled in Williams County, Ohio before 1835 and about 1849 moved to Clinton County, Indiana. Their twelve children were named: William and Mary (twins), John, Eve, George, Sarah, Simon, Eliza, Lewis, Augusta, Elizabeth, and Caroline.

Peter and Catherine Ohl Shanabarger (taken about 1849).

WILLIAM SHANABARGER[5] of Peter & Catherine

William was born May 20, 1835 in Williams County, Ohio. He married twice: First to Sarah Sneathen; second to Margaret Sackman. Issue by first wife: Catherine, Anna, and Rosa Shanabarger[6]; by second wife: two sons died young.

MARY ANN SHANABARGER[5] of Peter & Catherine

Mary was born May 20, 1835, Williams County, Ohio and died October 26, 1889 in Indiana. She married first to Kerlin Smith on April 15, 1855 in Indiana. He was born in 1826 and died April 19, 1859. Her second marriage to Daniel H. Peter took place December 12, 1861. Issue: Amanda Jane and Joseph Smith; and Clara, Cora, Homer and Emma Peter.

Amanda Jane Smith[6] of Kerlin & Mary

Amanda, born February 5, 1857, died 1924, married Hiram M. Thomas on December 26, 1878. Issue, four children:

I. Nina G. Thomas[7], born September 22, 1880, single.

II. Willard W. Thomas[7] died in 1890, age 7.

III. Harry Floyd Thomas[7], born November 29, 1889, married Amy Gandy. Issue, a daughter:

A. Mary Jane Thomas[8] married James G. Decker. Issue, Kenneth James and Sharon Ann Decker[9].

IV. Clarence C. Thomas[7], born June 18, 1892, married Orpha E. Rebman. Issue, two children:

A. June Elizabeth Thomas[8] married Richard Bailey. Issue, two children: infant son, deceased; and Patricia Ann Bailey[9].

B. Keith R. Thomas[8] married Evelyn D. Caldwell

Joseph Smith[6] of Kerlin & Mary

Joseph was born September 6, 1859 and died February, 1947. He married Melinda Rothenberger. Issue, six children:

I. Elba Smith[7] died in infancy.

II. Ruby M. Smith[7] was born March 19, 1886 and died April, 1920. She married Francis Hall. Issue, two children:

A. Melvin C. Hall[8], born 1905, is married and lives in San Diego, California. No issue.

B. Opal M. Hall[8], born 1916, married Raymond Lister. Issue, a son, Francis Harold Lister[9]. Opal married second, Paul F. Roberts and they have two daughters: Marjorie and Natalia Roberts[9].

III. Coila Smith[7] married Charles Lecklitner of Mulberry, Indiana. Issue, three children:

A. Donald C. Lecklitner[8], married Mary Frances Burkhalter in 1932. Issue, Donald Max and Richard Dean Lecklitner[9].

B. Beatrice Lecklitner[8] married Robert Seager of Mulberry, Indiana in 1938. Issue, three children: Jerry Don, and twins, Charlene and Maureen Seager[9].

C. Beulah Lecklitner[8] married Russell McCoy of Kokomo, Indiana in 1940.

IV. Roscoe E. Smith[7], born October 27, 1892, married Cleone Mertz in 1927. Issue, two children: Joseph M. and Jay Max Smith[8].

V. Lucille Marietta Smith[7], born in 1894, died in childhood.

VI. J. C. Smith[7], born 1896, married Florence Cooley. Issue, a daughter:

A. Leona B. Smith[8] married Adam Yoder in 1929. Issue, three children: Phyllis Yoder[9] married Floyd Bolyard, Jr.; Charlotte Jean and William Yoder[9].

Clara Peter[6] of Daniel & Mary

Clara married Isaac Bryan. Issue, two children:

I. Lawrence David Bryan[7], born 1885, married thrice. First to Hattie Dieter; second to Zella Cook; and third to Edna Merta. Issue, three children: son, died in infancy; Leo Bryan and John Bryan[8].

II. Chat Bryan[7], born 1888, married James Seigfried. Issue, a daughter:

A. Etta Seigfried[8] married Nicholas Metzger. Issue, six children:

a. John Metzger[9] married and lives in Frankfort, Indiana. No issue.

b. Robert Metzger[9] married and lives in Clay City, Indiana. No issue.

c. Ilda Metzger[9] married Mr. Kelly and lives in Mulberry, Indiana. Issue, four children.

d. Emma Metzger[9] married. No issue

e. Kenneth Metzger[9], single, lives in Frankfort, Indiana

f. Max Metzger[9] married and lives in Mulberry, Indiana. Issue, two children.

Cora Peter[6] of Daniel & Mary

Cora (1864-1924) married William H. Staley of Mulberry, Indiana. Issue, three children:

I. Rowe Staley[7], born 1889 died 1943, married Alice Clark. Issue, four children:

A. Roberta Staley[8] married and lives in Los Angeles, California.

B. William B. Staley[8] married Dorothy Myers. They live in Mulberry, Indiana.

C. Betty Staley[8] married John Wolfe of Lafayette, Indiana.

D. Annabelle Staley[8].

II. Esther Staley[7], born 1891, married Neal Moore. Issue, a daughter, Barbara Moore[8].

III. Mary Staley[7] born 1894 died 1947, married Clarence Virden.

Homer Peter[6] of Daniel & Mary

Homer, born 1867 died 1925, married Sadie Buchman. Issue a daughter:

I. Margaret Peter[7] married Joel Hanger. Issue, three sons: Raymond; Floyd, died 1944 World War II; and Lloyd Hanger[8]

Emma L. Peter[6] of Daniel & Mary

Emma (1869-1926) married Perry Miller of Crawfordsville, Indiana. Issue, five children:

I. Forrest Miller[7] married Ruth Downing.

II. Marie Miller[7] married Walter Lynn. Address: Crawfordsville, Indiana.

III. Pauline Miller[7] married James Fulton of Wadsworth, Ohio.

IV. Russell Miller[7] died age six.

V. Norvan Miller[7], married and has a daughter.

ELIZA SHANABARGER[5] of Peter & Catherine

Eliza was born June 21, 1837, Williams County, Ohio and died in Mulberry, Indiana, December 22, 1908, buried in the Fair Haven Cemetery. On October 30, 1859, she married Devold W. Rodocker. Their eight children were named: Lavina; Emma; Anna; Joseph; Laura; Amanda; Minnie; and Lewis who died young.

Lavina Jane Rodocker[6] of Devold & Eliza

Lavina, born August 8, 1860, died September 2, 1917, married Wil-

liam H. Seigfried. Their three children are: Elmer Ray; Elda Ann, and Clarance Seigfried[7].

Lewis Rodocker[6] of Devold & Eliza

Lewis died young.

Emma Caroline Rodocker[6] of Devold & Eliza

Emma, born May 20, 1863, Benton County, Indiana, died 1942, married William Brown Combs on December 30, 1880. Issue, four children:

I. Clark Combs[7] married Edith Mertz. He is deceased, buried in the Fair Haven Cemetery, Mulberry, Indiana. Issue, Earl, deceased; Frona; and Charles M. Combs[8], deceased.

II. Lawrence Combs[7] is married and has a married daughter.

III. Sadie Florence Combs[7] married Chester M. Peters on February 14, 1919. Issue, five children:

A. Mary Caroline Peters[8] married Don Bennett. Issue: Cheryl, Linda, and Robert Mark (b. 2/22/1960) Bennett[9]

B. Ruby Jean Peters[8] married a Mr. James

C. Joan Peters[8] married Melvin Dillinger. They have a son, Jeffrey Dillinger[9].

D. John W. Peters[8] married Jean Weaver. Issue: Greg, Steven, and Bryan Peters[9].

E. Susan Peters[8] married Lee Roy McIntosh and they have a daughter: Sharon Sue McIntosh[9].

IV. William Combs[7] married Gertrude Brown. They have five children:

A. Lillian Combs[8] married Ward Hendricks (or Henderson). Issue: Stephen and Diane Hendricks[9].

B. Martha Combs[8] married William Richards and they have a son, James Richards[9].

C. William Combs[8]

D. John Combs[8]

E. James Combs[8]

Ann Catherine Rodocker[6] of Devold & Eliza

Ann was born February 4, 1865, Benton County, Indiana and died in 1948; buried in the Fair Haven Cemetery. She married Everett Brown Clapper. Issue, a daughter:

I. Eliza Lula Clapper[7], deceased—buried at Wakasha, Wisconsin, married a Mr. Shaffer. Issue, a daughter:

A. Edna Shaffer[8] married first Roy Oliver, second Dennis Luthes.

Joseph Seymour Rodocker[6] of Devold & Eliza

Joseph was born April 3, 1869 and married Emma Weidner. They were both killed in an auto-train wreck and are buried in the Fair Haven Cemetery, Benton County, Indiana. Issue, four children:

I. Ralph Rodocker[7], born March 4, 1894, was killed in France in World War I, July 10, 1918.

II. Cletis G. Rodocker[7] married twice and has two sons, Ralph and Joseph Rodocker[8].

III. Lillian Rodocker[7], born January 10, 1900, married Elsworth Wright. Issue, Robert, Ralph and Elizabeth Wright[8].

IV. Helen Rodocker[7] married Charles Reno. Issue, Joann, Jeanne (deceased), and James Reno[8].

Laura Esther Rodocker[6] of Devold & Eliza

Laura married Emmerson German and had three children:

I. Pearl M. German[7], born March 14, 1896, died February 18, 1902.

II. Mary German[7], born 1906, died 1931.

III. Florence German[7], married Paul Layman. Issue, a son, Frederick Layman[8].

Amanda Florence Rodocker[6] of Devold & Eliza

Amanda, born January 13, 1877, married John Leroy Fleischhauer on February 4, 1895. Their six children were named: Stella, William, Ross, Eldo, Esther and Charles.

I. Stella Mae Fleischhauer[7], born April 3, 1896, married Russel H. House. Issue, a daughter and a son:

A. Mary L. House[8], born August 17, 1917, deceased.

B. James Russell House[8], born May 27, 1937, married Joan Braud on July 7, 1956, Dayton, Ohio. Issue, Mary Ann, Janet Kay (b. 1/23/1959) and a daughter[9].

II. William J. Fleischhauer[7], born September 7, 1898, died 1901.

III. Ross Leroy Fleischhauer[7], born July 6, 1900, married Opal Irene Ruck on July 6, 1921. Issue, four children:

A. Donald Frederick Fleischhauer[8] married Shirley Gaylor. Issue, six children: Keith, Marr, Karen, Dean, Doris Irene (b. 3/9/1958) and Kevin (b. 9/3/1960) Fleischhauer[9].

B. Norma K. Fleischhauer[8] married George Jarriot (Garriot?). Issue: Stephen Donald (1951) and Bruce M. (1955) Jarriot[9].

C. John Nathan Fleischhauer[8] died age 18 years

D. Thomas Lee Fleischhauer[8]

IV. Eldo Ray Fleischhauer[7], born August 6, 1905, Mulberry, Indiana, married Ethel Miller. Issue: three children: May Beth (b. Feb. 1941), Caroline Ann, and William Mac Fleischhauer[8].

V. Esther Florence Fleischhauer[7] was born June 10, 1909 near Mulberry, Indiana. She married Rev. Otto H. Friedmann, November 15, 1933. They live at 1346 Ashland Road, Mansfield, Ohio, in which city Rev. Friedmann is pastor of the St. Timothy Evangelical Lutheran Church. Much of the data herein on the George and Eva Balliet Ohl line was submitted by Mrs. Esther Friedmann. No issue.

VI. Charles Robert Fleischhauer[7], born August 21, 1916, married Thelma Deer. Charles served in World War II. Issue, three children: Pamela, Portia, and David Fleischhauer[8].

Rev. Otto and Esther Friedmann on their 25th Wedding Anniversary

Minnie Seville Rodocker[6] of Devold & Eliza

Minnie, born December 24, 1878, married William Edward Miller on January 18, 1899. Issue, four children (one, a daughter, died young):

I. Floyd William Miller[7] is married and has two children: Floyd, Jr., and Dorna Mae Miller[8].

II. Grace Miller[7] married William W. Grace. They live in Phoenix, Arizona and have a daughter:

A. Dianne Grace[8] married Joseph P. Jeffrey at Smithfield, Nebraska, June 20, 1960.

III. Mae Lucille Miller[7] married Arthur Klaiber. Issue, Myrna Lou Klaiber[8].

AUGUSTUS SHANABARGER[5] of Peter & Catherine

Augustus died young.

JOHN M. SHANABARGER[5] of Peter & Catherine

John was born February 23, 1843 and died November 22, 1910. He married twice; first to Eliza J. Boggs, second to Mary E. Combs. John had seven children: Elsie (1869-1956) is single; Eschar (?) (d. Dec. 1958); Linda (5/6/1872-1/25/1881); David, married Nellie Olmstead; Anna, is single; Joseph, is single; and Thomas Shanabarger[6], is single.

LEWIS SHANABARGER[5] of Peter & Catherine

Lewis was born March 12, 1838 ('39?), Williams County, Ohio and is

buried in the Fair Haven Cemetery, New Mulberry, Indiana. He married Sarah Catherine Slayback. She died June 20, 1879. Issue: Charles, Peter, William, Alma, Maggie, and Minnie.

Charles Elmer Shanabarger[6] of Lewis & Sarah

Charles, born February 4, 1870, married Calista Grace. Issue, six children:

I. Glenn Shanabarger[7] married, first, Pearl of Strawberry, Missouri; second, Margaret of Kansas City. Issue, daughter by first wife, son by second:

A. Glenna Shanabarger[8] is married and has one child

B. Jerry Eugene Shanabarger

II. Henry L. Shanabarger[7] married Aida, of Kansas City. No issue.

III. John Shanabarger[7] married Beulah of Springfield, Missouri, died at Harrisburg, Pennsylvania and is buried in the Memorial Park Cemetery, Kansas City.

IV. Edna B. Shanabarger[7] married Pearl Sommers. Issue, ten children, names unknown.

V. Albert Shanabarger[7] married Marcella of Kansas City. No issue.

VI. Elmer Shanabarger[7] married Deena of Kansas City. No issue.

Peter Franklin Shanabarger[6] of Lewis & Sarah

Peter married Laura Smith and they had three children:

I. Earl Shanabarger[7] is single.

II. Ruth Shanabarger[7] married Russell Koontz. Issue, three children named: June Enid, Jack Ray, and Robert Koontz[8].

III. Bernice Shanabarger[7] married Phillip Swarz. Issue, Phillip Swarz, Jr.[8]

William Marquis Shanabarger[6] of Lewis & Sarah

William, born May 3, 1874, married Christina Baughman. Issue, nine children:

I. Everett S. Shanabarger[7], born December 18, 1903, died April 27, 1957, married Mae Stephenson. No issue.

II. Caroline (or Carolyn) Shanabarger[7] married Gerald Sibray. Issue, Gerald Sibray, Jr. and Thomas Earl Sibray[8].

III. Sarah Leola Shanabarger[7] married Earl R. Stout. Issue, a son, Earl R. Stout, Jr.[8].

IV. Conrad Dana Shanabarger[7] married Louise Moran. Issue, two daughters: Anna; and

A. Pauletta Shanabarger[6] married Jerry Ream and they have one child.

V. to IX. Lewis C., Glenn W., Rowena M., Walter, and Kay Shanabarger[7] are all deceased and died without issue.

Alma Florence Shanabarger[6] of Lewis & Sarah

Alma was born July 28, 1872. She married Howard Allen who was

killed in an auto accident. She then married Thomas Allen, a brother to Howard. Issue, a daughter by first marriage:

I. Margaret Pearl Allen[7] married Harold C. Heavilon. Their four children are: Howard G., Harold Eugene, Marion Lucille, and Florence Irene Heavilon[8].

Maggie Mae Shanabarger[6] of Lewis & Sarah

Maggie married Elwood Martz. They lived at Deer Creek, Indiana and had a daughter:

I. Thelma F. Martz[7] married Cleon S. Smith. Issue, two sons: Richard D. Smith[8], and

B. Howard S. Smith[8] married Joye and they had two daughters named: Bonny Jean and Patricia Ann Smith[9].

Minnie Carol Shanabarger[6] of Lewis & Sarah

Minnie married Martin Price. They lived near Jefferson, Indiana and had four children:

I. Russell Jay Price[7] married Georgia Mironey. Issue, two children:

A. Russell Jay Price, Jr.[8] married Mary J. Stoops. Issue, a daughter: Karen Sue Price[9].

B. Richard Bruce Price[8] married Reba Webb

II. Mabel Florence Price[7] married Paul I. Price. Issue, three children:

A. John Paul Price[8] married Marjorie McKinney and had two children: Marilyn and Meridith Price[9].

B. & C. Ruth and Pearl Price[8]

III. Daisy Carol Price[7] married Clarence Webb. Issue, nine children: Max; Maxine; Herbert Leon, married Virginia Long; Doris; Annabel, married Kenneth Biesel; Gerald W.; Charles; Alma Jean and Doyal R. Webb[8].

IV. Harold Martin Price[7] married Edith Redmond. Issue, Julia Eileen and Robert Joseph Price[8].

ELIZABETH SHANABARGER[5] of Peter & Catherine

Elizabeth died in 1848 about two years old.

CAROLINE SHANABARGER[5] of Peter & Catherine

Caroline was baptised March 29, 1846, Mt. Zion Lutheran Church (Ind.). Died young (?).

SIMON PETER SHANABARGER[5] of Peter & Catherine

Simon was born September 1, 1847 and died single, June 6, 1917.

GEORGE SHANABARGER[5] of Peter & Catherine

George was born February 23, 1850 and confirmed in the Mulberry (Ind.) Lutheran Church November 10, 1867; his name is listed as George Schoenberger in the church records. He died in 1940 at Frankfort, Indi-

ana. George and his wife, Flora Schutt, had nine children named: Emmanuel, Daisy, Pearl, Goldie, Rella, Hazel, Ella May, Dorothy, and Russell.

Emanuel Shanabarger[6] of George & Flora

Emanuel married, first, Flora Muey, the name of this second wife is unknown. Issue, three children by first marriage and one by second: Garrett, Irene, Ruby, and Russell Shanabarger[7].

Daisy Shanabarger[6] of George & Flora

Daisy was born in 1887 and died in 1889.

Pearl Shanabarger[6] of George & Flora

Pearl married Charles Hecker of Brookstown, Indiana.

Goldie Shanabarger[6] of George & Flora

Goldie married Mr. Landis.

Rella Shanabarger[6] of George & Flora

Rella married Walter Ghere of Frankfort, Indiana and has a son, Walter Ghere[7]. She married second, Mr. Haup—no issue.

Hazel Shanabarger[6] of George & Flora

Hazel is a nurse and lives in Kisco, New York

Ella May Shanabarger[6] of George & Flora

Ella married Charles Williams. She married second Mr. Draper. Issue, five children by first marriage: Charles, Jr.; Irene; Jack; Bernice married Mr. Harren and had four children; and a daughter[7] name unknown.

Dorothy Shanabarger[6] of George & Flora

Dorothy married twice and has a son.

Russell Shanabarger[6] of George & Flora

Russell is deceased.

SARAH ANN SHANABARGER[5] of Peter & Catherine

Sarah was born near Mulberry, Indiana, September 11, 1855 and died at Eustis, Florida March 30, 1943. She is buried in the Jefferson (Ind.) Cemetery. She was married October 25, 1881 to J. Wellis Stafford (1857-1922). Issue, a daughter:

Edith A. Stafford[6] of J. Wellis & Sarah

Edith was born 1884 and died December 18, 1958 at Dayton, Ohio-buried Jefferson (Ind.) Cemetery. She married Albert Harbin June 7, 1908. Both were teachers in the Dayton public schools.

EVA SHANABARGER[5] of Peter & Catherine

Eva was confirmed April 6, 1856 in the Mulberry (Ind.) Lutheran Church and is buried in the Floral Park Cemetery, Jefferson, Indiana. She married Jacob Vance. Issue; Ada and Frank Vance.

Ada Catherine Vance[6] of Jacob & Eva

Ada married Oren Mote. Issue, a son:

I. Harley Mote[7] married Ada Grey and they have three children: James, Robert and Phyllis Mote[8].

Frank Allison Vance[6] of Jacob & Eva

Frank married twice: first to Anna, second to a Miss Pink. Issue by second wife: Mary Catherine and Frank Allison Vance[7].

MARY J. OHL[4] of George & Eva

Mary (or Margaret) was born in Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania probably about 1812. She went with the family when they moved to Ohio. She married Solomon Wertman who was born in 1809, Schuylkill County. Mary died before 1847 and Solomon on September 7, 1894. After Mary's death, Solomon married Mary's sister Rebecca Ohl. Solomon settled in Ashland County, Ohio, where in December, 1845, he purchased 37½ acres from George and Eva Ohl (Mary's parents) in Ashland County—township 24, section 35, range 17. Later, in March, 1846, he acquired 44 acres in the same township (see Ashland County, Ohio Deed Rec.). Issue: David and Daniel.

DAVID WERTMAN[5] of Solomon & Mary

David was born December 5, 1831, Milton Township, Ashland County, Ohio and died January 18, 1903. He is buried in the Ohl Cemetery. He married twice. First to Rachel Garver on December 15, 1853 in Washington Township, Ashland County, Ohio. Rachel, the mother of his nine children, was born April 23, 1832 and died October 13, 1900. They lived on a farm in Ashland County, Township 23, range 17. His second wife was Martha Ohl Wertman. They were married May 22, 1902. No issue. David and Rachel's nine children were: Agnes, Josiah, John, Oscar, Anice, Leah, Jennie, George and Nora; all born in Ashland County, Ohio.

Agnes Wertman[6] of David & Rachel

Agnes, born January 21, 1855, Milton Township, married Mr. Vantilburg. Issue?

Josiah Frank Wertman[6] of David & Rachel

Josiah, born April 7, 1857, moved to Indiana and settled on a farm between Ft. Wayne and Elkhart.

John Wesley Wertman[6] of David & Rachel

John was born March 30, 1859 and died December 10, 1863.

Oscar A. Wertman[6] of David & Rachel

Oscar was born April 19, 1861 and died in 1943. His wife's name was Mary (1860-1939). Both are buried in the Chestnut Grove Cemetery. Issue, three children:

I. Bertha Wertman[7] married Frank Zehner. They had five children: Herschel, Thelma, Ernest, Ruth and Raymond Zehner[8].

II. Lena Wertman[7] married Mr. Doerrer. Issue, Victory, Pauline, Rex, Rodger Doerrer[8]. They had another child, name unknown.

III. Grace Wertman[7] married Clarence Rowland. Issue?

Anice Wertman[6] of David & Rachel

Anice, born February 21, 1864, married Mr. Stillwagon. Issue, two daughters:

I. Grace Stillwagon[7] married Roy Gongiver.

II. Mabel Stillwagon[7] married twice. First to Warren Greenamyer; second to Andy Jones. No issue.

Leah Wertman[6] of David & Rachel

Leah, born March 29, 1866, married Don Kagey. Issue, three children:

I. Artie Kagey[7] (daughter) married, had no children.

II. Afton Kagey[7] never married

III. Martha Kagey[7] married Mr. Anthony. They live in Columbus, Ohio.

Jennie Wertman[6] of David & Rachel

Jennie, born June 25, 1875, married William Brindle. Issue, three children.

I. Stella Brindle[7] married Claud Hout. They have three sons.

II. Ray Brindle[7] married twice; first to Faye Whitcom, second to Miss Steer.

III. Rachel Brindle[7], deceased.

George Wertman[6] of David & Rachel

George, born November 5, 1873, married and had two children:

I. Rhea Ethel Wertman[7] married George Hartman. Issue, five children:

A. Ercel Hartman[8], born March 9, 1921, married Ruth Oberholtzer in 1942. They have four children:

a. Douglas Hartman[9], born 11/30/1944

b. Thomas George Hartman[9], born 8/10/1947

c. William John Hartman[9], born 2/6/1949

d. Patricia Lynn Hartman[9], born 8/14/1959

B. Morgan Ellsworth Hartman[8], born July 23, 1923

C. Gail Edwin Hartman[8], born September 1, 1925, married Jean Ackers on September 9, 1960.

D. Robert Lee Hartman[8], born August 5, 1929, married Lucille May Boyer on September 26, 1954. Issue, three children:

a. Anna Marie Hartman[9], born 12/11/1956
b. Robert Lee Hartman[9], born 11/19/1958
c. David Mark Hartman[9], born 4/28/1960

E. James William Hartman[8], born May 25, 1934, married Wenonah Jane Morris. Issue, two children:

a. Jennifer Lynn Hartman[9], born 9/21/1959
b. Jeffrey William Hartman[9], born 9/2/1962

II. David Wertman[7], deceased, married Florence Haney. Issue, five children: Rita Wertman married Leon Keener; Janet Wertman married Tom Shepherd; David; Gale; and Marsha Wertman[8]

Nora Wertman[6] of David & Rachel

Nora married Louis Riley. They had nine children: a son, Gonda Riley, single; a daughter, Leonne Riley married Clarence Miller and had two daughters; the names of the other seven children are unknown.

DANIEL WERTMAN[5] of Solomon & Mary

No trace was found of Daniel.

REBECCA OHL[4] of George & Eva

Rebecca was born February, 1819, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania and died in Ashland County, Ohio, August 28, 1904, age 85 years, 6 months. In 1847, after the death of her sister, Mary J. Ohl Wertman, Rebecca married Solomon Wertman. Solomon and Rebecca had four children: Lavina, Ely, Samuel, and Kate.

LAVINA WERTMAN[5] of Solomon & Rebecca

Lavina, born October 30, 1850, Milton Township, Ashland County, Ohio, married George Hartman. He was born July 14, 1843 in Milton Township, Ashland County, Ohio. He was the son of Henry and Barbara Hartman, natives of Germany who settled in Lancaster, Pennsylvania and later in Ashland County, Ohio. Later in life George left the farm and built a house at 72 Clarmont Street, Ashland, Ohio. He was a Justice of the Peace for over twenty-five years. The family was members of the Mifflin Lutheran Church and the Ashland Lutheran Church. George and Lavina had four children:

John F. Hartman[6] of George & Lavina

John, born March 24, 1870, married and lived in Indiana in 1905. Issue?

Lora J. Hartman[6] of George & Lavina

Lora, born April 25, 1871, married L. E. Meckling of Galena, Ohio. Issue, two children.

Henry E. Hartman[6] of George & Lavina

Henry, born March 14, 1873, died 1962, was a farmer of Milton Town-

ship, Ashland County, Ohio. He married a Miss Wells. Issue, two children:

I. Ernest Hartman[7] married Mildred Buchanan. They live in Perrysville, Ohio and have two children: Charlotte; a daughter deceased; and Leana Hartman[8], single.

II. Freda Hartman[7] married Dale Hiner. Issue, two sons, Luther Hartman[8], and another, name unknown.

Nina Hartman[6] of George & Lavina

Nina, born July 18, 1875, married Joseph Freer of Richland County, Ohio. Joseph and his father owned a coal yard in Mansfield, Ohio. Issue, three children:

I. Paul Freer[7] lives at 560 Colman Road, Mansfield, Ohio.

II. Anita Freer[7]

III. Glorine Freer[7] married Mr. Simmions. Address: 669 Marion Avenue, Mansfield, Ohio. No issue.

ELY WERTMAN[5] of Solomon & Rebecca

Ely died July 23, 1890, age 52 years, 9 months, 10 days. (According to family records, Ely was a son of Solomon and Rebecca. If he died as noted, he would have been born in October of 1837 and would have been a son of Solomon and his first wife, Mary.) Ely married Leah Groff who died February 20, 1922, age 81 years, 22 days. Issue, four children:

John Wertman[6] of Ely & Leah

John (1862-1935) married Catherine M. Melching (1869-1949). They had seven children:

I. Carl R. Wertman[7], born 1893, married Gail C. Stover (1896-1952). Carl lives at 1227 King Road, Ashland, Ohio. Issue, four children:

A. Carl R. Wertman, Jr.[8] married June Swineford. Address: 14 Belle Street, Ashland, Ohio.

B. Robert Wertman[8] married Luella

C. Richard Wertman

D. Donald Wertman

II. Emmett John Wertman[7], born August 1895, married Mary Jane Furgeson. She died November 17, 1964 and is buried in the Ashland (Ohio) Cemetery. Emmett lives on the Steamtown Road, Ashland, Ohio. They had three children: two sons who died young; and a daughter, Marh Louise Wertman, R.N.[8].

III. Earl Wertman[7], born 1894, died 1918 and is buried in the Ohl Cemetery.

IV. Tully Wertman[7], born 1898, married twice. First to Pearl Barr; and second to Bertha Wallison. Address: West View Drive, Ashland, Ohio. Issue, two children by first marriage, only one living:

A. Donna Marie Wertman[8], born July 13, 1933, married Stanley Newcomer.

V. Henry Wertman[7], born December, 1908, is married and lives on the old Wertman Homestead on Township Road 53, Ashland, Ohio. Issue, five children:

A. Chester Wertman[8], married Sonja H.
B. John Wertman[8] married Jacky Moore
C. Robert Wertman[8] at home
D. Inez Wertman[8], married Robert Kitts
E. Norman Wertman[8] at home

VI. Rose Wertman[7] married Roy Stricland. Address: 96 North, Wells Road, Ashland, Ohio. Issue, three children: Franklin, single; Mrs. Shirley Wertman Johnson; and Mrs. Nancy Wertman Null[8].

VII. Anna May Wertman[7] died in 1904 when 5 weeks old.

Alice Wertman[6] of Ely & Leah

Alice married Mr. Ekey. She died March 23, 1894, age 18 years, 2 months, 10 days.

Emma Wertman[6] of Ely & Leah

Emma married Joe Gongner. She died in 1911. Issue, four children: Jacob, Flora, Rena, and Thomas Gongner[7].

Solomon Wertman[6] of Ely & Leah

Solomon, born 1872 and died 1922, never married. He lived on part of the old homestead.

SAMUEL WERTMAN[5] of Solomon & Rebecca

No record was found of Samuel.

KATE WERTMAN[5] of Solomon & Rebecca

Kate was killed by a train accident.

MICHAEL OHL[4] of George & Eva

Michael was born March 13, 1821, West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania and died April 13, 1879. He married Sarah Ziegler, daughter of Jacob Ziegler. She died December 30, 1862. Both are buried in the Ohl Cemetery. Issue, ten children. Michael married second, Mrs. Matilda Lauterbaugh. There was three sons of this union. She had several children by a previous marriage. Mary E., Sarah A., Jacob S., Anice E., George A., Rebecca B., Lydia A., John C., Joseph W., Emma J., Frank, James, and Richard were the names of Michael's thirteen children.

MARY ELIZABETH OHL[5] of Michael & Sarah

Mary, born January 24, 1844, died September 2, 1925, married Samuel Moore on September 2, 1865. They lived near Ashland, Ohio where they died. Issue, three children:

Charles H. Moore[6] of Samuel & Mary

Charles, born October 23, 1868, married Harriett Stauffer on January 5, 1898. Issue, two children:

I. Samuel Charles Moore[7], born December 26, 1910, married Marian Mae Gallegher on May 16, 1934. Issue, eight children:

A. May Louise Moore[8], born January 17, 1937
B. Samuel Charles Moore, Jr.[8], born April 13, 1938
C. Richard Gale Moore[8], born November 3, 1940
D. Robert Floyd Moore[8], born August 14, 1941
E. Martha Jane Moore[8], born February 8, 1943
F. Norma Jean Moore[8], born October 30, 1944
G. Kenneth James Moore[8], born March 17, 1947
H. Ruth Anne Moore[8], born July 23, 1948

II. Mary Ellen Moore[7] married Harold Emmon on July 19, 1933. They live on a farm near Ashland, Ohio. Issue, two sons:

A. Douglas Ray Emmon[8], born July 18, 1945
B. Roger David Emmon[8], born October 8, 1949

James Moore[6] of Samuel & Mary

James died single on January 20, 1911

Nellie Mae Moore[6] of Samuel & Mary

Nellie Mae, born March 10, 1886, married Ralph Long. Issue, two children:

I. Donald Long[7], born August 24, 1907, married Miss Stauton. Issue, a son:

A. Donald Stauton Long[8], born January 2, 1932.

II. Mildred Long[7], born July 1, 1912, married Mr. Baker. Issue, two children:

A. Gloria Baker[8], born March 22, 1934
B. Sharlene Baker[8], born September 2, 1938.

SARAH AGNES OHL[5] of Michael & Sarah

Sarah, married Moses Roland. Issue, three daughters:

Hattie Roland[6] of Moses & Sarah

Hattie married Clem Barton. They lived in Ashland, Ohio. Issue, a daughter:

I. Edna Barton[7], died about 1940, married Charles Thompson. No issue.

Pearl Roland[6] of Moses & Sarah

Pearl died 1946, married John Eby. No issue.

Agnes Roland[6] of Moses & Sarah

Agnes, born in Ashland County, Ohio, married Andrew Lindy. In 1954 they were living in Ontario, California. Issue, two children:

I. Dwight Linky[7] is deceased.

II. Lois Linky[7] married Fred Ward. They have a daughter, Gloria Ward[8].

JACOB SAMUEL OHL[5] of Michael & Sarah

Jacob, born December 8, 1846—died October 6, 1932—married on August 7, 1866. His wife's name was Anna. Issue, a son. Jacob married second, on April 25, 1872, to Jane Mercer at Maysville, Indiana. She died February 26, 1913. Both are buried at Sula, Montana. Issue, five children:

Lester Ohl[6] of Jacob & Anna

Lester, born April 17, 1868, died August 20, 1868

Alma Luella Ohl[6] of Jacob & Jane

Alma was born May 26, 1873 and died March 3, 1915, Allen County, Indiana. She married James Greer in August, 1898. No issue.

Jessie Viola Ohl[6] of Jacob & Jane

Jessie, born July 18, 1875, married John Caston of Ft. Wayne, Indiana. He died January 24, 1951. Issue, a daughter:

I. Clara Luella Caston[7], born December 2, 1900, married Clayton Springer on July 18, 1918. Issue, a son:

A. Billy Robert Springer[8], born May 10, 1919, married in Corinth, Mississippi, on October 4, 1942. Billy was killed in France during World War II on August 1, 1943. His widow, Mrs. Omar Springer, lives in Corinth.

Mary Agnes Ohl[6] of Jacob & Jane

Mary, born April 15, 1881, Indiana, married Floyd Traxler on November 27, 1907. Issue, four children:

I. Robert Clare Traxler[7], born November 11, 1908, died November 12, 1908.

II. Jessie Louella Traxler[7], born August 20, 1911, married Lois M. Nelson on January 1, 1933. They live in Spenard, Alaska. No issue.

III. Richard Floyd Traxler[7], born March 13, 1913, married Dorothy Crandall on January 17, 1935 at Missoula, Montana. Issue, two sons:

A. Michael Paul Traxler[8], born June 30, 1938, Seattle, Washington.

B. Stephen Jeffrey Traxler[8], born December 6, 1945, Berkeley, California.

IV. Jack Eugene Traxler[7], born May 25, 1920, married Dorothy L. Shepard, Missoula, Montana. Issue, two children:

A. Anita Louise Traxler[8], born October 14, 1944, Klamath Falls, Oregon

B. George Floyd Traxler[8], born Missoula, Montana

Joseph Lester Ohl[6] of Jacob & Jane

Joseph, born September 21, 1877, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, married Cecile

Addie Ward on July 3, 1917, Sula, Montana. She died September 22, 1941. Issue, four children:

I. Mary Viola Ohl[7], born April 24, 1918, Sula, Montana, married Dale Pendergraft on March 13, 1937, Hamilton, Montana. Issue, four children:

A. Clifford Dale Pendergraft[8], born October 24, 1938
B. Gary Lee Pendergraft[8], born August 5, 1941
C. John Joseph Pendergraft[8], born May 30, 1943
D. William Steven Pendergraft[8], born September 25, 1953

II. Elmer Lewis Ohl[7], born September 1, 1921, Sula, Montana, married Ellen Paddock on July 17, 1942. In 1950 Elmer married Lucille Piersall. Elmer lives in Hamilton Montana. His four children are:

A. Carol Jean Ohl[8], born March 21, 1944
B. Lewis Ward Ohl[8], born September 3, 1947
C. Lewis Earl Ohl[8], born December 25, 1950
D. Raymond Lester Ohl[8].

III. Glenn Marion Ohl[7], born July 3, 1923, Sula, Montana, married Cecelia C. Riley on July 20, 1946. They live in Corvallis, Montana and have three children:

A. Glenda Kay Ohl[8], born May 30, 1947
B. Margaret Cecile Ohl[8], born August 10, 1949
C. Nancy Faye Ohl[8], born August 16, 1953

IV. Ruth Lois Ohl[7], born March 22, 1930, Hamilton, Montana was married there on September 18, 1947 to Loren Franklin Miller. They reside at Hamilton and have two children:

A. Timothy Lee Miller[8], born January 20, 1949
B. Terry Lynn Miller[8], born October 5, 1952

Samuel Clare Ohl[6] of Jacob & Jane

Samuel, born March 10, 1884, is single and lives at Polson, Montana.

ANICE ELLEN OHL[5] of Michael & Sarah

Anice married Emmett Schonover. They lived in Findlay, Ohio. Anice died before 1883. Issue, a daughter:

May Schonover[6] of Emmett & Anice

May married Charles McFarland. They lived and died in Cleveland, Ohio. Issue, two sons: Robert; and Charles McFarland[7] who lives in Akron, Ohio.

GEORGE ADAMS OHL[5] of Michael & Sarah

George, born January 10, 1849, died January 27, 1928. He married Susan Conn. She was born April 22, 1852 and died June 28, 1939. Issue, three daughters:

Ollie Arlesta Ohl[6] of George & Susan

Ollie, born March 16, 1872, married J. Daniel Brubaker. He was born

March 11, 1869. Ollie died in Ashland, Ohio in 1951. Issue, three children:

I. Dora Brubaker[7], born November 15, 1896, married Arthur Smith on June 30, 1917. Issue, nine children:

A. Arthur Smith, Jr.[8], born May 24, 1918, married Catharine Keener on July 27, 1940. Issue, three daughters:

a. Shirley Ann Smith[9], born 12/22/1942

b. Rosalind Marie Smith[9], born 5/20/1944

c. Jane Ellen Smith[9], born 8/20/1945

B. J. Russell Smith[8], born August 24, 1919, married Alice Gorz on May 29, 1948.

C. Virginia Smith[8], born July 27, 1921, married Harold Keefer on February 20, 1943. Issue, a son:

a. Jimmy Keefer[9], born 9/19/1944

D. Doris Jane Smith[8], born October 23, 1923, died February 11, 1929

E. Mary Ellen Smith[8], born August 22, 1926, married James Keefer on February 7, 1946. They live in Ashland, Ohio.

F. Carol Belle Smith[8], born April 13, 1930, married David Burns on October 17, 1948.

G. George Smith[8], born February 9, 1932

H. Olive Sue Smith[8], born February 29, 1936

I. Joan Eleanor Smith[8], born April 21, 1938

II. Clarence Brubaker[7], a twin, was born February 4, 1909. He married twice. First to Gertrude Matheny and second to Ethel Higgins on January 18, 1936. Clarence has four children:

A. Bonny Jean Brubaker[8], born February 29, 1928, married George Tokar. Issue, a daughter:

a. Linda Dian Tokar[9], born 12/28/1946

B. Ann Brubaker[8], born July 4, 1937

C. David Brubaker[8], born March 10, 1939

D. Danny Brubaker[8], born July 1, 1946

III. Lawrence Brubaker[7], a twin, was born February 4, 1909. He married Mae Kathryn Smith on January 10, 1936. Issue, two daughters:

A. Susan Brubaker[8], born May 3, 1938

B. Jane Brubaker[8], born June 6, 1939

Idella Belle Ohl[6] of George & Susan

Idella, born November 21, 1873, married David C. Shearer on October 2, 1895. Issue, a daughter:

I. Elva Luella Shearer[7], born December 22, 1898, married Cliff L. Stauffer on October 12, 1918. Issue, four children:

A. Wilda Mae Stauffer[8], born June 7, 1920, married H. O. Lloyd on November 26, 1946. Issue two sons:

a. Garey Gene Lloyd

b. Reggie Duane Lloyd

B. Kenneth Leroy Stauffer[8], born February 25, 1922, died September 23, 1930.

C. Pauline Faye Stauffer[8], born November 14, 1926, married M. Floyd Jester on November 28, 1946.

D. Donna Jean Stauffer[8], born October 3, 1933.

Edith Faye Ohl[6] of George & Susan

Edith was born April 17, 1879 and died May 11, 1933. She married Samuel Albert Whistler. He was born November 29, 1874 and died in 1951. Issue, four children:

I. Howard Ohl Whistler[7], born March 12, 1898, married Hazel Opal Dugan on March 10, 1927. Issue, two children:

A. David Brubaker Whistler[8], born February 5, 1928, died August 28, 1948

B. Norma Nannett Whistler[8], born June 12, 1929

II. Susie May Whistler[7], born March 26, 1901, married John Henry Kahl on November 25, 1919. He was born September 11, 1898. Issue, two sons:

A. Richard Blair Kahl[8], born October 30, 1925, married Phyllis Ilene Long on June 30, 1946. She was born March 3, 1925. Issue, a son:

a. Douglas Blair Kahl[9], born 5/19/1947

B. Victor Eugene Kahl[8], born September 23, 1928.

III. Marshall Kenneth Whistler[7], born September 13, 1912, married Marguerite Elizabeth Doerrer on June 6, 1934. She was born September 8, 1914. Issue, a daughter:

A. Kay Elizabeth Whistler[8], born November 9, 1941.

IV. Evalyn Janet Whistler[7], born June 3, 1917, married James Julius Rafeld. He was born September 12, 1917. Issue, five children:

A. Frederick James Rafeld[8], born February 1, 1940

B. Patricia Elane Rafeld[8], born August 31, 1941

C. Marvin Keith Rafeld[8], born October 15. 1944

D. Karen Lou Rafeld[8], born March 4, 1948

E. Sharon Sue Rafeld[8], born March 4, 1948.

REBECCA BARBARA OHL[5] of Michael & Sarah

Rebecca was born July 1, 1853 and died August 2, 1910. She married Henry Young who was born April 29, 1847 and died September 21, 1932. They lived in Indiana. Issue, nine children:

Edmond Young[6] of Henry & Rebecca

Edmond, born February 6, 1872, died April 1, 1874.

Charles Young[6] of Henry & Rebecca

Charles, born August 28, 1873, died April 1, 1874.

Elmer Young[6] of Henry & Rebecca

Elmer, born December 2, 1874 died August 11, 1941. He married and his family is living in Nampa, Idaho.

Hattie Belle Young[6] of Henry & Rebecca

Hattie, born December 31, 1876, married Will Wideman in 1895. Issue, two children. She married second, on January 4, 1918, George Dietsch. No issue.

I. Harold Wideman[7] married Anna Zimmerman in 1915. Issue, a daughter:

A. Donna Wideman[8], born February 4, 1922, married Fred Wilson on September 20, 1947.

II. Ruth Wideman[7], born January 16, 1901, married Ralph Asmus on February 10, 1917. Issue, a daughter:

A. Vera Louise Asmus[8], born May 17, 1921, married Dale Detrich on February 7, 1942. Issue, a son:

a. Dale Lynn Detrich[9], born 9/25/1947

Libbie May Young[6] of Henry & Rebecca

Libbie, born March 11, 1878, died September 30, 1941, married Mr. Fritchey. Issue, a daughter:

I. Freda Fritchey[7] married Floyd Smeltzey. They live in Wabash, Indiana.

Mervin Young[6] of Henry & Rebecca

Marvin, born December 18, 1882, died February 11, 1884.

Pearl Agnes Young[6] of Henry & Rebecca

Pearl, born January 16, 1895 died June 4, 1947.

George Henry Young[6] of Henry & Rebecca

George, born January 16, 1895, lives in Powell, Wyoming.

John Young[6] of Henry & Rebecca

John (1880-1951) married Elese Farenier on March 17, 1917. Issue, two children:

I. Eldred Ernsley Young[7], born February 5, 1918.

II. Frances May Young[7], born April 30, 1920, married Paul Hamilton on August 21, 1941. Issue, a daughter:

A. Diane Elese Hamilton[8], born February 10, 1953.

LYDIA ANN OHL[5] of Michael & Sarah

Lydia married at least twice. First to William Schlegal and last to Mr. Uhl. Issue, three children by first marriage: Charles, Lydia Ann married Mr. Thompson; and William Schlegal, Jr.[6].

JOHN CENAS OHL[5] of Michael & Sarah

John was born February 27, 1858 and died November of 1929. In 1878 he married Ann Roland, daughter of Rev. Christain and Mary Roland. Ann was born March 24, 1861 and died in 1915. He married a second time late in life. Issue, seven children by his first wife:

Mary A. Ohl[6] of John & Ann

Mary, born November 22, 1878, married Vernon Brubaker on October 3, 1897. He was born November 11, 1873 and died January 18, 1948. They died in Ashland Ohio. Issue, a daughter:

I. Martha Brubaker[7], born August 7, 1902, married Ernest T. Long on December 4, 1920. They reside in Ashland, Ohio. Issue, five daughters:

A. Miriam J. Long[8], born November 13, 1921, married Lawrence Koons. Issue, a daughter:

a. Linda Lue Koons[9], born 10/6/1943

B. Margaret R. Long[8], born June 11, 1923, married Kenneth Hootman on July 23, 1945. Issue, a son:

a. Gary A. Hootman[9], born 8/23/1947

C. Alice A. Long[8], born October 30, 1924, married James Echelberger on July 27, 1947.

D. Rosemary Ann Long[8], born December 31, 1927 single.

E. Judy Kay Long[8], born November 23, 1941.

Martin Ohl[6] of John & Anna

Martin, born July 7, 1881, died March 7, 1941, married Bertha M. Seymour. Bertha, the daughter of Silas and Elizabeth Neiter Seymour, was born February 12, 1882 and died October 16, 1948. They lived in Ashland, Ohio. Issue, two children:

I. Rhea Ohl[7], born August 22, 1903, married Herbert Wheeler on April 28, 1922. They reside in Ashland, Ohio. Issue, four children:

A. Herbert C. Wheeler[8], born August 8, 1923, married Bernice Bauers on October 23, 1948. She was born December 21, 1925.

B. Elsie Lee Wheeler[8], born April 6, 1928, married Jack M. Scott in 1948.

C. Joanne Wheeler[8], born October 18, 1932

D. David Charles Wheeler[8], born June 20, 1935

II. Russell Clark Ohl[7], born May 19, 1906, married Margaret Massa. She was born July 7, 1907. Issue, three children:

A. Rhea Marie Ohl[8], born November of 1928

B. Patsey Ohl[8], died age one

C. Niles Martin Ohl[8], born February, 1931 lives in Mansfield, Ohio.

Henry A. Ohl[6] of John & Ann

Henry, born January 4, 1883, married Nettie Stafford. No issue.

Lee Ohl[6] of John & Ann

Lee, born September 21, 1889, married Rozena Faye Sunkle. Issue, a son:

I. Phillip John Ohl[7], born August 29, 1915, married Mary Jane Echelberger. Issue, two children:

A. Phillip Ohl[8], born July 18, 1935

B. Patricia Ann Ohl[8], born July 13, 1937.

Raymond Ohl[6] of John & Ann

Raymond, born June 30, 1895, married Ruth Sheffler on December 25, 1929. She was born June 13, 1909. No issue.

Milton E. Ohl[6] of John & Ann

Milton, born September 30, 1897, married Velda Troxel, who was born about 1903. They live in Ashland, Ohio. Issue, a daughter:

I. Portia Elaine Ohl[7], born 1920, married James Ward Poe on June 11, 1948. They reside in Toledo, Ohio.

Anna May Ohl[6] of John & Ann

Anna, born May 14, 1902, married twice. First to John Kalstein on January 12, 1920. He was born in 1897. Second, on September 28, 1941, to Carl Whitten who was born September 19, 1898. Issue a son:

I. Richard Lee Kalstein[7], born February 8, 1921, died May 2, 1946.

JOSEPH WASHINGTON OHL[5] of Michael & Sarah

Joseph was born May 9, 1860 and died August 4, 1933. He married Louella Dorsey, daughter of Wallace and Lois Nelson Dorsey. She was born January 7, 1862, Hancock County, Ohio and died February 11, 1910. Both are buried in the Van Buren (Ohio) Cemetery. Joseph married second, Mrs. Nellie Baker. Issue, five sons, one died in 1882:

Earl Clarence Ohl[6] of Joseph & Louella

Earl, born June 21, 1883, Allen Township, Hancock County, Ohio, married Lesta Morrison of McComb, Ohio on September 1, 1909. Earl died April 4, 1956. Issue, an infant daughter died in 1915 and two sons:

I. Robert Joseph Ohl[7], born February 10, 1911, Findlay, Ohio, married on March 6, 1943 to Evalyn Wolfe. No issue.

II. Donald Delmer Ohl[7], born November 23, 1923, Hancock, County, Ohio, married on October 28, 1961 to Betty Donaldson. Address: R.R. #1, Findlay, Ohio. Issue, a daughter:

A. Julie Rae Ohl[8], born November 13, 1962

Charles Trick Ohl[6] of Joseph & Louella

Charles, born April 24, 1887, Portage Township, Hancock County, Ohio, married Bessie Sherman in 1907. He died May 15, 1927 and is buried in the Maple Grove Cemetery, Findlay, Ohio. Issue nine children:

I. Katherine Ohl[7], born July 5, 1908, Findlay, married Antone Albert Lather on January 28, 1930. They live in Miami, Florida. Issue, three sons:

A. Charles Ernest Lather[8], born June 29, 1931

B. Ronald Antone Lather[8], born June 4, 1935

C. James Albert Lather[8], born October 17, 1949

II. Charles Ohl[7], born December 25, 1909, married Beatrice Camp at Bowling Green, Ohio. They live in Elmore, Ohio and have four children:

A. Barbara Eileen Ohl[8], born June 29, 1933
B. Franklin Charles Ohl[8], born September 29, 1935
C. Jon Rex Ohl[8], born May 19, 1939
D. Michael Ohl[8], born August 1, 1949.

III. Ruth Ohl[7] married Donald Orwick. Issue, three daughters: Patricia; Mayleen; and Mary Orwick[8].

IV. John Raymond Ohl[7], born September 22, 1913, Findlay, Ohio, married Rosella Stanfield on February 19, 1942. Issue, two children, born in Findlay:

A. John Raymond Ohl[8], born May 31, 1944
B. Dorothy Jean Ohl[8], born January 9, 1950

V. Virginia Ohl[7] married A. D. Robinson of Florida. Issue, three children: a daughter; Connie; and William Stephen Robinson[8].

VI. Eileen Ohl[7] married Joseph Scruggs. They reside in Florida. No issue.

VII. Joseph Eugene Ohl[7], born December 14, 1921, Fostoria, Ohio, married and has a daughter: Kathleen Jo Ohl[8].

VIII. Billy Albert Ohl[7], born April 17, 1926, Findlay, Ohio, married Edna Mae Skidmore at Corpus Christi, Texas on April 18, 1949. Edna, born November 6, 1931 at Manchester, Texas, is the daughter of Thomas Skidmore. Issue, a daughter:

A. Carol Ann Ohl[8], born February 10, 1950.

IX. Patricia Ann Ohl[7], born 1927, married in 1949.

Lloyd Lester Ohl[6] of Joseph & Louella

Lloyd, born April 20, 1890, Portage Township, Hancock County, Ohio, married twice. First to Maime Powell on June 7, 1911. She died July 3, 1937. Second to Geraldine Bates on July 12, 1941. They live in Findlay, Ohio. No issue.

Victor Vivian Ohl[6] of Joseph & Louella

Victor, born August 4, 1896, Hancock County, Ohio, married Edna Schubert in 1917. They live in Cleveland, Ohio and have two daughters:

I. Verna Vivian Ohl[7] died single on December 19, 1943.

II. Maxine Louise Ohl[7] married Robert Gordon Powell in 1946. They live in Cleveland, Ohio. No issue.

EMMA JEANETTE OHL[5] of Michael & Sarah

Emma, born December 26, 1862, married Fred Cooke. Fred died early in their married life. Emma lives in Omaha, Nebraska. No issue.

FRANK OHL[5] of Michael & Matilda

Frank married and had three children.

JAMES OHL[5] of Michael & Matilda

James married and had two sons:

Russell Ohl[6] of James

No record found of Russell.

Richard Ohl[6] of James

Richard married Anna Reilly. In 1944 they were living in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children: Norman; Joan Gale, born about 1919; and Dorothy Ohl[7], born about 1927.

RICHARD OHL[5] of Michael & Matilda

Richard died about 1936 near Ashland, Ohio. His widow lives in Ashland.

STEPHEN OHL[4] of George & Eva

Stephen was born January 16, 1825 in Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania and died September 9, 1881, Ashland County, Ohio. He moved to Ohio with his parents in 1831. Stephen married Mary Swartz (or Swaz?) April 7, 1846 in Richland County, Ohio. She was born May 31, 1826 and died November 4, 1904. They were the parents of the following twelve children: Lavina, Samuel, John, Cathy Ann, George, Mary Ann, Christina Alice, Stephen, Amanda, Elizabeth, Malinda, Emma Matilda, and Francis.

LAVINA OHL[5] of Stephen & Mary

Lavina was born March 10, 1847 and died May 27, 1921. In 1861 she married Aaron Smith, who was born in May, 1836 and died April 8, 1918. They are buried at Lucas, Ohio. Issue, five children named: Ursula, Givanna, Stephen, Dora, and Grover:

Ursula Smith[6] of Aaron & Lavina

Ursula, born November 14, 1865, died June 25, 1957 at Perrysville, Ohio. She married Alfred Wellington Darling on February 17, 1889. He was born October 2, 1863 and died April 19, 1930. Issue, a daughter:

I. Nellie Iona Darling[7], born December 18, 1889, married Earl James Sieg who was born December 7, 1891. Issue, four children:

A. Glenn Darling Sieg[8], born June 16, 1916, married Imo Jean Crisp. She was born July 3, 1916. They have a son:

a. Stanley Allen Sieg[9], born 6/8/1948

B. Laurel Earl Sieg[8], born December 28, 1918, married Maxine Florence McEwan on July 8, 1945. They live in Ashland, Ohio.

C. Gloria Christobelle Sieg[8], born October 2, 1921, married Russel Carson McBride. He was born April 19, 1921. Issue, a son:

a. James Carson McBride[9], born in 1948

D. Eurabelle Sieg[8], born December 6, 1923, married Herbert Fox. They have a daughter Paula Kaye Fox[9].

Givannah Smith[6] of Aaron & Lavina

Givannah was born January 5, 1869. and died August 14, 1948. He

married Josephine Snook. She was born January 25, 1877. Issue, a son:

I. Bryan Smith[7], born August 10, 1897, died October 27, 1925, married Mable Johnston, who was born February 16, 1904. They had two children:

A. Arthur Smith[8], born November 22, 1920, married Donna Mae Berry.

B. Emma Jack Smith[8], born October 31, 1923, married Jack Alexander, who was born on December 19, 1923.

Dora Ellen Smith[6] of Aaron & Lavina

Dora, born June 12, 1873—died July 22, 1939—married David Van Peterson. He was born August 31, 1866 and died August 29, 1930. Issue, two sons:

I. John Clifford Peterson[7], born May 30, 1896, married Letta Herman who was born August 31, 1894 and died November 18, 1918. John married second, Mable Johnston Claire Smith who was born February 16, 1904.

II. Van Claire Peterson[7], born April 5, 1907, married Reatha Robinson. She was born April 23, 1907. They have a son:

A. Richard Edwin Peterson[8], born June 10, 1936.

Stephen Smith[6] of Aaron & Lavina

Stephen, born December 6, 1875—died December 6, 1951, married Emma. Issue, a son: Elmer Smith; and a daughter, Mrs. Mabel Smith Stuff[7].

Grover Cleveland Smith[6] of Aaron & Lavina

Grover, born February 8, 1886, married Mable Race. They had three children:

I. Laverne Smith[7], born January 31, 1920, died in 1920.

II. Lylia Smith[7], born January 31, 1920, married John Maholich. Issue: John and Robert Maholich[8].

III. Kenneth Smith[7], born October 1922, died February 1923.

SAMUEL OHL[5] of Stephen & Mary

Samuel was born August 26, 1849 and died in January of 1934. He married Ella Gongwer who was born October 12, 1853 and died October 24, 1921. They had two sons:

Oren Ohl[6] of Samuel & Ella

Oren, born February 27, 1877—died March 8, 1950, married Sophia Hetsel, who was born June 22, 1879 and died November 9, 1945. Issue, five children:

I. Milton Arthur Ohl[7], born September 24, 1902, died September 30, 1902.

II. Alma Ellen Ohl[7], born May 2, 1905, married Ralph Markley

III. Gladys Virginia Ohl[7], born September 2, 1907, married Dwight Wharton, who was born August 30, 1907. Issue, a son:

A. Robert Wharton[8] married Patricia Minnis. Issue: Cathleen Patricia; and Dean Edward Wharton[9].

IV. Alvesta Magdalena Ohl[7], born July 25, 1910, married Ralph Edward Smeltzer who was born December 15, 1905. Issue, five children:

A. Betty Elizabeth Smeltzer[8], born March 3, 1934

B. Richard Oren Smeltzer[8], born September 23, 1939

C. Cathleen Smeltzer[8], born May 20, 1940; married Donald Couch August 29, 1959.

D. Lee Edward Smeltzer[8], born February 13, 1943

E. Paul Dean Smeltzer[8], born August 19, 1949.

V. Helen Woodrow Ohl[7], born September 20, 1912, married William Watson. Issue, four children:

A. Mary Ellen Watson[8], born December 12, 1931, married Blaine Immell

B. Franklin Oren Watson[8], born December 12, 1932

C. Helen Pauline Watson[8], born February 27, 1939

D. William Stephen Watson[8], born February 27, 1939.

Arthur Ohl[6] of Samuel & Ella

Arthur, died October, 1960, married Bessie Roland. Issue: Inez, William, and Hilda Mae Ohl[7].

JOHN OHL[5] of Stephen & Mary

John was born August 1, 1851 and died in June, 1936. He married Rebecca Leiter. Issue, a son: John Ohl[6].

KATHY ANN OHL[5] of Stephen & Mary

Kathy was born June 24, 1853 and died October 4, 1854.

GEORGE OHL[6] of Stephen & Mary

George was born March 30, 1859 and died December 20, 1937. Both he and his wife were killed in an auto-train accident. His wife, Anne Elizabeth Reed, was born December 4, 1854. Their children were named: Elmer, Edward and Florence.

Elmer E. Ohl[6] of George & Anne

Elmer, born July 14, 1879—died February 14, 1954, married Lillian Harlan. They had five children:

I. Irwynn Ohl[7], born May 18, 1914, married Anna Whitmore. Issue, five children:

A. Shirley Ann Ohl[8], born January 28, 1935, married Ronald Barry. Issue:

a. Pamela Kay Barry[9], born 11/4/1952

b. Ronda Ann Barry[9], born 9/10/1956

B. Doris J. Ohl[8], born June 7, 1936

C. Edward W. Ohl[8], born August 11, 1937

D. Marilyn Ohl[8], born December 9, 1940

E. Robert H. Ohl[8], born January 18, 1944.

II. Marjorie E. Ohl[7], born July 31, 1918, married Horace S. Hollar who was born March 6, 1918. They live in Anderson, Indiana. Marjorie is a DAR member. They have two daughters:

A. Marilyn E. Hollar[8], born August 25, 1946

B. Nancy S. Hollar[8], born May 30, 1949

III. George Ohl[7], born May 18, 1920

IV. Mildred E. Ohl[7], born November 17, 1921, married Jack N. Stultz. He was born January 20, 1921. Issue, two daughters:

A. Cathy Ann Stultz[8], born June 20, 1948

B. Jacalyn Lee Stultz[8], born May 7, 1950

V. Marilyn L. Ohl[7], born March 6, 1925, married Eugene P. Borgenson. He was born April 29, 1923. Issue:

A. Carol Ann Borgenson[8], born August 25, 1950

B. Audrea Lillian Borgenson[8], born December 21, 1954

Edward Ohl[6] of George & Anne

Edward, born February 10, 1884—died July 26, 1960, married Margaret Jean Gordon. She was born October 14, 1892. Edward was a pharmacist in Hollywood, California.

Florence Ohl[6] of George & Anne

Florence was born April 17, 1887 and died March 3, 1960. She married Elworth Gault, who was born July 7, 1896. She was a member of the DAR, National # 401471.

MARY ANN OHL[5] of Stephen & Mary

Mary was born October 4, 1856 and died in 1923. She married Joseph Reed and they had eight children: Gertrude, Minnie, John, Estella, Arthur, Selba, Dora and Willard.

Gertrude Reed[6] of Joseph & Mary

Gertrude, born May 8, 1876—died December 14, 1951, married Henry E. Volk on May 4, 1899. He was born April 23, 1868 and died August 18, 1927. Gertrude married second, Christopher Dinkle, on September 5, 1933. He was born January 3, 1874 and died June 19, 1944. Issue, two sons:

I. Paul Volk[7], born February 18, 1900, married Beatrice Van Polt on September 25, 1925.

II. Howard James Volk[7], born August 9, 1904, married Ernestine Metzger on June 16, 1925. Issue, three children:

A. James Henry Volk[8], born June 29, 1926, married Jeanette Swisher on October 29, 1948. They have a son, Michael Henry Volk[9].

B. Frederick Eugene Volk[8], born May, 1928

C. Dorothy Elizabeth Volk[8], born March 30, 1930.

Minnie Reed[6] of Joseph & Mary

Minnie was born July 28, 1878 and died June 29, 1939. She married Herman Fetzer on December 17, 1898. Issue, two children:

I. Geraldine Fetzer[7], born 1904, died in infancy.

II. Harriet Fetzer[7], born August 13, 1906, married Harold Sprinkle on July 14, 1927. He was born December 15, 1903. Issue, three children:

A. James Sprinkle[8], born October 20, 1929, married Joan Roland on September 23, 1956. She was born September, 1935.

B. Harvel Sprinkle[8], born May 28, 1933, married Charlene Witmer. Issue:

a. Randy Lee Sprinkle[9], born 12/10/1955

C. Nancy Sprinkle[8], born August 14, 1939.

John Reed[6] of Joseph & Mary

John, born October 15, 1877 married Daisy D. Koehl who was born June 7, 1875.

Estella Reed[6] of Joseph & Mary

Estella, born January 8, 1881—died March 18, 1959, married Milton R. Doerrer, who was born January 17, 1876. Issue:

I. Ruth Estella Doerrer[7], born July 17, 1900.

II. Mildred Doerrer[7], born February 7, 1904, married William Dick who was born November 5, 1904. Issue, a daughter:

A. Sylvia Jean Dick[8], born October 22, 1934, married Norman Sears. Issue, Linda Sue Sears[9].

Arthur Lewis Reed[6] of Joseph & Mary

Arthur, born October 12, 1883, married first, Minnie Peffer on March 5, 1905. His second wife was Mary E. Smith. Issue, sixteen children, named: Blanche, Helen, Beulah, Lawrence, Martha, Catherine, Ivan, Paul, Pauline, Betty, Darle, Kenneth, Clarence, Ada, Howard and Marilyn.

I. Blanche Reed[7], born July 12, 1906, married Floyd Shreck. Issue, two children:

A. Arthur Edwin Shreck[8], born August 4, 1929

B. William Lawrence Shreck[8], born December 26, 1938

II. Helen Reed[7], born January 7, 1908, died April 3, 1911

III. Beulah Reed[7], born November 18, 1909, married Robert Hastings on July 12, 1928.

IV. Lawrence Reed[7], born October 8, 1913, married Virginia Edmondson on May 19, 1935. She was born March 5, 1915.

V. Martha Reed[7], born April 10, 1917, married Howard Gardner on October 12, 1940. Issue, three children:

A. Dana Marie Gardner[8], born December 22, 1941

B. Gary Howard Gardner[8], born August 29, 1945

C. Keith Lynn Gardner[8], born January 23, 1948

The following are children of Arthur Lewis Reed and his second wife, Mary E. Smith.

VI. Catherine Matilda Reed[7], born August 2, 1923, married Wilbur Funk. He was born August 10, 1923. They have five children:

A. Janet Ann Funk[8], born April 14, 1944

B. Regina Mae Funk[8], born May 29, 1947
C. Kay Louise Funk[8], born May 28, 1950
D. Rita Faye Funk[8], born August 26, 1953
E. Kathy Marie Funk[8], born May 19, 1956

VII. Ivan Lee Reed[7], born December 5, 1926, married Elenor Greenwald. She was born December 17, 1928. Issue, two sons:
A. Stephen Lynn Reed[8], born September 4, 1948
B. Mark Allen Reed[8], born March 31, 1954

VIII. Paul Eugene Reed[7], born January 8, 1928, married Betty Jones. She was born July 7, 1931. Issue, four children:
A. Stanton Eugene Reed[8], born October 16, 1951
B. Lee Reed[8], born August 10, 1955
C. Patricia Jane Reed[8], born November 8, 1958 (a twin)
D. Pamela Jean Reed[8], born November 8, 1958

IX. Pauline Elizabeth Reed[7], a twin, was born January 8, 1928 and married Miles Crumley on October 9, 1949. Issue, three children:
A. Larry Eugene Crumley[8], born December 27, 1950
B. David Lee Crumley[8], born August 7, 1952
C. Durbuie Duane Crumley[8], born January 17, 1956

X. Betty Lucille Reed[7], born January 6, 1930, married Claire Hottel on June 10, 1951. Issue:
A. Jerry Wayne Hottel[8], born April 13, 1952
B. Andrew Thomas Hottel[8]

XI. Carl David Reed[7], born February 6, 1931, married Barbara Chirdon. Issue:
A. Terri Susann Reed[8], born July 13, 1954
B. Cindy D. Reed[8], born July 25, 1957
C. Kevin David Reed[8], born August 3, 1959

XII. Kenneth Duane Reed[7], born May 13, 1932, married Shirley Sue Chirdon. Issue:
A. Rebecca Sue Reed[8], born March 7, 1952

XIII. Clarence Dennis Reed[7], born May 2, 1934, married Shirley Byford on November 30, 1957.

XIV. Ada Louise Reed[7], born February 8, 1936, married Ray Kruger. Issue:
A. Robert Allen Kruger[8], born February 23, 1957
B. Roberta Ann Kruger[8], born February 23, 1957
C. Randy Ray Kruger[8], born November 22, 1958

XV. Howard Lynn Reed[7], born December 11, 1937, married Barbara Ann Johnston. Issue:
A. James Dean Reed[8], born March 24, 1958

XVI. Marilyn Elaine Reed[7], born January 8, 1942.

Selba B. Reed[6] of Joseph & Mary

Selba, born December 26, 1887—died December 27, 1960, Ashland, Ohio. His wife, Ada M., was born July 26, 1889. Issue, two children:

I. Harold Reed[7], born May 20, 1912, married Betty who was born July 23, 1910. Their son:

A. Stanley B. Reed[8] was born May 25, 1939.

II. Maxine Reed[7], born July 10, 1914, married Donald Picking. He was born October 7, 1913. Issue:

A. Jimmy Picking[8], born March 2, 1939

B. Tommy Picking[8], born April 5, 1943

Dora Reed[6] of Joseph & Mary

Dora, born January 2, 1890, married first, Mr. Hettinger and second, Clarence D. Wharton. Issue, a son:

I. Raymond R. Hettinger[7] was born March 20, 1910. His wife, Geraldine was born February 23, 1920. Issue, two sons:

A. Raymond Michael Hettinger[8], born December 19, 1945

B. Mark Thomas Hettinger[8], born September 27, 1953

Willard Harold Reed[6] of Joseph & Mary

Willard, born May 6, 1892, married Maude Hough, who was born September 19, 1898. It is believed that Maude was the second wife. Willard had three children:

I. Mary Cornelia Reed[7], born November 16, 1914, married first, Mr. Carroll; second, John D. Carter. Issue:

A. Jerry Reed Carroll[8], born January 27, 1933, married Leon Wright.

II. Robert Eugene Reed[7], born September 6, 1923, married Carolyn McCook. She was born August 29, 1925. Issue, two sons:

A. Robert Eugene Reed, Jr.[8], born February 27, 1944

B. Mark Allen Reed[8], born March 31, 1948

III. Willard Harold Reed, Jr.[7], born March 2, 1921, married Lorene Hinton. They have two sons:

A. Willard Harold Reed[8], born September 15, 1949

B. David Hinton Reed[8], born August 2, 1950.

CHRISTINA ALICE OHL[5] of Stephen & Mary

Christina was born February 1, 1859 and died May 29, 1946. She was married on October 30, 1876 to Francis Krichbaum who was born February 28, 1849 and died May 9, 1930. They had four children named: Edward Francis, born January, 1878, died in infancy; Ora; Florence; and Guy.

Ora Krichbaum[6] of Francis & Christina

Ora, born July 17, 1879 was married on April 10, 1910 to Anna L. C. Swartz who was born October 13, 1884. Issue, a son and a daughter:

I. Gerald Swartz Krichbaum[7], born June 30, 1911, married Esther Wilt on April 10, 1938. She was born July 13, 1919. No issue.

II. Wilma Frances Krichbaum[7], born December 6, 1914, married Edwin Milton Jackson on June 14, 1939. Issue, four children:

A. David Roland Jackson[8], born March 5, 1940
B. John Edward Jackson[8], born April 26, 1941
C. Roy Krichbaum Jackson[8], born April 2, 1943
D. Annetta Jackson[8], born February 14, 1947.

Florence May Krichbaum[6] of Francis & Christina

Florence, born May 20, 1883—died January 9, 1940, married Harvey B. Chandler on April 15, 1904. He was born September 26, 1879. Issue five children:

I. Ethel Alice Chandler[7], born November 3, 1905, married John Charles Thiel on October 5, 1927. He was born September 17, 1901 and died December 29, 1961. She married second, Delbert E. Brown. They live at 2059 Broadview Road, Cleveland, Ohio. Her son by adoption, Robert John Thiel[8], was born November 15, 1936. The descendants of Stephen and Mary Swartz Ohl as herein delineated were taken, for the most part, from the records as compiled by Mrs. Ethel Chandler Thiel, and covers the period from Stephen Ohl's birth in 1861 to about 1956. Ethel is a member of the DAR, National # 441478.

II. Cleomay Chandler[7], born January 7, 1908, married Floyd Shaup on July 9, 1927. He was born May 31, 1906.

III. Pauline Lois Chandler[7], born and died November 16, 1911.

IV. Paul Lewis Chandler[7], a twin, was born November 16, 1911 and married Lucille Gannon on June 8, 1937. She was born July 1, 1920. Issue, two daughters:

A. Shirley June Chandler[8], born June 8, 1938
B. Gloria May Chandler[8], born June 18, 1940

V. Raymond Francis Chandler[7], born August 31, 1917, married Faye Lucille Tucker on February 22, 1937. Their three children are:

A. Raymond Lane Chandler[8], born June 28, 1939.
B. Sandra Alice Chandler[8], born January 24, 1943
C. Jill Gay Chandler[8], born July 24, 1948

Guy Van Krichbaum[6] of Francis & Christina

Guy, born May 25, 1885, married Minnie Edith Melching on February 19, 1907. She was born June 12, 1884. Issue, two children:

I. Howard Francis Krichbaum[7], born December 6, 1907, married Margery Bell on July 30, 1943. She was born January 30, 1927. Issue, two sons:

A. Everet Van Krichbaum[8], born March 30, 1946
B. Roger Allen Krichbaum[8], born October 22, 1947

II. Mable Arline Krichbaum[7], born September 30, 1910, married Rexford Loyal Parker who was born December 24, 1909. Issue, two children:

A. Edward Loyal Parker[8], born September 27, 1939
B. Barbara Kay Parker[8], born September 7, 1941.

STEPHEN OHL[5] of Stephen & Mary

Stephen, Jr. was born August 5, 1861 and died October 4, 1887. Single (?).

AMANDA ELIZABETH OHL[5] of Stephen & Mary

Amanda was born December 14, 1863 and died February 25, 1940. She married Samuel Kilhefner who was born May 22, 1859 and died March 30, 1948. Issue, four children: Winifred; John Sherman; Howard Ohl; and Ethel Kilhefner[6] who married Mr. Shoglund.

Winifred Kilhefner[6] of Samuel & Amanda

Winifred was born October 17, 1886 and married Charles Raymond Stone. He was born September 19, 1879. They had six children:

I. Harriet Elizabeth Stone[7], born April 28, 1908

II. Martha Louise Stone[7], born July 15, 1910, married Robert S. Clifford on August 4, 1934. He was born January 1, 1908. Issue, a daughter:

A. Carole Suzanne Clifford[8], born June, 1942.

III. Herman Henry Stone[7], born January 9, 1912, married Doris Louise Clark. She was born November 3, 1919. Issue, four children:

A. Terry Lee Stone[8], born September 6, 1937

B. Ronald Jay Stone[8], born January 21, 1939

C. Dora Lynne Stone[8], born August 21 (?)

D. Danny Lorin Stone[8], born November 12, 1948

IV. Lawrence Jay Stone[7], born May 21, 1914, married Eugenia Troyner on September 28, 1944. She was born January 19, 1909.

V. Florence May Stone[7], a twin, born May 21, 1914.

VI. Robert Reynold Stone[7], born April 30, 1916, died June 21, 1916.

John Sherman Kilhefner[6] of Samuel & Amanda

John was born January 17, 1888, died August 7, 1960. He married Florence Wedell who was born November 8, 1891. Their son, Samuel Kilhefner[7] was born June 17, 1924 and died in 1950.

Howard Ohl Kilhefner[6] of Samuel & Amanda

Howard was born June 7, 1902 and died May 5, 1956.

Ethel Kilhefner[6] of Samuel & Amanda

Ethel, born April 11, 1907, married Carl Skoglund, who was born October 17, 1907. Issue, three children:

I. Shirley Skoglund[7], born December 29, 1927, married Clarence Vogel, who was born May 12, 1920. Issue, five children:

A. Annette Marie Vogel[8], born July 3, 1945

B. Pennie A. Vogel[8], born October 14, 1946

C. Vickie Lou Vogel[8], born April 15, 1950

D. Melody Vogel[8], born May 15, 1952

E. Robin May Vogel[8], born May 13, 1954

II. Carl Byron Skoglund[7], born January 25, 1929, married Doris Reynolds who was born in June of 1931.

III. Norma Skoglund[7], born November 7, 1930, married John Shauese. Issue, a son:

A. Morris Shauese[8], born November 6, 1956

MALINDA OHL[5] of Stephen & Mary

Malinda, born October 14, 1866 and died June 17, 1957, married Charles Wharton who was born April 16, 1863 and died October 17, 1947. Issue, eight children: Grace, Thomas, Leo, Carl, Fred, Schuyler, Donald, Mable. Malinda married second, Arthur Plank. No issue.

Grace Ugene Wharton[6] of Charles & Malinda

Grace was born April 22, 1887, died March 30, 1896.

Thomas Harold Wharton[6] of Charles & Malinda

Thomas was born July 22, 1891 and married Pearle Wolfe.

Leo Helbert Wharton[6] of Charles & Malinda

Leo, born April 16, 1894—died May 25, 1961, married Mary Rafield on September 19, 1948. They had three children:

I. Nancy Pauline Wharton[7], born August 18, 1949

II. Linda Lou Wharton[7], born August 12, 1950

III. Dorothy Mae Wharton[7], born March 16, 1952

Carl Bryan Wharton[6] of Charles & Malinda

Carl was born March 20, 1896 and died August 11, 1947. He was married to Ora Weaver on December 29, 1917. Issue, two children:

I. Thomas Wharton[7], born May 6, 1921, married Doris Jean Garland on August 21, 1948.

II. Robert Carl Wharton[7], born November 5, 1922, married Virginia Vaughn on July 12, 1946. Issue, two children:

A. Ann Christine Wharton[8], born January, 1947

B. Carrol Louise Wharton[8], born March 9, 1948

Fred Nolen Wharton[6] of Charles & Malinda

Fred, born December 7, 1898, married Anna Schneider on September 1, 1934.

Schuyler Wharton[6] of Charles & Malinda

Schuyler, born July 17, 1901, married Elizabeth Hunter on August 27, 1929. Issue, three children:

I. Richard Eugene Wharton[7], born December 24, 1930, married Nancy Preston Rice on June 15, 1952.

II. Joanne Wharton[7], born September 12, 1934

III. Catherine Wharton[7], born April 14, 1944.

Donald Ohl Wharton[6] of Charles & Malinda

Donald was born March 9, 1904, and died August 11, 1960 at Ashland, Ohio. He married, first, Letha Smith on June 14, 1925; and second, to Lucille Bell on June 7, 1937. Issue, three children:

I. Velma Jean Wharton[7], born May 2, 1926, married Robert Sevenberger. Issue, three children:

A. David Lee Sevenberger[8], born June 23, 1948

B. Danny Sevenberger[8], born July 3, 1951

C. Sue Ann Sevenberger[8], born January 30, 1954

II. Betty Lou Wharton[7], born May 20, 1938, died May 22, 1938

III. Jerry Wharton[7], born November 20, 1946

Mable Millicent Wharton[6] of Charles & Malinda

Mable, born October 5, 1905, married Larry Guisinger on July 31, 1926. Issue:

I. Larry Barrette Guisinger[7], born August 28, 1927

II. Shirley Guisinger[7], born July 23, 1933, married Donald K. Sidle on November 17, 1956.

EMMA MATILDA OHL[5] of Stephen & Mary

Emma was born June 26, 1869 and died February 9, 1956. She married Ulysses Grant Wharton on August 23, 1888. He was born August 26, 1866 and died October 22, 1846. Their five children were named: Louis, Howard, Bernice, Helen and Joseph.

Louis Earl Wharton, M.D.[6] of Ulysses & Emma

Louis was born May 7, 1890 and died March 28, 1957. He married Neva Grace Wagner on June 23, 1920. She was born April 18, 1890. Issue, two children:

I. Ann Wesley Wharton[7], born May 20, 1924, married William McGill.

II. Earl Wagner Wharton, M.D.[7], born July 22, 1925, married and had a son:

A. Paul Stephen Wharton[8], born December 3, 1953

Howard Carl Wharton[6] of Ulysses & Emma

Howard, born August 10, 1882, married Alva McClintock on August 2, 1923. She was born March 23, 1891. Issue, a daughter:

I. Virginia Ann Wharton[7], born February 1, 1927

Bernice Aline Wharton[6] of Ulysses & Emma

Bernice, born October 21, 1897, married George W. Rickel on November 20, 1922. He was born March 29, 1897 and died June 20, 1947. Bernice married second, William Ridely on November 27, 1955. Issue by first marriage:

I. Rachel Eileen Rickel[7], born July 26, 1931, married Richard DeWitt Lowe on October 25, 1954.

Helen Lucille Wharton[6] of Ulysses & Emma

Helen, born January 27, 1900, married Guy Countryman on November 5, 1921. He was born January 27, 1895. Issue, two children:

I. Jean Roselyn Countryman[7], born May 26, 1923, married Richard G. Elson on December 28, 1944.

II. Carolyn Lucille Countryman[7], born September 8, 1926, married Edward Hoppes on September 4, 1948. He was born November 5, 1926.

Joseph Calvin Wharton[6] of Ulysses & Emma

Joseph, born September 25, 1908, married Ruth Rickard on June 29, 1935. She was born August 4, 1915. Issue, three children:

I. Ronald Dean Wharton[7], born April 3, 1936

II. Howard Spencer Wharton[7], born May 26, 1942

III. Charlene Sue Wharton[7], born October 30, 1952

FRANCIS OHL[5] of Stephen & Mary

Francis married Elnora Reed. She died September 14, 1949. They had a son, Ray; and a daughter, Ida.

Ray Francis Ohl[6] of Francis & Elnora

Ray was born February 8, 1896 and died April 15, 1918.

Ida Mae Ohl[6] of Francis & Elnora

Ida, was born February 17, 1898 and died August 16, 1928. In June of 1916, she married Elmer Hoog Thompson, who was born May 4, 1896. Issue, four children:

I. Helen Waneta Thompson[7], born June 11, 1917, married Clarence Fairbanks on September 6, 1937. He was born May 19, 1915. Issue, two daughters:

A. Carole Ann Fairbanks[8], born March 1, 1943

B. Juanita Joyce Fairbanks[8], born February 16, 1947

II. Robert Ray Thompson[7], born July 5, 1919, married Mabel M. Kean on December 26, 1940. She was born February 5, 1924. Issue, two children:

A. Sara Ellen Thompson[8], born August 6, 1952

B. Robert Todd Thompson[8], born April 25, 1956

III. Elnora Marguerite Thompson[7], born December 28, 1920, married Harold Ervin. Issue, three children:

A. Elnora Mae Ervin[8], born December 18, 1938

B. Thomas Ervin[8], born August 15, 1940

C. James Ray Ervin[8], born April 7, 1942

Elnora married second, Carmen Ross on June 4, 1943. Issue, three children:

D. Sandra Ross[8], born February 21, 1945

E. Tony Ross[8], born July 5, 1946

F. Robert Ross[8], born August 8, 1952

The place of birth and death on most of the descendants of Stephen and Mary Ohl were not available to the writer, but the records indicate that the children and probably most of the grandchildren were born in Ashland County, Ohio.

HANNAH OHL[4] of George & Eva

Hannah, born 1826, West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, moved to Ohio about 1830 with the family. She died December 14, 1899, age 73 years, 1 month, 18 days. She married Jacob Hiller, Jr. on January 18, 1847. He was born 1824, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, the son of Jacob Hiller, Sr. who moved to Ohio in 1829. Jacob, Jr. died April 26, 1889, age 65 years, 3 days. Jacob and Hannah are buried in the Chestnut Grove Cemetery, Ashland County, Ohio. They had six children: Daniel, Fianna, Lydia, Lavina, John and Emma.

DANIEL C. HILLER[5] of Jacob & Hannah

Daniel was born March 11, 1849, Ashland County, Ohio and died there May 21, 1912, age 63 years, 2 months, 10 days. In 1883 he married Catherine Mae Sattler, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Philip Sattler. Catherine was born September 12, 1848 and died December 4, 1908. Both are buried in the Chestnut Grove Cemetery, Ashland County, Ohio. Daniel was located on a 160 acre farm in Milton Township, N.W. Quarter of Section 34. Issue, three children:

Hannah Esther Hiller[6] of Daniel & Catherine

Hannah married Howard Koogle. She attended Ashland (Ohio) College. Address: Ashland County Road 29, Mifflin, Ohio. Issue; Lorin Koogle[7].

Tracy C. Hiller[6] of Daniel & Catherine

Tracy married Mabel Shuey, deceased. He lives on Koogle Road, Mifflin, Ohio. Issue, two daughters: Pauline Hiller[7] married Stanley Goard; and Maxine Hiller[7].

Ruth M. Hiller[6] of Daniel & Catherine

Ruth married Emmery Stouffer. Issue, four daughters: twin daughters, names unknown; and Mary and Ruth Stouffer[7].

FIANNA HILLER[5] of Jacob & Hannah

Fianna, died 1917, married Louis Sattler who died 1921. They had five children: Edwin; Hannah; Magdalena; Emma; and Cora.

Edwin Sattler[6] of Louis & Fianna

Edwin, born April 27, 1876, died July 10, 1956, married Hazel Beegbley. Issue, four children:

I. Guy Sattler[7], born December 30, 1912, married Inez Hendricks on September 7, 1940.

II. Myron Sattler[7], born June 22, 1914

III. Paul Sattler[7], born February 1, 1917, was killed in World War II on December 18, 1944.

IV. Sybil Sattler[7], born May 19, 1920, married Ralph Albright on July 18, 1948.

Hannah Sattler[6] of Louis & Fianna

Hannah, born December 2, 1875—died January 10, 1947, married Peter Zehner, Jr. Peter is a brother to Frank Zehner who married Bertha Wertman, granddaughter of Solomon and May Ohl Wertman. Issue, three children:

I. Mabel Zehner[7] teaches music at Ashland (Ohio) College and resides at 828 Claremont, Ashland, Ohio.

II. Ralph Zehner[7] lives in New York City.

III. Robert G. Zehner[7] lives at 1271 Center, Ashland, Ohio.

Magdelena Sattler[6] of Louis & Fianna

Magdelena (called Mattie) was born April 1, 1877 and died February 13, 1925. She married Harry Shearer. Issue, four children:

I. Ray E. Shearer[7] was born March 16, 1898 and died August 16, 1962.

II. Florence Shearer[7] was born March 5, 1900 and died December 9, 1925 at the birth of twin daughters. She married Bert France.

III. Helen Shearer[7] was born December 5, 1904 and died May 5, 1930. She married Mr. Tobias.

IV. Esther Shearer[7], born December 10, 1907, married Mr. Bally. They live in Florida.

Emma Sattler[6] of Louis & Fianna

Emma, born September 15, 1880—died January 17, 1965, married Kurt Leiter. He is living in Ashland, Ohio. Issue, nine children:

I. Harold L. Leiter[7], born September 9, 1901.

II. Eva Leiter[7], born April 11, 1904, married Tom Stafford. Address: R.F.D. #5, Ashland, Ohio.

III. Dorothy Leiter[7] was born November 1, 1906 and died December 18, 1906.

IV. Alene Leiter[7], born December 3, 1910, married Atlee Fall. They live in N. Canton, Ohio.

V. Lucille Leiter[7], born May 1, 1913, married Robert Berry. Address: Route 58, Polk, Ohio.

VI. Charles Leiter[7], born October 28, 1915, lives at 215 Pearl, Ashland, Ohio.

VII. Earl Leiter[7], born August 18, 1918, lives at Township Road 157, Ashland, Ohio.

VIII. Martha Leiter[7], born June 23, 1924, married Emery Young. Address: Township Road 157, Ashland, Ohio.

IX. Marshall Leiter[7] lives at Mt. Vernon, Ohio.

Cora Sattler[6] of Louis & Fianna

Cora, born July 8, 1890, married Martin Brubaker. They live at 834 Claremont, Ashland, Ohio and have three children:

I. Donald Brubaker[7], born December 29, 1911, lives in Iowa.

II. Wilma Brubaker[7], born March 21, 1916, married Mr. Wick. They live in Toledo, Ohio.

III. Max Brubaker[7] was born November 13, 1927 and died November 15, 1927.

LYDIA HILLER[5] of Jacob & Hannah

Lydia (1853-1930) married Daniel Hoover, Jr. (1841-1931). He was the youngest son of Daniel Hoover of Mifflin Township who came from Rockinham County, Virginia. Daniel and Lydia had five children: David, George, Ora, Ada, and Minnie.

David J. Hoover[6] of Daniel & Lydia

David (1878-1907) married and had an infant son who died in 1906.

George Hoover[6] of Daniel & Lydia

George is deceased

Ora Hoover[6] of Daniel & Lydia

Ora, now deceased, was married to Mr. Fike.

Ada Hoover[6] of Daniel & Lydia

Ada, now deceased, was married to Mr. Pollack. They had a son:

I. Dr. R. K. Pollack[7], a dentist in Mansfield, Ohio, where he lives on Texter Road.

Minnie Hoover[6] of Daniel & Lydia

Minnie married Clifford Fulk. Address: Steeler Street, Jeromesville, Ohio.

LAVINA HILLER[5] of Jacob & Hannah

Lavina, born 1854 and died in 1924, married William H. Hershey who was born in 1855 and died in 1928. No issue.

JOHN FRANKLIN HILLER[5] of Jacob & Hannah

John (called Frank), born 1863, died 1936, married twice. First to Rosa Ohl, daughter of John and Sarah (Behler) Ohl. They had three children: Emma May who died January 24, 1893, age 5 years, 8 months and 24 days; a daughter Rosa; and an infant son. His second wife was Mrs. Maria Landis Stattler (1857-1940). She had two sons, twins, Bert and Kirt, born March, 1887. John and Maria had two daughters, Nettie and Anna.

Nettie Hiller[6] of John & Maria

Nettie, born December 23, 1892, married Mr. Boals. Issue, four daughters:

I. Carmon Boals[7], born December 22, 1915, married Louis Mayer on January 19, 1941.

II. Frances Boals[7], born April 8, 1918, married W. F. Parsons on September 7, 1940.

III. Lucille Boals[7], born March 23, 1920, married James Cooper on January 7, 1939.

IV. Wilma Boals[7], born February 13, 1922, married Richard Lorenz on October 17, 1942.

Anna Hiller[6] of John & Maria

Anna, born November 26, 1898, now deceased, married Sam Eichman in November of 1942. No issue.

EMMA J. HILLER[5] of Jacob & Hannah

Emma married Mr. Shemberger (or Shamberger). They had ten children: Rufus, died in 1964; Roy, deceased; Tracy; Earl; Lawrence; Dennis; Jennie; Mabel; Ada, lives in Mansfield, Ohio; and David.

Earl Shemberger[6] of Emma

Earl lives on Route 320, Savannah, Ohio.

Dennis Shemberger[6] of Emma

Dennis lives on Route 302, Ashland, Ohio

Jennie Shemberger[6] of Emma

Jennie married Mr. Dick. She lives at 419 Jacob Street, Ashland, Ohio.

Mabel Shemberger[6] of Emma

Mabel married Mr. Fishpaw. They live near Nankin, Ohio.

WILLIAM A. OHL[4] of George & Eva

William was born September 5, 1830, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania and died February 8, 1877. He married twice; first to Catherine Hiller in Ashland, Ohio, and second, on April 25, 1865 to Catherine Ann Steigerwald of Pennsylvania. They lived in Indiana. Issue: Nettie, by first wife; Jennetta, Mary, Joseph, Harrietta, Charles and Archie.

NETTIE OHL[5] of William & Catherine

Nettie married Frank Baum and lived in Ashland, Ohio where she died in 1948. Issue, a son, Henry Baum[6] of Ashland, Ohio.

JENNETTA JANE OHL[5] of William & Catherine

Jennetta, born January 23, 1866, Clinton County, Indiana, married

Jacob Blinn, on October 15, 1902. After his death she married Elias J. Peters. Jennetta died June 24, 1937 without issue.

MARY ALICE OHL[5] of William & Catherine

Mary married three times. First to Harry Liston; second to Joseph Wetzel; and third to William Fleischhauer. Issue, five children:

Fatima Liston[6] of Harry & Mary

Fatima died young.

Edward Liston[6] of Harry & Mary

Edward died before 1949, he married and had a son.

Paul Wetzel[6] of Joseph & Mary

Paul married Isabelle Schurer and had two children.

Oliver James Wetzel[6] of Joseph & Mary

Oliver married Helen.

Jennetta Fleischhauer[6] of Joseph & Mary

Jennetta married Jessie Fleming of Mulberry, Indiana.

JOSEPH FRANKLIN OHL[5] of William & Catherine

Joseph was born in Clinton County, Indiana and died single on January 14, 1890.

HARRIETTA OHL[5] of William & Catherine

Harrietta died April 29, 1943 in Harrisburg, Illinois. She married S.E. Greely and they had ten children: Irene, married B. D. Russell; Alice, married C. C. Harris; Ruth, married Clyde Clark; May married Ralph Noe; Martha married Everett Allen; Bessie married Walter Sandstedt; Floyd; Frank; Elmer, died young; and Anson Greely[6] died young.

CHARLES ELMER OHL[5] of William & Catherine

Charles was born in 1873 and died July 19, 1903. Married (?).

ARCHIE G. OHL[5] of William & Catherine

Archie was born June 7, 1875 near Ft. Wayne, Indiana and died in Harrisburg, Illinois. He married Lucy Babb on March 24, 1900. She died March 3, 1919 in Harrisburg. Archie later married Mrs. Gertie Harrison. Issue, a son by first marriage:

Kenneth Ohl[6] of Archie & Lucy

Kenneth was born in 1901 and died in March, 1919.

EVA OHL[4] of George & Eva

Eva was born in Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania and died in Ohio in

1875. She married Jacob Krickbaum on July 17, 1834. He was born in 1809 and died in 1900. They are both buried in the Ohl Cemetery. They had at least four children: an infant son died December 25, 1835, age 2 months, 6 days; Francis; Louisa, died January 6, 1842, age seven months, 28 days; and George, born 1845 died 1930.

CHRISTINE OHL[4] of George & Eva

Christine married; no other information known.

ELIZABETH OHL[4] of George & Eva

Elizabeth married Christian Cupp. After his death she married Jacob Krickbaum, widower of her sister Eva. Issue?

LYDIA OHL[4] of George & Eva

Lydia married Jacob Deckover. Issue?

JOSEPH BALLIET[3] of Leonard and Hannah

Joseph, the sixth child, was born in Penn Township, Northampton County, Pennsylvania on April 7, 1792. His baptism on July 6, 1792 was witnessed by Samuel and Magdalena Schwartz. He died March 23, 1880 in Carbon County, Pennsylvania. His wife was Susanna Lichti.

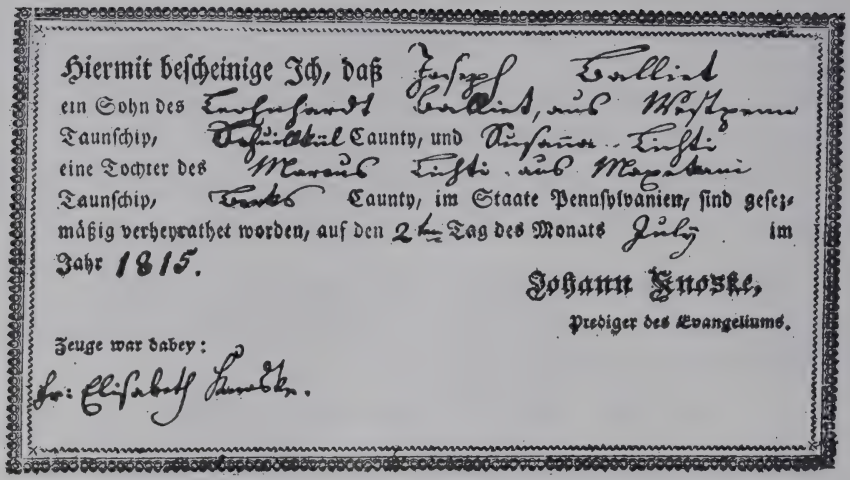
Susanna was born July 15, 1795 and died June 5, 1865. She was a daughter of Marx (Mark, Marcus) Lichti and his wife Anna Barbara

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 12

THE LINE OF JOSEPH—SON OF LEONARD—SON OF JOSEPH

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
JOSEPH BALLIET b. 1792—Penn. d. 1880—Penn. MARRIED SUSANNA LICHTI b. 1795—Penn. d. 1865—Penn. ISSUE: 3 CHILDREN	–1	NATHAN Balliet 1816–1896 married Sarah Meinhart	Thomas, Susan, Francis, Tilghman, Mary, Hannah, Matilda, Nathan, Andrew, Emma, Amanda, David, Henry, Sarah, infant son, and Calvin Balliet
	–2	STEPHEN Balliet 1817–1888 married Maria Weiss Abrigail Backman	Levi, Susana, Emma, Sarah, Josephine, and William Balliet
	–3	ANNIE Balliet 1818–1906 married George Gilbert	Mary, Dolly, Frank, Sarah, Susanna and Granville Gilbert


Hiermit bescheinige Ich, daß Joseph Balliet
ein Sohn des Leonhard Balliet, aus Westpenn
Taunschip, Schuylkill Caunty, und Susanna Lichti
eine Tochter des Marcus Lichti aus Maxatawny
Taunschip, Berks Caunty, im Staate Pennsylvanien, sind gesez-
mäßig verheyrathet worden, auf den 2ten Tag des Monats July im
Jahr 1815.

Johann Knoske,
Prediger des Evangeliums.

Zeuge war dabey:
Ev: Elisabeth Knoske.

Marriage Certificate of Joseph and Susanna Lichti Balliet

"Herein is stated, Joseph Balliet son of Leonard, West Penn Township, Schuylkill County (Pa.) and Susanna Lichti, a daughter of Marcus Lichti of Maxetowny Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania were married July 2, 1815."

Altenderfer. Marx was born in Switzerland, March 16, 1753 and died May 5, 1817, Maxatawny Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania and is buried in the Ziegel Lutheran Cemetery. His will was signed and witnessed on May 7, 1813 and is on file at the Registrar's Office, Reading, Pennsylvania (see A.H.L.C., V.III, p 825 for an account of the Lichti family). Marx served in the Revolutionary War as a private in the "3rd Company Captain Peter Schuller, Northampton County Militia, May 14, 1778, under Lieut. Col. Stephen Bolliet". (see P.A., S5, V8, p 107, "Mark Leitchley")

The following entries taken from the U.S. Census of Pennsylvania, county, township and years as noted, substantiate other data on Joseph and his family:

1830 West Penn Twp., Schuylkill Co.

"Joseph Baliott; males, two 10-15, one 30-40; females, one 10-15 one 30-40."

1850 East Penn Twp., Carbon Co. (formed in 1843)

"Joseph Balliett 55, farmer; Susannah Balliett 46; Nathan Balliett 30"

1860 ibid

"Joseph Balliet 68; Susanna Balliet 64"

1870 ibid

"Joseph Balliet 78"

1880 ibid

"Joseph Balliet 87, died in the year"

Joseph and Susanna Balliet were the parents of three children: Nathan, Stephen and Annie:

NATHAN BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Susanna

Nathan was born February 18, 1816 and died in Carbon County, Pennsylvania, April 2, 1896. The following, taken from page 258 "History of Carbon County, Pennsylvania" by Fred Brenckman, Harrisburg 1913, records four generations of this branch of the family:

"Joseph, a son of Leonard Balliet, who had located in West Penn Township, Schuylkill County (Pa.) first established himself on a farm at Center Square. Later he purchased the farm of Jacob Feller, near St. Johns Church. Here his son Nathan lived and reared a large family. His son, Francis S. Balliet, now occupies the old homestead."

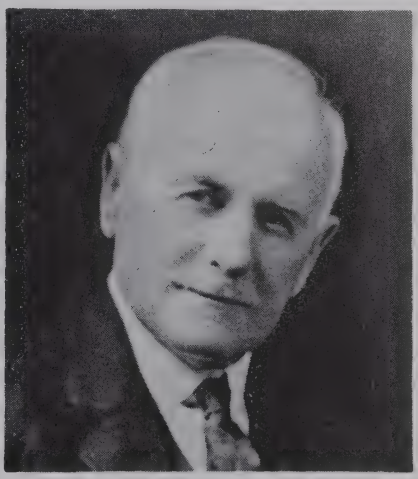
His Signature

Nathan married Sarah Meinhart about 1851. She was born at Nesquehoning, Pennsylvania on January 24, 1832 and died April 4, 1915. The U. S. Census, 1870, East Penn Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania records the following:

"Nathan Balliet, 54, farmer, $18,500.00, Pa.: Sarah Balliet, 38; Thomas 18; Susanna, 16; Francis, 15; Tilghman, 13; Mary, 12; Hanna, 11; Nathan, 8; Andrew, 7; Emma, 6; Amanda, 5; David, 3; Henry, 2"

In 1870 Nathan was elected School Director of Carbon County. Nathan and Sarah had sixteen children, four died young, all born in Carbon County, Pennsylvania: Thomas, Susan, Frances, Tilghman, Mary, Han-

Mrs. Sarah Meinhart Balliet



Thomas M. Balliet, Ph.D.

nah, Matilda, Nathan, Andrew, Emma, Amanda, David, Henry, Sarah, infant son, and Calvin.

DR. THOMAS BALLIET[5] of Nathan & Sarah

Thomas was born March 1, 1852 and died February 18, 1942. He was confirmed March 31, 1867 by Rev. Abraham Bartholomew of the St. Johns German Reformed Church in Mahoning Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania. He was later a licensed minister of the Reformed Church as shown by the following copy of his appointment:

"Mr. Thomas M. Balliet, after having sustained an examination on the different literary and theological studies prescribed by the Constitution of the Synod of the Reformed Church in the United States in the case of Candidates for the Gospel Ministry, and otherwise complied with the regulations of the Reformed Church, was regularly licensed to preach the Gospel under the provisions of the aforesaid Constitution of the Clapis of East Pennsylvania at a meeting held at Easton, in the month of May, A.D. 1880.

"In testimony whereof we have hereunto subscribed our names and offered the Seal of Clapis, this 25th day of May, one thousand eight hundred and eighty.

By order of Clapis
signed: Rev. D. F. Brindle, Pres.
signed: Rev. Tilghman O. Stern, State Clerk"

Shortly afterwards, in 1881, Dr. Thomas Balliet was electer Superintendent of Public Schools of Carbon County, Pennsylvania, which office he held for six years. It was the field of education, rather than the ministry, that Dr. Thomas made his life's work. A field in which he attained national renowned. He founded the Carbon County, Pennsylvania "Normal Institute" and was for seventeen years (1887-1904) Superintendent of Public Schools of Springfield, Massachusetts. During his superintendency, "the Springfield school system attained National recognition for high academic standing equalled by only one other city in the United States". "He started—and he alone—the first public evening school of trades in America". "The first shop mathematics course and other similar 'unit' courses—now a common affair—was his idea". "Dr. Balliet originated the junior high school idea in America. There will be claims from Los Angeles that a Superintendent Francis turned the trick first. Anyhow, if Pacific West did it first, Connecticut Valley did it next". He was the first in America to establish public "Under-Privileged Classes" for handicapped children. In 1904 he was appointed Dean of the New York University School of Education in which capacity he served until his retirement in 1919. In the Chicago World's Fair of 1893, Dr. Thomas' innovation was shown. Dr. Nicholas Murray Butler referred to him as "one of the Nation's foremost educators".

Dr. Paul R. Radosavljevich, professor of Experimental Education, New York University, presented to the University a library of some 15,000 volumes and an equal number of pamphlets and periodicals on education, to be known as "The Dean Thomas M. Balliet Teachers Library" in

grateful memory of his old teacher and associate Dean Balliet". Mr. Arthur Dean, a member of the Springfield, Massachusetts School Board, describes Dr. Balliet "as the most intellectually honest man I ever met. Many of us can be honest with money, but few can be honest with our minds. He was the sweetest man I ever saw. We apply that term usually only to women and few may understand what I mean. Those who knew him will understand". (See: N.Y. University Information Bulletin of 3/23/1945; Springfield (Mass) Republic, Feb. 20, 1942 and March 11, 1951; pp 372 and 626)

Dr. Thomas married Elizabeth Stearn who was born October 6, 1862 and died April 2, 1953. Both are buried in the Lehighton (Pa.) Cemetery. Elizabeth was a descendant of Pastor John Robinson (1575-1625), the minister to the Pilgrims before they sailed to America on July 21, 1620. After Dr. Thomas' retirement in 1919, he spent considerable time and effort in collecting information on the Balliet Family. Due to his advanced age (he died age 90) and failing health he never completed the manuscript of the family history. Through the courtesies of his two nieces, Misses Agnes S. and Anna L. Hunsicker, his notes, documents, photographs, newspaper clippings, etc. were made available to the writer.

SUSAN BALLIET[5] of Nathan & Sarah

Susan was born September 5, 1853 and died July 25, 1940. She married Edwin Hunsicker, who was born June 29, 1851 and died November 10, 1937. Issue, seven children:

Harvey J. Hunsicker[6] of Edwin & Susan

Harvey was born July 5, 1879 and died March 6, 1931.

Agnes S. Hunsicker[6] of Edwin & Susan

Agnes, born November 3, 1880, is a retired school teacher and lives at 196 S. Third Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania with her sister, Anna.

Mamie E. Hunsicker[6] of Edwin & Susan

Mamie was born June 21, 1882 and died without issue January 13, 1942.

Luella C. Hunsicker[6] of Edwin & Susan

Luella was born December 6, 1883 and died August 27, 1884.

Sarah C. Hunsicker[6] of Edwin & Susan

Sarah, born November 23, 1887, married Edwin Van Leer, who was born January 1, 1888 and died October 11, 1918. She married, second, Clyde W. Bartges. Issue, three children by first marriage:

I. Edward Van Leer[7], born December 9, 1914
II. Ruth H. Van Leer[7], born June 22, 1916
III. Mildred Van Leer[7], born February 1, 1918

Anna L. Hunsicker[6] of Edwin & Susan

Anna, born January 21, 1890, a retired school teacher, lives at 196 A. Third Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Anna and her sister, Agnes, have in their possession the family material gathered by their uncle, Dr. Thomas M. Balliet.

Helen M. Hunsicker[6] of Edwin & Susan

Helen was born April 6, 1894 and died October 22, 1932

FRANCIS S. BALLIET[5] of Nathan & Sarah

Francis was born June 4, 1855 and died September 17, 1949. It is believed he died single (?). In 1913 he was located on the farm of his father.

TILGMAN M. BALLIET[5] of Nathan & Sarah

Tilgman was born August 16, 1857 and died August 27, 1950. About 1910 he was a practicing physician in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania and held the chair of Therapeutics at Dartmouth Medical College. Married (?)

MARY A. BALLIET[5] of Nathan & Sarah

Mary was born in 1858 and died October 16, 1911.

HANNAH BALLIET[5] of Nathan & Sarah

Hannah was born May 3, 1859 and died March 8, 1918.

MATILDA BALLIET[5] of Nathan & Sarah

Matilda was born April 1, 1860 and died February 15, 1867.

NATHAN M. BALLIET[5] of Nathan & Sarah

Nathan was born October 9, 1861, Mahoning Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania and died in Lehighton, Pennsylvania, October 3, 1951. He attended Normal Institute of his home township and later studied at Kutztown State Normal School, and graduated from Franklin and Marshall College in 1886. He taught in the public schools for several years and then became an instructor in Greek and Latin at Palatinate College. He then accepted a professorship at Ursinus College where he taught Latin and Roman literature for two years after which he entered the New York Law School and graduated in 1895. He was admitted to the Bar of New York, but settled in Lehighton, Pennsylvania where he succeeded to the law practice of the late Senator William M. Rapsher. In 1896 he formed a partnership with his brother-in-law, Ira E. Seidel, under the name of "Balliet & Seidel". He married Emma L. Seidel on August 6, 1891. She was born February 9, 1866 and died October 13, 1919. Emma was the daughter of Charles H. and Catherine A. (Nothstein) Seidel. Charles was born in Carbon County, December 8, 1942, the son of Jonathan and Sallie (Kocher) Seidel. Nathan and Emma were

the parents of four children: Charles M., born January 14, 1895; Paul S.; Katie S.; and Neven Balliet, born September 9, 1901.

Paul S. Balliet[6] of Nathan & Emma

Paul, born June 16, 1897, married Leona Bauchspies and they have two children: Kathryn and Paul S. Balliet, Jr.[7].

Katie S. Balliet[6] of Nathan & Emma

Katie, born April 6, 1899, married Mr. Swavely. They reside in Wayne, Pennsylvania. Issue?

ANDREW JACKSON BALLIET[5] of Nathan & Sarah

Andrew was born January 8, 1863 and died in 1960, age 97, in Seattle, Washington. He graduated in 1887 from Palatinate (later called Albrights) College, Myerstown, Pennsylvania and entered Phillips Andover (Mass.) Academy, graduating in 1888. He received a B.A. Degree from Yale University in 1892 and entered the Yale Law School for a year. After finishing the year term, he settled in Seattle, Washington and studied law in the office of James Kiefer and later entered into partnership with Mr. Kiefer.

When gold was discovered in Alaska in 1897 he sailed for "The Klondike" and spent about two years prospecting—with little success. In 1900 he was appointed U. S. Commissioner of Alaska. In September of 1902 he returned to his law practice in Seattle. He was appointed, in 1907, Special Assistant to the U. S. District Attorney for the states of Washington, Oregon, Idaho, and Montana. He held this office for two years.

From 1894 to 1897 he was Consul for the Republic of Salvador, and from 1904 to 1907 served as Consul for Guatemala in Seattle. In 1892 he was captain of Yales championship skull crew, which beat Harvard by 18 lengths. Andrew married Eva Folsom and died without issue.

EMMA L. BALLIET[5] of Nathan & Sarah

Emma was born in 1864 and died single in December of 1944.

AMANDA E. BALLIET[5] of Nathan & Sarah

Amanda was born in 1865 and died December 2, 1955. In 1897 she married Daniel W. Sitler who was born in Mahoning Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania, January 28, 1867, the son of Charles and Priscilla (Snyder) Sitler. Daniel studied law in Allentown and was admitted to the Bar there in 1895, later practiced at Lanford, Pennsylvania and in 1898 was elected District Attorney of Carbon County, Pennsylvania. Daniel and Amanda had four children: Helen, Mary, Martha, and Charles Everett Sitler[6].

DAVID BALLIET[5] of Nathan & Sarah

David was born in 1867 and died after 1913. He married Sarah

Urich and had a daughter. About 1910 they lived in Hyerstown, Pennsylvania.

HENRY BALLIET[5] of Nathan & Sarah

Henry was born January 11, 1868 and died March 27, 1877.

SARAH JENETTA BALLIET[5] of Nathan & Sarah

Sarah was born in 1870 and died in the same year.

CALVIN JOSEPH BALLIET[5] of Nathan & Sarah

Calvin, the youngest of sixteen children, was born in Mahoning Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania January 11, 1875 and died at Lehighton, Pennsylvania April 29, 1958. He graduated from the Jefferson Medical College in 1897, after which he took a post-graduate course at the Polyclinic Hospital, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. He located in Lehighton, Pennsylvania and practiced there until he retired. He married Meta Nothstein of Carbon County, Pennsylvania, September 7, 1898. She was born January 10, 1876 and died at Lehighton February 19, 1952. Meta was the daughter of Dennis Nothstein of Mahoning Valley, Pennsylvania. Dr. Calvin and Meta had nine children: Herman, Andrew, Calvin D., Joseph, Robert, Thomas, Harold, Leah and Ruth, all born in Carbon County, Pennsylvania.

HERMAN BALLIET[6] of Calvin & Meta

Herman, born September 5, 1899, married Rachel Oxford at Dawson, Georgia on December 21, 1940. She was born August 15, 1920.

ANDREW BALLIET[6] of Calvin & Meta

Andrew, born March 10, 1902, married Betty Volkert, February 19, 1936. She was born October 19, 1903, Lauda, Germany. Address: R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

CALVIN DENNIS BALLIET[6] of Calvin & Meta

Calvin was born December 29, 1903 and was married at Weissport, Pennsylvania to Mary Viola Heldt who was born June 12, 1904. She is the daughter of Milton Martin Heldt (b. 7/23/1880—d. 6/23/1951) and Carrie Mangold Heldt (b. 7/13/1881—d. 10/24/1959); both parents were born and died near Lehighton, Pennsylvania; they were married April 6, 1901 at Parryville, Pennsylvania. Calvin and Mary had three children:

I. Milton Calvin Balliet[7], born at Lehighton, Pennsylvania on February 28, 1926, married Gloria Freeman who was born March 24, 1926 at Palmerton, Pennsylvania.

II. Jean C. Balliet[7], a twin, was born September 20, 1933 at Weissport, Pennsylvania. She is a registered nurse and lives at 210 S. 39th Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

III. Dean Robert Balliet[7], born September 20, 1933, lives in Weissport, Pennsylvania.

Joseph Balliet[6] of Calvin & Meta

Joseph, born September 23, 1905, Lehighton, Pennsylvania married Frances Andreas at Leary, Georgia. Their present address is Donalsonville, Georgia. Issue, a daughter:

I. Josephine Balliet[7], born at Lehighton, Pennsylvania married Charles Doolittle, December 27, 1948 at Donalsonville, Georgia.

Robert Balliet[6] of Calvin & Meta

Robert, born November 9, 1907, Lehighton, Pennsylvania, married Hazel Oxford at Jamestown, Georgia, July 9, 1940. She was born August 15, 1920, Dawson, Georgia. They live at Leary, Georgia.

Thomas Balliet[6] of Calvin & Meta

Thomas, born July 4, 1910, Lehighton, Pennsylvania, married Della Ziegenfus in 1934. She was born January 14, 1914, Palmerton, Pennsylvania. Thomas served eleven years in the U. S. Army, retiring with rank of Lieutenant Colonel. Issue, two children, born in Lehighton, Pennsylvania:

I. Louise Balliet[7], born April 30, 1935

II. Thomas Balliet, Jr.[7], born November 30, 1937.

Harold Balliet[6] of Calvin & Meta

Harold was born November 10, 1911 and married Nellie Heine, September 17, 1935. She was born January 20, 1914, Yardley, Pennsylvania. Address: S. 2nd Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter:

I. Carol Balliet[7], born July 13, 1941, Lehighton, Pennsylvania

Leah Balliet[6] of Calvin & Meta

Leah, born August 31, 1914, Lehighton, Pennsylvania, married at Cleveland, Ohio to Thomas Doran. He was born at Pittston, Pennsylvania. Address: Box 253, Mundelein, Illinois. Issue, four children:

I. Carolyn Doran[7], born September 2, 1942, Cleveland, Ohio

II. Leah Doran[7], born April 30, 1944, Cleveland

III. Thomas Calvin Doran[7], born April 1, 1945, Cleveland, died September 2, 1948, Mundelein, Illinois.

IV. Robert Doran[7]

Ruth Balliet[6] of Calvin & Meta

Ruth was born October 10, 1916, Lehighton, Pennsylvania and married Lawrence Nace. He was born February 3, 1918, Slatington, Pennsylvania. Lawrence served five years in the U. S. Air Force. Issue, two children:

I. Barbara Nace[7], born August 23, 1942, Allentown, Pennsylvania
II. Maxine Nace[7], born June 5, 1944, Mesa, Arizona.

STEPHEN BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Susanna

Stephen, the second child, was born May 15, 1817 and died April, 1888. He settled on a 124 acre farm in Weisenberg Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania and was a member of the Lawhill Reformed Church where he is buried. About 1838 he married Maria Weiss who was born April 25, 1823 in Weisenberg Township, the daughter of Peter (b. 10/2/1797, Weisenberg Twp.) and Rachel Lechti (b. 5/16/1802, Greenwich Twp. Berks Co., Pa.) Weiss. Maria's paternal grandparents were Christian and Barbara (Greenewald or Gruenenwald) Weiss, and the maternal grandparents were David and Susanna (Bachman) Lichti. Christian Weiss served in the Revolutionary War under Capt. Jacob Greenewald. It is not unlikely that this Capt. Greenewald was the father of Barbara, wife of Christian (PA. S5, V.VIII, pp 499 & 506). Maria died about 1843, probably at the birth of their second child, Susann. Stephen was married second, about 1847, to Abrigail Bachman. There were four children by the second union.

The U. S. Census records for Weisenberg Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, years as noted, are cited:

1850

"Stephen Balliet, 33, farmer; Abrigail, 32; Levi 9; Susanna 1"

1860

"Stephen Balliet, 43, farmer, $6300.00, Pa; Abbigail 42, Pa; Levi, 20; Susanna 7; Sarah 9; Josephine A. 6; Emma Twillia 2"

1870

"Stephen Balliet, 52, $21,000.00 Pa; Abbigail 52, Pa; Sarah, 19; Josephine 16; Emma 12; William 9"

1880

"Stephen Balliet, 63; Abbigail 61, wife; Sarah 29 Daug.; Josephine 22, daug; Emma T. 20, daug; William F 19, son"

Stephen and Maria had two children named Levi and Susann. Stephen and Abbigail had four children named Emma, Sarah, Josephine and William.

LEVI WEISS BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Maria

Levi's birth and baptism is recorded in the records of the Weissenberg Lutheran and Reformed Church, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania:

"Levi, born August 28, 1839, baptised October 27, 1839, son of Stephen and Maria Balliet; sponsors Joseph and Susanna Balliet" (the grandparents)

He married Sue Elizabeth Steckel in October of 1875. She was born May 16, 1852 and died April 26, 1895 at Easton, Pennsylvania. She was the daughter of William E. and Mary Leidy Steckel. Levi died in 1914 at

Easton, Pennsylvania. In 1880, they were living in Easton, Pennsylvania. Issue, two daughters: Mary and Helen:

Mary Josephine Balliet[6] of Levi & Sue

Mary was born about 1876 and died in 1943. She married a Mr. Garinger. They had three children: Clarence; Albert; and Anna Garinger[7].

Helen Catherine Balliet[6] of Levi & Sue

Helen was born August 12, 1884 at Easton, Pennsylvania and married William F. Martin who was born January 7, 1882 at Wysox, New York and died October 12, 1953 at Sayre, Pennsylvania. He was the son of Abrahan and Irene Drake Martin. His paternal grandparents were Abraham G. and Nancy (Guiles) Martin. His maternal grandparents were David and Mary (Miller) Drake. Helen is a member of the DAR, National #120698. A family Bible, printed in 1831, was in her possession, from which some of the data on this line was taken (Dr. T.M.B.'s notes). Issue, a daughter:

I. Elizabeth Lois Martin[7] was born March 11, 1924 at Sayre, Pennsylvania and married Jerrald Beverley Potts in New York City, March 15, 1947. He was born December 4, 1918, Toronto Canada, the son of Jerrald Cleveland (b. 3/24/1885, Coburg, Canada) and Marguerite C. (b. 8/5/1880, Toronto) Potts. Jerrald and Lois reside at 102 Deerfield Place, Cayuga Heights, Ithaca, New York. No issue.

SUSANN BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Maria

Susann was born about 1843 and married Nathan Grimm. They had a son Nathan P. Grimm[6].

EMMA TWILLA BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Abbigail

Emma was born about 1848 and married a Mr. Zimmerman.

SARAH BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Abbigail

Sarah was born about 1851

JOSEPHINE A. BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Abbigail

Josephine was born about 1854 and died single in 1902.

WILLIAM F. BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Abbigail

William, the youngest child, was born November 4, 1860, Weisenberg Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania and succeeded his father to the homestead. He died April 2, 1895 and is buried in the Lynnville (Pa.) Reformed Church Cemetery. He married Louisa, daughter of Daniel and Polly Dietrich Fenstermacker. They had a son, George:

George H. Balliet[6] of William & Louisa

George was born December 9, 1882 at the old homestead, which he

farmed. He married Minnie Hamm in 1904, the daughter of Andrew and Nora (Leibensperger) Hamm. George and Minnie had a daughter, Annie May Balliet[7].

As far as is known, there is not a living male descendant of Stephen carrying on the family name.

ANNIE BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Susanna

Annie, the third and youngest child, was born August (or Nov.) 8, 1818 and died May 28, 1906. She married George Gilbert who was born July 15, 1808 and died September 1, 1883. Issue, six children, named, Mary, Dolly, Frank, Sarah, Susanna and Granville.

MARY GILBERT[5] of George & Annie

Mary married Wilson Elberts and they had six children: Ida, Jennie, William, Annie, George, and Ella Elberts.

Mrs. Mary Gilbert Elberts

DOLLY GILBERT[5] of George & Annie

Dolly married Frank (last name unknown) and had five children: Emma, Edgar, Raymond, Alvin and George.

FRANK GILBERT[5] of George & Annie

Frank married and had four children named: Daisy, Ida, Annie, of whom no trace was found, and a son, O'Dillion Gilbert.

O'Dillion Gilbert[6] of Frank

O'Dillion was born July 8, 1879 and married Sadie Miller. She was born August 12, 1880. Issue, four children:

I. Franklin Oliver Gilbert[7], born April 26, 1905, married Hilda Kathryn Fritz, who was born November 20, 1907. They have three children:

A. Doris Mary Ann Gilbert[8], born August 26, 1933, married Raymond James Fronheiser. He was born July 10, 1932. Issue, three children:

a. Howard James Fronheiser[9], born 8/7/1955

b. Donna Lynn Fronheiser[9], born 9/1/1956

c. Alan David Fronheiser[9], born 10/4/1958

B. Neil George Gilbert[8], born May 6, 1938

C. Dean Franklin Gilbert[8], born July 23, 1950

II. Earl Thomas Gilbert[7], born December 22, 1908, married Arlene Lonacre, who died February, 1931. They had a son. Earl married, second, Laura Briener who was born July 14, 1910. There were five children of the second marriage.

A. Willard Earl Gilbert[8], born February 8, 1931, married June Marie Leslie in December of 1950. She was born June 4, 1932. Issue, two children:

a. Robyn Lynn Gilbert[9], born 6/6/1953

b. Bryan David Gilbert[9], born 7/23/1956

B. Donald Briener Gilbert[8], born July 10, 1934

C. LaMar Franklin Gilbert[8], born January 5, 1940

D. Diann Lavaun Gilbert[8], born November 19, 1942

E. Earlyn Carl Gilbert[8], born August 7, 1945

F. Dolores Kay Gilbert[8], born November 8, 1947

III. Mary Arlean Gilbert[7], born August 2, 1911, married Walter Oscar Rex on June 25, 1938. He was born April 19, 1911. Issue, two children:

A. Elaine Kathryn Rex[8], born August 20, 1943

B. Richard Martin Rex[8], born May 16, 1946

IV. Jennie Ellen Gilbert[7], born February 18, 1914, died May, 1918

V. Luberta May Gilbert[7], born February 4, 1919, married Fred Norman Everett on June 9, 1940. He was born December 9, 1918. Issue, a son and a daughter:

A. Myron Fred Everett[8], born May 13, 1947

B. Eilean Mae Everett[8], born April 9, 1953

SARAH GILBERT[5] of George & Annie

Sarah, born 1847 and died in 1922, married David Kuhns who was born in 1848 and died in 1916. It is believed both were born and died in Carbon County, Pennsylvania. They had six children: Milton, Sadie, Harlan, Annie, Savilla, and Emma, all born in Pennsylvania.

Milton Kuhns[6] of David & Sarah

Milton was born August 25, 1868 and died April 6, 1931. He married Clara Heilman, who was born November 28, 1870 and died January 26, 1954. They were the parents of eight children:

I. Edna Kuhns[7], born July 20, 1895, married David Mertz. He was born November 5, 1890 and died April 18, 1960. Edna lives at 840 Lincoln Avenue, Northampton, Pennsylvania. Issue, four children:

A. Francis Mertz[8], born October 28, 1919, married Lulu Yates. Address: R.F.D. #1, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Issue, two sons:

a. Francis Mertz, Jr.[9], born 3/16/1941, married Elaine Shindles. Address: 404 Mahoning Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

b. Richard Mertz[9], born 9/22/1944

B. Harold Mertz[8], born December 11, 1923, died September 23, 1942.

C. Lorraine Mertz[8], born March 8, 1926, married William Miner, who was born February 4, 1926. They live at 639 Minore Street, Emmaus, Pennsylvania and have three children:

a. Donald Miner[9], born 6/20/1951

b. Carol Ann Miner[9], born 8/23/1952

c. Donna Kay Miner[9], born 11/13/1958

D. Marlene Mertz[8], born June 9, 1939, married Milton Bloss. They live at 402 Main Street, Souderton, Pennsylvania.

II. William Kuhns[7], born March 16, 1897, married Mary Crutz. Address: R.F.D. #1, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

III. Luella Kuhns[7], born October 31, 1899.

IV. Walter Kuhns[7], born September 7, 1901, died May, 1904.

V. Laura Kuhns[7], born October 24, 1903, died October 13, 1925

VI. Helen Kuhns[7], born February 21, 1906, married George Fritzinger. He was born September 25, 1907. Address: 450 E. North Street, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania.

VII. Beulah Kuhns[7], born December 20, 1907, married Malcolm Grow who was born March 1, 1905. No issue.

VIII. Calvin Kuhns[7], born September 12, 1911, married Helen Gerber, who was born December 3, 1916. Address: R.F.D. #1, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Issue:

A. Nancy Kuhns[8], born June 5, 1947.

Sadie Kuhns[6] of David & Sarah

Sadie, born September 13, 1870—died July 23, 1949, married Eugene Oscar Nothstein on November 18, 1898. Issue, four children:

I. Wilbur Eugene Nothstein[7], born May 5, 1900 is deceased. He served in World War I.

II. Harlan Nothstein[7], born April 15, 1904, died February 21, 1929.

III. Kenneth William Nothstein[7], born July 20, 1906, died December 2, 1961. He was a sargeant in World War II.

IV. Eugenia Louise Nothstein[7], born June 26, 1912, is deceased. She married Charles Nichols September 13, 1941. Issue, a daughter:

A. Ann Louise Nichols[8], born June 29, 1948, Berlin, Germany

Harlan Kuhns[6] of David & Sarah

Harlan, born December 3, 1875—died April 21, 1950, married Sarah Semmel on June 1, 1914. She was born April 9, 1884 and died December, 1960. Issue, a daughter:

I. Minnie Kuhns[7] was born July 30, 1917. She is a teacher in the Mahoning, Pennsylvania public schools and lives at R.F.D. #1, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

Annie Kuhns[6] of David & Sarah

Annie, born July 30, 1871, married Calvin Sensinger, now deceased. Annie was living in 1961. Issue, three children:

I. Madellna Sensinger[7] married Arthur Houseknecht.

II. Marcus Sensinger[7], born August 18, 1916 married Ferne Berner, who was born April 14, 1922. Address: R.F.D. #1, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

A. David Sensinger[8], born June 27, 1944

B. Ann Berner Sensinger[8], born April 25, 1947

C. Vaughn Berner Sensinger[8], born April 1, 1948

III. Wilbur Sensinger[7], born July 11, 1918, married Helen Klink, who was born March 22, 1928. They have two children:

A. David Sensinger[8], born June 14, 1951

B. Gayle Sensinger[8], born May 29, 1953

Savilla Matilda Kuhns[6] of David & Sarah

Savilla was born June 14, 1888 and died October 12, 1915. She married Rev. Thomas Kressley, who was born April 25, 1877 and died October 31, 1952. They had eight children: Marklyn, Madellana, Nevin, Gilbert, Eleanor, Daniel, Sarah, and David, all born in Pennsylvania.

I. Marklyn Clement Kressley[7], born September 19, 1904, is single and lives at 838 Delaware Avenue, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania.

II. Medellna Naomi Kressley[7], born September 9, 1905, married John Schoepp. They live at 43-32 Colden Street, Flushing, L.I. New York. Issue, two children:

A. John Francis Schoepp[8], born December 30, 1930, is married.

B. Phyllis Savilla Schoepp[8], born January 23, 1935, married Richard Wayne Kimball on June 1, 1957. Address: 121 Burnside Avenue, Cranford, New Jersey.

III. Nevin R. Kressley[7], born October 9, 1906, married Janet Seel on June 11, 1932. The data on the descendants of Thomas and Savilla was furnished by Nevin. Address: 164 W. Glentry Road, Lansdowne, Pennsylvania. Issue, four children, including a set of twins:

A. Nevin Wayne Kressley[8], born July 14, 1936, married Elaine Heasley on July 18, 1960. Address: MacDill Air Base, Tampa, Florida

B. Dale Franklin Kressley[8], born February 24, 1942

C. Savilla Matilda Kressley[8], born February 24, 1942

D. Janet Louise Kressley[8], born June 22, 1952

IV. Gilbert Dilcher Kressley[7], born December 9, 1907, married Grace Mangold on December 24, 1936. They live in Coopersburg, Pennsylvania and have two children:

A. David Gilbert Kressley[8], born March 22, 1939

B. Judith Kressley[8], born June, 1952

V. Eleanor Rebecca Kressley[7], born November, 1908, married John Preston, May 22, 1937. Address: 4753 W. Ohio Street, Chicago, Illinois. Their two children are:

A. Thomas Allen Preston[8], born April 12, 1939

B. Curtis Wade Preston[8], born July 22, 1943.

VI. Daniel David Kressley[7], born December 13, 1909, married Mary Engler, January 29, 1938. Address: 3285, S. Broad Street, Nazareth, Pennsylvania. They have three children:

A. Ward Lee Kressley[8], born November 25, 1941

B. Marilyn Louise Kressley[8], born September 30, 1943

C. John Thomas Kressley[8], born December 14, 1944

VII. Sarah May Kressley[7], born May 18, 1911, married Mr. Hanselman. They reside at 102 N. Hellertown Road, Quakertown, Pennsylvania. No issue.

VIII. Curtis Thomas Kressley[7] died when about one year old.

Emma Kuhns[6] of David & Sarah

Emma married William Mosser and they had a daughter:

I. Gladys Mosser[7], born February 22, 1920, married Warren Boyer who was born October 21, 1919. They have two children:

A. Lamont Boyer[8], born December 23, 1941

B. Ronald Boyer[8], born March 3, 1943

SUSANNA GILBERT[5] of George & Annie

Susanna married David Uertman and they had a daughter; Fiana Uertman[6].

GRANVILLE GILBERT[5] of George & Annie

Granville died without issue (?).

GEORGE H. BALLIET[3] of Leonard and Hannah

George, the seventh child of Leonard and Hannah, was born March 7, 1794 in what is now Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, and died there July 20, 1870. He married Mary Magdelena Houser about the year 1817. She was born March 28, 1797 and died November 25, 1884. Both are buried in St. Peter's Church Cemetery.

From the U. S. Census for West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, years as noted, the following entries are cited:

1840

"George Ballard; males, one under 5; three 5 to 10; one-15 to 20; one-20 to 30; and one-40 to 50; females: two-15 to 20; one-40 to 50" This entry lists ten children which is in accordance with other known records.

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 13

THE LINE OF GEORGE BALLIET—SON OF LEONARD—SON OF JOSEPH

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
GEORGE H. BALLIET b. 1794—Penn. d. 1870—Penn. MARRIED c.1817 to MARY M. HOUSER b. 1797—Penn. d. 1884—Penn. ISSUE 11 CHILDREN (one died in infancy)	-1	PAUL Balliet 1818–after 1880 married Priscilla Turner	John, Paul, Caroline, Priscilla, Mary, Elmira, Susannah, Ella, Elvina, and Catharine Balliet
	-2	JACOB Balliet 1820–1903 married Rebecca Lauderspeck	Polly, Rebecca, and Kate Balliet
	-3	HANNAH Balliet 1823–1898 married 1st David Lechleitner 2nd Elias Wehr, Sr.	Wilson, Fianna, and Sarah Lechleitner; Tilghman, Charles and Elias Wehr
	-4	SAMUEL Balliet 1824–? married 1st Sarah ? 2nd Mrs. Mary Krum	Henry, Lewis and Mary Balliet
	-5	CATHARINE Balliet 1825–1912 married Michael Hoppes	Polly, Kitty, Rebecca, Bennel, Charles, and Michael Hoppes, Jr.
	-6	JOHN H. Balliet 1828–1899 married Sarah Miller	No issue
	-7	ISAAC Balliet 1830–1911 married Mary Miller	No issue
	-8	ABRAHAM Balliet 1831–1911 married Susannah Steigerwalt	Stephen, Amanda, Sarah, Ella, Assetta, Kate, Amandus, Emma, Alvesta, Mary, and Amelia Balliet
	-9	SOLOMON Balliet 1833–1865 Never married	No issue
	-10	WILLIAM Balliet 1836–? married ? ?	Tilghman and William Balliet

1860

"George Balliet 66, farmer, $8,500.00, Pa. Margaret (Magdelena?) 63; Isaac, 27; Abraham 25; Solomon 23."

1870

"Magdalena Balliet, 74, widow; John 40; Isaac 42; Tillman (grandson) 9".

1880

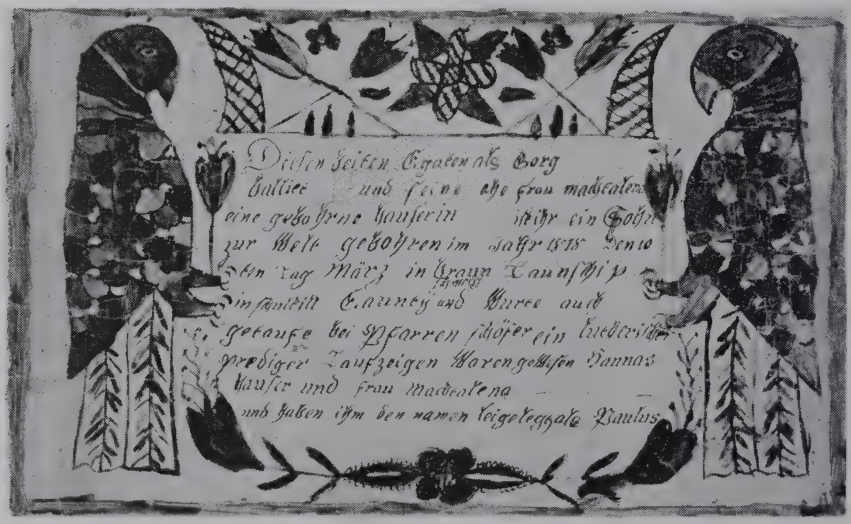
"Molly (Magdalena) Balliet 83, widow; (John ?) Harry 48, wed, son of Molly".

The name of George's wife, Mary Magdalena is found written as; Magdalena, Margaret, Molly and Mary, by which name she will be called. The name of their son John Harry was apparently entered as Harry in the 1880 census.

George and Mary had eleven children: Paul, Jacob, Hannah, Samuel, Catherine, John H., Isaac, Abraham, Soloman, Wellace (or Wallace), and an infant child who died at birth.

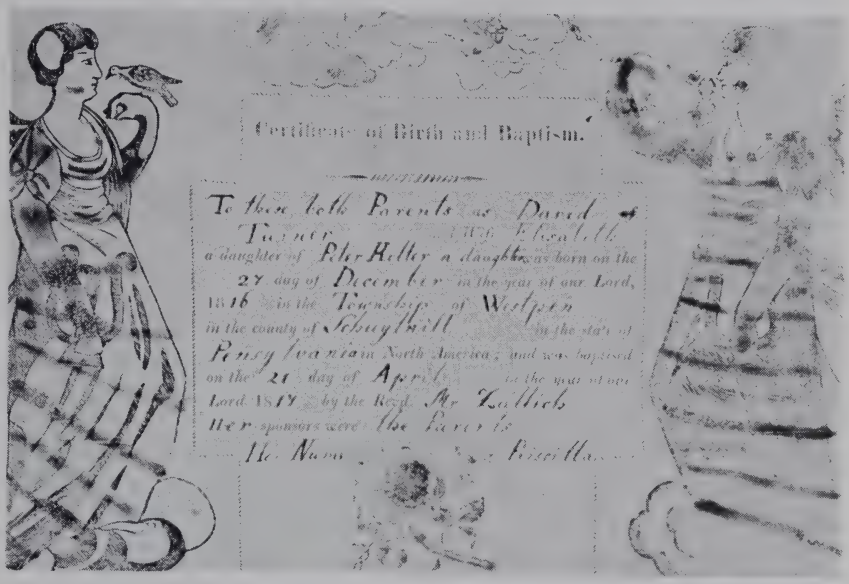
PAUL BALLIET[4] of George & Mary

Paul (Paulus) the first child, was born March 10, 1818. A translation of the accompanying handmade and hand-colored birth certificate in German follows:



"To these two married persons—George Balliet and his wedded wife Magdalene, nee Hauserin, their son was born into the world in the year 1818, the 10th day of March, in Brunswich Township, Schuylkill County and baptised by Pastor Schofer, a Lutheran Preacher. Baptismal Witnesses were Hannas Kaufer and his wife Magdelena;—and they have given him the name PAULUS."

Paul married Priscilla Turner about the year 1838. Her birth and baptism are taken from the original certificate:


Certificate of Birth and Baptism.

To these both Parents as David Turner and Elizabeth a daughter of Peter Heller a daughter was born on the 27 day of December in the year of our Lord, 1816 in the Township of Westpen in the county of Schuylkill in the state of Pensylvania North America; and was baptised on the 21 day of April in the year of our Lord 1817 by the Revd. Mr Zollich Her sponsors were the Parents

His Name Priscilla

Certificate of Birth and Baptism, 1814

Shortly after their marriage they settled in Ohio. Their first child, John, was born in Miami County, Ohio in 1839. Sometime before 1849 they returned to West Penn, Schuylkill County where it is believed at least eight other children were born. Between 1861 and 1870 they settled in Butler Township, Dekalb County Indiana, as shown by the U.S. Census for 1870, and in Keyser(?) Township, Dekalb County:

1870

"Paul Balliet 52, farmer, Pa.; Priscilla 52, Pa; Paul 21, Pa; Caroline 19, Pa; Priscilla 18, Pa; Mary 16, Pa; Elmira 14, Pa; Susannah 10, Pa."

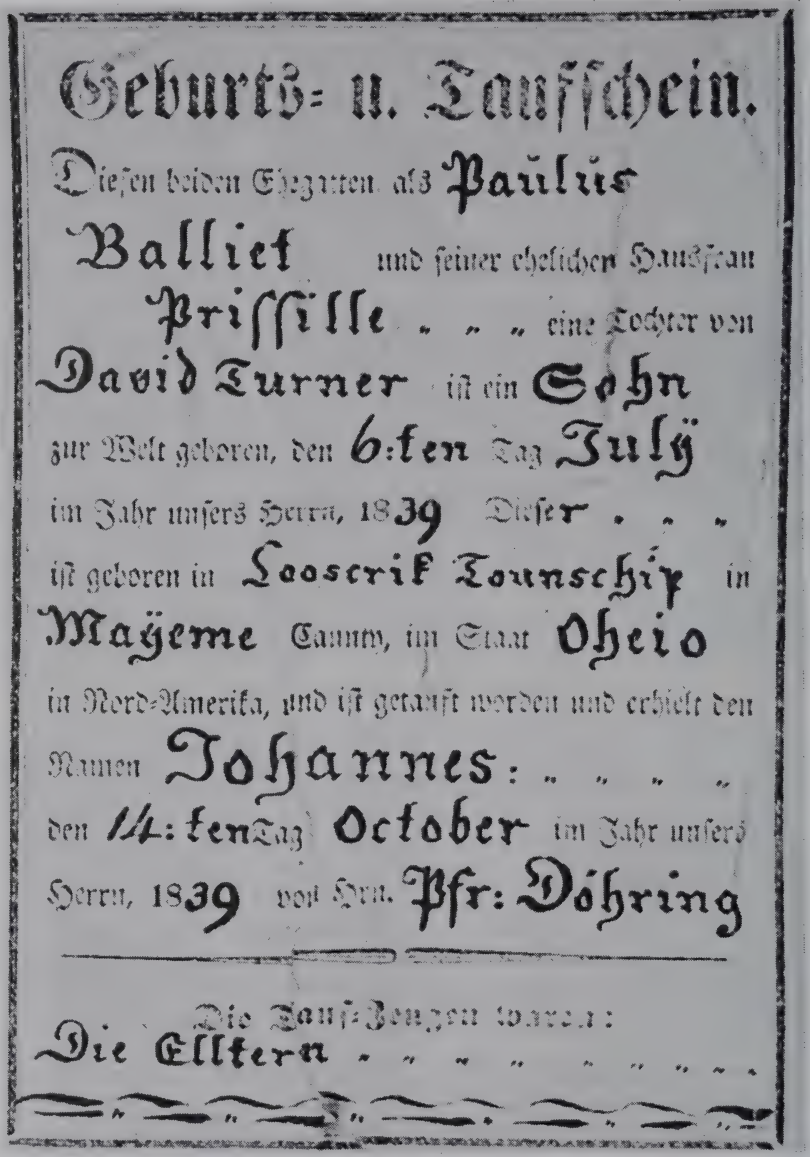
1880

"Paul Balliet 62; Priscilla, 63; Alvina 19, daug. Pa.; Catharine 19, daughter, Pa." Catharine and Alvina twins(?)

In 1877 they were living in Garrett City, Indiana. According to family tradition they had eleven children; two sons and nine daughters, however, only the names of ten of the children are known. John, Paul, Caroline, Priscilla, Mary, Elmira, Susannah, Ella, Elvina, and Catharine.

JOHN BALLIET[5] of Paul & Priscilla

John (Johannes), the eldest child, was born July 16, 1839. A translation of his German birth and baptismal record follows:



Geburts- u. Taufschein.

Diesen beiden Ehegatten als Paulus Balliet und seiner ehelichen Hausfrau Prissille . . . eine Tochter von David Turner ist ein Sohn zur Welt geboren, den 6:ten Tag July im Jahr unsers Herrn, 1839 Dieser . . . ist geboren in Looscrik Tounschip in Mayeme County, im Staat Oheio in Nord-Amerika, und ist getauft worden und erhielt den Namen Johannes: . . . . den 14:ten Tag October im Jahr unsers Herrn, 1839 von Hrn. Pfr: Döhring

Die Taufs-Zeugen waren:

Die Elltern . . . . . .

"Birth and Baptismal Certificate"

"To the married couple, Paulus Balliet and his wedded wife Priscilla, a daughter of David Turner, a son was born into this world on the 16th day of July, in the year of our Lord, 1839. He was born in Looscreek Township, Mayerne (Miami) County in the state of Ohio in North America and has been baptised and received the name Johannes. On the 14th day of October, in the year of our Lord, 1839, by Pastor Dohring. The Baptism Witnesses were The Parents."

No trace of John was found.

PAUL BALLIET[5] of Paul & Priscilla

Paul was born in Pennsylvania about 1848 and died at Swan, Indiana in 1927. The name of his wife is unknown. They had at least two children: a daughter, Mrs. Walter Swinehart of 1817 Spy Run Avenue, Ft. Wayne, Indiana; and a son, Walter:

Walter Balliet[6] of Paul

Walter was born in 1884, Allen County, Indiana and died at Ft. Wayne, Indiana in 1948. He married Ada Shambaugh at Albion, Indiana on April 5, 1904. Ada was born in 1881, Avilla, Indiana and died at Ft. Wayne in 1955. Her parents were Alex H. (d. 1917, Mansfeld, Ohio) and Amanda (d. 1888, Avilla, Ind.) Shambaugh. Ada's paternal grandfather was Isaac Shambaugh (b. 1825—d. 1916, Avilla, Ind.) Walter and Ada had two children:

I. Lenora Opal Balliet[7], born 1907 Noble County, Indiana, married Simon M. Hanes at Ft. Wayne, Indiana on April 23, 1925. Simon, the son of Anthony (b. 4/19/1866, Bourbon, Ind.) and Cora (b. 1/12/1873, Marshall Co., Ind.) Hanes. Simon and Lenora live at 2018 Ontario, Ft. Wayne, Indiana where their two daughters were born:

A. Martha Ellen Hanes[8], born May 17, 1930, married George F. Ziegler. Address: 297 Waldorf Avenue, Rochester, New York.

B. Lois Ann Hanes[8], born January 20, 1932, married Lewis Richard Deputy at Ft. Wayne, Indiana, on August 11, 1956. Lewis, the son of Farris Lee and Marietta Velma Lewis Deputy, was born April 11, 1934 at Crothersville, Indiana. Address: 2619 Barnhart Avenue, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. Issue, a daughter:

a. Elizabeth Ann Deputy[9], born 10/22/1960, Ft. Wayne, Indiana.

II. Kermit R. Balliet[7], born January 10, 1912, Noble County, Indiana, married Evelyn Louise Speckman at Ft. Wayne, Indiana on June 10, 1937. Evelyn, the daughter of Carl (b. 7/21/1888, Allen Co., Ind.) and Clara (b. 4/27/1889, Allen Co., Ind.) Speckman, was born at Ft. Wayne in 1914. Kermit and Evelyn live on Route 1, Roanoke, Indiana and have two children, born at Ft. Wayne:

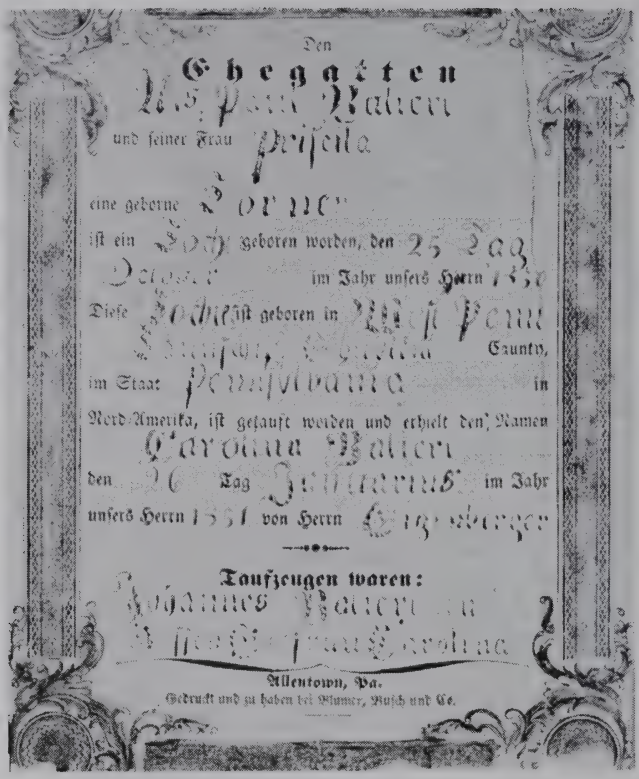
A. Norman Carl Balliet[8], born June 13, 1941

B. Karen Sue Balliet[8], born February 19, 1952

CAROLINE BALLIET[5] of Paul & Priscilla

Caroline was born October 25, 1850. A translation of the accompanying birth and baptismal certificate follows: See page 532.
The witnesses "Johannes and Carolina Baliert" were probably John L. and Carol Balliet; John L. being the son of Leonard, son of Leonard, son of JOSEPH.

Caroline married Johan A. Reigel. Johan was born December 30, 1851, Mahoning Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania, the son of Amos Reigel and his second wife, the former Mrs. Abigal Hunsinger. "In 1873 Johan went west and in 1877 he married Caroline Balliet,


Den
Ehegatten
und seiner Frau
eine geborne
ist ein
geboren worden, den
im Jahr unsers Herrn
Diese
ist geboren in
County,
im Staat
in
Nord-Amerika, ist getauft worden und erhielt den Namen
den
Tag
im Jahr
unsers Herrn
von Herrn
Taufzeugen waren:
Allentown, Pa.
Gedruckt und zu haben bei Blumer, Rusch und Co.

"Birth and Baptismal Certificate"
"To the married couple, Paul Baliert and his wife Priscilla, nee Turner, a daughter was born on 25th day of October in the year of our Lord 1850. This daughter was born in West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, in the state of Pennsylvania in North America has been baptised and received the name CAROLINE Baliert on the 26th day of January in the year of our Lord 1851, by Mr. Eigenberger:
Baptism Witnesses:
Johannes Baliert and his wife Carolina"

daughter of Paul Balliet and his wife Priscilla of Garrett City, Indiana. Sarah H., whose birth occurred in 1885, is their only child. She remains at home . . . in the fall of 1866 he returned to Pennsylvania where he has since (1913) remained". (H. of C.Co.,Pa. p 557)

Sarah Helen Reigel[6] of Johan & Caroline

Sarah, born in 1885 (Indiana?), never married. In 1961 she was living in Seattle, age 76, under the guardianship of a second cousin, Mrs. Gwonda H. Willis.

ELLA BALLIET[5] of Paul & Priscilla

Ella married a Mr. Reid and they had a daughter, Lula Essie (others?).

Lulu Essie Reid[6] of Ella Balliet Reid

Lulu was born January 1, 1890 in Indiana. She married Albert John Henderson who was born December 10, 1883, Ainsworth, Nebraska, the son of Hugh Henderson. In 1961, Lulu was living in Ainsworth, Nebraska. They had eleven children, all born in Nebraska:

I. Burdetta Henderson[7], born April 20, 1909, married Mr. Jansen. Address: Ainsworth, Nebraska.

II. Catherine Henderson[7], born November 27, 1911, married Mr. Powell. Address: Ainsworth, Nebraska.

III. Diora Henderson[7], born July 7, 1913, married Mr. Morton. Address: 411 West 4th Street, Reno, Nebraska.

IV. Livica Henderson[7], died single

V. Corella Henderson[7], born December 15, 1917, married Mr. Rundlett. Address: 2926 South 18th Street, Tacoma, Washington.

VI. Glenda Henderson[7], born October 29, 1919, married Mr. Bragley. Address: 7903 S.E.Harmony Road, Oregon City, Oregon.

VII. Gwonda V. Henderson[7], born November 16, 1920, married Shelby Ray Willis at Payette, Idaho on January 25, 1940. He was born in Eugene, Oregon, August 29, 1912, the son of James Shelby and Martha Lydia Willis. The documents quoted and illustrated in this section are in her possession. Address: 3919 S. Burns Street, Seattle, Washington. Issue, a son:

A. James Shelby Willis[8], born June 21, 1941, Seattle, Washington

VIII. Ardath Henderson[7], born March 26, 1922, married Mr. Randall. Address: Ainsworth, Nebraska.

IX. Yvonne Henderson[7], born February 7, 1924, married Mr. Roden. They live at 340 First Street, Milton, Washington.

X. A. L. Henderson[7], born April 27, 1930, lives at 316 Josephine Street, Denver, Colorado.

XI. V. O. Henderson[7], born December 10, 1933, lives in Ainsworth, Nebraska.

NOTE: *The only data on the other children of Paul and Priscilla Balliet is the census records given above: Priscilla, born c 1851; Mary, born c 1854; Elmira, born c 1856; Susannah, born c 1860; Alvina and Catharine (twins ?), born about 1861. According to the census they were all born in Pennsylvania.*

JACOB BALLIET[4] of George & Mary

Jacob, second child, was born January 26, 1820 and died December 30, 1903. He married Rebecca Lauderspeck, who was born May 9, 1826 and died September 15, 1894. Both were born and died in what is now West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, where they are recorded in the U.S. Census:

1860

"Jacob Balliet 36, farmer, Pa.; Rebecca 34; Mary (Polly ?) 10; Rebecca, 8; Catherine, 6"

1870

"Jacob Balliet, 48; Rebecca 44; Rebecca 20; Catharine 16"

1880

"Jacob Balliet 60; Rebecca, 54"

Jacob and Rebecca had three daughters: Polly (or Mary?); Rebecca; and Catharine, called Kate, all born in West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania.

POLLY BALLIET[5] of Jacob & Rebecca

Polly was born June 29, 1848 and died June 20, 1936. She married Lewis Gerber who was born March 4, 1842 and died November 19, 1917 (Pa.). They had six children:

Lizzie Gerber[6] of Lewis & Polly

Lizzie, born September 7, 1878—died May 23, 1925, married William Driesback. He was born September 27, 1871 and died May 16, 1930. Their eight children were born in Pennsylvania:

I. Emma Driesback[7], born October 14, 1898, married Oliver Fritz, who was born November 13, 1896. Address: R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, seven children:

A. Arlene Fritz[8], born December 20, 1915, married Charles Wertman who was born May 15, 1915. They live at Andreas, Pennsylvania, R.F.D. #1, and have a daughter:

a. LaVerne Wertman[9], born 11/7/1939

B. Mary Fritz[8], born April 18, 1917, married Roswell Kromer. They live at North Seventh Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania and have three children:

a. Ruth Ann Kromer[9], born 9/20/1928, married Erwin Schlecht, Jr. Address: Coal Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Issue:

a. Michael Schlecht[10], born 5/5/1957

b. Ellen Schlecht[10], born 9/17/1960

b. Oliver Kromer[9], born 4/16/1941, married Carol Steigerwalt and they reside in Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

c. Martin Kromer[9], born 1/13/1947

C. Oliver Fritz[8], born March 13, 1919, married Marion Andreas. Address: Andreas, Pennsylvania. They have four children:

a. Arnold Fritz[9], born 9/11/1942

b. Ronald Fritz[9], born 3/2/1948

c. Terry Fritz[9], born 3/27/1952

d. Richard Fritz[9], born 11/7/1956

D. Dorothy Fritz[8], born September 20, 1921, married Lester Staudt. They live in Wildwood, Florida and have two children:

a. James Staudt[9], born 11/20/1941

b. Leonard Staudt[9], born 11/20/1945

E. Madeline Fritz[8], born June 29, 1923, married Albert Buckner.

They live in East Greenville, Pennsylvania and have a child:

a. Frances Buckner[9], born 2/23/1946

F. Curtiz Fritz[8], born June 7, 1925, married Betty Mantz. They live in Gibralter, Pennsylvania and have three children:

a. Sharon Fritz[9], born 3/24/1951

b. Charlotte Fritz[9], born 4/14/1955

c. Christy Fritz[9], 4/9/1957

G. William Fritz[8], born April 11, 1929, married Shirley Borger. Address: R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, two children:

a. Randy Fritz[9], born 5/9/1955

b. Kim Robin Fritz[9], born 12/26/1959

II. Howard Driesback[7] died about two months old.

III. Calvin Driesback[7], born February 1, 1903, died May 6, 1961, married Alma Schucker. Issue, a daughter:

A. Elaine Driesback[8], married Samuel Smith.

IV. William Driesback[7], married Helen Staudt. They live at 235 Carbon Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter: Ester Driesback[8].

V. Esther Driesback[7], deceased, married Walter Knepper who died in 1961. Issue, nine children:

A. Kathryn Knepper[8] married Frank Klangerman. They live in Allentown, Pennsylvania.

B. Beatrice Knepper[8] married Jeremiah Schaeffer; they live in Allentown, Pennsylvania.

C. Dalphin Knepper[8] married and lives in Washington, D.C.

D. Carlton Knepper[8] is married and lives in Tamaqua, Pennsylvania

E. Barbara Knepper[8] married Mr. Miller and has three children. They live in Tamaqua, Pennsylvania.

F. Dolores Knepper[8] married Curtis Steigerwalt. Address: R.F.D. #2, New Ringgold, Pennsylvania.

G. Phyllis Knepper[8] married Vernon Fritz. Address: R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania.

H. Janice Knepper[8] lives in Johnstown, Pennsylvania.

I. Rhoday Knepper[8] lives with sister, Kathryn Klangerman in Allentown.

VI. David Driesback[7] lives in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

VII. George Driesback[7] married Mayme Rex and lives at Miller Heights, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania.

VIII. Katie Driesback[7] married Samuel Sully. They live in East Jim Thorpe, Pennsylvania and have a son Samuel Sully, Jr.[8]

Amandus Franklin Gerber[6] of Lewis & Polly

Amandus married Lilly Anna Sophia Wagaman, daughter of Nathan and Sophia (Wertman) Wagaman. Issue, four children, all born in Summit Hill, Pennsylvania.

I. Francis Sylvester Gerber[7], born January 8, 1899, married Louise Matilda Hontz Derby at the Summit Hill First Presbyterian Church. Louise, the daughter of Thomas Derby (b. 6/11/1866, Irvine, Scotland—

d. 2/1944, Pa.) and Ida Savilla Hontz Derby (b. 5/25/1874, New Mahoning, Pa.), was born August 28, 1900 at Summit Hill, where they now live at 219 E. White Street. Their two sons were born in Palmerton, Pennsylvania.

A. Francis Clarence Gerber[8], born November 3, 1927, lives at 132 Henrietta Avenue, Lancaster, Pennsylvania.

B. Gary John Gerber[8], born September 13, 1934, lives at 137 W. Main Street, Windsor, Pennsylvania.

II. Jennie Gerber[7], born February 18, 1902, married Mr. Rose

III. Clara Gerber[7], born January 26, 1905, married Mr. Hardy

IV. Harvey Franklin Gerber[7] was born June 2, 1909.

Charles Gerber[6] of Lewis & Polly

Charles died single.

Emma Gerber[6] of Lewis & Polly

Emma married Charles Zehner. Both are deceased. They had children, names unknown, all deceased.

Mesida Gerber[6] of Lewis & Polly

Mesida married Harry Breiner. Both are deceased. Issue, three children:

I. Stella Breiner[7], deceased, married Harry Behler

II. Daniel Breiner[7] is married

III. Mabel Breiner[7] married David Lorah, a World War I veteran, deceased. They had several children.

Harry Gerber[6] of Lewis & Polly

Harry married Martha Rose Rex, both deceased. Issue, four sons: Lewis, Charles, Irwin and Calvin Gerber.

IV. Calvin Gerber[7], born April 23, 1914, West Penn, Schuylkill, County, Pennsylvania married Margaret Fink on October 21, 1939 at New Mahoning, Pennsylvania. She was born January 12, 1918. Address: R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Issue, five children, all born at Andreas:

A. Marion Gerber[8], born June 25, 1941

B. Donald Gerber[8], born March 15, 1943

C. Elaine Gerbert[8], born February 5, 1945

D. Jane Gerber[8], a twin, born February 28, 1947

E. James Gerber[8], born February 28, 1947

REBECCA BALLIET[5] of Jacob & Rebecca

Rebecca, the second child, was born August 12, 1850 and died August 31, 1924. She married Henry Fritz who was born October 21, 1848 and died October 11, 1889. Both are buried in the St. Peters Church Cemetery, West Penn, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. Their three children, all

Mrs. Rebecca Balliet Fritz

born in Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, were named: Jennie; Charles; and Sadie.

Jennie Fritz[6] of Henry & Rebecca

Jennie, born 1876—died 1910, married twice. First to Horace Davis. Second, to James Heffelfinger (1870-1923). Jennie had three sons:

I. William O. Davis, born August 13, 1895, married Emma V. Armer. (See line of JOSEPH-Leonard-George-Catharine Hoppes-Rebecca Reinbold Nothstein)

II. James Heffelfinger[7], born March 12, 1900—died August 25, 1961, married Celia Cox on September 21, 1926. She was born August 10, 1906 and resides at 431 E. Bertsch Street, Lansford, Pennsylvania. Issue, a son and a daughter:

A. James Heffelfinger, III[8], born April 15, 1929, is single.

B. Shirley Heffelfinger[8], born December 12, 1934, is single.

III. Henry Heffelfinger[7], born July 20, 1904, married Beatrice York on August 7, 1928. She was born October 27, 1909. They live at R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Issue, a son and two daughters:

A. Henry Heffelfinger[8], born September 4, 1929, married Catharine Kenny on March 26, 1951. She was born January 16, 1929. They live at 9699 Blatz Avenue, Taylor, Michigan. Issue, two sons:

a. Thomas Heffelfinger[9], born May 21, 1952

b. James Heffelfinger[9], born June 16, 1955

B. Jennie Heffelfinger[8], born August 23, 1932, married Sterling Serfass on June 12, 1954. He was born September 24, 1924. They live at 19 Walnut Lane, Levittown, Pennsylvania and have three children:

a. Nancy B. Serfass[9], born 11/25/1955

b. Sterline Joseph Serfass[9], born 5/10/1959

c. Chyrl Jane Serfass[9], born 8/25/1961

C. Nancy Heffelfinger[8], born June 21, 1939, married Epifanio Na-

poli on January 1, 1960. He was born October 3, 1929. Address: 2011 Oxford Valley Road, Bristol, Pennsylvania. Issue, a son:

a. Epifanio Napoli, Jr.[9], born 10/16/1960

Charles Fritz[6] of Henry & Rebecca

Charles married Lizzie Hoppes and has four children, named, Alfred, Lou, Wallace and William Fritz.

I. Alfred Fritz[7] married Florence Dietrich and they have three daughters and a son:

A. Betty Fritz[8] married George Kline. Issue: Joanne; George, Jr.; David; Mark and Robert Kline[9].

B. Marlene Fritz[8] married James Spaar. They have three children named Florence, James and William Spaar[9].

C. William Fritz[8], born in 1937 is single and lives in Tamaqua, Pennsylvania.

D. Rita Fritz[8], born 1946, is single.

II. Lou Fritz[7] is married

III. Wallace Fritz[7] is married

IV. William Fritz[7] married Miss Kemmerer. They live in New Jersey.

Sadie Fritz[6] of Henry & Rebecca

Sadie married William Miller and they have five children named: Clarence, Ira, Elmer, Ida, and Edna.

I. Clarence Miller[7], born May 4, 1894, married Melba Lutz on June 27, 1928. She was born April 2, 1905. Address: 9 North Greenwood Street, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, two children:

A. Gloria Miller[8], born May 21, 1931, married Carl Reed. They have three children:

a. Jeffrey Reed[9], born 5/1/1954

b. Nancy Reed[9], born 6/24/1957

c. Carin Reed[9], born 10/11/1960

B. William Miller[8], born August 21, 1937, is married and has a son:

a. Brian Miller[9], born 11/18/1960

II. Ira Miller[7], born October 11, 1895, is a veteran of World War I, and is single.

III. Elmer Miller[7], born December 7, 1898, married Marie Elliot. Elmer is deceased. They have a daughter, Shirley Miller[8], who is married and has two children.

IV. Ida Miller[7], born December 7, 1904, married James Frantz on June 2, 1928. He was born December 24, 1902. Address: R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Their son:

A. Daniel J. Frantz[8], born January 13, 1932, was married July 10, 1954 to Marion Coombe, who was born December 20, 1933. Their address is R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania and they have two sons:

a. Eugene Frantz[9], born 12/1/1955

b. Darwin Frantz[9], born 7/1/1960

V. Edna Miller[7], born May 19, 1908, married James Millard. Issue, two sons:

A. James Millard[8], born June 16, 1932, married Elisa Haldeman. Their son:

a. James Millard[9] was born 5/4/1955.

B. Richard Millard[8], born January 1, 1943

KATE BALLIET[5] of Jacob & Rebecca

Kate, the youngest of the three daughters, was born September 26, 1853, and died April 22, 1929. She married Reuben Fritz who was born April 10, 1851 and died August 6, 1921. They were the parents of a daughter, Jeanette, and two sons, Elauries and Alvin.

Mrs. Kate Balliet Fritz

Jeanette Fritz[6] of Reuben & Kate

Jeanette, born December 18, 1876, married Charles Wehr on November 8, 1896. He was born July 19, 1875 and died July 10, 1939. They had three daughters:

I. Katie Wehr[7], born August 15, 1897, married Howard Breiner on April 6, 1917. He was born April 14, 1894. Howard is deceased. Katie died October 9, 1947. No issue.

II. Jennie Wehr[7], born March 27, 1900, married Amandas Middlecamp on July 18, 1918. He was born January 29, 1892 and served in World War I. They reside at 216 Hanover Avenue, Pottstown, Pennsylvania. Issue, a son:

A. Norman Middlecamp[8], born April 30, 1920, married Ruth Darker on December 31, 1939. She was born August 20, 1915. Norman served in the U.S. Navy during World War II and died November 11, 1946. Issue, a daughter:

a. Jerelyn Middlecamp[9], born 8/17/1943, married Ed Baker in

June, 1960. They live in Pottstown, Pennsylvania and have a daughter, Cindy Baker[10]

III. Minnie Wehr[7], born August 29, 1904, was married on May 26, 1928 to Charles Arner, who was born May 25, 1903. No issue. Address: R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania.

Elauries Fritz[6] of Reuben & Kate

Elauries, born January 13, 1877, married Kate Rex in January, 1898. She was born August 15, 1878. Elauries died at Palmerton, Pennsylvania, April 18, 1945. They had four children: Jennie, Milton, Beulah, and Alvin.

I. Jennie Fritz[7], born December 7, 1899, married Edgar Breiner on December 23, 1923. He was born January 12, 1898. Address: R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. No issue.

II. Milton Fritz[7], born December 31, 1903—died June 1, 1942, married Luella Breiner on June 6, 1925. She was born October 12, 1906. Address: R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Issue, two daughters:

A. Erma Fritz[8], born March 7, 1927, married Earl Deibert on November 23, 1947 at Mantzville, Pennsylvania. Earl was born September 11, 1920. They have a daughter:

a. Lugene Marie Deibert[9], born 5/5/1958

B. Miriam Fritz[8], born February 20, 1929, married Paul Snyder at Normal Square, Pennsylvania on May 3, 1947. He was born September 27, 1926, Ashfield, Pennsylvania. Their three children are: Dorothy, born 1/19/1947; Barry; and Helen Snyder[9]

III. Beulah Fritz[7], born October 17, 1907, married Edgar Miller on June 14, 1925. He was born July 21, 1904 and died March, 1961. Issue, four children:

A. Pauline Miller[8], born June 11, 1926, Normal Square, Pennsylvania married Carl Myers, April 6, 1947 at Mantzville, Pennsylvania. He was born May 25, 1925, Pottsville, Pennsylvania. He served three years in the U.S. Navy during World War II. Address: R.F.D. #2, Tamaqua. Their four children are: Daniel Carl, born 2/29/1949; Paul; Beverly; and Kathleen Myers[9].

B. Kenneth Miller[8] was born in South Tamaqua, Pennsylvania, October 11, 1928. He married Ruth Balliet (see line of JOSEPH-Leonard-Leonard) on October 16, 1945 in the Mantzville (Pa.) St. Peters Lutheran and Reformed Church. Ruth was born August 9, 1925, South Tamaqua. They live in Pottstown, Pennsylvania and have two children: Asenath, born 1/29/1947; and Samuel Miller[9].

C. Ruth Miller[8], born April 29, 1930, married Norman Henry. They have a daughter, Christine Henry[9].

D. Earl Miller[8], born August 8, 1934, married Lottie Smith, who was born December 14, 1935. They have two children: Kirby Earl and Kevin Miller[9].

IV. Alvin Fritz[7], born July 20, 1911, married Alma Shellhamer on De-

cember 31, 1929. Alma was born June 4, 1909. Address: R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua. They have a daughter:

A. Bernice Fritz[8], born April 21, 1936.

HANNAH BALLIET[4] of George & Mary

Hannah, the third child, was born January 8, 1823 and died May 19, 1898. She married twice. First to David Lechleitner; they had three children named: Wilson, Fianna, and Sarah Lechleitner. Second to Elias Wehr, Sr. (7/5/1816—9/9/1896); they had three sons named: Tilghman, Charles and Elias Wehr, Jr. By a previous marriage, Elias, Sr. had three children (step-children of Hannah) named James, William and Lizzie.

WILSON LECHLEITNER[5] of David & Hannah

Wilson (1848-1921) married Susannah Hoppes who was born in 1853 and died in 1920. They were the parents of five children:

Alice Lechleitner[6] of Wilson & Susannah

Alice married William Folk. She was born May 31, 1871 and died September 21, 1947. William was born April 12, 1876 and died September 17, 1936. No issue.

David Lechleitner[6] of Wilson & Susannah

David, born October 20, 1872—died April 3, 1959, married Clara Hunsicker Breiner, who was born October 22, 1866 and died February 21, 1930. Issue, two children:

I. Susan Lechleitner[7], born February 16, 1905, married Willard Mohn, who was born June 16, 1901. They have two children:

A. Mary Lu Mohn[8], born January 29, 1929, married Donald Winslow Randall, who was born October 13, 1924. Issue, two children:

a. Susan Randall[9], born 12/2/1955

b. Lynne Randall[9], born 11/17/1958

B. David Mohn[8], born September 8, 1931, married Lucille Ringer. She was born March 16, 1932. Issue, three sons:

a. Peter Mohn[9], born 8/31/1956

b. Jonathan Mohn[9], born 2/17/1958

c. Douglas Mohn[9], born 2/17/1958

II. Walter Lechleitner[7], born October 20, 1906, married Miriam Trout. They have a son, Robert Lechleitner[8], who is married and has two children; and a daughter, Marjorie Lechleitner[8].

Hannah Lechleitner[6] of Wilson & Susannah

Hannah, born April 3, 1878—died March 5, 1953, married Harvey Reinbold, who was born December 8, 1872. They were the parents of two sons:

I. Charles Reinbold[7], born March 12, 1901, married Mary Miller. She was born May 8, 1904. They reside at 3005 Euclid Avenue, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. Issue, a son:

A. William Paul Reinbold[8], born September 26, 1925, married Ruth Taylor, who was born May 12, 1924. Issue, three children:

a. David Reinbold[9], born 2/6/1946

b. Delores Reinbold[9], born 5/19/1948

c. Daniel Reinbold[9], born 5/5/1956

II. William Reinbold[7], born December 7, 1904, married Pauline Eckhart, who was born September 26, 1906. Address: Summit Hill, Pennsylvania. No issue.

Solomon Lechleitner[6] of Wilson & Susannah

Solomon was born February 24, 1881 and died November 24, 1955. His wife, Emma Zellner, was born October 20, 1886 and died November 8, 1932. Issue, three children:

I. Berddell Lechleitner[7], born July 2, 1905, married Evelyn Smith, now deceased. Issue, two children:

A. Rodney Lechleitner[8], born 1944

B. Ruth Lechleitner[8], born 1947

II. Beronessee Lechleitner[7], born April 9, 1913, married Philip McMichael. They live at Summit Hill, Pennsylvania and have a daughter:

A. Diane Harriet McMichael[8], born August 7, 1937.

III. Nevin Lechleitner[7], born October 30, 1916, died July 12, 1928.

George Wilson Lechleitner[6] of Wilson & Susannah

George married Marie Magdalene Stahl. He was born October 28, 1898 and Marie was born November 29, 1898. They had two children:

I. William George Lechleitner[7], born August 17, 1920, married Pearl Helfrick, who was born April 28, 1930. Issue, three children:

A. Mary Lou Lechleitner[8], born April 19, 1948

B. William George Lechleitner[8], born December 18, 1952

C. Lucille Ann Lechleitner[8], born October 9, 1957

II. John Russell Lechleitner[7], born November 7, 1925, married Margaret Rose Krupocin. She was born August 14, 1927. Issue, three children:

A. Donna Marie Lechleitner[8], born June 7, 1950

B. Bruce John Lechleitner[8], born September 21, 1952

C. Louise Mary Lechleitner[8], born January 28, 1954

FIANNA LECHLEITNER[5] of David & Hannah

Fianna's birth and death are unknown.

SARAH LECHLEITNER[5] of David & Hannah

Sarah married Elias Mantz. They have eight children named: Elias, Minnie; Guswin; George; Clara; Ella; Mary; and Mildred Mantz[6]

After the death of her first husband, Hannah Balliet Lechleitner married Elias Wehr, by whom she had three children: Tilghman, Elias, Jr. and Charles:

TILGHMAN WEHR[5] of Elias & Hannah

Tilghman married Lizzie Mantz. They had two sons: Ralph Wehr[6] who died young; and Howard Wehr[6] who married Dorothy Miller and had a son Paul Wehr[7] who is married and has several children.

ELIAS WEHR[5] of Elias & Hannah

Elias, born September 30, 1862—died January 10, 1941, married Mary Mertz. She was born May 4, 1872 and died September 7, 1942. No issue.

CHARLES WEHR[5] of Elias & Hannah

Charles married and had four children, named: William; Edison; Mary and Warren Wehr[6].

The three step-children of Hannah Wehr, children of Elias Wehr, Sr., were named James, William, and Lizzie Wehr.

James Wehr married Mary Schaeffer. Issue, three children: Lizzie, Calvin and Edwin:

(I) Lizzie Wehr married Milton Arner. Their four children were named: Claude, Oliver, William and Wallace Arner.

(A) Claude Arner (now deceased) married Jennie Daubenspeck and had the following six children:

(a) Howard Arner, single, lives at R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania

(b) Oliver Arner, no information available.

(c) Violet Arner, single

(d) Grace Arner, born April 24, 1925, married Walter Fritz, who was born February 25, 1924. Address: R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Issue: Dennis (b. 2/21/1949); Karen (b. 2/3/1950); Kevin (b. 4/25/1953); and Barry Fritz (b. 7/3/1955).

(e) Willard Arner married Helen Steigerwalt and has two children: Glenn and Renee Arner.

(f) Ferne Arner married Ralph Shellhamer. They live at R.F.D. #1, Lehighton, Pennsylvania and have two daughters: Dianne and Shirley Shellhamer.

(B) Oliver Arner married Verna Fritz. Oliver married second, Verna Stergerwalt. He had three children by first wife: Margaret, John and Norman Arner.

(C) William Arner (now deceased) married Cora Shellhamer. Their son, William Arner, Jr., is married.

(D) Wallace E. Arner married Margaret Wolfe. They live at 321 North 1st Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania and have two sons, John and Norman.

(II) Calvin Wehr married Victoria Stahler (both deceased). They had four children:

(A) George married twice; first, Hattie Frey; second Esther Matthews. Address: 373 Second Street. Lehighton, Pennsylvania. No issue.

(B) Edgar Wehr, born 11/27/1900, married Lucretta Rex, who was

born 7/9/1900. Address: R.F.D. #1, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. They have two children:

(a) Thomas Wehr born 4/30/1924, married Eleanor Creitz. Address: 829 Iron Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Issue: Dianne (b. 8/23/1943); and Gary Wehr (b. 12/7/1946).

(b) Warren Wehr, born 3/13/1930, married Lois Bowman. Address: 235 White Street, Weissport, Pennsylvania. Issue: Doris (b. 8/3/1948); Charles (b. 10/13/1951); Mark (b. 7/13/1955); and Robyn Wehr (b. 11/1/1956).

(c) Mamie Wehr married Lordy Minnich. Address: Bridge Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

(C) Helen Wehr married George Henninger. No issue.

(III) Edison Wehr died single.

William Wehr married Emma Balliet, daughter of John L. and Caroline Sittle Balliet. Issue: Lizzie, Claude and Charles Wehr. (See line of JOSEPH-Leonard-Leonard-John L.)

Lizzie Wehr married Mr. Halderman. Issue?

SAMUEL BALLIET[4] of George & Mary

Samuel, the fourth child, was born about 1824 in West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania and is listed in the U.S. Census of that locality for the years as noted:

1860

"Samuel Balliet, 32, farmer, $3455.00 Pa.; Sarah 28, Pa; Henry 10 Pa.; Lewis 8 Pa."

1870

"Samuel Balliet, 46; Mary (Maria ?) 33; Louisa 9; William 7; Anna 3".

1880

"Samuel, Balliet 58; Mariah (Maria ?) wife, 43; Emma (Anna ?) daughter, 13"

Based on the above census records, family records and tradition, it is believed that Samuel married twice. First to Sarah; they had two sons, Henry and Lewis Balliet. Sarah died sometime between 1854 and 1859 (?). Samuel's second wife was Mrs. Maria (nee Wertman) Krum, who had by her first husband, two children, names Louisa and William Krum. Samuel and Maria had a daughter, Annie Balliet.

HENRY BALLIET[5] of Samuel & Sarah

Henry, born about 1850, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, "went west" as a young man. The only trace found of Henry is in the U.S. Census records of 1880, and is cited as a possible clue to his whereabouts and family after he left Pennsylvania. The statistics given, corresponds with the Pennsylvania census of 1860, as given above.

U.S.C. 1880, Antrim Twp., Wyandot Co. Ohio

Lewis and Henry Balliet[5]
Sons of Samuel and Sarah Balliet

"Henry G. Balliett, 30, wed. Pa/Pa/Pa; Margaret Balliett, 29 wife, O/Pa/O; R. Roy Balliett 6, son, O/Pa/O; Bertha L. Balliett 7, daug. O/Pa/O; Maggie Balliett 3, daug. O/Pa/O."

No trace of these children was found.

LEWIS CHARLES BALLIET[5] of Samuel & Sarah

Lewis was born July 9, 1852, Reading, Pennsylvania. About 1869 he left home and settled in Richland County, Ohio. The U.S. Census, 1880, Washington Township, Richland County, Ohio records:

"Lewis Balliet 27, wed, farmer, Pa/Pa/Pa; Catherine 21, wife O/O/O; Wilbur 2, son"

His obituary from a newspaper clipping (date and source unknown) reads: "Louis Balliet died at the age of 73. He was a resident of Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio for more than fifty years. Born July 9, 1852, Reading, Pennsylvania he came to Ohio in 1869. Leaves one son Wilbur, and three grandchildren".

Lewis married Catherine Jane Campbell, February 22, 1876. (R.Co. O. marriage Rec. Vol. I, p 50). She was born September 13, 1858 and died May 16, 1939. Her parents were James P. and Malinda Ann Bell Campbell. Lewis died December 26, 1925. They had a son:

WILBUR BALLIET[6] of Lewis & Catherine

Wilbur was born July 26, 1879, Richland County, Ohio and died there February 25, 1944. He married Florence Blanche Swoveland on March 29, 1906, Richland County. She was born November 8, 1878, Mifflin Township, the daughter of Benjamin Franklin and Elizabeth L. Simpson Swoveland. She died November 17, 1960, age 82 years. They had four children, born in Richland County.

I. Clifton C. Balliett[7], born September 17, 1907, near Mifflin, Ohio, married Mary Lou Cripe at Ashland, Ohio on June 22, 1940. Mary, the

daughter of Clayton H. (b. 9/9/1884, Middlebury, Ind.) and Grace Anna Hout (b. 6/8/1884, Mansfield, Ohio) Cripe, was born January 12, 1913, Middlebury, Indiana. They live at 1526 Lucus Road, 39 S.E. Route 4, Mansfield, Ohio. Issue, a daughter:

A. Judith An Balliett[8], born April 20, 1941, Mansfield, Ohio

II. Helen Kathleen Balliett[7], born December 6, 1909—died January 29, 1957, married Laverne Thrush, October 10, 1936. He lives at 914 Maumee Avenue, Mansfield, Ohio. Issue, a daughter:

A. Barbara Ann Thrush[8], born July 5, 1938

III. Marjorie Janette Balliett[7], was born April 14, 1913 and died February 14, 1918, Richland County, Ohio.

IV. Gary Gordon Balliett[7], born June 21, 1919, married Vivian Fern McLaughlin on June 26, 1940. Address: Star Route 39 S.E., Mansfield, Ohio. They have two children:

A. Sandra Fern Balliett[8], born September 22, 1942

B. Lowell Gordon Balliett[8], born August 26, 1946.

ANNIE ELIZABETH BALLIET[5] of Samuel & Maria

Annie was born about 1867 in Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania and died in 1943. About the year 1888 she married Charles Hamm, who was born in 1865 and died in 1940. Their six children were named: William; Emma; Agnes and Ida, twins; Jennie; and Amelia Hamm, all born in Pennsylvania.

William Hamm[6] of Charles & Annie

William was born in 1889 and married Jennie L. Mantz, who was born December 24, 1892 and died August 17, 1917. Issue, two daughters:

I. Evelyn Hamm[7], born March 15, 1915, married Henry Eberts. Issue, a son:

A. Wilbur Eberts[8], born November 24, 1932

II. Mildred Hamm[7], born July 27, 1917, married Elmer Hill, who was born July 6, 1911. Address: R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. They have four children:

A. Geraldine Hill[8], born October 1, 1937, married Edwin Steigerwalt on November 5, 1955. Edwin was born June 29, 1932. Issue, two daughters:

a. Judith Nadine Steigerwalt[9], born 10/25/1956

b. Cheryl Ann Steigerwalt[9], born 5/31/1958

B. Janet Doris Hill[8], born September 24, 1943

C. Elwood Charles Hill[8], a twin, was born February 12, 1949

D. Edwin Ray Hill[8], born February 12, 1949.

Emma Hamm[6] of Charles & Annie

Emma, born July 14, 1891, married John McElmoyle on August 8, 1922. He was born August 31, 1892, now deceased. Emma lives in

Summit Hill, Pennsylvania. John had a son, John R., by a previous marriage. Issue, Wilbur and Harold.

I. Wilbur McElmoyle[7], born April 11, 1925, married Jean Fraze on June 28, 1952. She was born May 25, 1926.

II. Harold McElmoyle[7], born October 9, 1927, died October 16, 1927.

III. John R. McElmoyle was born April 20, 1917 and married Joy Jones on October 8, 1942. She was born December 9, 1918. They have a daughter, Jean E. McElmoyle, born 7/8/1943.

Ida Hamm[6] of Charles & Annie

Ida, born May 9, 1894—died 1961, married Ira Wertman. He was born September 2, 1891. Their four children were named: Charles, Paul, Norman, and Mabel.

I. Charles Wertman[7], born May 15, 1915, married Arlene Fritz on January 29, 1938. She was born December 20, 1915. They have a daughter:

A. LaVerne Wertman[8], born November 7, 1938

II. Paul Wertman[7], born September 27, 1918, married Mary Longacre, who was born October 8, 1920. Issue, a son and a daughter:

A. Donald Wertman[8], born December 6, 1946

B. Louise Wertman[8], born January 18, 1951

III. Norman Wertman[7], born November 23, 1923, married Ruth Schafer. She was born April 11, 1931. Issue, two children:

A. Howard Wertman[8], born September 14, 1949

B. Judith Ann Wertman[8], born August 10, 1953

IV. Mabel Wertman[7], born March 7, 1929, is married. No issue.

Agnes Hamm[6] of Charles & Annie

Agnes, a twin, was born May 9, 1894, died young, without issue.

Jennie Hamm[6] of Charles & Annie

Jennie was born in 1897 and married Robert Roth. They reside in Walnutport, Pennsylvania. No issue.

Amelia H. Hamm[6] of Charles & Annie

Amelia was born February 7, 1900 and married George O. Steigerwalt, who was born January 21, 1901. Their address is: R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

I. Nathan Steigerwalt[7], born July 6, 1924, married Gladys Frey. She was born September 1, 1926. Address: R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Issue, three sons:

A. Arnold Steigerwalt[8], born September 15, 1947

B. Bruce Steigerwalt[8], born September 2, 1949

C. Craig Steigerwalt[8], born September 6, 1954

II. Gladys Steigerwalt[7], born October 13, 1926, married Richard Krell. Issue, three children:

A. William Krell[8], born November 28, 1956

B. Jeffrey Krell[8], born July 17, 1959

C. Thomas Krell[8], born July 28, 1961

III. Marian Steigerwalt[7], born April 5, 1928, married Rudolph Kupres. Marian is a registered nurse. No issue.

The following is a delineation of Samuel's two step-children, Louisa and William Krum.

Louisa Krum, born 1861, married James Miller. Issue, three children: James, Jr., Carrie and Mary Miller.

(I) James Miller, Jr.—no information available.

(II) Carrie Miller, 1878-1920, married twice. First to Mr. Dunn; issue, a daughter, Mary Esther Dunn born 1904 died 1940 who married Warren Kistler, born 1899. Warren and Mary live at 353 Bridge Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. They had four children: Warren Kistler, Jr., killed in action during World War II; Robert Kistler; Allan Kistler; and Judith Kistler who is married to Charles Warren and has a child. Carrie married second, Oscar Schoenberger, 1878-1937, and had a daughter, Frances P. Schoenberger, 1917-1918.

(III) Mary Miller married Mr. Adams. Issue; Harvey and James Adams.

William Krum, born in 1863.

CATHARINE BALLIET[4] of George & Mary

Catharine, the fifth child, was born June 3, 1825 and died August 30, 1912. She married Michael Hoppes, who was born November 13, 1822 and died February 3, 1902. They had six children, named: Polly, Kitty Ann, Rebecca, Bennel, Charles, and Michael Hoppes, Jr., all born in Pennsylvania.

POLLY HOPPES[5] of Michael & Catharine

Polly was born December 15, 1845 and died June 11, 1931. She married Nathan Gilbert about 1864. He was born December 29, 1839 and died August 26, 1912. Their eleven children were named: Emma; Alice; Jeanette; Rosa; Clinton; Lily; Michael; Clara; Nathan; Charles and Mamie Gilbert, all born in Pennsylvania.

Emma Elimina Elizabeth Gilbert[6] of Nathan & Polly

Emma was born in West Penn, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania on December 7, 1865 and died November 10, 1959. She was married to Lewis Peter Myers at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania on April 26, 1893 by Rev. George Gebert, DD, pastor of Zion Lutheran Church. Lewis was born January 2, 1870 and died July 1, 1957, Scranton, Pennsylvania. Issue, four children:

I. Frank Oliver Myers[7], born November 3, 1894, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania died November 2, 1916 without issue.

II. Charles Albert Myers[7], born June 9, 1897, Seek, Pennsylvania, was baptised September 17, 1897 at the Zion Lutheran Church, Tamaqua,

Nathan and Polly Hoppes Gilbert

Mr. and Mrs. Lewis P. Myers Taken in 1955 on their 62nd wedding anniversary.

Pennsylvania. He married Mildred Kurtz who was born April 21, 1900 and baptised October 15, 1900 in the St. John's Lutheran Church, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, seven children:

A. Charles H. Myers[8] was born December 15, 1923, Cleveland, Ohio, and was baptised February 7, 1925 in the Zion Lutheran Church, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Charles and his wife, the former Anna Mae Yoke, live in Allentown, Pennsylvania and have six children: Patty; Ann Louise; Ceceilia; Karen; Charles, Jr.; and Tommy Myers[9].

B. Natalie M. Myers[8], born July 25, 1927, Greer City, Pennsylvania, married William Dolan. They live at 2171 Aster Road, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania and have two children: Wayne and Billy Dolan[9].

C. Irene O. Myers[8], born May 6, 1929, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania, married Fred Kocher. They live at Avenue F and 12th Street, Riverside, Pennsylvania and have four children: Diane, Debbie, Janice and Joanne Kocher[9].

D. Lewis P. Myers[8], born October 16, 1933, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania, married Gretchen Matthew. They reside at 8940 Woodridge Lane, Painsville, Ohio and have three children: Sherry; Valerie; and Kim Myers[9].

E. Albert Frank Myers[8], born March 5, 1937, Northampton, Pennsylvania, married Patricia Rinker. They live at 101 S. Jerome Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania and have one child: Kelly Myers[9].

F. Carolyn M. Myers[8], born July 8, 1938, Northampton, Pennsylvania, married Donald Bartholomew of Bethlehem, Pennsylvania. They live at 1 Kenmore Road, Valley Stream, Long Island, New York. No issue.

G. Mildred J. Myers[8], born October 10, 1941, Northampton, Pennsylvania, married Horace Hawkey of Bethlehem, Pennsylvania. Address: 1454 Liberty Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter, Karen Hawkey[9].

III. Edith May Myers[7], born at Seek, Pennsylvania, September 8, 1900, was baptised October 22, 1900 in the Tamaqua (Pa.) Zion Lutheran Church. She married twice; first to George Charles Krause on September

10, 1921. He was born November 25, 1901 and died April 4, 1938. They had two children. Edith married second, John Edward Marson on August 15, 1941. He was born January 19, 1899 and died June 26, 1953. Edith lives at 300 Spruce Street, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania.

A. Ruth May Krause[8], born August 25, 1926, is single.

B. Donald George Krause[8], born June 27, 1934, married Jean Lord, who was born October 20, 1935. They have two children:

a. Karen V. Krause[9], born 9/29/1958

b. Nancy Krause[9], born 9/2/1959

IV. Olive Gilbert Myers[7] was born September 9, 1902 at Seek, Pennsylvania and married Daniel Abraham Gerber in November, 1920 at Elkston, Maryland. He was born January 25, 1898 at Reynolds, Pennsylvania. They live at 220 High Street, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania and have four children:

A. Louise Elizabeth Gerber[8], born August 5, 1923, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania, married Heinz Albert Burmester in the Tamaqua Zion Lutheran Church on January 20, 1945. Heinz, the son of Mr. and Mrs. August Burmester, was born February 9, 1920, Berlin, Germany, He came to the United States in 1924 and lived in Chicago, Illinois until about 1942. They now live at 7545 Castgate Avenue, Citrus Heights, California and have four children:

a. Susan Burmester[9], born 2/25/1946, Chicago, Illinois

b. Richard Burmester[9], born 9/7/1949, Lock Haven, Pennsylvania

c. Gretchen Burmester[7], born 1/3/1955, New York, New York

d. Heidi Burmester[9], born 3/19/1961, Sacramento, California

B. Ruth Madalane Gerber[8], born September 22, 1925, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania, married John Blaschak at Tamaqua, January 31, 1946. John was born at Shenandoah, Pennsylvania, February 15, 1920. Address: Box 239C, Barnsville, Pennsylvania. Issue, four children:

a. Carol Ann Blaschak[9], born 1/20/1949, Pottsville, Pennsylvania

b. John A. Blaschak[9], born 6/23/1951, Pottsville, Pennsylvania

c. Stephen Blaschak[9], born 3/24/1953, Pottsville, Pennsylvania

d. Anita Louise Blaschak[9], born 9/28/1960, Danville, Pennsylvania

C. Robert Chester Gerber[8], born August 4, 1931, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania, married Eleanor June Lord, August 1, 1953 at Tamaqua. Eleanor's sister, Jean Lord, is married to Donald Krause, son of Edith Myers Krause. Eleanor was born April 10, 1932, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. They live at 33 Keyport Road, Parsippany, New Jersey and have three children:

a. Robert Charles Gerber[9], born 7/16/1955, Coaldale, Pennsylvania

b. Richard Gerber[7], born 2/28/1957, Coaldale, Pennsylvania

c. Diane Gerber[9], born 6/22/1961, Morristown, New Jersey

D. Daniel Lewis Gerber[8], born October 22, 1921, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania married Esther Edith Pawley on April 4, 1944 at the United

Church of Christ, Tamaqua. They live at 211 Fifth Avenue, Juniata, Altoona, Pennsylvania and have six children:

a. Christine Gerber[9], born 5/11/1948, Pottsville, Pennsylvania
b. Daniel Gerber[9], born 6/13/1949, Pottsville
c. Janet Gerber[9], born 5/3/1951, Coaldale, Pennsylvania
d. Karen Gerber[9], born 8/24/1956, Altoona, Pennsylvania
e. Patricia Eileen Gerber[9], born 4/4/1959, Altoona
f. Phillip Gerber[9], born 7/16/1961, Altoona

Alice Gilbert[6] of Nathan & Polly

Alice was born July 3, 1867

Jeanette Catherine Gilbert[6] of Nathan & Polly

Jeanette was born April 20, 1869 and died in 1949. She married Amandus Arner, who was born January 18, 1869 and died 1952. They had five children:

I. Charles M. Arner[7], born April 15, 1898—died August 27, 1936, married Bertha M. Delp who was born June 10, 1892. Issue, a son and a daughter:

A. Paul Arner[8], born September 5, 1921, married Marian Evans on July 5, 1943. She was born January 29, 1921. Issue, two children:

a. Mary Lou Arner[9], born 7/21/1946
b. Charles William Arner[9], born 11/8/1948

B. Mary Elizabeth Arner[8], born October 12, 1929, married Robert Hontz on December 23, 1951. He was born July 31, 1928. They live at 125 Centre Street, Clinton, New Jersey and have a daughter:

a. Kristin Hontz[9], born 12/9/1959

II. Calvin A. Arner[7], born July 15, 1899—died November 18, 1960, married twice, first to Pearl Rex who was born September 28, 1900 and died September 23, 1940. They had four children:

A. Arlene Arner[8] married Petro Keilbasa and they have a son, Calvin Keilbasa[9].

B. Francis Arner[8], born April 25, 1924, married Eleanor Berk on July 25, 1948. She was born October 3, 1922. Address: R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

C. Mary Arner[8], married William Daniels

D. Calvin Arner[8], born October 27, 1932, married Elsie Anthony on August 11, 1956. She was born December 23, 1932. Issue, a daughter:

a. Karen Arner[9], born 2/7/1959

After the death of Pearl, Calvin Arner[7] married Mrs. Lula Haberman. She had two children by her first husband:

(A) Allen Haberman married Ferne Andreas. They have a son, Herlin Haberman who is married to Grace Getz

(B) Ferne Haberman married Earl Keller. They have two children: Linda and Doyle.

III. George Arner[7] married Beatrice Miller, now deceased. George lives at R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania.

IV. Infant daughter[7], died at birth, a twin sister of Clara (V).

V. Clara Arner[7], born February 23, 1904, married William Hoffman. Address: R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. They have four children:

A. Infant daughter[8], died at birth

B. Ernest Hoffman[8], now deceased

C. Wallace Hoffman[8], born August 27, 1933

D. (son) Hoffman[8], born May 19, 1937

Rosa Alvina Gilbert[6] of Nathan & Polly

Rosa was born August 10, 1870 and died single February 10, 1897.

Clinton Daniel Gilbert[6] of Nathan & Polly

Clinton was born October 12, 1871 and married Agnes Bitterman. They had seven children:

I. Frances Gilbert[7], single

II. Jeanette Gilbert[7], married William Butterwick. They had three children, names unknown.

III. Lucy Gilbert[7], married William Eggert. One child

IV. Earl Gilbert[7] married (?)

V. Violet Gilbert[7] married Mr. Smith

VI. Clyde Gilbert[7] is married and has three children

VII. Mary Gilbert[7] married a Mr. Maury and they have several children. They live in Rochester, New York (1961)

Lillian Rebecca Gilbert[6] of Nathan & Polly

Lillian was born December 4, 1873 and died single in 1945

Michael Harvey Gilbert[6] of Nathan & Polly

Michael was born August 24, 1875

Clara Alvesta Gilbert[6] of Nathan & Polly

Clara was born May 23, 1877 and died July 7, 1944. She was the wife of Rev. John F. Keller who was born August 15, 1877 and died June 4, 1939. They had three children:

I. Paul D. N. Keller[7], born June 6, 1909, married Kathryn Sechler. Address: R.F.D. #1, Orefield, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. They have a daughter:

A. Sandra Keller[8], born July 10, 1936, married a Mr. Haas. Issue, a son:

a. Willis Haas[9], born 8/9/1956

II. Gilbert F. Keller[7], born August 29, 1910, married Elizabeth McGuckin. They live in Fogelsville, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania and have a son:

A. Gilbert F. Keller[8], born April 9, 1944.

III. John F. Keller[7], born August 2, 1916, married Virginia Phifer,

who was born October 6, 1917. They live in New Tripoli, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania and have twin sons:

A. Henry G. Keller[8], born June 7, 1948

B. David P. Keller[8], born June 7, 1948

Nathan Gilbert, Jr.[6] of Nathan & Polly

Nathan was born August 2, 1879 and married Hattie Kershner, both deceased. They had two sons:

I. Edgar Gilbert[7] married Helen Miller. They live at 542 Perry Street, Reading, Pennsylvania and have two children: Edgar, Jr. and Jane Gilbert[8].

II. Paul Gilbert[7] married Hazel Miller. Paul is a veteran of World War II. They reside at R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania and have six daughters:

A. Gloria Catherine Gilbert[8], born May 30, 1930, married Henry Shimer at Hellertown, Pennsylvania on May 9, 1953. Address: Hellertown, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter:

a. Sharon Lee Shimer[9], born 4/12/1954

B. Jean Elizabeth Gilbert[8], born September 29, 1932, married Ralph Miller at Lynnport, Pennsylvania. Their present address is: R.F.D. #1, New Ringgold, Pennsylvania. They have four children:

a. Elaine Marie Miller[9], born 4/26/1949

b. Barbara Ann Miller[9], born 5/2/1950

c. Diane Jean Miller[9], born 9/17/1952

d. Mark Ralph Miller[9], born 12/15/1960

C. Marlene June Gilbert[8], born June 21, 1935, married Warren Wolfe, Jr. on July 24, 1955 at Kreidersville, Pennsylvania. They live at 138 Lucerne Road, Springfield, Massachusetts and have two daughters:

a. Debrorah Wolfe[9], born 5/9/1956

b. Cynthia Wolfe[9], born 6/21/1957

D. Shirley Ann Gilbert[8], born November 5, 1938, is single and lives in Allentown, Pennsylvania.

E. Carol Elaine Gilbert[8], born May 8, 1942, married Russell Groman at Allentown, Pennsylvania on December 10, 1960. They live at R.F.D. #5, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania

F. Dolores Elaine Gilbert[8], born October 17, 1945.

Charles Oliver Gilbert[6] of Nathan & Polly

Charles, born May 30, 1882, married Carrie Jeanette Brown. She was born August 31, 1888. They live in Andreas, Pennsylvania. Issue, five children:

I. Millard William Gilbert[7], born September 23, 1906, married twice. First to Carrie Eva Daubenspeck, who was born September 27, 1907 and died June 8, 1950. After her death Millard married Marion Held. She was born July 7, 1924. They live at 824 Chestnut Street, Emmaus, Pennsylvania. Issue, four children by first marriage and one by second.

A. Raymond William Gilbert[8], born August 19, 1927, married twice. First to Theresa Jones who was born November 11, 1928 and died July 9, 1950. He married second, on October 24, 1952, to Shirley Geiger. She was born March 25, 1923. They live in Panama City, Florida. Issue, a son by first marriage and a daughter by second marriage.

a. Michael Gilbert[9], born 7/9/1950, died 7/9/1950

b. Lani Rae Gilbert[9], born 6/4/1954

B. Herbert Charles Gilbert[8], born February 4, 1929, married Shirley Joyce Mertz on July 7, 1951. She was born April 26, 1928. Address: 111 Mauch Chuck Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

C. Clayton Orville Gilbert[8], born August 26, 1930, married Eleanor Miller on April 9, 1955. She was born October 14, 1933. They live in Allentown, Pennsylvania and have a son:

a. Scott Clayton Gilbert[9], born 11/11/1960

D. Mildred Lillian Gilbert[8], born November 27, 1932, married Clarence Harold Nicholson on December 4, 1954. He was born August 24, 1923. They live at 65 Stedman Avenue, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

E. Eleanore Gilbert[8], born May 23, 1953

II. Mary Gilbert[7], born September 22, 1910, married Clarence Daubenspeck. He was born April 11, 1905. They live in Andreas, Pennsylvania and have three children:

A. Lillian Daubenspeck[8], born June 6, 1926, married Edwin Derr on June 19, 1948. He was born May 3, 1921. They live in Andreas, Pennsylvania.

B. Wayne Daubenspeck[8], born February 5, 1938, deceased.

C. Ernest Daubenspeck[8], born June 29, 1942

III. Verna Gilbert[7], born April 19, 1912, married Clair Messerschmidt. He was born August 21, 1911. They have four daughters:

A. Myrle Messerschmidt[8], born July 1, 1932, married Paul Madtes on November 10, 1949. They have two children:

a. Brenda Madtes[9], born 9/13/1951

b. Paul Madtes, Jr.,[9], born 5/24/1955

B. Minerva Messerschmidt[8], born January 17, 1939, married Carl J. Arner. He was born July 9, 1936. Issue, a son:

a. Michael E. Arner[9], born 3/9/1960

C. Mary Ann Messerschmidt[8], born October 31, 1945

D. Kathryn Messerschmidt[8], born August 29, 1949

IV. Florence Gilbert[7], born January 15, 1921, married Paul Fritz on December 10, 1938. Paul was born October 1, 1910. They live in Andreas, Pennsylvania and have two sons:

A. Carl Fritz[8], born January 1, 1940, married Madeline Hoppes on May 23, 1958. She was born November 16, 1940. Address: R.F.D.#3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter:

a. Donna Fritz[9], born 9/6/1960

B. Nevin Fritz[8], born December 27, 1947.

V. Emma Gilbert[7], born August 15, 1926, married Allen Kemmerer

who was born December 7, 1921. They live in New Tripoli, Pennsylvania and have five children:

A. Larry Kemmerer[8], born January 23, 1948
B. Glenn Kemmerer[8], born July 22, 1952
C. Arnold Kemmerer[8], born December 26, 1953
D. Gale Kemmerer[8], born November 14, 1956, deceased
E. Keith Kemmerer[8], born June 14, 1958

Mamie Luzetta Gilbert[6] of Nathan & Polly

Mamie, the eleventh and youngest child, was born September 1, 1885 and was still living in 1961. She married William J. Lesser who was born August 11, 1878 and died in 1960. Issue, a daughter:

I. Dorothy Lesser[7], born August 23, 1912, married Charles Irwin Moerder, who was born May 21, 1909. They live at R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania and have three sons:

A. Charles Moerder[8], born December 31, 1927, married Nancy Foulk on June 30, 1951. She was born April 1, 1933. Their address: R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, a son:

a. Kenneth Moerder[9], born 11/15/1952

B. Lester Moerder[8], born September 15, 1929, married Pauline Balogach. Issue, two children:

a. Paulette Moerder[9], born 6/8/1951
b. Anita Moerder[9], born 5/14/1953

C. Eugene Moerder[8].

KITTY ANN HOPPES[5] of Michael & Catharine

Kitty, the second child, married Adam H. ?. No issue.

REBECCA HOPPES[5] of Michael & Catharine

Rebecca, the third child, was born January 21, 1849, West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania and died there May 1, 1926. Rebecca married a Mr. Reinbold. They had a daughter, Alice, born in 1872. In 1875 Rebecca married Reuben Nothstein. Reuben was born June 24, 1848 and died October, 1935.

Reuben and Rebecca Hoppes Nothstein

Alice Sarah Valena Reinbold[6] of Rebecca

Alice was born November 12, 1872, West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania and died there April 16, 1941. She married Henry Brinton Arner on June 3, 1895. He was born November 21, 1863, New Mahoning, Pennsylvania and died November 29, 1935, West Penn, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania. Henry B. Arner was a great-great-grandson of Johan Ulrich Arner, one of the pioneer settlers of Pennsylvania. Johan emigrated to America from the Palatinate on the ship Mercury, arriving in Philadelphia May 29, 1735. He was born in 1693 and was 42 years old when he landed in America with his wife, Verona, and four children. In 1746, Johan was one of the founders of Heidelberg Church (Lehigh Co., Pa.) where JOSEPH Balliet and his family worshipped. The second, child, Felix Arner, age 7, when the family landed in Philadelphia, was born January 14, 1726 and died February 20, 1776 near the Egypt Church, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, where he is buried; his grave just a few feet from the grave of PAULUS Balliet. Felix and his wife, Elizabeth had eleven children. The tenth child, William Arner, was born in Heidelberg Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. He married Magdalena Krum (Krumm) and sometime before 1799 moved to East Penn Township, Carbon County. William and Magdalena are buried in the Bensalen Reformed Church Cemetery. They had seven children, the third child, Henry Arner, was born May 28, 1795 in Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania and died December 10, 1884, New Mahoning Pennsylvania. In addition to operating a large farm in 1820, he owned a shoe factory, and in 1832 erected a powder mill, the first to manufacture powder in Eastern Pennsylvania, outside of Philadelphia. By his first wife, Catherine Moyer, he had six children. He married second, Harriet Hainey on December 25, 1856, Northampton County, Pennsylvania. She was born June 19, 1825, Northampton County and died July 6, 1907, Summit Hill, Pennsylvania. The second of their seven children was Henry Brinton Arner, the husband of Alice Sarah Reinbold. (See A.H.L.C., V II, pp 18-20 for additional details of the Arner family)

Henry and Alice had four children, named: Leon; Emma; and twins, Katie and Charles.

I. Leon Brinton Arner[7], was born April 23, 1896, New Mahoning, Pennsylvania He is a veteran of World War I. Leon married Mrs. Minnie (Miller) Hoppes on November 30, 1929. She was born September 30, 1898 and had a daughter by a previous marriage:

(A) Margaret Hoppes was born July 31, 1917. She married John Fritz, Jr. in 1935. They have two children:

(a) Burdell Fritz, born 10/27/1937, married Lorraine Berger in 1960. She was born in 1943. They have a daughter, Deborah Marion Fritz, born 3/19/1961.

(b) Jewel Fritz, born 1/25/1948

II. Emma Valern Arner[7] was born in West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania on February 23, 1900. She married William O.

Davis on June 3, 1928 at Andreas, Pennsylvania. William was born August 13, 1895, Mahoning Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania, the son of Horace and Jennie (Fritz) Davis. After the death of his father, his mother, Jennie, married James Heffelfinger. (see line of JOSEPH-Leonard-George-Jacob-Rebecca Fritz) William and Emma Davis live at Lehighton, Pennsylvania, R.F.D. #3, Box 151. They spent considerable time and effort in contacting members of the family and in gathering data, newspaper clippings, photographs, etc. of the different lines, especially of the descendants of Leonard, Joseph and George, sons of Leonard, son of JOSEPH, most of whose descendants remained in eastern Pennsylvania. Issue:

A. Marvin Henry Davis[8] was born April 18, 1930, West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. He is a mathematics and science teacher at the Northwestern High School, New Tripoli, Pennsylvania. On August 14, 1954, he married Naomi E. Wetzel, who was born September 21, 1934. Address: R.F.D. #1, New Tripoli, Pennsylvania. They have a daughter:

a. Rebecca Ann Davis[9], born 11/24/1957, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

III. Charles Henry Michael Davis[7], a twin, was born May 25, 1903, West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. He served in World War I. He married Minnie Alice Wehr on May 26, 1928. She was born August 29, 1904. No issue.

IV. Katie Harriet Rebecca Arner[7], a twin, was born May 25, 1903. Issue, a son:

A. Clair Arner[8], born June 13, 1931, married Betty Goodhill. They have a daughter, Susan[9].

BENNEL HOPPES[5] of Michael & Catharine

Bennel was born January 21, 1854 and died March 11, 1854.

CHARLES HENRY HOPPES[5] of Michael & Catharine

Charles, was born April 8, 1856 and died in 1935. He married Fianna A. Kistler, born 1860, died 1939. They had three sons, named: Harvey, William, and Charles.

Harvey Hoppes[6] of Charles & Fianna

Harvey married Ida Haas. Issue, two sons: Elmer Hoppes; and Wallace Hoppes[7], who is deceased.

William H. Hoppes[6] of Charles & Fianna

William was born November 13, 1889 and died May 11, 1952. His wife's name is Esther. She was born May 1, 1892. Issue, five children:

I. Walter Hoppes[7], born October 11, 1910, married Ruth Bender who was born July 30, 1918. They have seven children:

A. Darwin Hoppes[8], born October 10, 1938

B. Rose Marie Hoppes[8], born January 14, 1940

C. Charles Hoppes[8], born July 7, 1941
D. Richard Hoppes[8], born March, 1947
E. Shirley Hoppes[8], born February 22, 1949
F. Raymond Hoppes[8], born October, 1950
G. Barbara Hoppes[8], born March, 1953

II. William C. Hoppes[7], born May 18, 1917, married Beatrice Osenlach, who was born June 20, 1920. They have three children:
A. Willard Hoppes[8], born August 19, 1942
B. Terry Lee Hoppes[8], born March 13, 1950
C. Bruce Hoppes[8], born December 29, 1958

III. Oscar Hoppes[7], born September, 1919, died single, October 26, 1936

IV. Arlene Hoppes[7], born September 6, 1924, married twice. First to Mr. Solt and second to Mr. Nester. Issue, two children:
A. Darlene Solt[8], born September 3, 1943
B. Dennis Nester[8], born May 30, 1951

V. Harvey Hoppes[7], born April 9, 1929, married Phyllis Deem who was born January 14, 1932. They have three children:
A. Dale Hoppes[8], born February 5, 1958
B. David Hoppes[8], born January 21, 1959
C. Duain Hoppes[8], born December 13, 1959

Charles A. Hoppes[6] of Charles & Fianna

Charles was born April 25, 1896 and died in 1959. His wife, Ida S., was born August 4, 1892 and died in 1954. Issue, a daughter:

I. Helen Hoppes[7], born December 12, 1934, married Glenn Miller on June 7, 1958. He was born August 24, 1929. Address: R.F.D. #1, Andreas, Pennsylvania. Issue, a son:
A. Todd Hoppes[8], born September 18, 1960

MICHAEL HOPPES, JR.[5] of Michael & Catharine

Michael, the youngest and sixth child, was born June 11, 1859 and died December 1, 1920. He married Mary Shellhamer, who was born September 2, 1860 and died March 16, 1946. They had five children, named: Katie; Amandus; Annie; Leon; and Luella.

Katie Hoppes[6] of Michael & Mary

Katie was born January 30, 1882 and died single, December 11, 1955.

Amandus Elmer Hoppes[6] of Michael & Mary

Amandus was born September 30, 1883 and died July 12, 1955. He married Lidia Adilla. They had three children: Dorothy; Earl; and Robert:

I. Dorothy Mae Hoppes[7], born September 16, 1904—died June, 1920, married Francis O. Shellhamer who was born September 6, 1900. His address is: R.F.D. #1, New Ringgold, Pennsylvania. They had a daughter:

A. Marian Shellhamer[8], born May 25, 1920, married Leon Frantz, who was born March 6, 1920. Issue, a son:

a. Myron Leon Frantz[9], born 12/25/1941, married Sandra Mae Davis who was born 9/13/1943. They have a daughter:

a. Lisa Mae Frantz[10], born 6/10/1961

II. Earl Hoppes[7], born March 23, 1906, died June, 1961, married Ida Fritz. She was born November 26, 1908 at Lansford, Pennsylvania and lives at R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, two sons:

A. Elmer William Hoppes[8], born August 8, 1927, died January 11, 1941, at Mantzville Pennsylvania.

B. Ernest Earl Hoppes[8], born June 18, 1934, married Florence Eileen Boyer. She was born at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania on February 1, 1935. Their address is R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

a. Dennis Lynn Hoppes[9], born 4/4/1955, Camp Lejeune, North Carolina

b. Diane Lynne Hoppes[9], born 10/17/1958, Coaldale, Pennsylvania

c. Carol Ann Hoppes[9], born 5/14/1960, Coaldale, Pennsylvania

III. Robert F. Hoppes[7], born July 17, 1914, married Lela Catharine Kistler. She was born August 16, 1915. Address: R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania, Issue, three sons:

A. Ronald Robert Hoppes[8], born July 13, 1936

B. Gary Lee Hoppes[8], born August 25, 1944

C. Kevin Dennis Hoppes[8], born January 10, 1952

Annie Hoppes[6] of Michael & Mary

Annie, born December 15, 1888, married Harvey Miller, who was born October 18, 1882. They had three children:

I. Stella Miller[7], born July 15, 1900, married Arthur Coombe. He was born June 7, 1905. No issue.

II. Lula Miller[7], born April 30, 1911, married Edward Knepper. Issue, a daughter:

A. Darlene Knepper[8], born December 16, 1941, married Donald Palecar. He was born December, 1938. They have a son:

a. Daniel Palecar[9], born 2/27/1961

III. Eleanor Miller[7], born June 19, 1919, married Carl Eberts, who was born October 28, 1918. Issue, a daughter:

A. Doris Eberts[8], born April 27, 1938, married Glenn Clark. Issue, a daughter:

a. Roxanne Clark[9], born 3/4/1960.

Leon Alfred Hoppes[6] of Michael & Mary

Leon was born in February of 1900 and married Emma Louise Steigerwalt, who was born December 19, 1899. They had fourteen children:

I. Mary Stella Hoppes[7], born December 7, 1919, died October 28, 1920.

II. Elsie Mae Hoppes[7], born February 25, 1921, married Charles Nester. Address: New Ringgold, Pennsylvania. No issue.

III. Leon Calvin Hoppes[7], born December 23, 1922, married Anna Fiderak. Leon served in the U.S. Army, World War II. Address: R.F.D #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

A. Donald Stephen Hoppes[8], born July 27, 1947
B. Leonard Larry Hoppes[8], born March 15, 1950
C. Jo Anna Marie Hoppes[8], born October 25, 1953

IV. Eleanor Hoppes[7], born October 20, 1924, died December 1, 1924

V. Dorothy Irma Hoppes[7], born October 23, 1925, married Walter Liddic, now divorced. Address: Baldwin Apts., Village Green, R.F.D. #2, Media, Pennsylvania. No issue.

VI. Velma Ruth Hoppes[7], born May 14, 1927, married Norman Schaeffer. Their address is R.F.D. #2, New Ringgold, Pennsylvania. They have two sons:

A. Eugene Dale Schaeffer[8], born November 7, 1948
B. Dennis Lee Schaeffer[8], born October 3, 1956

VII. Morman Michael Hoppes[7], born March 1, 1929, married Mary Ann Valent. They live at R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania and have three children:

A. Sandra Ann Hoppes[8], born November 14, 1949
B. Elaine Mae Hoppes[8], born October 9, 1951
C. Lori Jean Hoppes[8], born April 16, 1957

VIII. Walter Alfred Hoppes[7], born August 8, 1931, married Dolores Boza. They reside at 101 Canal Street, Walnutport, Pennsylvania and have four children:

A. Walter Alfred Hoppes[8], born March 18, 1954
B. Richard Edward Hoppes[8], born February 11, 1956
C. Valerie Ann Hoppes[8], born June 18, 1957
D. Pamela Lynn Hoppes[8], born September 5, 1958

IX. Helen Carolyn Hoppes[7], born January 14, 1933, married John Wilson. Their address is R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, six children:

A. Carolyn Louise Wilson[8], born January 10, 1953
B. Susan Ann Wilson[8], born March 31, 1954
C. Theresa Elaine Wilson[8], born September 27, 1955
D. Sherilee Ferne Wilson[8], born October 16, 1956
E. Gerry Alan Wilson[8], born January 12, 1958
F. Cindra Diane Wilson[8], born June 10, 1959

X. Grace Laverne Hoppes[7], born January 24, 1935, married Darwin Haas. They live at R.F.D. #1, Orefield, Pennsylvania and they have two children:

A. Terry Darwin Haas[8], born June 18, 1955
B. Beverly Carol Haas[8], born August 24, 1959

XI. Charles Arthur Hoppes[7], born October 23, 1937, West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, died single, September 14, 1961. He was killed near Bridgeport, Connecticut in a crash of two trucks. Charles served as a corporal in the U.S. Marine Corps from 1956 to 1959.

XII. Doris Althea Hoppes[7], born June 19, 1939, married Albert Cheese. Their address is R.F.D. #3, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter.

A. Shelia Ann Cheese[8], born December 29, 1960

XIII. Madeline Elizabeth Hoppes[7], born November 16, 1941, married Carl Fritz. They have a daughter:

A. Donna Jean Fritz[8], born September 6, 1961.

XIV. Sandra Joyce Hoppes[7], born June 18, 1943, is single.

Luella Mae Hoppes[6] of Michael & Mary

Luella, the fifth and youngest child, was born September 22, 1903, and married William Stephen Fritz on March 31, 1923. William was born March 9, 1901. See line of JOSEPH-Leonard-Leonard-John L.-Stephen-Lizzie Fritz.

JOHN H. BALLIET[4] of George & Mary

John was born in 1828. In the U.S. Census, 1880, Mahoning Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania, he is listed as follows:

"John H. Balliet, 52, single, farmer, Pa/Pa/Pa."

He married late in life to Sarah Miller. She was born in 1848 and died in 1889. John died without issue in 1899.

ISAAC BALLIET[4] of George & Mary

Isaac was born March 22, 1830 and died February 22, 1911. In 1870 he was single, living with his mother in West Penn Township. Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania (U.S.C.). It is believed he married late in life to Mary Miller and died without issue.

ABRAHAM BALLIET[4] of Geroge & Mary

Abraham, the eighth child, was born January 14, 1831 and died February 22, 1911. He married Susannah Steigerwalt. She was born August 11, 1840 and died March 26, 1909. Both are buried in the St. Peters Cemetery, Mantzville, Pennsylvania. They had eleven children: Stephen; Amanda; Sarah; Ella; Assetta; Kate; Amandus; Emma Alvesta and twins, Mary and Amelia.

The following is taken from the U.S. Census, Pennsylvania, Schuylkill County, West Penn Township, years as noted:

1870

"Abraham Balliet 38, Pa; Susannah 26 Pa; Stephen 5 Pa; Amanda 4 Pa; Sarah 3 Pa; Ellen 2 Pa."

1880

"Abraham Balliet, 49, farmer; Susannah, 37, wife; Stephen, 10, son; Amanda, 15; daugh; Sarah 13, daug; Lucetta 8, daug; Kate, 4, daug; Amandus 3, son; Emma, 2, daug; Alvesta, Jan., daug."

STEPHEN BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Susannah

Stephen was born October 18, 1863, West Penn, Pennsylvania and died at Tuscariora Mountain, Pennsylvania in 1938. He married Missouri Montana Graf (Graff) at Lehighton, Pennsylvania on August 12, 1925. Missouri was born in 1873, Berks County, Pennsylvania and died in Lansford, Pennsylvania in 1905. They had a son (others?).

Albert Louis Balliet[6] of Stephen & Missouri

Albert was born December 2, 1898, Summit Hill, Pennsylvania, and died at Jim Thorpe, Pennsylvania on March 15, 1959. He married Arlene Ruth Kipp at Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Arlene, born June 12, 1907, Lehighton, is the daughter of William Kipp (b. 11/10/1877, Lehighton—d. 3/7/1956, Allentown, Pa.) and Mamie Miranda Krock Kipp (b. 2/16/1883, Lehighton—d. 4/29/1936, Allentown, Pa.). Arlene lives at 20 Race Street, Jim Thorpe, Pennsylvania. Issue, eight children:

I. Mrs. Mamie Louise Balliet Toth[7], born December 3, 1925, Lehighton.

II. Albert Louis Balliet, Jr.[7], born November 27, 1927, Lansford, Pennsylvania married Barbara Ann Henritzy at Mauch Chunk, Pennsylvania on January 25, 1950. Barbara was born March 18, 1926, Mauch Chunk, the daughter of Harrison Lafayette Henritzy (b. 8/27/1897, Mauch Chunk—d. 12/19/1958, Jim Thorpe, Pa.) and Anna Margaret Feuerstein Henritzy (b. 11/15/1998, Mauch Chunk). Her paternal grandparents are James E. Henritzy (b. 4/25/1867, Pa.—d. 11/28/1934, Pa.) and Ella Jane Remaliy (b. 5/22/1868, Pa.—d. 5/3/1920, Pa.). Her maternal grandparents are Max Hugo (b. 7/22/1859 Saxony Weiman, Germany —d. 4/11/1936, Pa.) and Anna Barbara Hiller (b. 10/15/1863, Pa.—d. 3/19/1944, Pa.). Albert and Barbara live at 1209 Roland, Joplin, Missouri and have two daughters:

A. Linda Louise Balliet[8], born May 3, 1952, Richmond, California

B. Alicia Ann Balliet[8], born February 18, 1956, Richmond, California

III. Charles Samuel Balliet[7], born June 23, 1930, Newark, New Jersey

IV. Mrs. Anna Mae Balliet Grosso[7], born March 4, 1932, Lansford, Pennsylvania.

V. Arlene Ruth Balliet[7], born May 21, 1934, Coaldale, Pennsylvania and died there March 29, 1936.

VI. Rosaline Frances Balliet[7], born December 3, 1937, Coaldale, Pennsylvania.

VII. Robert Marvin Balliet[7], born May 12, 1943, Coaldale, Pennsylvania.

VIII. John Richard Balliet[7], born November 18, 1944, Mauch Chunk, Pennsylvania.

AMANDA MARIA BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Susannah

Amanda was born June 22, 1865 and died single, January 1, 1881.

Mrs. Sarah Ann Balliet Frantz

SARAH ANN BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Susannah

Sarah was born September 15, 1866 and died September 28, 1950, E. Penn Township, Pennsylvania. She married Moses Granville Frantz, who was born August 5, 1863 and died April 11, 1950. Issue, eleven children:

Sadie Florence Frantz[6] of Moses & Sarah

Sadie was born December 10, 1891 and married James R. Bennyhoff who is now deceased. Sadie lives at 1903 Turner Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania. No issue.

Ellen Ruth Frantz[6] of Moses & Sarah

Ellen, born March 16, 1893, married George A. Reed. Issue, two sons:

I. Russell E. Reed[7] married Mary Spadt. Address: 2210 E. Fairmont, Allentown, Pennsylvania. Issue, two sons: James V. and Gordon B. Reed[8].

II. Vernon P. Reed[7] married Imma Horning. They have two children, named Gregory and Kathy Reed[8].

Bertha May Frantz[6] of Moses & Sarah

Bertha, born April 26, 1895, married Guy Steigerwalt, now deceased. Bertha lives at R.F.D. #1, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter:

I. Jane L. Steigerwalt[7] married Richard Kriner. Their two sons are: Richard and Todd Kriner[8].

Grover Amandus Frantz[6] of Moses & Sarah

Grover, born June 7, 1896, married Josephine Derby. They live at 16 N. Elm, Summit Hill, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

I. Chester Grover Frantz[7], born September 25, 1925, married Mildred Kosman who was born June 24, 1931. Issue, two children:

A. Joanne Ellen Frantz[8], born November 1, 1954
B. Lynne Louise Frantz[8], born January 18, 1958

II. David Wilbur Frantz[7], born December 15, 1931, married Mary Lorraine Lesko. Issue, two children:
A. Robin Lorraine Frantz[8], born Octover 8, 1955
B. Leslie Louise Frantz[8], born September 13, 1957

III. Ellen Nadine Frantz[7], born May 12, 1937, married Dr. Floriel P. Diaz on December 13, 1958. They have two children:
A. Susan Maria Diaz[8], born November 14, 1959
B. Rebecca Anne Diaz[8], born June 11, 1961.

Hillaria Frantz[6] of Moses & Sarah

Hillaria was born 1897 and died in infancy.

Jennie Hillaria Frantz[6] of Moses & Sarah

Jennie, born January 4, 1899, married Maurice W. Miller, M.D. They live at 1451 Chew Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter:
I. Virginia L. Miller[7] married Theodore Kleppinger.

Jay Daniel Frantz[6] of Moses & Sarah

Jay, born April 10, 1901, married Amy Davis. They live at 239 E. Catawissa Street, Nesquehoning, Pennsylvania. No issue.

James Monroe Frantz[6] of Moses & Sarah

James was born December 24, 1902, married Ida Rebecca Miller, who was born December 7, 1904. Address: R.F.D. #2, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. They have a son:
I. Daniel James Frantz[7], born January 13, 1932, married Marian Cooneb on July 10, 1954. She was born December 20, 1933. They have two sons:
A. Eugene Frantz[8], born December 1, 1955
B. Darwin Frantz[8], born July 1, 1960

Daisy Susan Frantz[6] of Moses & Sarah

Daisy was born May 28, 1904, now deceased.

Louise Emmaneal Frantz[6] of Moses & Sarah

Louise was born June 18, 1906, Summit Hill, Pennsylvania and married Ellwood Arthur Steigerwalt. He was born May 3, 1907, Lehighton, Pennsylvania the son of Elmer Ellsworth and Laura Irene Steigerwalt. They live at 6049 Linglestown Road, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter:
I. Sarah Ann Steigerwalt[7] was born January 13, 1939, Allentown, Pennsylvania. She is married to Charles Robert Neal. Issue, three children:
A. Edwin Arthur Neal[8], born January 30, 1958
B. Rebecca Sue Neal[8], born March 27, 1961
C. Charles Robert Neal, Jr.[8]

Paul Holmes Frantz[6] of Moses & Sarah

Paul, born January 25, 1908, married Lydia May Snyder on June 30, 1934. They reside at East Hazzard Street, Summit Hill Pennsylvania. No issue.

ELLA BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Susannah

Ella, born about 1868, died single.

ASSETTA BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Susannah

Assetta was born May 11, 1870 and died single in 1932.

KATE BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Susannah

Kate was born July 24, 1873 and was still living in 1961. She married twice; first to Herbert Davis and second to Wilbur Stensbury. No issue(?).

AMANDUS BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Susannah

Amandus was born February 8, 1876. He never married and was still living in 1961.

EMMA SUSANNAH BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Susannah

Emma was born October 23, 1877 and was still living in 1961. She married James Andrew Ziegenfus who was born July 8, 1888 and died November, 1953. Emma resided in Kunkletown, Monroe County, Pennsylvania in 1961. They have four children, named: Wallace, Bertha, John, and Williard.

Wallace William Ziegenfus[6] of James & Emma

Wallace, born June 27, 1909, married Dorothy May Kocher who was born May 2, 1913. They have one child:

I. Loren James Ziegenfus[7], born June 23, 1935.

Bertha Amelia Ziegenfus[6] of James & Emma

Bertha was born July 16, 1910.

John Martin Ziegenfus[6] of James & Emma

John, born July 16, 1911, married Lillian Grace Shoemaker who was born October 16, 1912. They have seven children:

I. Elaine Ziegenfus[7], born October 26, 1930, married Mr. Hawk. Issue, two children:

A. Douglas Hawk[8], born May 22, 1949

B. Lee Ann Hawk[8], born February 13, 1961

II. Joan Ziegenfus[7], born June 3, 1933, married Mr. Frank.

III. Janet Ziegenfus[7] born July 13, 1934, married Mr. Gower. Issue, two children:

A. Bruce Gower[8], born November 26, 1953

B. Jolene Gower[8], born June 29, 1957.

IV. Jimmy Ziegenfus[7], born March 27, 1939
V. Weldon Ziegenfus[7], born September 18, 1942
VI. Brooks Ziegenfus[7], born March 9, 1947
VII. Tommy Ziegenfus[7], born July 8, 1954.

Williard Clair Ziengenfus[6] of James & Emma

Williard, born June 10, 1914, married Alma May Gower. She was born November 21, 1919. The data at hand indicates that Alma Gower was previously married to a Mr. Walls and had a daughter, Joan, born August 7, 1941, who married a Mr. Fenner—they have a child Sonny Fenner, born May 28, 1960. Williard and Alma have two children:

I. Barry Lee Ziegenfus[7], born November 11, 1948
II. Pattie Mae Ziegenfus[7], born May 25, 1955.

ALVESTA BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Susannah

Alvesta, born January, 1880, married George Embody. Issue?

MARY BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Susannah

Mary, a twin, was born July 24, 1885. She is still living (1961) and married Charles Miller.

AMELIA ESTELLA BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Susannah

Amelia was born July 24, 1885 and was still living in 1961. She married Howard German who was born April 27, 1912 and died December 27, 1954. Issue, two children:

Russell German[6] of Howard & Amelia

Russell married Claudine Kemmerer. They have two children:

I. Faye German[7], born May 22, 1949
II. Diane German[7], born April 1, 1955.

Ruth German[6] of Howard & Amelia

Ruth married Herman Miller. Issue, two children:

I. Dale Miller[7], born December 10, 1953
II. Shirley Miller[7], born January 9, 1957

Edna D. Dorward[6], a grand-daughter of Abraham and Susannah Balliet, was born February 13, 1905, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. She married Emerson Nothstein, who was born April 15, 1891 and died July 2, 1940. Issue, two children:

I. Mildred M. Nothstein[7], born July 23, 1924, Carbon County, Pennsylvania, married Charles K. Miller. He was born September 8, 1922 in Carbon County. Issue:

A. Kermit C. Miller[8], born June 8, 1947
B. Ernest Miller[8], born in 1949

II. Robert C. Nothstein[7], born June 26, 1926, married Betty E. Nothstein on June 18, 1950. Issue, three children:

A. Barbara Nothstein[8], born March 24, 1951
B. Robert Nothstein[8], born April 30, 1953
C. Brenda Nothstein[8], born in 1958

SOLOMON BALLIET[4] of George & Mary

Solomon was born November 19, 1833 and died single, April 13, 1865

WILLIAM BALLIET[4] of George & Mary

William (Wellace?) was born about 1836. The name of his wife is unknown. It is believed he died before 1870. He had sons Tilghman and William. The U.S. Census, 1880, West Penn Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania records the following:

"Tigh Balliet, 19, servant, Pa/Pa/Pa"
"William Balliet, 17, servant, Pa/Pa/Pa"

Both Tilghman and William were working for neighbors as farm hands, so it is assumed their parents were dead as no records were found of William and his wife.

TILGHMAN GEORGE BALLIET[5] of William

Tilghman was born May 3, 1861 in West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, and died May 22, 1901, Packerton, Carbon County, Pennsylvania, and is buried in the St. John's Union Church, New Mahoning, Pennsylvania. He was married by Rev. Abraham Bartholomew on March 8, 1885 to Lavina Herring. She was born February 14, 1862, New Mahoning, Pennsylvania and died July 21, 1926 at Palmerton, Pennsylvania and is buried in the Grand Army Cemetery, Summit Hill, Pennsylvania. Lavina was the daughter of Adam and Elizabeth (Lorah) Herring. Her paternal grandparents were John and Elizabeth Herring. They had six children named, William; Katie; Franklin; Howard; Tilghman; and Bertha.

William O. Balliet[6] of Tilghman & Lavina

William was born October 22, 1886, West Penn Township, Carbon County, and died August 6, 1958, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. He was a member of the Trinity United Church of Christ, and had been employed by the Lehigh and New England Railroad. He married twice, first to Emma Lorat; and second to Elizabeth Thomas on August 5, 1908. He had a son, Bertrand Balliet of Tamaqua, and three stepdaughters: Mrs. Robert Warner and Mrs. Gus Konatas of Tamaqua, and Mrs. John McGeehan of Lansford, Pennsylvania.

Katie F. Balliet[6] of Tilghman & Lavina

Katie was born August 3, 1888 and died about three months old.

Franklin Balliet[6] of Tilghman & Lavina

Franklin was born February 14, 1891 and married Katie McLaughlin. In 1961 they were living in Weatherly, Pennsylvania. Issue?

Howard A. Balliet[6] of Tilghman & Lavina

Howard was born September 22, 1893 and died single July 8, 1919.

Tilghman A. Balliet[6] of Tilghman & Lavina

Tilghman was born February 27, 1898. His wife's name is Beulah M. In 1961 they were living in Lansford, Pennsylvania. Issue?

Bertha Balliet[6] of Tilghman & Lavina

Bertha was born July 4, 1900, married Mr. Oney. They live in Baltimore, Maryland.

WILLIAM BALLIET[5] of William

William was born about 1863 and in 1880 was living in West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania.

HENRY BALLIET[3] of Leonard and Hannah

Henry, the eighth child of Leonard and Hannah, was born December 13, 1796, in what is now West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. Henry Folt and Gertrude Fleifer were the sponsors at his baptismal ceremony. He was married to Catherine (or Martha?) Munce in West Penn in 1818. Tradition has it that their first two children—John, born 1819 and a daughter born about 1822, name unknown—were born in Schuylkill County. About the year 1823 Henry and his family migrated to Ohio and settled in Mifflin Township, Richland County.

The U.S. Census records substantiates the known facts and traditions of this line of the family.

1820 West Penn Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania

"Henry Balliott, males; one under 10; two 16-26. females; one 26-45". (One of the two males 16-26 must have been a relative or a farm hand, as it would have been impossible for Henry to have had a son that age)

1830 Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio

"Henry Bolyart, males; one under 5; two 5 to 10; one 10 to 15; one 30 to 40; females; one 5 to 10; one 30 to 40"

1840 ibid

"Henry Bolyard, farmer; males, one 5 to 10; two 10 to 15; one 15 to 20; one 20 to 30; one 40 to 50; females; three under 5; one 5 to 10; one 15 to 20; one 30 to 40"

1850 ibid

"Henry Ballyet 52, farmer/$7000.00/Pa: Catharine Ballyet, 51, Pa: (Andrew) Jackson 21, Ohio; Catharine A. 20, Ohio; Solomon 18, Ohio; Nancy 16, Ohio; Mary 12, Ohio; Rebecca 9, Ohio"

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 14

THE LINE OF HENRY BALLIET—SON OF LEONARD—SON OF JOSEPH

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
	–1	JOHN Balliet 1819–1879 married Anna Swartz	Margaret A., Henry, David, John F., Rebecca, infant da., Adam, Abraham and Calvin Balliet
HENRY BALLIET	–3	PAUL Balliet 1824–1893 married Margaret LaRue	Infant son, Marie, Melvinty, Emma, Henry, George, and Calvin Balliet
b. 1796—Penn. d. 1880—Ohio	–4	STEPHEN D. Balliet 1826–1905 married Christiana Zehner	David, Cassie, William, Adelia, Mary, Sarah, and Nancy Balliet (three others died young)
MARRIED 1818 TO	–5	ANDREW J. Balliet 1829–1918 married Polly Smith	Aaron and Margaret Balliet
CATHERINE MUNCE	–6	CATHERINE A. Balliet c1830–? married Henry Barr	Samuel, Harriet, Jennie, Mary, and Charles Barr
b. 1799—Penn. d. 1864—Ohio	–7	SOLOMON Balliet c1832–1915 married Sarah Amanda Royer	Mary A., Stephen, Sara L., Oliver S., Emma E., George, Ida B., and Arthur Balliet
ISSUE:	–8	NANCY Balliet 1834–? married?	No record
10 CHILDREN (1 daughter, #2, name unknown)	–9	MARY J. Balliet c1838–? married Henry J. Ernsberger	Ira and Ida Ernsberger
	–10	REBECCA Balliet c1841–? married 1st Mr. Van Burskirk 2nd ? 3rd Mr. Keeson	Eva May and Marion Van Burskirk

By the year 1850 the four oldest children had married and were listed separately:

1860 ibid

"Henry Ballyet, 65 farmer $20,000.00, Pa.; Catharine 68, Pa; Nancy 25, Ohio"

1880 ibid Monroe Township

Henry is listed in the household of his daughter and her husband, H. J. and Mary J. Ernsberger. "Henry Balliet, 84 Pa. father-in-law"

Henry and Catharine are buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio. Their tombstones are inscribed:

"Catherine Balliet, died May 17, 1864
Age 65 years, 26 days. Wife of Henry"
"Henry Balliet, died August 31, 1880
Age 64 years, 3 months, 19 days."

On March 5, 1852, when the German Reformed and the German Lutheran Churchs were united to form the St. Paul German Evangelical Lutheran Church, on West Third Street, Mansfield, Ohio, Henry Balliet was one of the four organizers. (H or R.Co. Ohio, p 474)

Henry and Catherine had ten children: John; a daughter; Paul; Stephen; Andrew Jackson; Catherine A.; Solomon; Nancy; Mary; and Rebecca.

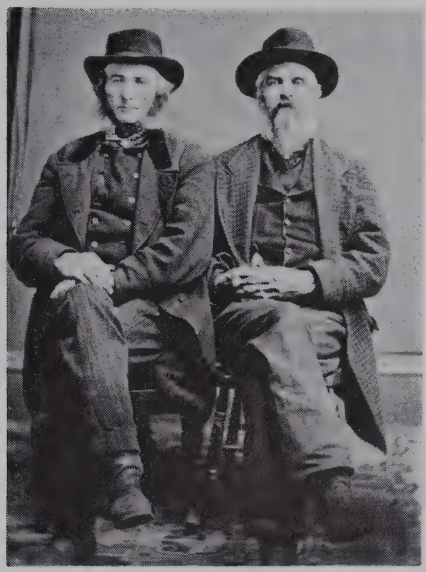
JOHN BALLIET[4] of Henry & Catherine

John was born August 18, 1819, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, and died August 10, 1879. John was killed by a horse. His death certificate is on file in the Probate Court, Richland County, Ohio, Records of Death, Vol. I, page 31. His wife, Anna Swartz, was born in Pennsylvania, March 3, 1822 and died May 17, 1899. Both died in Ohio and are buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio. Their markers are inscribed:

"Anna Balliet, died May 17, 1889,
age 67 years, 3 months, 3 days".
"John Balliet, died August 10, 1879,
age 60 years, 8 months, 18 days".

According to this inscription, John was born in the year 1819, which is believed to be correct, that is, August 18, 1819. The existing records as to the year of his birth vary as much as twenty years. According to some family records, he was born in 1799. This is an error, as Henry, his father, was born in 1796. John's death certificate gives the same date of death, but his age is given as 68 years, 11 months, which would make the year of birth 1810, in which event, his father would have only been 14. The U.S. Census records his age as: 1850, age 31 (b. 1819); 1860, age 45 (b. 1815); and 1870, age 50 (b. 1820).

The same discrepancies are found in the records of his wife, Anna—



John and his brother, Stephen Balliet[4]

date of birth from 1800 to 1824. Anna was the daughter of Abraham and Christina (b. Pa.) Swartz. Both are buried in Emmanuel Cemetery, Richland County, Ohio. Their markers are inscribed: "Abraham Swartz, Husband of Christina. Died December 2, 1863, age 72 years, 8 months, 27 days"; "Christina Swartz, wife of Abraham. Died January 28, 1882". In 1880 Christina, age 86, was living with her daughter, Anna Balliet (see U.S.C.)

The U.S. Census listings for Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio, substantiate the delineation of John and Anna's line:

1850

"John Balyeat, 31, farmer, $2500.00, Pa; Ann 26, Pa; Margaret A. 9, Ohio; David 5, Ohio; Rebecca 7/12, Ohio"

1860

"John Ballyet, 45, farmer, $5800.00, Pa; Ann 44; David 15; Adam 5; Abraham 2"

1870

"John Balliet, 50, farmer, $15000.00 Pa; Ann 47, Pa; David 24; Adam 14; Abraham 12; Calvin 8, Ohio".

1880

"Anna Balliet 58, widowed; Adam 24, son, wed, farmer; Louise 23, da-in-law, Ohio/Ger/Ger.; Abraham 22, son; Calvin 19, son; Jacob I, nephew, O/O/O; Christina, 86, mother, Pa/Pa/Pa." (The Jacob Balliet is undoubtedly a grandson, (son of David and Louise) rather than a nephew)

John and Anna had nine children: Margaret A; Henry; David; John F;

Rebecca; infant daughter—died March 30, 1853, age 11 days; Adam; Abraham; and Calvin, all born in Richland County, Ohio.

MARGARET A. BALLIET[5] of John & Anna

Margaret was born about 1841 and was living in 1850. No further trace found of her.

HENRY BALLIET[5] of John & Anna

Henry died September 9, 1844, age one month, 12 days. He is buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Richland County, Ohio.

DAVID L. BALLIETT[5] of John & Anna

David was born in Ohio, 1845, and died in Richland County, Ohio in 1906. He is buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Richland County, Ohio. The tombstone is inscribed:

"David L. Balliet, Born 1845—Died 1906. Husband of Anna Balliett"

The family name is recorded as Balliet in the 1880 U.S. Census and Balliett in the Emmanuel Cemetery records.

According to the U.S. Census of 1880, Anna was born about 1855 in Pennsylvania and they were living in Washington Township, Richland County, Ohio. She is buried beside David L. and her tombstone is inscribed:

"Anna, wife of David L. Balliet. Born 1854, Died 1918"

From this census and the Emmanuel Cemetery records, it is found that they had at least five children, and undoubtedly others, of whom no record was found.

Gertrude Balliett[6] of David & Anna

Gertrude was born about 1875 and married a Mr. Heiser. In 1959 she was living in California.

John F. Balliett[6] of David & Anna

John was born near Mansfield, Ohio, January 31, 1877, and died in Mansfield, 1959. From his obituary, in a 1959 Mansfield, Ohio newspaper, the following is quoted: "John F. Balliett, 82, of 88 E. Third St. died following a one week illness. He was a retired farmer. Surviving are one son, Leslie, and two sisters, Mrs. Emma Reeves of Toledo, Ohio, and Mrs. Gertrude Heiser of California. Burial will be in the Emmanuel Cemetery".

Edith May Balliett[6] of David & Anna

Edith died "August 4, 1894, age 2 months, 25 days".

Grace Balliett[6] of David & Anna

Grace "Died November 11, 1899, age 2 years, 9 months, 2 days".

Emma Balliett[6] of David & Anna

Emma married Mr. Reeves. They were living in Toledo, Ohio in 1959.

JOHN F. BALLIET[5] of John & Anna

John F. was born in 1847 and died February 20, 1848, age one year, five days. He is buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Richland County, Ohio.

REBECCA BALLIET[5] of John & Anna

Rebecca, born 1850, died April 18, 1852, age 2 years, 3 months, 9 days. She is buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery.

ADAM C. BALLIET[5] of John & Anna

Adam was born August 11, 1845, Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio, and died in Mansfield, Ohio, May 25, 1888. About 1878 he married Louise Remy. Louise, the daughter of Jacob W. Remy (b. 6/19/1821, Germany—d. 1/3/1883, Mansfield, O.), and his wife, Anna Strater (b. 1/27/1822, Germany-d.3/29/1898, Mansfield, O.) was born August 31, 1856, Mansfield, and died there September 9, 1935. Adam and Louise had three sons, born in Mansfield, Ohio:

Jacob Henry Balliet[6] of Adam & Louise

Jacob, born April 26, 1879, married Laura M. Dull. Laura, the daughter of John C. Dull (b. 1/31/1829, Lebanon Co., Pa.—d. 1893, Mansfield, O.) and Agness Heisles (b. 9/6/1836, Germany—d. 1929, Mansfield, O.) was born August 18, 1883, Mansfield, Ohio and died there April 19, 1964. Jacob lives at 463 Woodhill Road, Mansfield, Ohio. Issue, three children, born in Mansfield:

I. Paul L. Balliet[7], born April 3, 1909, married Lucille V. Fites at Cleveland, Ohio, June 7, 1941. Lucille is the daughter of Albert C. Fites (b. 6/5/1885, Wolf Creek, O.) and Gertrude I. Anderson (b. 12/26/1885, Welcome, O.). Address: 4179 Leona Drive, Rocky River, Cleveland, Ohio. Issue, a daughter:

A. Susanne Louise Balliet[8], born July 3, 1948, Cleveland, Ohio.

II. Robert L. Balliet[7], born July 14, 1914, died October 29, 1937, Mansfield, O.

III. Helen E. Balliet[7], born August 10, 1917, married Deming LaDow Lowrey October 16, 1936, at Mansfield, Ohio. Deming, the son of Harrison Deming and Rhea LaDow Lowrey, was born November 1, 1914, Mansfield, Ohio, where they reside at: 750 Woodhill Road, Issue, four children, born in Mansfield:

A. Linda LaDow Lowrey[8], born June 14, 1938
B. Timothy Deming Lowrey[8], born November 2, 1940
C. Melissa LaDow Lowrey[8], born April 10, 1946
D. Deborah La Dow Lowrey[8], born October 27, 1948

Elmer F. Balliet[6] of Adam & Louise

Elmer was born August 30, 1881. He lives (1960) at 279 West Third Street, Mansfield, Ohio. Married?

Charles C. Balliet[6] of Adam & Louise

Charles, born July 26, 1886, died August 3, 1928. Married?

ABRAHAM L. BALLIET[5] of John & Anna

Abraham was born July 1, 1858 and died July 30, 1957, age 99 years. He married Miss Emma L. Balliet who was born September 13, 1863 and died September 28, 1944. She was a daughter of John B. Balliet[5], son of Stephen, son of Stephen[3]. Stephen was a brother of Abraham's grandfather, Henry Balliet[3]. Abraham and Emma were married October 12, 1883, Crestline, Ohio. Both are buried in the Windsor Cemetery, Richland Ohio. Issue, a daughter, Harriet:

Abraham L. Balliet
98th birthday, July 1, 1956

Harriet Ellen Balliet[6] of Abraham & Emma

Harriet was born April 22, 1898, Mansfield, Ohio. She married Thadeus S. Winbigler at Mansfield, January 16, 1949. He was born in Ohio, August 21, 1887, the son of Louis and Clara (Baird) Winbigler. Address: R.F.D. #2, Mansfield, Ohio. No issue.

CALVIN BALLIET[5] of John & Anna

Calvin, the youngest and eighth child, was born about 1861. In 1880 he was single and living at home with his mother in Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio.

NOTE: *The second child of Henry and Catherine, the daughter, name unknown, mentioned previously could possibly be Caroline Balliet, born about 1822, who married a Mr. Schwartz. Mrs. Caroline Balliet Swartz has been noted in the family records of this branch. The only clue to this line was furnished by Mrs. Chester C. Burdge (nee Sarah Wheeler), 1833 Melrose Street, Madison, Wisconsin:*

"Caroline Balliet, (a Bolyard) married Abraham Swartz. They lived in Morrow County, Ohio after 1850. They had at least seven children. The youngest,

Alice Christine Swartz, was born December 16, 1856, Rockyford, Morrow County, Ohio. She married Charles E. Keller and they lived in Bisbee, North Dakota after 1899. They were married September 5, 1878 at Upper Sandusky, Ohio and in 1888 were living in Plymouth, Indiana."

PAUL BALLIET[4] of Henry & Catherine

Paul, the third child, was born February 25, 1824; the records do not agree as to his place of birth. He was born about the time his parents settled in Richland County, Ohio. Some sources give his place of birth as Pennsylvania and others as Ohio. He married Margaret LaRue on December 19, 1849 (Marriage Records, V.1, p 56, Mansfield, O.). She was born February 14, 1825, Ohio (or Va.?), the daughter of Lambert and Jane McBride LaRue. Both are buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio. Their tombstones are inscribed:

"Margaret Balliet, Died October 16, 1890, age 65 years, 8 months, 2 days. Wife of Paul"
"Paul Balliet. Died March 17, 1893, age 68 years, 8 months, 26 days. Husband of Margaret"

The U.S. Census for Ohio, county, township and year as noted, records the following:

1850 Richland County, Mifflin Township

"Paul Balyeat, 23, farmer, Ohio; Margaret 26, Ohio"

1860 Monroe County, Perry Township

"Paul Balliet, 35, farmer, $3600.00, Pa; Margaret, 35, Va; Maria 8, Ohio; Emma 2, Ohio; Henry 1, Ohio"

1870 Richland County, Monroe Township

"Paul Bolyard, 45, farmer, $9500.00; Margaret, 40, Ohio; Maria 17; Emily (Emma) 10; Henry 9; George 7"

1880 ibid

"Paul Balliet, 56, Pa; Margaret wife, 50, Ohio; Emma, daug. 22, Ohio; Henry 21, son; George 17, son, Ohio".

Paul and Margaret had seven children: an infant son, born and died 1850; Marie; Melvinty; Emma; Henry; George; and Calvin.

MARIE BALLIET[5] of Paul & Margaret

Marie was born in Richland County, Ohio, December 20, 1851 and married James Franklin Henry Jones on January 15, 1870. He was born May 22, 1848. Issue, two children:

Ida Ronella Jones[6] of James & Marie

Ida, born January 4, 1872, Monroe Township, Richland County, Ohio, married George Goldsmith Grunewald on March 22, 1901. He was born December 16, 1884, Ashland County, Ohio. Ida attended Ashland College

and taught in the public schools. In 1907, they lived in Rogers where George was a teacher. They then moved to Perrysville where George was president of the school board and served two terms as mayor. No issue.

Clyde Jones[6] of James & Marie

Clyde, born May 3, 1878, Ashland County, Ohio, married Ella Nora Fletcher. She was born May 25, 1880, Richland County, Ohio. They had an infant son, born August 8, 1900 and died September 29, 1900 in Perrysville, Ohio. In 1926 Clyde was a grain dealer in Perrysville, Ohio.

MELVINTY BALLIET[5] of Paul & Margaret

Melvinty was born July 21, 1854 and died March 6, 1859

EMMA BALLIET[5] of Paul & Margaret

Emma was born September 12, 1857 and died single in 1927.

HENRY BALLIET[5] of Paul & Margaret

Henry, born May 14, 1859, Morrow County, Ohio, married Anna Bachelder on February 2, 1880. She was born December 12, 1859, Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio. Issue, two children:

Ira Balliet[6] of Henry & Anna

Ira, born June 17, 1883 (or 85?) married Clara Frank on December 22, 1903. Ira died March 11, 1911, Mansfield, Ohio. No issue.

Hazel Dell Balliet[6] of Henry & Anna

Hazel was born August 7, 1893, Richland County, Ohio. Single in 1925.

GEORGE BALLIET[5] of Paul & Margaret

George was born August 5, 1862, Richland County, Ohio, and died November 19, 1941. He married Roberta Ascena Shanabarger on September 10, 1891. She was born April 29, 1866, Greene Township, Ashland County, Ohio, the daughter of Emmanuel (b. 1827, Maryland—d. 1869, Perrysville, O.) and Catherine Susan Miller Shanabarger (b. 11/21/1837, Chester Co., Pa.—d. 3/13/1927, Lucas, O.).

Both George and Roberta are buried in the Mt. Zion Cemetery, Lucas, Ohio.

The following is quoted from a letter dated January 22, 1925 written by George Balliet to H. C. LaRue:

"After our marriage we lived in Morrow County (Ohio) for three years, moved to Wisconsin for one year, then settled in Richland County, Ohio, where I have resided ever since. Attended district school and O.N.W. at Ada, Ohio for two terms, taught school for 13 winters and farmed in the summers. When father (Paul) died in 1893, I bought the old home farm in Monroe Township and have resided here and am still farming."

In 1926 he was a farmer near Perrysville, Ohio.
George and Roberta had three sons:

Leroy Balliet[6] of George & Roberta

LeRoy was born in Lucas, Ohio, March 21, 1895 and died in April, 1897.

Donald D. Balliet[6] of George & Roberta

Donald was born April 24, 1898, Monroe Township, Richland County, Ohio. He married Jessie Gladys Murphy at Barnesville, Ohio, on June 19, 1926. She was born November 15, 1904, Hendrysburg, Belmont County, Ohio, the daughter of Harvel Howell Murphy (b. 6/12/1876, Belmont Co., O.). Her grandparents were Harvey Howell (b. Maryland) and Tacey Jane Sudduth Murphy (b. Va.); and William Wadsworth Groves (b. 8/19/1843, Belmont Co., O.—d. 12/28/1941, Barnesville, O.) and Matilda Burson Groves (b. 2843 Belmont Co.—d. 7/1907, Hendrysburg, O.). Donald and Jessie live at 4730 Chicago Street, Apt. 8, Omaha, Nebraska. Issue, two children, born in Mansfield, Ohio:

I. Paul Groves Balliet[7] was born September 29, 1928 and died February 8, 1935, Urbana, Ohio.

II. Helen Jane Balliet[7], born August 7, 1932, married Howard Edwin Wilson, M.D. at Longmont, Colorado on December 2, 1956. Howard was born in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania on January 12, 1930, the son of Howard Edwin (b. 9/30/1900, Pittsburgh) and Pauline Lingenfelser Wilson (b. 2/17/1904, Pittsburgh). Howard and Helen lived in Denver, Colorado for a few years and now reside at 14045 N.E. Sixth Street, Bellevue, Washington. Issue, four children:

A. Gregg Balliet Wilson[8], born February 5, 1958, Ocean Side, California

B. Tacey Jane Wilson[8], born December 28, 1959, Denver, Colorado

C. Curt Mead Wilson[8], born May 15, 1961, Denver, Colorado

D. Wendy Lee Wilson[8], born June 13, 1963, Seattle, Washington

Wayne Larue Balliet[6] of George & Roberta

Wayne was born April 19, 1901 near Mansfield, Ohio, and died June 14, 1955, Lima, Ohio; buried in the Mt. Zion Cemetery, Lucas, Ohio. He married Edith Gertrude Spangler at Columbus, Ohio on May 20, 1925. She was born August 24, 1901, Columbus, and died December 6, 1962, Lima, Ohio. Edith was the daughter of James Monroe Spangler (b. 12/13/1861, Gahanna, O.) and Hester Cavinder Spangler (b. 3/2/1870, Mercer Co., O). Issue, two sons, born in Mansfield, Ohio:

I. James Larue Balliet[7], born September 3, 1930, lives at 3313 West Ohio Avenue, Midland, Texas. Single.

II. Lee Spangler Balliet[7], born August 13, 1937, married Carol Jean Snowball, January 8, 1959, Lima, Ohio. She was born December 24, 1937, Columbus, Ohio, the daughter of Ralph Richard Snowball (b.

2/18/1913, Evansville, Ind.) and Wilma Wolfe Snowball (b. 11/24/1911, Junction City, O.). Lee graduated from Kent State University in 1963 with a M.A. degree and is now an assistant professor at the University of Texas, working for his Ph.D. in economics. They reside at 387 B. Deep Eddy Apartments, Austin, Texas. Issue, two children:

A. Catherine Elaine Balliet[8], born June 22, 1960, Findlay, Ohio
B. George James Balliet[8], born October 26, 1963, Austin, Texas

NOTE: *Mrs. W. L. Hankins, Ponca City, Oklahoma is compiling a history of the LaRue Family and from her records, some of the data on this line was taken.*

STEPHEN DAVID BALLIET[4] of Henry & Catherine

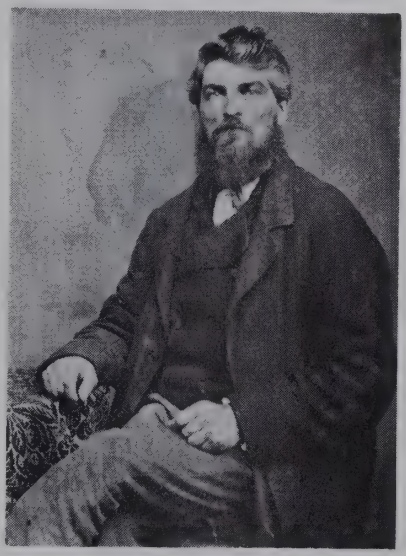
Stephen, the fourth child, was born in Richland County, Ohio, on October 5, 1826. He married Christina (or Christine) Zehner at Mansfield,

Daughters of Stephen D.[4] and Christina Balliet: Nancy, Adelia, Mary and Sarah

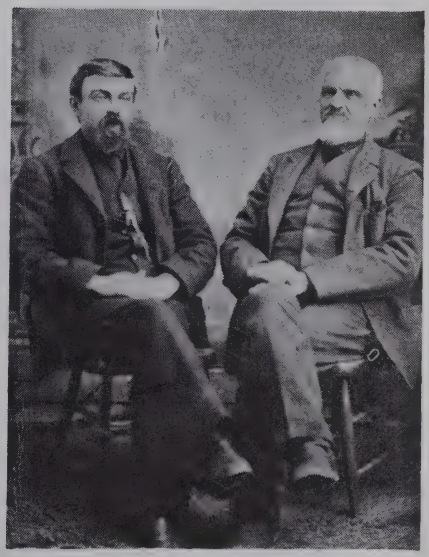
Ohio on December 6, 1849. Christina was probably a relative of Catherine Zehner Balliet, wife of Stephen Balliet, her uncle. Christina was born, according to the U.S. Census, about 1829 in Pennsylvania. According to family records of this branch, she was born in Ohio in 1828. Shortly after they married, Stephen and his brother, Paul, were living in the same household on a farm in Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio as recorded by the U.S. Census of 1850:

"Stephen Balyeat, 23, farmer, Ohio; Christiana Balyeat, 21, Pa.; Paul Balyeat, 24, Pa.; Margaret Balyeat, 26, Ohio"

Three years later, in 1853, after the birth of their first two children, Stephen and his family moved to Dale, Wisconsin where he and his wife died; Stephen in 1905 and Christina in 1907. Three of their ten children died young: Stephen A. (1860-61); Cecily (1863-63); and Sophia Elma (1867-69). The other children were named: David; Cassie; William; Adelia; Mary; Sarah; and Nancy.



Stephen David Balliet[4]



David Henry Balliet[5]
and his father
Stephen David Balliet[4]

Stephen David[4] and Christina Zehner Balliet

DAVID HENRY BALLIET[5] of Stephen D. & Christina

David, the first born, was born in Richland County, Ohio, on December 30, 1850, and died in 1935, Appleton, Wisconsin. For a number of years, David was chairman of the Outagamie County Democratic Organization, and he also served as Treasurer of Outagamie County, Wisconsin. After the death of their father, David and his brother, William A., divided the old homestead.

David H. Balliet[5]

David was married April 4, 1883. New London, Wisconsin to Ellen Cannon. She was born in 1859, Hortonia, Wisconsin, the daughter of Morgan Cannon (b. 1837, Hortonia—d. 1905, New London) and Mary Jennings Cannon (b. 1829, County Mayo, Ireland—d.1922, New London). David and Ellen had eleven children, named: Mary; Stephen; Sarah; Leo; John; Pearl; Ruby; James; Lester; Hester; and Sarto S.

Mary Christina Balliet[6] of David & Ellen

Mary was born June 12, 1884, Dale, Wisconsin. She married Moritz Heinemann at Appleton, Wisconsin where they now reside at 403 N. Bennett Street. No issue.

Stephen David Balliet[6] of David & Ellen

Stephen, born November 30, 1885, Dale, Wisconsin, married twice. First to Helen Duffy in December of 1908 at Ottawa, Illinois; and second to Irene Ann Alberty at Appleton, Wisconsin on July 3, 1917. Irene was born January 11, 1893 Appleton, Wisconsin, the daughter of Michael and Anna Alberty. Stephen and Irene live (1961) at 555 N. Badger Avenue, Appleton, Wisconsin. Stephen had four children, one by first marriage and three by second marriage:

I. Helen Balliet[7], born October 3, 1909, married Francis Brandhern in

Children of David H. and Ellen Cannon Balliet
Standing L to R: Stephen D., Leo M., John M., James H., Lester A. and Sarto; Seated L to R: Mary Balliet Heinemann, Pearl Balliet Schuetter, Ruby Balliet Campbell, and Hester Balliet Pankratz Schreiber.

1927. Address: County Court House, Ottawa, Illinois. Issue, two daughters:

A. Helen Ann Brandhern[8], born June 8, 1928, married James Bretthauer in August, 1948. Issue, two daughters:

a. Pamela Bretthauer[9], born 9/22/1949
b. Patricia Bretthauer[9], born 3/17/1951

B. Barbara Jane Brandhern[8], born August 4, 1930, married Russell E. Lowe Issue, six children:

a. Constance Ann Lowe[9], born 4/14/1950
b. Donald Daune Lowe[9], born 4/11/1951
c. Barbara Jane Lowe[9], born 11/18/1953
d. Russell E. Lowe, Jr.[9], born 1/11/1958
e. Thomas A. Lowe[9], born 1/15/1959
f. Mary Louise Lowe[9], born 12/3/1960

II. Stephen David Balliet, Jr.[7], born March 26, 1928, married Marcy Hahn in 1940. They have five children:

A. Patricia Ellen Balliet[8], born December 12, 1940, died March 29, 1949

B. Michael Stephen Balliet[8], born February 25, 1942

C. Thomas A. Balliet[8], born December 23, 1947

D. Martha Louise Balliet[8], born June 10, 1949
E. Timothy J. Balliet[8], born January 12, 1953

III. Irene Anne Balliet[7], born May 27, 1921, married Kenneth Strutz in 1946. Issue, two daughters:
A. Anna Marie Strutz[8], born August 30, 1948
B. Elizabeth Jane Strutz[8], born December 7, 1950

IV. Robert M. Balliet[7], born March 29, 1924, married Helen Moder in 1947. Issue, four children:
A. David R. Balliet[8], born January 24, 1950
B. Daniel J. Balliet[8], born August 14, 1951
C. Laura Ann Balliet[8], born January 31, 1953
D. Roberta Ann Balliet[8], born July 6, 1956

Sarah Balliet[6] of David & Ellen

Sarah was born in April of 1887 and died age 6 days.

Leo M. Balliet[6] of David & Ellen

Leo, born July 3, 1888, Dale, Wisconsin, married Grace Mary Owens in Augusta, Georgia on June 2, 1917. Grace, the daughter of William D. M. and Grace Owens, was born July 4, 1890, San Antonio, Texas. They reside at 196 Rumson Road, N. E., Atlanta, Georgia. Issue, a daughter:

I. Nancy Louise Balliet[7], born November 11, 1923, Atlanta, Georgia, married Mr. Pace. She lives in Atlanta.

John Mason Balliet[6] of David & Ellen

John, born July 29, 1890, Dale, Wisconsin, married Vivian Irene Brega at Callaway, Nebraska on February 14, 1912. She was born in Callaway, November 5, 1892, the daughter of Richard E. and Milly Brega. Since 1914, he owned and conducted the John M. Balliet Insurance Agency, Inc. of Appleton, Wisconsin. Before and since he has had a successful career in various other interests. He is listed in Marquis "Who's Who", from which the following is quoted in part:

". . . Staff engineering dept. U.P.R.R. Omaha, 1909-14; dir.-Michigan Central R.R., Lake Erie and Eastern R.R., Pitts and Lake Erie R.R., Walter Brewing Co., Eaw Claire Wis., Valley Ready Mixed Concrete Co., The Detroit River Tunnel Co.; Member, Am. Bd. Arbitrators, Elk (life member), K.C.(4 °)".

In 1941 he was appointed by Robert R. Young as a member of the Missouri Pacific System Investors Reorganization Committee. From 1948 to 1954 he served as a director of the Missouri Pacific R. R. Co. In 1963, he was elected a member of the Newcomer Society in North America. At the present time, 1963, he is a Director of the following companies: Michigan Central R.R.; Lake Erie and Eastern R.R.; Pittsburg and Lake Erie R.R.; and the Detroit River Tunnel Co.

John and Vivian reside at 2 Brokaw Place, Appleton, Wisconsin. They have four children:

I. Richard Stephen Balliet[7], born December 9, 1912, Nebraska, mar-

ried Meredith Ann Nepper. Address: 335 W. Prospect, Appleton, Wisconsin. Issue, five children:

A. John M. Balliet[8], born August 22, 1944
B. Louis R. Balliet[8], born May 5, 1946
C. Ellen Paulien Balliet[8], born July 8, 1949
D. Bonia Anne Balliet[8], born February 19, 1952
E. Marian Julia Balliet[8], born March 13, 1954

II. Ellen Milly Balliet[7], born January 21, 1914, Nebraska. Married James O'Connor. Lives in Rome, Italy.

III. David Henry Balliet[7], born April 15, 1915, Appleton, Wisconsin, married Constance Rupprecht. David died December 21, 1957 in Caracus, Venezuela. Issue, two children:

A. Jane Rupprecht Balliet[8], born February 9, 1941
B. Vivian Irene Balliet[8], born May 22, 1942

IV. Mary Elizabeth Balliet[7], born September 27, 1918, Appleton, Wisconsin, married twice. First to John Thomas Crowley, deceased; second to Donald C. Grefe. Address: Platon 445, Mexico 5, D.F. No issue.

Pearl Ellen Balliet[6] of David & Ellen

Pearl, born December 12, 1892, Appleton, Wisconsin, married Karl August Schuetter in January of 1919. Karl, the son of Henry and Mary Schmidt Schuetter was born April 6, 1881, Appleton, where they now reside at 315 W. Prospect Street. Issue, two daughters, born in Appleton:

I. Mary Ellen Schuetter[7], born April 11, 1921, married F. Joseph Sensenbrenner in 1946. They live at 1601 S. Outagamie Street, Appleton, Wisconsin and have four children:

A. Mary Gertrude Sensenbrenner[8], born September 30, 1947
B. F. Joseph Sensenbrenner, Jr.[8], born October 18, 1948
C. Peter Sensenbrenner[8], born February 9, 1953
D. Ann Margaret Sensenbrenner[8], born February 25, 1960

II. Nancy Jane Schuetter[7], born December 12, 1922, Appleton, Wisconsin, married Frank Hussey on June 9, 1956 at Appleton. Frank was born in Chicago, Illinois, September 16, 1925. Their address is: Buckfield Lane, Greenwich, Connecticut. Issue, three children:

A. Frank Russell Hussey, Jr.[8], born June 24, 1958, Chicago, Illinois
B. William Blair Hussey[8], born September 19, 1959, Greenwich, Connecticut
C. Sara Hussey[8], born June 6, 1961, Greenwich, Connecticut

Ruby Elizabeth Balliet[6] of David & Ellen

Ruby, born November 6, 1894, Appleton, Wisconsin, married Glenn Doty Campbell, April 15, 1915, Mansfield, Ohio. Glenn was born March 5, 1889, the son of John M. and Laura Doty Campbell. Address: 1224-34th Street, Orlando, Florida. Issue, three children:

I. James Duane Campbell[7], born March 25, 1916, Mansfield, Ohio, married Lucille Mayer in 1944 at Norwalk, Ohio where she was born Feb-

ruary 5, 1919. James and Lucille reside at 2570 Lexington Road, Lexington, Ohio and have three children, all born in Mansfield, Ohio:

A. Jerry Campbell[8], born March 20, 1945

B. Judy Kay Campbell[8], born February 11, 1950

C. Rickey James Campbell[8], born July 3, 1951

II. Marie Ellen Campbell[7], born December 29, 1917, Lexington, Ohio, married Frank Raitch on September 11, 1949 at Mansfield, Ohio, where Frank was born November 11, 1920. He is the son of Louis (b. 10/21/1883) and Julia Gosser Raitch (b. 10/14/1886); both his father and mother were born in Budapest Hungary. Frank and Marie live at 2349 Lexington Avenue, Mansfield, Ohio and have a daughter:

A. Nancy Ellen Raitch[8], born March 14, 1952, Mansfield, Ohio

III. Glenna Jean Campbell[7], born May 27, 1923, Mansfield, Ohio was killed in an auto accident on August 19, 1960 at Calestoga, California. She is buried in the Lexington (Ohio) Cemetery. Glenna married three times. First to Charles Reed in 1942. Second to Thomas Sherry in 1948. Third to Jack Frost in 1952. Issue, five children:

A. Christy Ellen Reed[8], born Mansfield, Ohio, February 17, 1943, married Edward Darnell in 1959. Issue, a daughter:

a. Jeanne Kay Darnell[9], born 8/20/1960

B. James Reed[8], born Mansfield, Ohio, September 7, 1945

C. Cynthia Ann Sherry[8], born Mansfield, Ohio, May 25, 1949

D. David Timothy Frost[8], born Calestoga, California, January 12, 1953

E. Glenn Jack Frost[8], born Calestoga, California, January 3, 1955

James Henry Balliet[6] of David & Ellen

James was born September 7, 1896 and married Edna Mackin, who was born September 24, 1897 at Menasha, Wisconsin, a daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Owen Mackin. They live at 508 S. Memorial Drive, Appleton, Wisconsin. Their six children were born in Appleton:

I. Charles Mason Balliet, M.D.[7], born July 4, 1921, married Margaret Maxine Kelly on January 17, 1948 at Milwaukee, Wisconsin. She was born in 1924, the daughter of Frank and Catherine Correy Kelly. Charles and Margaret have six children and reside at 610 Gilbert Street, Wausau, Wisconsin.

A. James Henry Balliet, Jr.[8], born December 23, 1948, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

B. Mary Nell Balliet[8], born August 1, 1950, Wausau, Wisconsin

C. Joan Bernard Balliet[9], born March 13, 1953, Wausau

D. Susan Jane Balliet[8], born November 17, 1955, Wausau

E. Kelly Andrew Balliet[8], born December 15, 1958, Wausau

II. Jeanne Anne Balliet[7], born February 4, 1923, married Warren Sindt on August 8, 1952. They live at 2634 Gettysburg, Fresno, California and have five children:

A. William Balliet Sindt[8], born June 3, 1953

B. Matthew Owen Sindt[8], a twin, born June 3, 1953

C. Daniel Zachary Sindt[8], born July 22, 1954
D. Cary Elizabeth Sindt[8], born April 15, 1956
E. John Todd Sindt[8], born May 18, 1959

III. Nancy Louise Balliet[7], born October 25, 1924, married Dr. Robert E. O'Connor on November 6, 1946. They live at 4826 Bayfield Terrace, Madison, Wisconsin and have three children:

A. Mary Anne O'Connor[8], born August 29, 1950
B. Robert Patrick O'Connor[8], born July 22, 1954
C. David Owen O'Connor[8], born July 17, 1957

IV. William Henry Balliet[7], born March 16, 1928, died March 4, 1953
V. Owen Francis Balliet[7], born February 16, 1930
VI. Carolyn Balliet[7], born November 4, 1940.

Lester Albert Balliet[6] of David & Ellen

Lester was born August 2, 1898 and lives in Appleton, Wisconsin where he owns and manages the "Balliet Supply Co.", 115 N. State Street, dealers in building supplies. He is also Democratic County Chairman. He is the "unofficial" genealogist for the descendants of Stephen D. and Christina Balliet. Most of the data on this branch is from his files and the photographs included in this section were furnished by him. Lester is single.

Hester Inez Balliet[6] of David & Ellen

Hester was born September 7, 1900 and died May 23, 1955 at Menasha, Wisconsin. She married twice; first to Frank Pankratz in 1922 at Appleton, Wisconsin; and second to Fred Schreiber in 1939 at Menasha. No issue.

Sarto Solomon Balliet[6] of David & Ellen

Sarto, the youngest child, was born July 31, 1903; married Gladys Ball. They live at 620 N. Rankin Street, Appleton, Wisconsin. Issue, a daughter:

I. Susan M. Balliet[7], born June 9, 1939, Appleton, Wisconsin, married Marvin Schuster on October 15, 1960, Milwaukee, Wisconsin.

CASSIE JANE BALLIET[5] of Stephen D. & Christina

Cassie, born May 23, 1852, Richland County, Ohio, married Dr. Lester A. Wolcott. Issue, two daughters:

Pearl Wolcott[6] of Lester & Cassie

Pearl, born 1875, died single in 1899.

Ruby Wolcott[6] of Lester & Cassie

Ruby, born 1877, died single in 1897.

WILLIAM ALBERT BALLIET[5] of Stephen D. & Christina

William, born March 10, 1854, Wisconsin, married Nellie Halpin. They had five children, all born in Wisconsin (?).

William Albert Balliet[5]

Albert Balliet[6] of William & Nellie

Albert, born in 1882, single.

Vera Balliet[6] of William & Nellie

Vera, born January 1, 1884, married Charles Hoffman. Issue, two children:

I. Donald Hoffman[7], born 1904, died single in 1920

II. Helen Hoffman[7], born 1906, is single.

Harry Balliet[6] of William & Nellie

Harry was born about 1887. No other data known.

Marie Balliet[6] of William & Nellie

Marie, born April 17, 1891, married Frank Hoffman. Issue, four children:

I. Hope Helen Hoffman[7], born June 18, 1911, married Douglas Dunlop. They have two children:

A. Douglas Dunlop[8], born August 16, 1942

B. Holly Dunlop[8], born March 6, 1944

II. Bernice Hoffman[7], born September 9, 1914, married Lawrence Moder. Address: Hortonville, Wisconsin. Issue, four children:

A. Barbara Jane Moder[8], born October 23, 1940

B. Elaine Mary Moder[8], born December 23, 1943

C. Laurel Ann Moder[8], born January 6, 1951

D. William Lawrence Moder[8], born December 10, 1957

III. John Hoffman[7], born November 15, 1915, married Clara Badtke.

They had three children:
A. Robert Hoffman[8], born June 6, 1943
B. Janet Hoffman
C. Marvin Hoffman

William Allen Balliet[6] of William & Nellie

William, born 1892, married Lyda Steffen. No issue.

ADELIA ALICE BALLIET[5] of Stephen D. & Christina

Adelia, born December 6, 1855, married twice; first to Tully Perkins; and second to Herman Weiher. Issue, a son:

Stephen Perkins[6] of Tully & Adelia

Stephen died in infancy.

MARY ELIZABETH BALLIET[5] of Stephen D. & Christina

Mary, born November 14, 1857, Wisconsin, married William Strange. They had a daughter:

Grace Strange[6] of William & Mary

Grace, born 1874, married Arthur Govey. No issue.

SARAH ANN BALLIET[5] of Stephen D. & Christina

Sarah, born March 11, 1861, married Frank McLaughlin. They had four children:

Vern McLaughlin[6] of Frank & Sarah

Vern was born September 15, 1878. His wife's name is Nellie. No issue.

Inez McLaughlin[6] of Frank & Sarah

Inez married Edward Yourell. They had four children:
I. Dorothy Yourell[7] married Jack Queen. They have a son:
A. William Lawrence Queen[8], born in 1933
II. Jeanne Yourell[7] married Ben Harwood. Issue, three children:
A. Joan Harwood[8], born June 23, 1935, married George Elkins, II. Issue a son:
a. George Elkins, III[9], born 3/21/1955
B. Laurie Harwood[8], born June 27, 1938
C. Ben Harwood, Jr.[8], born March 4, 1946
III. Maxine Yourell[7] married Gordon Buskirk. Issue, two children:
A. Lynne Buskirk[8], born September 3, 1939
B. William Buskirk[8], born September 12, 1944
IV. Lorraine Yourell[7], born September 2, 1919, married Jack Perrin. They have three children:
A. Terry Ann Perrin[8], born February 6, 1946
B. Timothy Perrin[8], born December 10, 1948
C. Patrick Perrin[8], born March 17, 1950

Mattie McLaughlin[6] of Frank & Sarah

Mattie, born January 9, 1884, married Richard Larsen. They had a son:

I. James Larsen[7] married and has two children: Wendy and Kristie Larsen[8].

Grace McLaughlin[6] of Frank & Sarah

Grace married Walter B. Mundorff. No issue.

NANCY LOUISE BALLIET[5] of Stephen D. & Christina

Nancy, the ninth and youngest of the surviving children, was born May 2, 1864. She married Frank Bullinger.

ANDREW JACKSON BALLIET[4] of Henry & Catherine

Andrew, the fifth child, was born in Richland County, Ohio, December 19, 1829, and died in Garrett, Indiana, in 1918. He was probably married about the year 1851 in Richland County, Ohio. His wife, Polly Smith, was born July 27, 1831, Richland County, Ohio and died December 21, 1916. Both are buried in the Union Cemetery west of Garrett, Indiana.

The U. S. Census records the following:

1860 Perry Twp., Morrow Co., Ohio

"Andrew Balliet, 31, farmer, $3400.00, Ohio; Polly Balilet 27, Ohio; Aaron 7, Ohio; Margaret 6, Indiana (?)"

1870 Butler Twp., Dekolb Co., Indiana

"Andrew J. Bolliet, 40, farmer, Ohio; Polly 38, Ohio; Aaron 17, Ohio; Margaret 13, Ind."

1880 ibid

"Andrew Balliard, 52; Pollie Balliard 48, wife"

Andrew and Polly had two children, Aaron and Margaret.

AARON BALLIET[5] of Andrew J. & Polly

Aaron was born September 20, 1852, Richland County, Ohio. He married Lenora Ellen Moody in April, 1877 at Garrett, Indiana. She was born in Garrett on May 8, 1856, the daughter of Harvey (d. 9/1901, Beulah, Mich.) and Azuba Axtel Moody (d. Auburn, Ind.). Aaron died June, 1931 and Elnora, March 12, 1932, both in Garrett, Indiana. They had twelve children, born in Garrett.

Leona Balliet[6] of Aaron & Elnora

Leona, born February 3, 1878—died February 27, 1949, married a Mr. Smith. They had two children. Thad and Lelah Smith[7]. Lelah married a Mr. Simon and lived in Dallas, Texas in 1961.

Orah Treea Balliet[6] of Aaron & Elnora

Orah, born May 6, 1879—died October 6, 1954, Swan, Indiana, married Edward F. Hilkert, son of Frank and Emma McKee Hilkert. Edward died at Swan, Indiana on January 6, 1936. Issue, a son:

I. Clifford F. Hilkert[7], born April 10, 1900, Garrett, Indiana, married Gladys Erma Kreiger at Hillsdale, Michigan on December 13, 1919. Their present address is 312 W. Lawrence, Montpelier, Ohio. Issue, three children:

A. C. Kay Hilkert[8], born October 2, 1921, Kendallville, Indiana, married and resides at 124—5th Street, Logansport, Indiana.
Issue, a son: Stevie Hilkert[9].

B. Diane Kay Hilkert[8], born September 19, 1929, Montpelier, Ohio, married Mr. Miller. They live in Montpelier, Ohio and have several children.

C. Max Lynn Hilkert[8], born March 3, 1935, Kendallville, Indiana, married Carol Yarger. Issue: Randy and Gwen Hilkert[9].

Harvey Jackson Balliet[6] of Aaron & Elnora

Harvey, born January 12, 1880, Dekalb County, Indiana, died there May 3, 1924. He married Egthel Weaver, the daughter of Elijah (b. 2/20/1861, Ohio—d. 3/15/1936, Garrett, Ind.) and Carrie Morrison Weaver (b. 4/12/1866, Ind.—d. 6/1944, Allen Co., Ind.). Egthel was born December 24, 1884, Lagrande, Indiana and died August 19, 1849, Allen County, Indiana. Issue, a daughter:

I. Evangeline Balliet[7], born June 18, 1916, Kendallville, Indiana, married twice. First to Paul W. Smith on September 3, 1933; second to Owen Robert Rohn on February 17, 1945; both marriages at Ft. Wayne, Indiana. She is now divorced and lives at 5031 E. Grand, Springfield, Ohio. No issue.

Nettie Mearle Balliet[6] of Aaron & Elnora

Nettie, born September 2, 1882, married Francis E. Cramer on September 15, 1900 at Huntertown, Indiana. He was born January 2, 1875, Swan, Indiana and died May 12, 1961. Nettie lives in Kendallville, Indiana. Issue, four children:

I. Waldo Edgar Cramer[7], born December 19, 1901, Noble County, Indiana.

II. Florede Iona Cramer[7], born May 30, 1903, married Merle Rinehart Baughman. He was born February 3, 1899, Kendallville, Indiana, where they now reside. Issue, two children, born in Kendallville:

A. Nancy Joanne Baughman[8], born May 24, 1927, married Fred J. Haskins who was born in Kendallville, Indiana, January 16, 1928, the son of Fred and Cora Kreher Haskins. Address: 432 Water Street, Kendallville, Indiana. They have two children, born in Kendallville:

a. Heather Jo Haskins[9], born 10/20/1954

b. David Steele Haskins[9], born 10/28/1956

B. Beverly J. Baughman[8], born February 9, 1929, married Claus William Ruser at Edgerton, Ohio, on December 26, 1954. He was born March 11, 1929, Wurzburg, Bavaria, Germany, the son of Wilhem and Maria Whipfelder Ruser. Both of Claus' parents were born in Bavaria, Germany. Claus and Beverly reside at 3517 Leland Street, Chevy Chase, Maryland. Their two children were born in Medford, Massachusetts:

a. John William Ruser[9], born 9/11/1955

b. Katherine Ann Ruser[9], born 3/19/1957

III. Hugh Balliet Cramer[7], born July 25, 1910, Kendallville, Indiana, married Ida Mae Rice at Dayton, Ohio on September 19, 1942. Ida, daughter of A.E. Rice (b. 4/28/1884, Portland, Ind.) and Mae Rice (b. 4/28/1884, Portland, Ind.) was born April 2, 1908 at Portland, Indiana. Their address is 2821 Kenmore Avenue, Dayton, Ohio. Issue, a son:

A. Robert Hugh Cramer[8], born September 29, 1944, Dayton, Ohio, married Carol Borgerding. They live at 409 Butler Street, Fort Recovery, Ohio and have a daughter:

a. Christine Ann Cramer[9], born 5/20/1963, Fort Recovery, Ohio.

IV. June Louise Cramer[7], born June 20, 1914, married Stanley Belmont Minar at Fremont, Indiana, August 17, 1939. Stanley, the son of Willis David and Eva Josephine Witt Minar, was born in Kendallville, Indiana, April 26, 1918. Address: R.F.D., Rome City, Indiana. Issue, two children, born in Kendallville:

A. Paul Hugh Minar[8], born October 6, 1950

B. Gaynell Dee Minar[8], born September 17, 1952

Ursula Balliet[6] of Aaron & Elnora

Ursula, born June 10, 1884—died August 4, 1911, married Mr. Hilkey.

William Jay Balliet[6] of Aaron & Elnora

William, born December 24, 1886—died December 26, 1954, married Ethel Dupley. She was born April 22, 1886, La Otto, Indiana and died there August 27, 1949. They had five children:

I. Paul Balliet[7] married Jane Grush in Auburn, Indiana. Jane, the daughter of William and Myrtle Grush, was born June 30, 1915, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. They live in Onway, Michigan. Issue, four children:

A. Helen Louise Balliet[8], born December 31, 1933, Dekalb County, Indiana, married Charles Wilmoth. They live in Garden City, Michigan and have three sons: Douglas, Randall, and Steven Wilmoth[9].

B. Sharon Jane Balliet[8], born March 3, 1936, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, married John Bartone. They reside in San Jose, California and have two sons: Jeffery and Dana Paul Bartone[9].

C. Paul Davis Balliet[8], born August 20, 1947, Detroit, Michigan

D. Debra Marie Balliet[8], born April 23, 1953, Detroit.

II. Robert Dudley Balliet[7], born January 15, 1909, lives at LaOtto, Indiana

III. William J. Balliet[7], born April 11, 1911 and died October 27, 1929

IV. Bernard Lee Balliet[7], born June 13, 1913, lives in San Souci, Michigan

V. Eugene Balliet[7], born March 29, 1919 lives in Avilla, Indiana.

Enza Balliet[6] of Aaron & Elnora

Enza, born October 24, 1885, died May 23, 1912.

Grace Marie Balliet[6] of Aaron & Elnora

Grace, born November 15, 1892, Garrett, Indiana, married Arthur Dorr Jackson on August 29, 1913 at Hillsdale, Michigan. Arthur's parents were Ovid M. and Eva Huggett Jackson. Arthur died September 12, 1956 and is buried in the Cedar Chapel Cemetery, south of Garrett. Much of the data on Aaron and his descendants was taken from the records kept by Grace. She lives at 418 West Williams, Kendallville, Indiana. Grace and Arthur had five children:

I. Vivian Lucile Jackson[7], born June 15, 1914, Garrett, Indiana, married Thomas Turnham. They live in LaHabra, California and have two sons: Harry and Tom Turnham[8].

II. Lyle Lorraine Jackson[7], born December 9, 1915, Reading, Michigan, married Betty Scheafer. They live in Kendallville, Indiana and have four children: Larry, Duane, Lana, and Diana Jackson[8].

III. Herbert Dale Jackson[7], born June 30, 1918, Devereaux, Michigan, married Betty Householder. They live in Hamilton, Indiana and have two daughters: Janet and Judy Jackson[8].

IV. Wendall William Jackson[7], born October 5, 1921, Devereaux, Michigan.

V. Forrest Dean Jackson[7], born October 20, 1927, Jerome, Michigan, married D. Moris Uhl. They live in Toledo, Ohio and have four children: Debra; Dorinda; Douglas and Deanne Jackson[8].

Randall Rosco Balliet[6] of Aaron & Elnora

Randall was born December 2, 1895 and lives in St. Joe, Indiana.

Burch Burnard Balliet[6] of Aaron & Elnora

Burch was born April 13, 1897 in Auburn, Indiana, where he married Mildred I. Clark on October 20, 1918. Address: Box 217, Huntertown, Indiana. Issue, three children:

I. Evelyn Elnora Balliet[7], born September 3, 1919, Ft. Wayne, Indiana, married twice: first to Mr. Sunderland and second to Carl Moody. Carl and Evelyn live in Huntertown, Indiana. Issue, four children: Richard David and Evelyn Ann Sunderland; Jane Mildred and Suzie Mae Moody.[8]

II. Virgil Marion Balliet[7], born February 15, 1923, near Garrett, Indiana, married Laura Grimm. They live in Huntertown, Indiana and have three daughters: Janet Lynn; Linda Kay; and

A. Barbara Jean Balliet[8] who married Eldon Dice. They live at R.F.D. #1, Hollopeter Road, St. Giabell, Indiana and have two sons:

a. Brent Alan Dice[9], born 3/23/1962

b. Barry Scot Dice[9], born 5/13/1963.

III. Vivian Marie Balliet[7], born November 15, 1925, near LaOlla, Indiana, married Eugene Mills. They live in Huntertown, Indiana and have three children: Carolyn Ann, Michael Eugene and Patricia Jo Mills[8].

Russell Lorraine Balliet[6] of Aaron & Elnora

Russell, born August 1, 1899, Kalamazoo, Michigan, married Thelma Sowers, the daughter of Roy and Ella Fales Sowers. They have two children:

I. Granville L. Balliet[7], born January 23, 1923, Dekalb County, Indiana, married Phyllis Marguerite Whan at Huntertown, Indiana on February 9, 1946. Phyllis, the daughter of Arthur (b. 7/10/1891, Nobel Co., Ind.) and Margaret Kugler Whan (b. 3/29/1901, Nobel Co., Ind.), was born May 1, 1924, Swan Township, Nobel County, Indiana. Address: 1515 Mayfield Drive, Ft. Wayne, Indiana.

II. Gene E. Balliet[7] lives at 242 E. Rice Street, Elmore, Ohio.

Forrest Delos Balliet[6] of Aaron & Elnora

Forrest, born August 30, 1901, Auburn, Indiana, married Ella A. Ross. Ella, the daughter of Charles A. and Cornelia Ingmire Ross, was born November 7, 1907, Fulton, Michigan. Forrest and Ella live in Big Rapids, Michigan and have six children:

I. Loretta Joyce Balliet[7], born September 9, 1931, Garrett, Indiana, married Avery Henry Ward on December 20, 1952 at Big Rapids, Michigan. Avery, the son of Parley Peter and Della Tanner Ward, was born April 15, 1929, Detroit, Michigan. They live at R.F.D. #2, Hesey, Michigan and have three children, all born in Big Rapids:

A. Vickie Lynn Ward[8], born February 24, 1954

B. Gregory Alan Ward[8], born April 5, 1955

C. Brent Avery Ward[8], born May 11, 1962

II. Wayne Delos Balliet[7], born September 8, 1932, Garrett, Indiana, married Shirley Hill. Address: Washington Street, Big Rapids, Michigan. They have a daughter, Cathy Jo Balliet[8].

III. Kent Vernon Balliet[7], born December 20, 1936, Garrett, Indiana, married Sally Jo Olson at Remus, Michigan on June 18, 1959. Sally, the daughter of Axel Enouch and Viola Marie Olson, was born February 24, 1942, Lansing, Michigan. They live at 415 S. State Street, Big Rapids, Michigan and have three children, born at Shawwood, Michigan:

A. Sheri Lynn Balliet[8], born January 15, 1961

B. Kent James Balliet[8], born September 20, 1962

C. Scott Christopher Balliet[8], born October 6, 1963

IV. Jack Leon Balliet[7], born February 13, 1940, Garrett, Indiana, married Elizabeth Rodge. Address: Van Buren Street, South Haven, Michigan. Issue, two children: Jacquelyn Kay and Nancy Marie Balliet[8].

V. Judith Ann Balliet[7], born February 17, 1941, Garrett, Indiana, married Charles Edwin Harper at South Haven, Michigan. Charles, the son of Charles Edwin (b. 2/10/1871, Bangor, Mich.) and Mary B. (b. 4/12/1895, Fountain, Mich.) Harper, was born November 21, 1938, Bangor. Address: R.F.D. #1, South Haven, Michigan. Issue, a son:

A. Charles Edwin Harper[8], born February 23, 1963, South Haven, Michigan

VI. Gary Martin Balliet[7], born June 16, 1944, Big Rapids, Michigan.

MARGARET BALLIET[5] of Andrew J. & Polly

Margaret, born about 1854 in Indiana (?), married George Henry Draggoo. In 1890 they moved from Auburn, Indiana, to Beulah, Michigan, where they died. Margaret died in 1947. They had ten children: John F. died 1960; James Ray, died 1960; Mrs. Fannie Johnson, died 1957; Mrs. Effie Pearl Davey, deceased; Charles, died 1933; and the following who were living in 1962: Stephen Draggoo of Blaine, Washington; Mrs. Gertrude Draggoo Krueger of Blaine; Norman Draggoo of Rockland, Michigan; Otto Draggoo of New Berry, Michigan; and the youngest child, Mrs. Orah Constance Draggoo Knauer:

Orah Constance Draggoo[6] of George & Margaret

Orah, born March 21, 1893, married Joseph Casper Knauer at Flint, Michigan on December 8, 1916. He was born in Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania, the son of Joseph and Caroline Shroda Knauer. Joseph and Orah live at 10139 Homestead Road, Beulah, Michigan and have three children:

I. Margaret Knauer[7] married Mr. Loper. Issue: Joseph, Charles and Luverna Loper[8].

II. Bernadine Knauer[7] is married and has several children.

III. Joseph George Knauer, Jr.[7] is married and has five children, named: Diana; Joan; Judy; Beverly; and Joseph William Knauer[8].

CATHERINE ANN BALLIET[4] of Henry & Catherine

Catherine (or Katy) was born about 1830 and was single and living with her parents in 1850 (U.S.C.). She married Henry Barr. They had at least seven children: two sons, names unknown, who "went west"; Samuel Barr; Harriet Barr married Nat Mathews and had a son, Ira Mathews who died about 1960; Mrs. Jennie Barr Walters; Mrs. Mary Barr Wilcox; and Charles Barr who had four children.

SOLOMON BALLIET[4] of Henry & Catherine

Solomon, the seventh child, was born about 1832 and died in 1915. About 1852 he married Sarah Amanda Royer (Royar ?) who was born in Greene Township, Ashland County, Ohio, on October 27, 1834 and died

in 1902. They are both buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio.

The U.S. Census, Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio records the following:

1860

"Solomon Ballyet 27, Sarah 25; Mary A. 6; Stephen 4; Loretta 2; Oliver 6/12"

1880

"Solomon Balliet, 46, farmer, Ohio; Sarah A. 46, wife; Oliver 20, son; Emma E. 19, da; George 17, son; Ida B. 15 da; Arthur 12, son"

Solomon and Sarah had eight children, named: Mary A., Stephen, Sara Loretta, Oliver, Emma E., George, Ida B., and Arthur, all born in Richland County, Ohio.

Mary Alice Balliet[5] of Solomon & Sarah

Mary, born December 4, 1853, married Daniel M. Snider, Jr. on October 27, 1870. He was born in Monroe Township, Richland County, Ohio in May, 1847 (see H. of R.Co., Ohio, p 828), the son of Daniel M. (1808-1883) and Margaret (1801-1890) Snider. Mary, Daniel and his parents are buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio. Mary and Daniel had three children: Alden, George and Gwendolin.

Alden Snider[6] of Daniel & Mary

Alden born May 10, 1873, married Cora Spagde. They had a son, Kenneth Snider[7].

George Snider[6] of Daniel & Mary

George, born October 27, 1876, married Clara Day. Issue, two children:

I. Naomi Snider[7] married Carl McFarland. Issue, two children:
   A. Mary Alice McFarland[8] married Mr. Barr. Issue, two children.
   B. Howard McFarland[8] married and has six children.

II. Daniel Snider[7] married and has a daughter.

Gwendolin Snider[6] of Daniel & Mary

Gwendolin died young in 1892.

STEPHEN BALLIET[5] of Solomon & Sarah

Stephen, born September 24, 1856, married Etta Campbell. After her death, Stephen remarried. No issue.

SARA LORETTA BALLIET[5] of Solomon & Sarah

Sara Loretta, born in 1857, died March 12, 1863, age 6 years, 2 months, 19 days. She is buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery beside her parents.

OLIVER S. BALLIET[5] of Solomon & Sarah

Oliver, born November 18, 1859, married Elma E. McDermott on June 30, 1881. She is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Mark McDermott. Oliver died in Mansfield, Ohio in June of 1950. Issue, a daughter:

Ida Mae Balliet[6] of Oliver & Elma

Ida, born May 1, 1883, Mansfield, Ohio, married Pierce J. Feightner at Spokane, Washington. Pierce, the son of John and Alice Royer Feightner, was born November 3, 1881 Perrysville, Ohio. Ida died May 16, 1948 and is buried at Mansfield, Ohio. Pierce lives in Polk, Ohio. Issue, four children:

I. Mildred Ruth Feightner[7], called Ruth, was born July 20, 1904, Tekoa, Washington. She married Lawrence Monroe Smith, the son of John Franklin (b. 5/19/1870, Polk, O.) and Alice Edna Stone (b. 4/18/1870, Polk, O.) Smith. Lawrence was born July 31, 1903, Polk, Ohio. They live at 4703 Cliff Avenue, Louisville, Kentucky and have a son:

A. James Richard Smith[8], born October 19, 1926, Ashland, Ohio, married Jaye E. Krell. She was born January 3, 1936, Newberry, South Carolina. Address: 5351 Westhall Avenue, Louisville, Kentucky. Issue, a daughter:

a. Ruth Marie Smith[9], born 4/27/1962, Louisville, Kentucky.

II. Rhea Irene Feightner[7], born February 3, 1911, Tekoa, Washington, married William Enlow Mateer in Maysville, Kentucky. William, the son of Charles Helm and Delva O. Schuchers Mateer, was born June 11, 1909, Utica, Ohio. They live at 1257 DeWitt Drive, Akron, Ohio. No issue.

III. John Oliver Feightner[7], born June 19, 1915, Tekoa, Washington, married Helen L. Bryan. Helen, the daughter of Joseph C. and Lauretta Rickle Bryan, was born in Polk, Ohio July 15, 1914. They live at 912 Oregon Avenue, Orlando, Florida and have two children:

A. Karen Louise Feightner[8], born November 5, 1944, Akron, Ohio

B. John Gary Feightner[8], born January 12, 1951, Orlando, Florida

IV. Robert Loren Feightner[7], born June 23, 1922, Polk, Ohio, married Dorothy Rogers. Address: R.F.D. #1, Polk, Ohio. They have a son, Donald Feightner[8].

EMMA E. BALLIET[5] of Solomon & Sarah

Emma was born about 1860 and died single about 1897

GEORGE BALLIET[5] of Solomon & Sarah

George, born December 30, 1863, married Mary Baer, who was born September 7, 1867. She died January 1, 1909 and George on June 25, 1945; both are buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Richland County, Ohio. They had three children: Ruby, Rufus, and Boyd.

Ruby Balliet[6] of George & Mary

Ruby married Albert Wentz. Issue, two daughters:

I. Donna Jane Wentz[7] married Richard Nixon. Issue, a son: Richard Colby Nixon[8].

II. Betty Wentz[7] married Cloyce Milliron. They have two children.

Rufus H. Balliet[6] of George & Mary

Rufus, born November 4, 1905, died February 11, 1906. He is buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Richland County, Ohio.

Boyd Balliet[6] of George & Mary

Boyd married and had three children: Berl, William, and Mrs. Katherine Balliet Witter[7].

IDA B. BALLIET[5] of Solomon & Sarah

Ida, born about 1865, married Enoch Leiby. Their daughter, Hazel Leiby[6] married a Mr. Otzea.

ARTHUR BALLIET[5] of Solomon & Sarah

Arthur, the youngest child, was born about 1868 and died in 1932. He married Alma Maud Parry. Alma died in 1960. They had three daughters, two died in infancy:

Ina A. Balliet[6] of Arthur & Alma

Ina lives in Lucas, Ohio, Box 72. She teaches piano and is an officer of the Ohio Music Teachers Association, and is the organist for the St. Luke's Lutheran Church, Mansfield, Ohio.

NANCY BALLIET[4] of Henry & Catherine

Nancy, born 1834, was single—age 25—and living with her parents in 1860.

MARY J. BALLIET[4] of Henry & Catherine

Mary, born about 1838, married Henry J. Ernsberger. He was born about 1833 in Ohio. In 1880, they were living in Monroe Township, Richland County, Ohio (U.S.C.) and had two children, a son, Ira; and a daughter, Ida:

IRA N. ERNSBERGER[5] of Henry & Mary

Ira, born about 1862 in Ohio, married and had three children, all deceased, named: Glenn; Harry E., who married Hattie Schmidt; and Ethel Ernsberger[8] who married Louis Heuss and had two children: Charles Heuss, and a daughter, Mrs. Alice Heuss Vail[7].

IDA E. ERNSBERGER[5] of Henry & Mary

Ida, born about 1865, married Mr. Hahn. Issue, a daughter.

REBECCA BALLIET[4] of Henry & Catherine

Rebecca, the youngest child, was born about 1841. She married three times: first to Mr. VanBurskirk; second husband, name unknown; and third to a Mr. Kesson. As far as is known she had two children by the first marriage: Eva May VanBurskirk (1861-1873) and a son, Marion VanBurskirk.

MARION VANBURSKIRK[5] of Rebecca

Marion was born about 1863. In 1880 he was living with his aunt and uncle, Mary J. Balliet Ernsberger and her husband, and was a school teacher in Monroe Township, Richland County, Ohio (see U.S.C.). He married and had a daughter, Bessie VanBurskirk[6]. Tradition has it that he settled in Rochester, New York and became the editor of a local newspaper there.

JONAS BALLIET[3] of Leonard and Hannah

Jonas, the ninth child of Leonard and Hannah, was born July 24, 1798 in what is now Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. The sponsors at his baptism were "Johannes Shmit and his wife Christina". He was married about 1819 to Catherine Hamm (Ham, Hum?). She was born in Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania on November 29, 1799. Shortly after the birth of their first child, David—April 7, 1820—they moved to Ohio and settled in Richland County about seven and one-half miles east of Mansfield. The exact date of his arrival in Richland County is not known. In 1821 he purchased a farm as recorded in the Richland County records:

Deed Index, Vol. 1, p 56

"Jonas Bolyet-1821-S.E. sec. 10-Twp 23-Row. 17"

No record was found of Jonas in the 1820 census of Pennsylvania or Ohio. The census of 1830 and after show he was a resident of Ohio, as noted below:

1830 Mifflin Twp., Richland Co., Ohio

"Jonas Bolyard, males; two under 5; three 5 to 10; one 10 to 15; one 30 to 40; females; two under 5; one 30 to 40"

1850 ibid

"Jonas Bolyeat, 52, farmer, $6000.00, Pa; Catherine 50 Ohio (?); Eliza 21; Moses 18; Phebe 16; Joshua 15; Benjamin 13; Emanuel 11; Reuben 10; Mary 8; Marcus L. (Marquis) 6" All the children were listed as born in Ohio.

1860 ibid

"Jonas Ballyet 60, farmer, $16,000.00 Pa; Catherine 63; Pa; Benjamin 23; Manuel 20; Reuben 19; Mary 17; Martin L (Marquis) 15"

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 15

THE LINE OF JONAS BALLIET—SON OF LEONARD—SON OF JOSEPH

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
JONAS BALYEAT b. 1798—Penn. d. 1889—Ohio MARRIED c1819 To CATHERINE HAMM b. 1799—Penn. d. 1879—Ohio ISSUE: 18 CHILDREN (3 died young: John, Caleb, Joseph)	-1	DAVID Balyeat 1820–1891 married Sarah Thomas	Lavina, Elizabeth, Reuben, Samuel, Alfred, Sarah, Clinton and Addison Balyeat
	-2	JACOB Balyeat 1821–c1898 married Frances Thomas	Jonas, Philipe, Amanda, Melvina, Michael, Mary, Anna, Francis, Lumen, and Viola Balyeat
	-3	ABRAHAM Balyeat 1823–1881 married Sarah Slater	Oscar A., Marietta, Leonidas, John S., Stephen, Franklin, Sherman, Charles and Ora Balyeat
	-4	JONATHAN Balyeat 1824–1898 married Margaret Gates	Elizabeth A., John W., Catherine J., Annabelle, Marion (?), Walter A., Edmond A., and Franklin Balyeat
	-5	SARAH Balyeat 1825–c1870 married Phillip Troup	Melvin, P. Franklin, Mary S., and Elizabeth J. Troup
	-6	AARON Balyeat 1827–1903 married 1st Martha LaRue 2nd Priscilla Brubaker 3rd Amelia Wells	Lambert, Lucretta, Orlando, Clarence, Mary, Eliza, Marquis, Edgar, Stella, Bertha, Atha S., Effie Charles and Susan Balyeat
	-7	ELIZA Balyeat 1829–? married Aaron Hoover	Isaiah, Jonas, Alfred, Emma, John, Reuben, May and Abraham Hoover
	-9	MOSES Balyeat 1831–1896 married Eliza Hershey	Lydia R., Hulda H., Catherine G., Mary, Lida, and Grace M. Balyeat
	-10	PHOEBE Balyeat 1833–1870 married 1st Frank C. Pomeroy 2nd Phillip Troup	Rose V., Catherine J., John C., Almira, and Marquis L. Pomeroy
	-11	JOSHUA Balyeat 1835–1892 married Sarah Shively	Della, Mary E., Emma, Marcus and Edwin Balyeat
	-13	BENJAMIN Balyeat 1836–?	No issue (?)
	-15	EMANUEL Balyeat 1839–1923 married Maria Agnes Walker Clemens	Florence & Olive Balyeat
	-16	REUBEN Balyeat 1841–1930 married Anna Stamen	Rowena, William, Christian, Burton, Anna, Jennie, Carl and Florence Balyeat
	-17	MARY Balyeat 1842–? married John Paterson	No record
	-18	MARQUIS deL. Balyeat 1845–? married Lelista ?	Henry and Sallie Balyeat

The 1850 census gives Ohio as the birth place of Catherine, whereas the 1860, 1870 and 1880 census give Pennsylvania as her place of birth. In the census records of David Balyeat, the first born, the records show that he was born in Pennsylvania, whereas all the other children were born in Ohio. This substantiates the arrival of Jonas and his family in Ohio in late 1820 or early 1821. In the three census records noted above, the family name is listed as Bolyard, Bolyeat, and Ballyet.

Sometime between 1860 and 1870 Jonas moved to Van Wert County, Ohio where he had previously purchased 481 acres of land, according to the original land entries of 1837 for Van Wert County, Ohio:

Harrison Twp., Section 24, 240 acres; Pleasant Twp., Section 30, 193 acres; Pleasant Twp., Section 31, 48 acres.

In the late 1840's several of the older sons acquired land in Van Wert County and settled there before Jonas.

After the family took roots in Van Wert County, they adopted the Balyeat spelling of the family name, which has been used by Jonas' descendants. In a letter written by Leonidas Balyeat, a grandson of Jonas, dated April 29, 1923 and addressed to Dr. Thomas M. Balliet, he states: "The spelling of the name as Balyeat was due to the misspelling of it by a school teacher where the children started to school".

The U.S. Census for 1870 lists:

"Jonas Balyeat, 71, farmer, Pa., Catherine 70, Pa; Reuben 20, Ohio"

After the death of his wife, Catherine, Jonas lived with a grandson, Phillipe Balyeat at 3 Wall Street, Van Wert, Ohio (U.S.C. 1880).

From the "History of the Auglaize Baptist Association (Ohio)", published in 1901, and other sources as noted, the following is taken:

"Jonas was a devout Christian, although born and reared as a member of the Reformed Church, he became a member of the Presbyterian Church and was one of the three Trustees appointed to the Mifflyn Presbyterian Church (Richland Co., Ohio) when it was organized in 1851 (H. of R. Co., Ohio, p 536). Through the efforts of Chris Hoover, father of Aaron Hoover who married Jonas' daughter, Eliza, Jonas and his family were enticed to join the Baptist Church. Jonas and his children took a leading and active part in the affairs of the Baptist Church. The parents and children "were well known and highly respected, and for moral worth and the upbuilding of the community, none stood higher. Their eighteen children were given Biblical names and reared under the influence of the Church of their choice, and they all followed in later years their early teaching".

Jonas died September 18, 1899, age 87, and Catherine died April 14, 1878, age 78 years. Both died in Van Wert County, Ohio, and are buried in Harrison Baptist Rural Church cemetery, near Van Wert, Ohio (hereafter referred to as the Harrison Cemetery). Jonas and Catherine had eighteen children, named: David; Jacob; Abraham; Jonathan; Sarah; Aaron; Eliza; John; Moses; Phoebe; Joshua and Caleb, twins; Benjamin; Joseph; Emanuel; Reuben; Mary; and Marquis.

Reuben
Joshua
Jacob
Marcus
Eliza
Mary
Phoebe
Aaron
Jonathan
Moses
Sara
Jonas - FATHER
David
Abram
Emanuel
The Family of Jonas and Catherine (sick) Balyeat, Van Wert, Ohio in 1878.

DAVID BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

David, the first child, was born in Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania (or Richland County, Ohio?) April 7, 1820 and died in Van Wert, Ohio, December 18, 1891. The U.S. Census of 1860 gives his place of birth as Pennsylvania. He married Sarah Thomas on May 17, 1842, Richland County, Ohio. Shortly after his marriage, David purchased a farm in Ashland County, Ohio, where he lived until 1852 when the farm was sold. David and his family moved to Van Wert County, Ohio and settled on a farm in Pleasant Township where David and Sarah spent the remaining years of their life. David had previously purchased, in 1837, two pieces of land in Van Wert County; Harrison Township, section 36, 240 acres; and Pleasant Township, section 18, 192 acres. David's family was active members of the Harrison Baptist Church in that vicinity. Sarah was born January 11, 1820 and died January 19, 1894. Their eight children were named: Lavina, Elizabeth, Reuben, Samuel, Alfred, Sarah, Clinton, and Addison.

LAVINA BALYEAT[5] of David & Sarah

Lavina, the first child, was born February 17, 1844 in Ashland County, Ohio and died there December 10, 1844, age 10 months.

ELIZABETH BALYEAT[5] of David & Sarah

Elizabeth, born January 5, 1848, Ashland County, Ohio, married N.S. Allen. In 1896 they were living in Oregon where Elizabeth died at Portland on February 2, 1928. They had five children: Ora Allen[6] married Frank Longwell and had two children, Hazel and Earl Longwell[7]; Arthur; Earl; Ernest; and Alfred Allen[6].

REUBEN BALYEAT[5] of David & Sarah

Reuben, the third child, was born December 5, 1849, Ashland County, Ohio, and died August 31, 1927, Stillwater, Oklahoma. He married Melissa Ellen Hoffman on September 17, 1874 (in Van Wert Co., O.?). Melissa was born March 1, 1853, Richland County, Ohio and died July 8, 1922, Fallis, Oklahoma. According to the U.S. Census of 1880 they were living in Ridge Township, Van Wert County, Ohio:

"Reuben Bolyeat, 31, wed, farmer, Ohio; Molissa 27, wife, Ohio; Cary Hays 4, son, Ohio; Minna F. 1, da."

About 1890 the family settled in Oklahoma.

Reuben and Melissa had seven children: Carey; Mina Faye; Frank; Roy and Ray, twins; Ruby; and Gladys.

Carey Hayes Balyeat[6] of Reuben & Melissa

Carey was born March 16, 1876, Van Wert County, Ohio and died October 30, 1963 in Willows, California. He married Grace Ethel White who was born January 25, 1885 in Wichita, Kansas. They homesteaded in Washington and later in Montana. Issue, four children:

I. Everett Leroy Balyeat, Sr.[7], born March 18, 1899, Lincoln County, Oklahoma, married thrice. First to Dorothy Tootell in 1922 at Great Falls, Montana; issue three sons. Second to Mrs. Adra Vickerman; issue a son. Third to Lois Templeton on October 6, 1946. Lois, the daughter of Dr. Charles Vanoy and Mary Louisea Minty Templeton, was born January 11, 1907. Issue, a daughter. Everett and Lois live at 706 Ramona Avenue, Wenatchee, Washington.

A. Everett Leroy Balyeat, Jr.[8], born July 27, 1923, Lewistown, Montana, married Helen Maxine Tracy at Spokane, Washington on April 14, 1945. Helen, the daughter of Lorraine N. Tracy (b. 11/15/1886, Hollister, Cal.) and Florence L. Neal (b. 10/17/1893, Lewistown, Mont.) Tracy, was born March 12, 1923, Spokane, Washington. They live at 7828 South 113th Seattle, Washington and have three children:

a. John Robert Balyeat[9], born 12/30/1947, Spokane, Washington
b. Richard Lee Balyeat[9], born 2/10/1951, Seattle, Washington
c. Gary Wayne Balyeat[9], born 5/6/1955, Seattle, Washington

B. Robert Owen Balyeat[8], born 1925, died November, 1935

C. George Edward Balyeat, M.D.[8], born March 27, 1927, married Cherry Ann Brady at Yakima, Washington on September 9, 1951. She was born February 24, 1929, Eau Clair, Wisconsin, the daughter of Herbert (b. Carver, Minn.) and Laurel Rose Kibbel (b. Granville, Ill.) Brady. They live at 11 Buchanan Drive, Cherry Point, North Carolina and have two children:

a. Laurel Rose Balyeat[9], born 10/29/1954, Phoenix, Arizona
b. Alison Ann Balyeat[9], born 7/5/1956, Hollister, California

D. David Vickerman Balyeat[8], born September 12, 1942, Spokane, Washington, married Sharon Lee Fowler on September 4, 1965 at Seattle, Washington. Address: 205 West 9th, Ellensburg, Washington.

E. Vivian Lois Balyeat[8], born August 1, 1948, Spokane, Washington.

II. Ernest Hayes Balyeat[7], born November 6, 1901, Chattaroy, Washington, married Ruth Nettie Lease at Great Falls, Montana on May 10, 1924. Ruth, the daughter of Newton F. (b. 1865, Forest City, Mo.) and Nettie Corillia Stites (b. 10/31/1872, Dodge City, Kan.) Lease, was born February 6, 1903, Great Falls, Montana. Address: P.O.Box 465, Little River, California. They have three children:

A. Rachael Julia Balyeat[8], born March 20, 1925, Great Falls, Montana, married Raymond A. Feichtmeir. They have five children: Kurt, Mark, Susie, Karl and Peter Feichtmeir[9].

B. Lois Eugenia Balyeat[8], born January 17, 1927, Great Falls, Montana, married Robert L. Raymond. Issue: Marylou, Stephen, Mark, Patrick, and Christopher Raymond.[9]

C. James Ernest Balyeat[8], born November 16, 1934, San Francisco, California, married Patricia Cassidy. They have three daughters: Laurel, Arden, and Ilya Balyeat[9].

III. Harry Virgil Balyeat[7] married and has three children:

A. Earl Raymond Balyeat[8] married and lives in Great Falls, Montana. Issue, ten children.

B. Alice Balyeat[8] married Heil Phelps. Address: Box 34, Deer Park, Washington.

C. Grace Balyeat[8] married Kennety Wayne Smith, the son of Carl and Anna Christine Hansen Smith. Address: Box 164, Hayden Lake, Idaho. Issue, four children:

a. Kenneth Randal Smith[9], born 4/20/1950, Coeur d'Alene, Idaho
b. Danny Conrad Smith[9], born 9/24/1951, Spirit Lake, Idaho
c. Laurel Janine Smith[9], born 12/24/1958, Coeur d'Alene, Idaho
d. Lynnette Rochelle Smith[9], born 9/16/1960, Coeur d'Alene, Idaho

IV. Earl Oliver Balyeat[7], born March 26, 1906, Chance, Idaho, married Vannie Marquis Bunnell, daughter of William C. and Alexina C. Bunnell. Vannie was born October 10, 1905, Livingston, Montana. Earl and Vannie live at 926 West Sycamore, Willows, California. They have two children:

A. William Carey Balyeat[8], born November 12, 1928, Port Angeles, Washington, married Bettie R. Jacobs. They have three children: William Carey, Jr.; Elizabeth Lynn; and Benjamin Earl Balyeat[9].

B. Joanne Marquis Balyeat[8], born May 9, 1933, Great Falls, Montana, married Walter W. Soeth. Their five children are: Nancy J.; Garon W.; Holly M.; Raymond E.; and Michael W. Soeth[9] who was born April 26, 1956 and died October 15, 1958.

Mina Faye Balyeat[6] of Reuben & Melissa

Mina, born February 2, 1879, Van Wert, Ohio, married William David Huffine. He was born August 3, 1871 at Bowling Green, Kentucky. Mina died November 17, 1963, Stillwater, Oklahoma, as did William, on March 22, 1963. Issue, four children:

I. Thomas Ralph Huffine[7] was born November 8, 1901 and died single in December of 1918.

II. Hermon Frank Huffine[7] was born June 4, 1903. He lives at 901 Sherman Street, Apt. 911, Denver, Colorado. He is Vice President of the Union National Bank. Single.

III. Roy William Huffine[7] was born February 4, 1907. He married Frances Oteltzer on September 22, 1948. Roy is associated with the Oklahoma Gas and Electric Company, Oklahoma City. Address: 717 North 53rd Street, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. No issue.

IV. Joseph Ray Huffine[7] was born August 3, 1909. Ray, as he is called, is an accountant with the Newman Equipment Company, Tulsa, Oklahoma. He married Nina Marie Jerome, September 27, 1939. Address: 2432 South Irvington, Tulsa, Oklahoma. No issue.

V. Gladys Gertrude Huffine[7] was born March 9, 1912 at Fallis, Oklahoma. She is a member of the D.A.R., National #431607 and was most helpful in gathering information for this line of the family. She is a teacher in Stillwater, Oklahoma and lives at 915 North Third Street.

Frank Allen Balyeat[6] of Reuben & Melissa

Frank, born August 7, 1885, Arkansas City, Kansas, married twice: first to Mabel Alexander on December 27, 1911. She was born 1885 and died in 1938. Second, to Mrs. Mina Tarpley in 1939. Dr. Frank Balyeat, professor emeritus in education at the University of Oklahoma, retired July 1, 1956, age 70, after 29 years on the faculty. Since retiring he has been actively engaged in various projects and programs of the University: he was appointed, in 1961, by the O.U. regents as co-ordinator in gerontological services, family life institute, extension division; part-time consultant on Staff Development of the Oklahoma Vocational Rehabilitation Division. Dr. Frank and Mina Balyeat live in Norman, Oklahoma at 430 Lahoma Avenue. Issue, a son by first marriage:

I. Russell Louis Balyeat[7], born 1920, lives in Amarillo, Texas.

Roy Harrison Balyeat[6] of Reuben & Melissa

Roy, a twin, was born February 20, 1889, Arkansas City, Kansas. Roy is a retired electrical engineer, having spent many years in South America. On one of his trips he became acquainted with a Senor d'Balliette whose forefather migrated to South America from France. Roy lives at 3860 Canfield Road, Pasadena 8, California. No issue.

Ray Morton Balyeat, M.D.[6] of Reuben & Melissa

Ray, a twin, born February 20, 1889, Arkansas City, Kansas, married twice; first to Ann Bright, and second to Mrs. Gladys Smith Ellis. He died July 5, 1961, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. For many years he had an office at 1200 North Walker, Oklahoma City, known as the "Balyeat Hay Fever and Asthma Clinic". Issue, three children:

I. Ray Morton Balyeat, Jr.[7], born February 1, 1924, died August 7, 1963 in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.

II. Rebecca Balyeat[7] married Phillip C. Bennett. Issue, Phillip C. and David Bennett[8].

III. Hal Davidson Balyeat[7], born March 28, 1940, married Marilyn Black. Issue, a daughter:

A. Elaine Balyeat[8], born March 24, 1963.

Ruby Ethel Balyeat[6] of Reuben & Melissa

Ruby was born October 22, 1891, Logan County, Oklahoma and died in Lebanon, Oregon in June of 1959. She married Clell Pearson who died October 1959. They had seven children: Walter; Ruth; Dorothy; Donald; Gladys, deceased; Marjorie; and Clinton Pearson[7].

Gladys Glee Balyeat[6] of Reuben & Melissa

Gladys, born May 10, 1896, married Thomas Clopton. They live at 1123½ N. Hudson, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. Issue: Imogene, deceased; Maytubby, deceased; James and Patsy Clopton[7].

III. Dr. James William Clopton[7] married Helen Gray in 1936 and lives

at 1327 Dana Place, Fullerton, California. Issue, three sons: Bill, Paul, and Tom Clopton[8].

IV. Patsy Lee Clopton[7] married Earl Williams. They live at 101316 Haverhill, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. Issue, four children: Bob, Tom, Janet and Hal Williams[8].

SAMUEL JUDSON BALYEAT[5] of David & Sarah

Samuel was born July 27, 1851, Ashland County, Ohio and died January 31, 1930, Van Wert County, Ohio. In 1878 he married Mary O. Lesley (or Leslie), daughter of George and Nancy Henderson Lesley. Mary's father, George (b. 8/24/1815, Pittsburgh, Pa.), was the son of Daniel Lesley (b. 1777, Pa.) and her mother, Nancy (b. 1821, Perry Co., O.), was the daughter of James and Nancy Day Henderson. Mary was born July 27, 1857, Van Wert, County, Ohio and died there April 3, 1933. Before her marriage, Mary was "a successful and popular school teacher" in Van Wert County.

The U.S. Census, 1880, lists their place of residence as Pleasant Township, Van Wert County, Ohio:

"Samuel Balyeat, 28, farmer, Pa; Mary O. 22, wife, Ohio"

Issue, five children, all born in Van Wert County, Ohio:

Carl Madison Balyeat[6] of Samuel & Mary

Carl was born February 17, 1879 and died July 30, 1879

Vernon Ruston Balyeat[6] of Samuel & Mary

Vernon was born April 20, 1881 and died August 12, 1952. His wife's name was Ester. No issue.

Clyde Lesley Balyeat[6] of Samuel & Mary

Clyde, born April 11, 1887, married Vera Landon on June 15, 1920, Cleveland, Ohio. She was born in 1893 and died in Van Wert, Ohio, February 14, 1951. They lived in Cleveland, Ohio for many years. For the past several years, Clyde has been living in Mexico, at Reforme 64, Oaxaco, Oax. He became acquainted with a Leon Baillet of that city who came to Mexico when he was eight years old with his parents from France. Leon's father was born near Strausburge, the home of our line of the family. Leon was born in Bordeau, France and his father near Strausburg. Clyde and Vera had no children.

Georgia Gladys Balyeat[6] of Samuel & Mary

Georgia, born July 28, 1893, married Arthur Vernon Berthold, June 7, 1916 at Van Wert, Ohio. Arthur was born August 21, 1892, Van Wert and died July 27, 1949. He is buried in the Woodland Cemetery, Van Wert. Georgia lives in Tuscon, Arizona at 7837 Sussex Ct., Suffolk Hills. Issue, a son:

I. Arthur Vernon Berthold, Jr.[7], born March 12, 1930, Huntington,

West Virginia, married Diane Dorrainne Dietz, Coral Gables, Florida. Diane, the daughter of William Henry and Evelyn Grant Dietz, was born January 21, 1932, Lakewood, Ohio. They live at 6025 Porter Road, North Olmsted, Ohio and have two sons, both born in Columbus, Ohio:

A. James William Berthold[8], born February 21, 1952

B. Arthur Vernon Berthold[8], born July 7, 1953.

Ashton Ladoit Balyeat[6] of Samuel & Mary

Ashton, called Doyt, was born July 14, 1894 and died December 5, 1900.

ALFRED IRA BALYEAT[5] of David & Sarah

Alfred, the fifth child, was born February 18, 1854, Van Wert County, Ohio and died there May 26, 1924. He attended the county school at Ada, Ohio, and for two years was a school teacher. He married twice. First to Sevilla Mathilda Snyder on December 28, 1879. Sevilla, the daughter of Fred (b. Pa.) and Margaret Myres Snyder, was born November 19, 1858, Tuscarawas County, Ohio. Sevilla died February 9, 1888 and was the mother of Dennis and Gertrude. Alfred's second marriage took place June 9, 1891 to Sarah Elizabeth, the daughter of Peter and Catherine Stucker Schmidt (or Smith). Sarah was born January 1, 1866 and died December 29, 1934. Alfred served as treasurer and late in 1890 was elected a Deacon of the Harrison Baptist Church of Van Wert County, Ohio. Alfred and Sarah had two children: Viola and Lelia. Alfred's four children were born in Van Wert County, Ohio.

Dennis Braten Balyeat[6] of Alfred & Sevilla

Dennis, born October 19, 1880, married Macy Viola Balliet. She was born November 20, 1882, Ashland County, Ohio, the daughter of Joseph and Hannah Balliet. Macy was a granddaughter of Jacob Balliet, brother of Jonas. Dennis died November 29, 1960, Van Wert County, Ohio and Macy, August 3, 1964. During his life, Dennis collected data on the Balyeat branch of the family. Copies of his notes and records were most helpful in compiling this branch, and were received from his daughter, Nellie May Balyeat, their only child:

I. Nellie May Balyeat[7] was born February 2, 1917, Pleasant Township, Van Wert County, Ohio. Nellie is single and lives at R.F.D. #4, Van Wert, Ohio.

Iva Gertrude Balyeat[6] of Alfred & Sevilla

Iva, born June 26, 1885, married Lewis Bell. Issue, a daughter:

I. Lelia Margaret Bell[7], born January 31, 1913, Shepard, Michigan, married Ervin Miller. They have three daughters: Mrs. Betty Miller Soiki; Bonnie Miller, married James Proffer; and Mrs. Charlene Miller Morrow[8].

Viola May Balyeat[6] of Alfred & Sarah

Viola, born February 26, 1893, married Otto Wermer, who was born

January 30, 1888, Van Wert County, Ohio. They had four children:

I. Alfred Ivan Wermer[7], born January 26, 1914, Van Wert County, Ohio, married Helen Fay Schangnon. She was born February 28, 1917, Montpelier, Ohio. Issue, ten children:

A. Charles Otto Wermer[8], born January 12, 1940, Montpelier, Ohio

B. Susan Kathleen Wermer[8], born October 19, 1942, Montpelier, Ohio, married Steven Duane Prough on October 31, 1961.

C. Robert Eugene Wermer[8], a twin, born March 18, 1944, died April 5, 1944.

D. Richard Irvin Wermer[8], born March 18, 1944

E. Dorothy May Wermer[8], born May 25, 1946

F. David Earl Wermer[8], born July 6, 1950

G. Nancy Rose Wermer[8], born January 15, 1952

H. Joseph Raymond Wermer[8], born November 5, 1954

I. Alice Fay Wermer[8], born February 7, 1956

J. James Alfred Wermer[8], born July 6, 1957

II. Cecil Ruth Wermer[7], born March 1, 1917, Van Wert County, Ohio, died May 4, 1930.

III. Elizabeth Kathleen Wermer[7], born November 7, 1920, Van Wert County, Ohio, married Elden S. Snyder, May 22, 1941. He was born March 1, 1918, Madison County, Ohio. Issue, three children:

A. Carmen Elaine Snyder[8], born October 22, 1942, Van Wert, Ohio, married Clode Earl Keith who was born February 24, 1943. Issue, a son:

a. Scott Allen Keith[9], born 12/31/1961

B. Rita Ann Snyder[8], born March 4, 1948, Bucyrus, Ohio

C. Ronald Allen Snyder[8], born February 22, 1950, Marion, Ohio.

IV. Byron Braten Wermer[7], born November 22, 1924, Van Wert County, Ohio, married Carma Joan Marshall on May 10, 1947. She was born June 8, 1927, Van Wert. Issue, four children born in Van Wert, Ohio:

A. Joan Kay Wermer[8], born July 1, 1948

B. Randall Byron Wermer[8], born November 2, 1950

C. Jerold Jean Wermer[8], born August 15, 1955

D. Janice Fay Wermer[8], born October 4, 1959

Lelia Blanche Balyeat[6] of Alfred & Sarah

Lelia, born April 4, 1899, married Arthur Ferdinand Kreischer, who was born October 19, 1894, Van Wert, Ohio. Issue, six children:

I. Robert Eugene Kreischer[7], born February 13, 1917, Van Wert County, Ohio, died December 5, 1918.

II. Mildred Eileen Kreischer[7], born May 17, 1919, Van Wert County

III. Helen Eileen Kreischer[7], born April 27, 1921, Wren, Ohio, married David Albert Williams who was born March 16, 1920. They live at 823 Elm Street, Van Wert, Ohio, where their two children were born:

A. Linda Kay Williams[8], born February 17, 1945

B. Carol Ann Williams[8], born September 30, 1946, died June 11, 1947

IV. Richard Clair Kreischer[7], born June 17, 1923, Wren, Ohio, married Etta Mae Reed. She was born June 1, 1927, Grover Hill, Ohio. Their three children were born in Van Wert, Ohio:

A. Yevonne Claire Kreischer[8], born July 17, 1948
B. Vicki Louise Kreischer[8], born May 25, 1949
C. Richard Clair Kreischer[8], born August 1, 1959

V. William Herald Kreischer[7], born October 13, 1927, Van Wert, Ohio, married Ruth Marie Reed, who was born August 7, 1923, Grover Hill, Ohio. Address: R.F.D. #4, Van Wert, Ohio, where their five children were born:

A. Nancy Louise Kreischer[8], born January 6, 1946
B. Gary Allen Kreischer[8], born November 27, 1947
C. Pamela Sue Kreischer[8], born January 25, 1950
D. Keith William Kreischer[8], born March 8, 1951, died March 9, 1951
E. Sandra Ann Kreischer[8], born March 28, 1952

VI. Janet Rose Kreischer[7], born January 21, 1935, Van Wert County, Ohio, married Robert Jones Heckman, who was born May 27, 1933. They have three children, born in Van Wert, Ohio:

A. Steven Robert Heckman[8], born January 2, 1955
B. Carol Sue Heckman[8], born September 21, 1956
C. Bruce Edward Heckman[8], born September 23, 1957

SARAH EMALINE BALYEAT[5] of David & Sarah

Sarah was born in Van Wert County, Ohio, March 26, 1858 and died there August 5, 1884. She married P. M. Weisman who was born July 8, 1858 in Van Wert County. They had a daughter: Effie Weisman[6]. After the death of Sarah, P. M. Weisman married Miss Allie Bauserman. They had three children: Bessie, Grace, and Russell Weisman.

Effie Weisman[6] of P. M. & Sarah

Effie married John LaRue. They had three children: Nellie, Paul and Elizabeth LaRue[7].

CLINTON BALYEAT[5] of David & Sarah

Clinton was born October 14, 1860 and died in Van Wert County, Ohio on January 23, 1885.

ADDISON BALYEAT[5] of David & Sarah

Addison, the youngest of the eight children, was born October 31, 1863 and died in Van Wert County, Ohio, October 29, 1871.

JACOB BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Jacob, the second child, was born April 30, 1821, Richland County, Ohio. He died in Van Wert County, Ohio, sometime after 1896. Jacob remained at home until his twenty-third year. In May, 1844, he married Frances (called Fannie) Thomas, daughter of Michael and Elizabeth

Thomas of Richland County. Frances was born about 1826, and was a sister of Sarah Thomas Balyeat, wife of David, brother of Jacob. He moved to Mansfield, Ohio where he learned the shoemaker trade. In 1847, Jacob and his family moved to Van Wert County, Ohio and "located in the wilderness of Pleasant Township; the first few years in their new home was fraught with hardships and privations". About 1861 Jacob purchased 178 acres in Ridge Township, where he spent the remaining years of his life.

The U.S. Census listings for Van Wert County, Ohio for Jacob follows:

1850 Pleasant Twp., District 797

"Jacob Balyeat, 29, farmer, Ohio; Frances, 24, F. Ohio; Jonas, 5; Philipe 3; Amanda S. 1"

1860 ibid

"Jacob Balyeat 37, farmer, $3300.00; Frances 33; James (Jonas) 15; Phillip 13; Amanda 11; Melorna 9, female; Michael 6; Mary 3; Martha 1"

1870 City of Van Wert

"Jacob Balyeat, 48, $6200.00 farmer; Frances, 48; Jonas, 25; Melvin F, 19; Michael 18; Mary 13; Martha 10; Sarah F. 8; Lenas (Luman) 5; Rose 1(?)"

In this census he was listed as a resident of the city of Van Wert, but apparently he was still located on the farm. Also, the daughter Rose is undoubtedly an error and should have been Viola Belle, as recorded in the 1880 census.

1880 Ridge Twp.

"Jacob Balyeat 59; Fannie 54, wife; Michael F. 25, son; Mary 23, da; Ann M. 21, da; school teacher; Francis S. 18 da; Luman 18 son; Viola Belle 11, da."

Jacob and Frances had ten children, named: Jonas; Philipe; Amanda; Melvina (or Melorna?); Michael; Mary; Anna; Frances; Luman; and Viola.

JONAS BALYEAT[5] of Jacob & Frances

Jonas was born in Richland County, Ohio about 1845. His wife's name was Virginia. She was born about 1852 in Ohio. In 1880 they were living in Ridge Township, Van Wert County, Ohio. Jonas was a carpenter. They had three children: Sevena, born about 1873; Minnie, born about 1876; and Walter Balyeat[6], born about 1878 (see U.S.C. 1880, Ohio, Van Wert Co., Ridge Twp.).

PHILLIPE BALYEAT[5] of Jacob & Frances

Phillipe was born in Van Wert County, Ohio, January 18, 1847. He married Nancy Adeline Spridgeon, daughter of James and Susanna Coffin Spridgeon of Van Wert, Ohio. Nancy was born about 1860, Ohio. Her father, James, was born December 30, 1834, Lincolnshire, England, the son of William and Mary Robnet Spridgeon. He came to this country in

July of 1851. In 1880, Phillipe and Mary were living at 3 Wall Street, Van Wert, Ohio. At that time, Jonas Balyeat, Phillipe's grandfather, was living with them. In the U.S.C. of 1880, Van Wert County, Ohio, Phillipe is listed as "Phillip Balliet, 32, married, carpenter; Addie Balliet 19, wife; Jonas Balliet 82 boarder". So, as late as 1880, at least in this instance, the Balliet and Balyeat spelling was used promiscuously. It is believed Phillipe and Nancy died in Van Wert County, Ohio, dates unknown. They had four children: Cara; Cora; Luman and Hal, all born in Van Wert County.

Cara Balyeat[6] of Phillipe & Nancy

Cara was born in 1880. She married a Mr. McCleary and died in Denver, Colorado. Issue?

Cora Wiltse Balyeat[6] of Phillipe & Nancy

Cora, born December 14, 1881, married Charles W. McKenna at Van Wert, Ohio, August 8, 1905. Charles was born February 2, 1864, St. Louis, Missouri, and died March 22, 1945 at Ypsilanti, Michigan. Cora died on May 31, 1955. They had six children:

I. William Loren McKenna[7], born 1906, lives at 201 Miles Street, Ypsilanti, Michigan. Issue?

II. Milan Munro McKenna[7], born 1907, lives at 1309 Collegewood, Ypsilanti, Michigan. Issue?

III. Marc Eldred McKenna[7], born February 13, 1911, Lima, Ohio, married Julia Marion Perkins at Howell, Michigan. Julia, the daughter of Floyd Wesley and Ida Laurel Latson Perkins, was born April 27, 1909 in Howell. They reside at 418 Maple Street, Ypsilanti, Michigan and have two children:

A. Charles William McKenna[8], born March 20, 1933, Howell, Michigan, married Nona Diane Dusterhoft at Ann Arbor, Michigan on June 23, 1962. Nona, the daughter of William Carl (b. 9/17/1897, Hermansville, Mich.) and Nona Lucille Konkel (b. 3/29/1904, Escanaba, Mich) Dusterhoft, was born July 7, 1940, Hermansville, Michigan. Diane is a 2nd Lt. in the U.S. Marine Corps, and is the executive officer at the Wornan Marine Co. H&S Bso, FMF Lant, Norfolk, Virginia. Address: 9631 Grove Avenue, Apt. 6, Norfolk, Virginia.

B. Richard Alan McKenna[8], born December 9, 1936, Ypsilanti, Michigan, married Loraine Ann Dufek. They live at 618 Pinewood, Ypsilanti and have two children: Jeffrey Alan and Daniel Adam McKenna[9].

IV. Colleen Patricia McKenna[7], born May 12, 1913, married Donald Clair Reep at Petersburg, Michigan, August 8, 1935. Donald, the son of Clarence Ambrose (b. 4/6/1883, Butler Co., Pa.) and Jessie Elvira Long (b. 11/23/1885, Rocky Ridge, O.) Reep, was born May 4, 1913, Toledo, Ohio. They live at 741 Allen Avenue, Ypsilanti, Michigan. Issue, a son:

A. Donald James Reep[8], born January 26, 1939, Toledo, Ohio, married Janet Sue Arning. Address: 1832A State Street, Granite City, Illinois.

V. Robert Lyle McKenna[7], born March 15, 1919, lives at 601 Whorton Street, Ypsilanti, Michigan. Issue?

VI. Mariellen McKenna[7], born January 22, 1923, Ypsilanti, Michigan, married William Scott O'Neal, Jr., January 29, 1940 at Napoleon, Ohio. William, the son of William Scott and Bernice B. Bird O'Neal, was born December 8, 1921, Benton, Arkansas. They live at 714 Charles Street, Ypsilanti, Michigan, where their three children were born:

A. Judith Jane O'Neal[8], born October 20, 1941, married John Max Bullock, Jr. Address: 500 Farris Street, Ypsilanti, Michigan. They have two children:

a. Lora Jane Bullock[9], born 6/10/1960, Ann Arbor, Michigan

b. Kimberly Jo Bullock[9], born 9/18/1961, Ann Arbor

B. JoAnne O'Neal[8], born April 25, 1943, married Daniel Lee Jones. They live at 101 S. Adams, Ypsilanti, Michigan and have a daughter:

a. Jennifer Lynn Jones[9], born 8/2/1960, Ann Arbor, Michigan.

C. William Scott O'Neal, III[8], born December 29, 1950.

Luman Ladoit Balyeat[6] of Phillipe & Nancy

Luman, born 1884 in Van Wert, Ohio, died in Ypsilanti, Michigan. Mrs. L. L. Balyeat resides at 423 West Forest, Ypsilanti, Michigan. Issue?

Hal D. Balyeat[6] of Phillipe & Nancy

Hal, born November 28, 1896, Van Wert, Ohio, married twice. First to Myrtle Hukill on April 11, 1928 at Cincinnati, Ohio. Myrtle, the daughter of Winfield Scott and Olivia Skinner Hukill, died May 25, 1947 at Cincinnati. Hal married Mrs. Geneva Jackson Myers on June 16, 1949, Mill Valley, California. She is the daughter of William T. and Seraphine Sebiele Jackson. Hal and Geneva live at 6932 Gracely Drive, Cincinnati, Ohio. Issue, a daughter by first marriage:

I. Joan Hukill Balyeat[7], born Black Mountain, North Carolina, married Jerry William Anderson. They live at Maderia, Ohio. Issue?

AMANDA ELLEN BALYEAT[5] of Jacob & Frances

Amanda, born about 1849, married S. M. Gillilard on February 3, 1870, Van Wert County, Ohio. S. M., son of Adam and Sarah Shaffner Gillilard, was born in Ridge Township, Van Wert County, Ohio on June 15, 1842. He served in Co. B 192nd Ohio Volunteer Infantry during the Civil War. They had five children: Ira, Laura, Frances and Jesse Gilliland[6] of whom no trace was found; and

Homer Gilliland[6] of S. M. & Amanda

Homer married Flora Alvy Johantgen, daughter of John (b. 1834, Prussia) and Mary Jane Swaningle Johantgen.

MELVINA BALYEAT[5] of Jacob & Frances

Melvina was born about 1851. Other records give the name of the

fourth child as Melvin (male); the U.S.C. of 1860 has the name as Melvina (female). No other record known except the child was still living in 1896.

MICHAEL T. BALYEAT[5] of Jacob & Frances

Michael, born about 1855, was single and living at home in 1880. Married? Issue?

MARY L. BALYEAT[5] of Jacob & Frances

Mary, born about 1857, married Greenwell Sommersett. Issue?

ANNA MARTHA BALYEAT[5] of Jacob & Frances

Anna (her name is recorded as Martha or Anna M. in the U.S.C. of Van Wert County) was born about 1859. In 1880 she was single and teaching school. She married Samuel Gilliland. They had two daughters: Bernice Gilliland[6] who married Rei Duprey; and Katherine Gilliland[6] who married Fred Johnson.

FRANCES SARAH BALYEAT[5] of Jacob & Frances

Frances was born about 1863. She married J. J. Vorpe.

LUMAN BALYEAT[5] of Jacob & Frances

Luman was born about 1865 and died at Van Wert, Ohio. His wife's name was Edith Viola. Issue, two sons:

Russell Jacob Balyeat[6] of Luman & Edith

Russell was born September 18, 1890, Van Wert, Ohio, and died November 29, 1963, Clark Lake, Michigan. He is buried in the Woodland Cemetery, Van Wert, Ohio. He married Margaret Gilliland on November 26, 1912, Van Wert, Ohio. Margaret lives at 8557 North Shore Drive, Clark Lake, Michigan. Issue, two daughters, born in Van Wert.

I. Dorothy Jane Balyeat[7], born December 23, 1913, married H. W. Hartzell. They live at 811 Union Street, Jackson, Michigan and have a daughter, Barbara Hartzell[8].

II. Marjorie Louise Balyeat[7], born August 12, 1917, married Robert N. Curtis. Address: 1006 S. Wisner Street, Jackson, Michigan. Issue: Suzanne and Phillip Curtis[8].

Harold Luman Balyeat[6] of Luman & Edith

Harold was born February 27, 1896. He lives on Irvin Road, Van Wert, Ohio.

VIOLA BELLE BALYEAT[5] of Jacob & Frances

Viola, born about 1869, died between 1880 and 1896. Married?

ABRAHAM BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Abraham, the third child, was born August 27, 1823, Richland County,

Ohio. About 1846 he moved to Van Wert County, Ohio, and settled on eighty acres of land in Harrison Township. He added to his holdings from time to time until he became the owner of over 400 acres, which later was divided among his children. During the Gold Rush of '49, he went overland to California, meeting with little success. He returned to Van Wert County in 1851. A diary written by Abraham of the trip and his adventure to California is in the possession of one of his great grandsons.

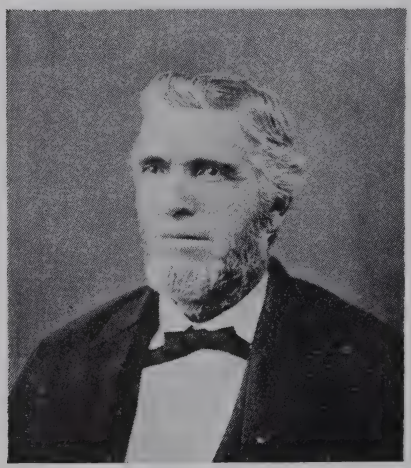
On returning to Van Wert, he married Sarah Slater (originally Schlater) on May 13, 1852. Sarah was born in Pennsylvania, November 26, 1829. He resumed the pursuit of agriculture and also taught school for a number of years. During the Civil War he served as 2nd Lt. and Captain in Co. I, 139th Ohio National Guard.

Abraham, in his later years, was active in the political affairs of Van Wert County. He served a three year term as County Commissioner and a like term as Director of the County Infirmary. In 1881 he was elected county treasurer, but died six weeks before assuming office. Abraham died July 25, 1881 and Sarah after 1905 while she was living with her son, Leonidas.

He is listed in the U.S. Census, Ohio, Van Wert County, Harrison Township for the years 1860, 1870 and 1880. The numeration for 1880 follows:

"Abraham Balyeat, 57, wed. farmer, Ohio; Sarah, 50, wife, Pa; O. (Oscar) A. 27, son; L(eonidas), 24, son; Stephen 20, son; Franklin 18, son; Sherman 16, son; Charles 12, son; Ora M. 10, daug."

Abraham and Sarah had nine children: Oscar A.; Marietta; Leonidas; John S.; Stephen; Franklin; Sherman; Charles; and Ora—all born in Van Wert County, Ohio.



Abraham Balyeat

Mrs. Sarah Slater Balyeat

OSCAR ADDISON BALYEAT[5] of Abraham & Sarah

Oscar, the first child, was born April 30, 1853. When nineteen, he began teaching, and for eleven years was in charge of the schools in Harrison and Neiburg Townships. In 1882 he was superintendant of Patron's Warehouse in Van Wert, and in October of 1883 was chosen deputy clerk in the Van Wert Courts, which office he held until 1890. In April of 1890 Oscar was elected Mayor of Van Wert on the Republican ticket by the largest majority ever given a candidate for that office in the city. He was re-elected in 1894. After his second term was completed at the age of 41, he began the study of law in the office of H. G. Richie of Van Wert. Later he formed a partnership with H. L. Conn, known as "Balyeat and Conn, Attorneys-at-Law" with offices at 107½ East Main Street, Van Wert, Ohio. At the same address, before 1909, Oscar and S. E. Walters formed a partnership for the practice of law. Oscar served as a judge in the court of Van Wert. From letters in Dr. Thomas Balliet's records, Oscar appears to have been interested in the genealogy of the family. The following, quoted in part, from letters to Dr. Thomas will substantiate some of the records given for this line of the family:

"April 26, 1905, Van Wert, Ohio

"I presume my son gave you the family history, and like your family we are full fledged Balyeat family. Our family consisted of eight boys and one girl. Two of my brothers, Leonidas and Sherman, are in the furniture business in this city (Van Wert); my youngest brother, Charles, is in the clothing business; another brother, Frank, is a farmer in this county; Stephen is a farmer and hay merchant in Lynn County, Kansas; and my brother, John S., is a hay shipper in Ottawa, Kansas."

"My mother (Sarah) is still living and resides in this city with my brother Leonidas. My father (Abraham) went to California in 1850 during the time of the gold excitement there. It required four months to go from what is now Kansas City to San Francisco . . . He kept during that time a diary which I have copied for my son's benefit."

"May 22, 1909, Van Wert, Ohio

". . . My daughter (Eva O.) is teaching in the public schools in this city, and my eldest son (Ira) is still located in Seattle. Since I last wrote to you we have had an addition to our family . . . James Abraham Balyeat, who was a week old last week; . . . this is the first for nearly twenty-one years, so you see, I am maintaining the 'Balliet' reputation."

(Signed) O. A. Balyeat

His signature

Oscar married Lottie E. Redrup November 16, 1882 (Van Wert, Ohio?). Lottie, the daughter of James and Ann Phelps Redrup, was born August 20, 1862, Richland County, Ohio. Oscar died December 12, 1922 and Lottie in 1932, both in Van Wert, Ohio. They had four children: Ira G.; Eva O.; Forrest S.; and James A., all born in Van Wert, Ohio.

Ira Gordon Balyeat[6] of Oscar & Lottie

Ira, born May 1, 1884, died February 3, 1953—and is buried in the Rose Hill Cemetery, Tampa, Florida. He married Reedie LaClede Lambert in Wichita Falls, Texas. Reedie, the daughter of Mr. and Eliza Jane Lambert, was born in Jackson, Mississippi on March 10, 1889 and died in Wichita Falls, October 3, 1947. Issue, a daughter:

I. Lottie Jane Balyeat[7], born June 25, 1924, Wichita Falls, Texas, married C. B. Kayser on June 22, 1944, Tallahassee, Florida. C. B., the son of Wetsell H. (b. 3/9/1878, Coburn, Va.) and Margaret Jane Breedlove (b. 9/15/1887, Taswell, Va.) Kayser, was born in Hamilton, Ohio, April 6, 1913. They reside at 10525 Yorkford Drive, Dallas, Texas and have two children:

A. Jane LaClede Kayser[8], born September 20, 1952, Orange, New Jersey

B. Margaret Jane Kayser[8], born September 19, 1960, Houston, Texas

Eva Orah Balyeat[6] of Oscar & Lottie

Eva, born January 27, 1886, married George Pierce McClellan on October 22, 1913, at Van Wert, Ohio. George, the son of George Pierce and Eva McClellan (b. Williams County, O.), was born July 28, 1886, Williams County, Ohio, and died September 2, 1942, Everett, Washington. Eva taught school for a number of years in Van Wert, Ohio. She lives at 9303 Olympic View Drive, Edmonds, Washington. Issue, three children:

I. Eva Maureen McClellan[7], born November 10, 1914, Williams County, Ohio, married Blair Ramstead. They live at 9217 Olympic View Drive, Edmonds, Washington.

II. Maurice B. McClellan[7], born September 25, 1916, Van Wert, Ohio, married Ida Marion McClenahan at Edmonds, Washington on October 13, 1943. Ida, the daughter of Robert V. and Agnes Flora Dunsdon McClenahan, was born in Tabor, Iowa, January 25, 1924. They live at 911 East First Street, Arlington, Washington and have four children:

A. Bonnie Lynn McClellan[8], born February 15, 1946, Everett, Washington

B. Janice Elaine McClellan[8], born August 7, 1949, Everett, Washington

C. Dennis Lee McClellan[8], born July 28, 1951, Seattle, Washington

D. Teresa Gayle McClellan[8], born February 9, 1958, Arlington, Washington

III. Patricia Ann McClellan[7], born March 31, 1922, Quincy, Michigan, married Charles Barnes McDowell at Edmonds, Washington on October 4, 1942. Charles, the son of Thomas Milton and Lillian Barnes McDowell (both b. Pa.), was born in Millville, Pennsylvania, September 3, 1912. Address: 415 North 120th Street, Seattle, Washington. Issue, a son:

A. Bruce Roy McDowell[8], born July 12, 1948, Seattle, Washington

Forrest Sweet Balyeat[6] of Oscar & Lottie

Forrest, born December 30, 1887, married Bernice E. Whitney at Seattle, Washington on February 2, 1940. Forrest graduated in Electrical Engineering, Ohio State University in 1909. They live at 1144 Arbolado Road, The Reviera, Santa Barbara, California. No issue.

James Abraham Balyeat[6] of Oscar & Lottie

James (called Jack), the youngest child, was born May 14, 1909 and died in 1926, Seattle, Washington.

MARYETTA BALYEAT[5] of Abraham & Sarah

Maryetta, born September 8, 1854, died about 1858, Van Wert County, Ohio.

LEONIDAS BALYEAT[5] of Abraham & Sarah

Leonidas, born February 11, 1856, married Jane LaRue, the daughter of Joseph (b. 7/24/1836, Richland Co., O.) and Matilda Elder (b. 6/16/1838, Olivesburg, Richland Co., O.) LaRue. Leonidas remained on the old homestead till later in life when he moved to Van Wert, Ohio, where in March of 1923 he was living at 308 South Avenue. Leonidas and Jane were active members of the Harrison Baptist Church, Van Wert County, Ohio. No issue as far as is known.

JOHN SLATER BALYEAT[5] of Abraham & Sarah

John, the fourth child, was born March 4, 1858, Van Wert, Ohio, and died in Blue Mound, Kansas. John married twice. First to Fannie Redrup, daughter of James and Ann Phelps Redrup of Richland County, Ohio. Fannie was a younger sister of Lottie Redrup, wife of Oscar Balyeat, a brother of John. They were probably married in Van Wert County and moved west settling in Kansas. John and Fannie had two daughters, Lois and Orah May. John's second wife was Elizabeth Fuller (of Kansas?) by whom he had a son, Slater A., and a daughter, Ione. In 1905, John was a "hay shipper" in Ottawa, Kansas. Elizabeth died in Santa Anna, California.

Lois Balyeat[6] of John & Fannie

Lois married Harry Merchant, both died about 1959. Harry was with the Idaho Irrigation Company as a superintendent of a pumping station at Marsing, Idaho for about 35 years. Issue?

Orah May Balyeat[6] of John & Fannie

Orah May was born October 5, 1887, Blue Mound, Linn County, Kansas and died July 25, 1942 at Clayton, Union County, New Mexico. She married Charles Fletcher Milligan. Charles, the son of Thomas Fletcher and Charlotte Catherine Drinkwater Milligan, was born December 15, 1879, Brownstown, Jackson County, Indiana, and died February 5, 1935 at Clayton, Union County, New Mexico. They had four children:

I. Julia Ione Milligan[7], born November 30, 1910, Baca, Colorado, married Doughlas Cornwall. Issue?

II. Thomas Lawrence Milligan[7], born March 12, c1912, Kenton, Oklahoma. Married?

III. Charles Vernon Milligan[7], born April 3, c1914, Kenton, Oklahoma, married Cleo Stolworthy, March 6, 1943. Issue?

IV. Margaret Ruth Milligan[7], born November 6, 1920, Clayton, New Mexico, married Stephen Hone Clark, M.D. at Salt Lake City, Utah, on August 28, 1943. Dr. Stephen was born April 20, 1919, Provo, Utah. His father, Herald Ray Clark (b. 10/18/1890, Farmington, Utah), was the son of Amasa Lyman Clark (b. 6/6/1865, Farmington) and Alice Charlotte Steed (b. 6/10/1867—d. 8/2/1895) Clark. Stephen's mother, Mable Hone (b. 2/12/1895, Benjamin, Utah) was the daughter of Joshua Hone (b. 5/31/1851, Warmington, England, d. 10/15/1915, Provo, Utah) and Susannah Losser (b. 9/18/1863, Payson, Utah, d. 8/13/1912, Provo, Utah) Hone. Herald and Mable Clark, Stephen's parents, were married June 9, 1915, Salt Lake City, Utah.

Stephen and Ruth reside at 8261 LaPalana, Buena Park, California and have eight children:

A. Stephen Hone Clark[8], born September 12, 1944, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

B. Michael Milligan Clark[8], born April 20, 1946, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

C. David Milligan Clark[8], born November 25, 1947, Salt Lake City, Utah

D. Geoffrey Milligan Clark[8], born December 25, 1948, Provo, Utah

E. Pamela Clark[8], born December 27, 1950, Salt Lake City, Utah

F. Paul Milligan Clark[8], born February 9, 1953, Salt Lake City, Utah

G. Charlotte Clark[8], born September 10, 1955, Artesia, California

H. Annette Clark[8], born June 4, 1957, Artesia, California

Slater Abraham Balyeat[6] of John & Elizabeth

Slater, born March 13, 1892, Blue Mound, Kansas, married Marie Eva Peacock at Stafford, Kansas on May 27, 1918. He died there, February 5, 1950. Marie, daughter of Samuel Edgar and Anna Soice Peacock was born January 15, 1895, Stafford, Kansas. Issue, three children:

I. Joy Annette Balyeat[7], born June 6, 1919, Alexandria, Louisiana, married Stanton Harrish Nash. Stanton was born February 6, 1915, New Roads, Louisiana, the son of Robert Meeker Nash, Jr. (b. 8/20/1889, Cheneyville, La.) and Ethel Robbins (b. 6/5/1890, Plaquemine, La.) Nash. Stanton and Joy live in Honolulu, Hawaii at 3407 Oahu Avenue and have four children:

A. April Joy Nash[8], born April 10, 1944, Alexandria, Louisiana

B. Stanna Joy Nash[8], born October 18, 1946, Fort Worth, Texas

C. Marel Joy Nash[8], born August 15, 1948, Mobile, Alabama

D. Stanton Harrish Nash[8], born February 6, 1957, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma

II. Kent Windsor Balyeat[7], born November 5, 1925, Alexandria, Louisiana married Lloydene Dorothy Unstat, September 3, 1946, Wichita, Kansas. Lloydene, daughter of Lloyd Samuel (b. 3/14/1900, Reno Co., Kan) and Helen Ellen Swanson (b. 10/12/1902, Colorado Springs, Col.) Unstat, was born August 18, 1925, Hutchinson, Kansas. For the past several years Kent has been in Central and South America. In 1962 his address was: Ramon L. Falcon 4080, Buenos Aires, Argentina. They have four children:

A. Michael Kent Balyeat[8], born February 14, 1952, Wichita, Kansas

B. Merry Carol Balyeat[8], born November 5, 1954, Wichita Falls, Texas

C. David Brent Balyeat[8], born February 28, 1958, Wichita Falls, Texas

D. Susan Elaine Balyeat[8], born March 4, 1960, Wichita Falls, Texas

III. Betty Anna Balyeat[7] was born in 1928, Stafford, Kansas and died there March 13, 1929.

STEPHEN BALYEAT[5] of Abraham & Sarah

Stephen, the fifth child, was born in Van Wert County, Ohio, September 19, 1859. He married Lucy Johanna Kent in Van Wert, Ohio, April 20, 1889. Lucy was born December 23, 1866, Charlottesville, Virginia, the daughter of Rev. R. S. and Mary Winston Kent. Stephen died July 3, 1926, Blue Mound, Kansas. Lucy died in Lawrence, Kansas, September 19, 1955 and is buried in Blue Mound. They had six children: Cary, Malcolm, Myrtle, Frances, Helen and Kent.

Cary Kent Balyeat[6] of Stephen & Lucy

Cary, was born in 1890 in Van Wert, Ohio and died there in 1892.

Myrtle Mary Balyeat[6] of Stephen & Lucy

Myrtle, born March 12, 1892, Van Wert, Ohio, married Robert Stewart Brooks at Blue Mound, Kansas, June 7, 1915. Robert was born there January 10, 1891, the son of Matthew (b. 1858, Mo.) and Esta Lambert Brooks (b. 1861, Ill.). Robert and Myrtle live at 2674 Candis N.E., Salem, Oregon and have two sons, both born in Colony, Kansas.

I. Dean Kent Brooks[7], born July 22, 1916, married Ulista Moser. Dr. Dean Brooks is superintendent of the Oregon State Hospital at Salem, in which city they reside with their three daughters.

II. Bob L. Brooks[7], born March 15, 1919, married Ina Lord. They live in Salem, Oregon, where he is a pharmacist in the Salem Memorial Hospital. Issue, two sons and a daughter.

Malcolm Balyeat[6] of Stephen & Lucy

Malcolm was born in 1895 in Van Wert, Ohio and died there, November, 1906.

Frances Mabel Balyeat[6] of Stephen & Lucy

Frances, born March 12, 1899, Blue Mound, Kansas, married there on October 18, 1924, to Claude Vincent Cochran. Claude, the son of John William Cochran (b. 3/22/1870, Ransom, Ill.) and Lillian Margaret Miller (b. 1/29/1872, St. Louis, Mo.) was born June 20, 1899, Ransom, Illinois. They live at 5620 Cherokee Circle, Kansas City, Kansas, where their two children were born:

I. Beverly Jean Cochran[7], born December 4, 1926, married James S. Lowry. They reside at 8409 Reinhardt, Kansas City, Missouri. Issue, two children: James Kent and Sharon Ann Lowry[8].

II. Betty Ann Cochran[7], born November 13, 1930, married John Avery Kirtland. Address: 2586 Cattle Avenue, San Jose, California. They have two sons: John Cochran and Stephen Howard Kirtland[8].

Helen Marian Balyeat[6] of Stephen & Lucy

Helen, born February 3, 1903, married Everett E. Broaddus at Platte City, Missouri, July 15, 1937. Everett, the son of Orville Crest Broaddus (b. 9/4/1872, Mt. Washington, Ohio) and Ella Idell Stenger (b. 4/30/1876, Lipton, Mo.) was born March 16, 1908. They live at 750 West 47th, Kansas City, Missouri. No issue.

William Kent Balyeat[6] of Stephen & Lucy

William, born 1906, Blue Mound, Kansas, married Genevieve S. Clarke in Lawrence, Kansas in 1935. Genevieve, the daughter of George Noble Clarke (b. 9/12/1878, Prince Edward Is., Canada) and Ethel Butterfield Clarke (b. 9/21/1883, Eldorado, Kansas) was born June 20, 1908, Leonard, Oklahoma. They live at 941 Kentucky, Lawrence, Kansas. No issue.

FRANK BALYEAT[5] of Abraham & Sarah

Frank was born April 24, 1862, Van Wert, Ohio. He married Minnie Pruden. No issue.

SHERMAN BALYEAT[5] of Abraham & Sarah

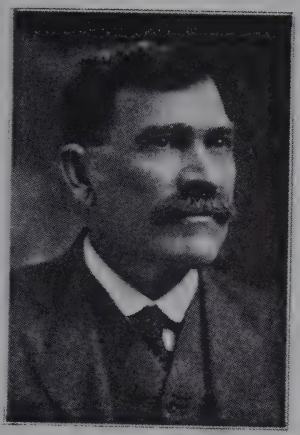
Sherman, born December 2, 1864, Van Wert County, Ohio, married Della Miller. In 1896 he was a member of the mercantile firm of J. F. Sidle & Co. of Van Wert. In 1905 Sherman and his brother Leonidas were in the furniture business. Issue, a son:

Gordon Balyeat[6] of Sherman & Della

Gordon was born April 23, 1895, Van Wert, Ohio, where he lives at 140 Boyd Avenue. Married?

CHARLES BALYEAT[5] of Abraham & Sarah

Charles, born April 24, 1868, married Glenn Lynch. In 1905 he was in the clothing business in Van Wert, Ohio. Issue, a son:



FRANK BALYEAT,
VAN WERT, OHIO.
EXPERT HORSE JUDGING.
PRESIDENT MUTUAL LIVE STOCK PROTECTIVE ASSOCIATION.
PRESIDENT VAN WERT COUNTY AGRICULTURAL SOCIETY.

Frank Balyeat

Robert Balyeat[6] of Charles & Glenn

Robert lives on Walnut Road, Van Wert, Ohio. Married?

ORAH MAY BALYEAT[5] of Abraham & Sarah

Orah (or Ora), the ninth and youngest child, was born March 23, 1870. She married J. A. McCoy. They had two sons: Walter and Frank McCoy[6].

JONATHAN BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Jonathan, the fourth child, was born February 22, 1824, Richland County, Ohio. He married Margaret Gates of Richland County, June 26, 1845. About 1848 the family moved to Pleasant Township, Van Wert County, Ohio. In the year 1865 Jonathan migrated to Indiana and settled on a farm in Middleburg Township, Elkhart County where he and his wife died; Jonathan in 1898 and Margaret in 1904.

The following is taken from the U.S. Census:

1850 Ohio, Van Wert Co., Pleasant Twp.

"Jon. Balyeat 26, farmer, Ohio; Margaret 23, Ohio; Elizabeth 4, Ohio; John W. 3, Ohio; Catherine J. 2, Ohio; Annavill (Annabell) 5/12"

1860 ibid

"Jonathan Balyeat, 35, farmer, $3500.00; Margaret 33; E. A. (Elizabeth) 14; John W. 13; Catherine J. 11; Annarilla (Annabell) 9; Walter 6; Edward A. 9/12"

1870 Indiana, Elkhart Co., Middleburg Twp.

"J. Bolyard, 46, farmer, $7200.00; Margaret 46; John W. 23; Annabell, 20; Marion (?) 18, male; Walter 16; Edmund 10; Frank 8"

This is the only mention found of Marion. He was not listed in the 1860

census, so he may have been a nephew rather than a son of Jonathan. Note in this census the name is recorded as Bolyard.

1880 ibid

"Jonathan Balyeatt 56, wed, farmer; Margaret 53, wife; Alcesta E. 33, da. Edwin A. 20; Franklin 18"

In the census, the first born is listed as Elizabeth, E. A., and Alcesta.

Of Jonathan and Margaret's eight children no trace of their descendants were located, except for the second son, John Wesley. A review of the other seven, taken from the U.S. Census is given:

Elizabeth Alcesta Balyeat, born about 1846, Richland Co., Ohio, single and was living with her parents in 1880, age 33.

Catherine J. Balyeat was born about 1848 in Van Wert County, Ohio and either died or was married before 1870.

Annabelle Balyeat, born about 1850, Van Wert County, Ohio was single and at home in 1870.

Marion Balyeat, born about 1852, Van Wert County, Ohio. (see comment following 1870 census listing).

Walter A. Balyeat, born about 1854, Van Wert County, Ohio

Edmond A. (Edward, Edwin?) Balyeat born about 1860, Van Wert County, Ohio.

Franklin (Frank) Balyeat, born about 1862, Van Wert County, Ohio

JOHN WESLEY BALYEAT[5] of Jonathan & Margaret

John, the second child, was born March 18, 1847 in Richland County, or possibly Van Wert County, Ohio and died October 30, 1931, Middlebury, Indiana. He married Sarah C. Cramer, daughter of John and Ann E. Shaffner Cramer in 1875, Van Wert, Ohio. Sarah E., wife of John W. Balyeat, was born July 16, 1853, Van Wert County, Ohio and died April 1, 1941, Middlebury, Indiana.

Sarah was a great-granddaughter of Helfar Cramer, a native of Germany and a soldier in the Revolutionary War. After the War he settled in York County, Pennsylvania where he died, leaving seven children, one of whom was John Cramer, Sr., Sarah's grandfather. John, Sr. was born 1792, York County, Pennsylvania where he married Catherine Schlote in 1816. They settled in Seneca County, Ohio in 1840, where John Sr. died June 29, 1856 and his wife, Catherine, on September 16, 1854.

John Cramer, Jr., one of the nine children of John and Catherine Cramer, Sr., was born October 9, 1822, York County, Pennsylvania. He married Ann E. Shaffner in Seneca County, Ohio on December 29, 1849. Ann E., daughter of Martin and Ann E. (Wert) Shaffner, was born September 17, 1830, Crawford County, Ohio. (Bowen, H.V.W. Co, page 154)

In 1896 John W. and Sarah C. Balyeat were living in "Ionia County, Michigan, where John was a nurseryman". They had two children, Orley and Wilma.

Orley E. Balyeat[6] of John W. & Sarah

Orley, born January 6, 1877, Ionia County, Michigan, married Mabel

Landis November 30, 1905, Woodland, Michigan, where Mabel was born April 26, 1883. Her parents were David and Hettie Leedy Landis. Mabel's paternal grandparents were John and Elizabeth Stutsman Landis. Orley lived with his maternal grandparents in Van Wert, Ohio, where he attended high school. Orley retired in 1943 after 44 years as a teacher, 34 of which was Superintendent of Schools, at Sparta, Michigan. They now live in St. Petersburg, Florida at 4125 Part Street, North, Box 328. Issue, two sons:

I. Gordon Wesley Balyeat, M.D.[7], born April 2, 1911, Woodland, Michigan, married Betty Anne Peterson, September 20, 1941 at Grand Rapids, Michigan, where she was born November 25, 1919. She is the daughter of Walter (b. Gotland, Sweden) and Signe Tydin (b. Eksjo, Sweden) Peterson. Dr. Gordon and Betty reside at 150 Morning Side Drive, Grand Rapids, Michigan. No issue.

II. Phil Eugene Balyeat[7], born July 20, 1915, Sparta, Michigan, married Onalee M. Calkins, October 17, 1941, Traverse City, Michigan. Onalee, the daughter of Elen D. and Nellie Calkins, was born November 29, 1917, Traverse City. Phil owns and operates "The Camera Shop" at 137 East Front Street, Traverse City. They reside at 510 West 9th Street, Traverse City. Issue, three children:

A. Wendy L. Balyeat[8], born February 21, 1944, Norman, Oklahoma

B. Barbara A. Balyeat[8], born June 4, 1945, Norman, Oklahoma

C. Steven P. Balyeat[8], born September 13, 1955, Traverse City, Michigan. Steven is the only known great-great-grandson of Jonathan Balyeat.

Wilma I. Balyeat[6] of John W. & Sarah

Wilma was born January 28, 1881, Lake Odessa, Michigan and died single April 27, 1964 in St. Petersburg, Florida. Wilma was a school teacher until she retired and lived in Clearwater, Florida from 1950 until her death. She is buried in Middlebury, Indiana.

SARAH BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Sarah, the fifth child, was born September 16, 1825, Richland County, Ohio. She married Phillip Troup in Richland County, Ohio about 1846. He was born in Pennsylvania about 1823. Sarah died after 1870 and before 1896. After Sarah's death, Phillip married Mrs. Phebe Balyeat Pomery, Sarah's widowed sister.

The U.S. Census record for Phillip and Sarah follows:

1850 Ohio, Richland Co., Mifflin Twp.

"Phillip Troup, 28, Carpenter, Pa; Sarah 25, Ohio; Melvin 3, Ohio"

1870 Ohio, Van Wert Co., Pleasant Twp.

"Phillip Troup 48, farmer, Pa, $6300.00; Sarah 45; Allen Marion 22; P. Franklin 15; Mary S, 18; Elizabeth J. 9"

According to the census listings, Phillip and Sarah had four children:

Melvin (or Allen Marion?) born about 1847; P. Franklin born about 1855; Mary S.; and Elizabeth J. born about 1861. With the exception of Mary S. no further trace of these children was found.

MARY S. TROUP[5] of Phillip & Sarah

Mary (or May?), born September 24, 1851, Richland County, Ohio, married Francis Marion Allen in October of 1869. Francis, son of Joseph and Nancy J. Allen, was born January 28, 1848, Allen County, Ohio. Mary died in October of 1875. In 1880, Francis married Eliza Jane Balyeat, daughter of Aaron and Martha Balyeat. Francis and Mary had three children: Ada V. Allen, wife of Aaron Smith of Union Township, Van Wert County, Ohio; Harriet A. Allen, died before 1896; and Orlin F. Allen. (see Bowens H. of V.W. Co., Ohio, p 14)

AARON BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Aaron, the sixth child, was born March 15, 1827, Richland County, Ohio. He married three times. First to Martha LaRue on October 11, 1849, Richland County, Ohio. In the spring of 1850 they settled in Harrison Township, Van Wert County, Ohio. Martha died July 5, 1864, Van Wert County and was the mother of seven children: Lambert; Lucretia; Orlando; Clarence; Mary; Eliza; and Marquis. In April of 1865 Aaron married Priscilla Brubaker of Ashland County, Ohio, duaghter of Augustus and Susan Brubaker. There were seven children by this union: Edgar; Stella; Bertha; Atha S.; Effie; Charles and Susan. Priscilla died January 2, 1886. On April 10, 1891, Aaron married Mrs. Amelia Wells—no issue.

Aaron was engaged in farming in Van Wert and Paulding Counties and taught school for over twenty years in Van Wert County. He was also in the real estate business in Ohio and Nebraska, where two of his children later settled. He was a member of the Windsor Baptist Church, Richland County, Ohio and on moving to Van Wert County became affiliated with the Pleasant Baptist Church where he was ordained a Deacon. When the Harrison Baptist Church was organized in 1857, Aaron and his wife went in as constituent members. Aaron, his brother, Abraham Balyeat, and John LaRue, brother to Martha, were appointed as a building committee. Here he served as Deacon and Clerk for thirty years. In 1886 he moved to Van Wert and was a member and Deacon in the Baptist Church of that city. For a period of thirty-five years he did not miss a church meeting or Communion Service.

Martha LaRue, the first wife of Aaron, was born in Virginia, December 25, 1827, the daughter of Lambert and Jane McBride LaRue. From Bowen's History of Van Wert County, Ohio, the following is quoted. Martha's "paternal grandfather (no name given) came from France, settled in Virginia and was a soldier in the War of the Revolution; Martha's maternal grandfather, Alexander McBride, was of Scotch Irish descent and also a patriot of the Revolutionary War". Additional information on the LaRue family was supplied from the records of Mrs. W. L. Hawkins, 225 Virginia, Ponca City, Oklahoma, who is compiling a new edition of the

Aaron Balyeat

"Larue and Allied Families", originally written in 1921. A brief outline of the LaRue Family from the above and other sources follows:

The pioneer founders of this line of the LaRue family were Isaac LaRue, Sr. born 1712 and his brother Jacob LaRue. They were born in France and settled in Virginia. Isaac married Phebe Carman. They had ten children, one of whom was Elizabeth LaRue, born June 23, 1749. Elizabeth married her cousin, Peter LaRue, born April 21, 1745. Peter was a son of Jacob LaRue, a brother of Isaac. Among other children, Peter and Elizabeth had four sons: Abraham, born 1769; Isaac, Jr. born 1773; Jacob, born 1776; and Lambert LaRue, born 1790. Isaac LaRue, Sr. left land to these four grandsons near St. Marys, West Virginia. Lambert sold his holdings and went to Richland County, Ohio, where he married Jane McBride. They later settled in Van Wert County, Ohio. Lambert and Jane LaRue had ten children: Alexander; Jane; John; Abraham; Elizabeth; Margaret; Martha; Mary; Joseph; and another, name unknown. Joseph LaRue "was an old and dear friend of Jonas Balyeat". Joseph married Matilda Ellen and their daughter Sarah Jane married Leonidas Balyeat. Margaret LaRue married Paul Balliet, son of Henry Balliet, and Martha LaRue married Aaron Balyeat, son of Jonas.

The U.S. Census of 1860, Ohio, Van Wert County, Pleasant Township, records:

> "Aaron Balyeat 33, farmer, Ohio; Martha 33, Va; Lambert 9; Lucretia 7; Orlando 7; Clarence 3; Mary 1; Jane LaRue 72, mother-in-law; Margaret LaRue 15". This Margaret LaRue was undoubtedly a niece of Martha.

1870 ibid, Harrison Twp.

> "Aaron Balyeat 42, $12,000.00; Priscilla (2nd wife) 27; Wellington

19; Lucretia 18; Orlando 16; Clarence 12; May 11; Edgar 4; Stella J. 2; Bertha G. 9/12"

Aaron died January 10, 1903 having fathered fourteen children as named above, all born in Van Wert County, Ohio.

LAMBERT WELLINGTON BALYEAT[5] of Aaron & Martha

Lambert, born September 5, 1850, married and had a child who died in infancy. In 1896 he was living in Van Wert, Ohio. He died there, September, 1915.

LUCRETIA ELLEN BALYEAT[5] of Aaron & Martha

Lucretia, born February 10, 1852, died before 1896. Marriage Records of Van Wert County state she married Darwin D. Edson of Van Wert on March 13, 1873. Lucretia died before 1896. They had two children:

Lottie Edson[6] of Darwin & Lucretia

Lottie was born in Van Wert, Ohio in October of 1874. She married a Mr. Marshall. At one time they were living in Elm Creek, Nebraska.

Emery A. Edson[6] of Darwin & Lucretia

Emery was born May of 1876 in Van Wert, Ohio.

ORLANDO BRYON BALYEAT[5] of Aaron & Martha

Orlando, born November 9, 1853, Van Wert County, Ohio, married and settled in Nebraska where he died at Elm Creek, March 25, 1925. He had two children:

Ola Balyeat[6] of Orlando

Ola—family records give the name as Ola Bowlen—it is not known if this child was a son, Ola Bowlen Balyeat, or a daughter, Ola Balyeat, who married a Mr. Bowlen. In 1926 Ola was living in Elm Creek, Nebraska. Issue?

Mae Balyeat[6] of Orlando

Mae—family records give the name as Mae Marshall—it is not known if Marshall was her middle or her married name. She lived in Elm Creek, Nebraska in 1926. Issue?

CLARENCE SUMMER BALYEAT[5] of Aaron & Martha

Clarence, born February 11, 1857, Van Wert, Ohio, married in 1877 and was living in Toledo, Ohio in 1922. He died February 7, 1924 in California. They had four children: Ada Balyeat, married Mr. Fish, lived in Vernonia, Oregon in 1926, issue?; Elmer Balyeat; Clarence Summer Balyeat, Jr.; and Mable Balyeat[6].

MARY FRANCES BALYEAT[5] of Aaron & Martha

Mary Frances (or Mary J.) was born April 30, 1859 and died in Van Wert, Ohio, December 25, 1879. She married J. Greenamier of Nebraska.

ELIZA JANE BALYEAT[5] of Aaron & Martha

Eliza, born May 23, 1861, Van Wert County, Ohio, died August 13, 1941, Van Wert, Ohio. She married Francis Marion Allen on March 12, 1880 at Van Wert. Francis was born January 27, 1848 and died in Van Wert, October, 1932. Francis had previously married Mary L. Troup.

Francis M. Allen is a grandson of Joseph, Sr. and Mary King Allen who settled in Loudoun County, Virginia where they lived until about 1820 when they migrated to Ohio. Joseph, Sr. and Mary had six children: George W. (b. 1815); James; Joseph, Jr.; Sarah; Betty and Eliza Allen. Joseph, Jr. was born May 7, 1823, Perry County, Ohio, where he was married in March 1844 to Nancy J. Stultz, daughter of David and Mary Philson Stultz. Nancy, of Dutch-English parentage, was born February 10, 1825. In 1846, Joseph, Jr. and Mary moved to Allen County, Ohio and in 1863 settled in Van Wert County, Ohio, where Joseph, Jr. died December, 1891. Joseph, Jr. and Nancy Allen had six children: Nathaniel S.; Francis M.; Greenbury W., an attorney of Portland, Oregon; Lydia A., died young; Mary M. and William F., born November 1860. Nathaniel S. Allen married Elizabeth Balyeat daughter of David and Sarah Balyeat; and Francis M. Allen married Mary L. Troup, daughter of Phillip and Sarah Balyeat Troup. After Mary's death, Francis married Eliza Jane Balyeat. Francis and Eliza Allen had five children: Lawrence R.; Francis L.; Harry E.; Maretta; and Carroll M. Allen.

Lawrence Russell Allen[6] of Francis & Eliza

Lawrence, born August 22, 1881, died in Portland, Oregon, December 23, 1959. He married in November of 1910 and had three children, all born in Portland: Lawrence; Barbara, who married H. H. Theissen and lives at 12916 S.E. Rhone Street, Portland, Oregon; and Tom Allen[7].

Francis LaRue Allen[6] of Francis & Eliza

Francis, born January 25, 1883, married Minnie Theresa Mattlys at Van Wert, Ohio on October 25, 1911. Minnie, daughter of Frederick D. and Rosamond McCullough (b. 1/20/1860—d.1950) Mattlys, was born March 4, 1883, Lima, Ohio and died December 3, 1960, Van Wert, Ohio. Francis lives at R.R. #4, Van Wert, on the farm where he was born and where he has spent his life. In 1926 he was President of the Van Wert County Y.M.C.A. Francis and Minnie had four children, all born in Van Wert, County, Ohio.

I. John Francis Allen[7], born December 30, 1912, is single and lives at R.R. #4, Van Wert.

II Mary Eleanor Allen[7], born December 30, 1912, married Richard A. Jacobs. Richard's sister Pauline Jacobs married John Bolyard. Mary lives at R.R. #1, Brockport, Pennsylvania. Issue, two children:

A. Richard Allen Jacobs[8], born April 16, 1936

B. Eleanor Ann Jacobs[8], born July 7, 1942

III. Ruth Elizabeth Allen[7], born March 1, 1917, married Robert W.

Mustain. They live at 2827 Wanamaker Drive, Toledo, Ohio. Issue, two children:

A. Robert Mustain[8], born July 14, 1947

B. Patricia Ann Mustain[8], born February 11, 1949

IV. Margaret Jane Allen[7], born April 22, 1919, married Eugene Frederick Lauterbach at Dayton, Ohio on January 15, 1944. Eugene was born in Dayton, the son of Frederick Rudolph and Florence May Schimel Lauterbach. They reside at 1924 Litchfield Avenue, Dayton, Ohio, where their three children were born:

A. Gail Elaine Lauterbach[8], born April 29, 1947

B. Steven Mark Lauterbach[8], born July 15, 1951

C. Victor Simon Lauterbach[8], born September 25, 1957

Harry Earl Allen[6] of Francis & Eliza

Harry, born January 20, 1885, died in Colorado, August 22, 1951. He married and had a son, Richard Allen[7], who died in March of 1932.

Maretta Allen[6] of Francis & Eliza

Maretta, born August 18, 1886, married Thomas Roberts in Van Wert, Ohio in 1919. Thomas, son of Hugh and Mary Roberts was born in Allen County, Ohio in 1892. Maretta died November 6, 1963, Montgomery, Alabama. Thomas lives at 165 Arlington Road, Montgomery, Alabama. Issue, a daughter:

I. Jo Ann Roberts[7], born April 6, 1927, Cleveland, Ohio, married Linden E. Brooks, Jr. at Hornell, New York on June 22, 1950. Linden, the son of Linden E. (b. 5/11/1901, Middletown, O.) and Dorothy Tay (b. 8/11/1903, Fostoria, O.) Brooks, was born August 18, 1929, Toledo, Ohio. They live at 508 Mt. Vernon Drive, Fostoria, Ohio and have four children:

A. Lynelle Ann Brooks[8], born January 8, 1955, Tiffin, Ohio

B. Madge Brooks[8], born July 16, 1956, Tiffin, Ohio

C. Linden E. Brooks III[8], born August 28, 1958, Fostoria, Ohio

D. Dorothy Brooks[8], born February 12, 1962, Fostoria, Ohio

Carroll Maurice Allen[6] of Francis & Eliza

Carroll, the sixth and youngest child, was born January 16, 1901, Van Wert Ohio and died in Detroit, Michigan, September 15, 1946. He married Eleanor Margaret Groom who was born August 7, 1902 at Saginaw, Michigan. Issue, two children:

I. Nanette Allen[7], born February 25, 1932, Detroit, Michigan, married Donald Earl Wilcox at Ann Arbor, Michigan. Donald, the son of Clifford Allan and Elizabeth Mary Wilcox, was born August 16, 1932, Amityville, Michigan. They live at 11364 Geneva Road, Cincinnati, Ohio and have four children:

A. Diana Louise Wilcox[8], born April 27, 1953, Ann Arbor, Michigan

B. Koger Allan Wilcox[8], born December 28, 1955, Ann Arbor, Michigan

C. Philip Clifford Wilcox[8], born January 19, 1959, Cincinnati, Ohio

D. Barbara Alice Wilcox[8], born January 23, 1962, Cincinnati, Ohio

II. Morrell G. Allen[7], born July 16, 1901, is married and lives at 320 N. Market Street, Van Wert, Ohio. Issue, two children.

MARQUIS BALYEAT[5] of Aaron & Martha

Marquis, the seventh and youngest child born to Aaron and Martha, was born May 28, 1863 and died April 22, 1865.

No trace of the descendants of the children of Aaron Balyeat and his second wife, Priscilla Brubaker was found. The following was taken from the U.S. Census Record, Bowens History of Van Wert County, Ohio, and family records:

EDGAR C. BALYEAT[5] of Aaron & Priscilla

Edgar, born about 1867, was a private in the U.S. Army in 1896.

STELLA J. BALYEAT[5] of Aaron & Priscilla

Stella, born about 1868, married J. Steiner.

BERTHA G. BALYEAT[5] of Aaron & Priscilla

Bertha, born about September, 1870, married Mr. Spayd.

ATHA S. BALYEAT[5] of Aaron & Priscilla

Atha, born about 1879, listed in the 1880 Census as a daughter, age 1.

EFFIE E. BALYEAT[5] of Aaron & Priscilla

Effie married George Leslie.

CHARLES OTIS BALYEAT[5] of Aaron & Priscilla

Charles, married, died March 2, 1963 at Truth or Consequences, New Mexico where Mrs. Charles Balyeat resides at 209 Platinum Street. Issue?

SUSAN P. BALYEAT[5] of Aaron & Priscilla

Susan, the youngest child of Aaron and Priscilla, no data found.

ELIZA BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Eliza, the seventh child, was born March 1, 1829, Richland County, Ohio. She married Aaron Hoover on February 9, 1854. He was born in Richland County, August 4, 1830. Chris Hoover, grandfather of Aaron was one of the pioneer settlers in Richland County. He came from Virginia with his family before 1820. One of his children was Daniel Hoover, born in Rockingham County, Virginia in 1796. Daniel Hoover had nine children, including Aaron, husband of Eliza Balyeat.

In 1856, Aaron and Eliza moved to Van Wert County, Ohio and settled on land in Harrison Township. They became members of the Harrison

Baptist Church and took an active part in the affairs of the Church. Aaron served as Trustee and Treasurer for a number of years. In 1893 Aaron purchased property in Van Wert where they were living in 1902. The date of their death is not known.

The U.S. Census, 1870, Ohio, Van Wert Co., Harrison Twp. records:

> "Aaron Hoover 39, 7000.00; Eliza 40; Jonas 14; Emma 12; Alfred 12; John 9; Reuben 7; May 1/12"

Aaron and Eliza had eight children: Isaiah (?): Jonas, Alfred and Emma, twins; John; Reuben; May and Abraham.

ISAIAH HOOVER[5] of Aaron & Eliza

Isaiah, born about 1855, Richland County, Ohio, died before 1901. Family records give the name of the first born as Ida, however, a list of the children in the Harrison Church records list "Isaiah deceased". (see History of Auglaize Baptist Association, 1901, p 20) As he is not listed in the 1870 census it is assumed he died before the age of 15.

JONAS HOOVER[5] of Aaron & Eliza

Jonas, born about 1856, married and moved to Blackford County, Indiana, where he was living in 1901. He was a "Deacon in Harrison Church of that county and President of the Township S.S. Union". Issue?

ALFRED D. HOOVER[5] of Aaron & Eliza

Alfred, born April 24, 1858, Van Wert County, Ohio, married Caroline Snyder, daughter of Frederick and Margaret Myer Snyder. They had two children, born in Van Wert County.

Carey Hoover[6] of Alfred & Caroline

Carey married Fern Dull. They had a daughter Virginia Hoover (?)

Russell M. Hoover[6] of Alfred & Caroline

Russell, born December 11, 1891, married Helen Kreischer who was born April 24, 1896. They have three children, born in Van Wert County, Ohio:

I. Margaret Elizabeth Hoover[7], born June 23, 1919, married Floyd Gehres on August 27, 1937. He was born February 16, 1915, Van Wert County. Issue, four children:

A. Janice Irene Gehres[8], born June 6, 1940, Vickery, Ohio
B. Linda Lou Gehres[8], born July 31, 1941, Van Wert, Ohio
C. Loran Leroy Gehres[8], born October 6, 1942, Van Wert, Ohio
D. Phil Leon Gehres[8], born October 23, 1948, Fostoria, Ohio

II. Dale Aaron Hoover[7], born June 5, 1923, married Alice N. Poling who was born March 28, 1923, Van Wert County, Ohio, where their three children were born:

A. Bonnie Jean Hoover[8], born July 4, 1945
B. Patricia Helen Hoover[8], born January 26, 1947

C. Deborah Jo Hoover[8], born April 2, 1950

III. Donald Eugene Hoover[7], born November 25, 1924, married Erma Louise Dougal. Their two children were born in Van Wert County, Ohio:

A. Beverly Ann Hoover[8], born February 14, 1953

B. Dennis Gene Hoover[8], born August 11, 1956

EMMA HOOVER[5] of Aaron & Eliza

Emma, a twin of Alfred D., was born April 24, 1858. She married Mr. Pearsons. In 1901 they were living in Canton, Ohio and were members of the Canton Baptist Church. Issue?

JOHN HOOVER[5] of Aaron & Eliza

John, born about 1861, married Emma Showalter. Their four children were named: Clayton, Dorothy, Flossie, and Aaron Hoover[6]

REUBEN HOOVER[5] of Aaron & Eliza

Reuben, born about 1863, died before 1901.

MARY HOOVER[5] of Aaron & Eliza

Mary, born January, 1870, was still living in 1901. Married?

ABRAM HOOVER[5] of Aaron & Eliza

Abram (or Abraham) was born March 14, 1871, the youngest and eighth child. He was married on December 7, 1892 to Etta Snyder. Etta, the daughter of Frederick and Margaret Myer Snyder, was a sister to Sevilla, who married Alfred Ira Balyeat. Abram and Etta were members of the Harrison Baptist Church of Van Wert County where he served as Superintendent for two years. They had three children: Ralph; Harold; and a daughter, Vesta Hoover[6], who married Augustus Longsworth.

JOHN BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

John, the eighth child, was born September, 1830, and died in 1835, age 5, in Richland County, Ohio.

MOSES BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Moses, the ninth child, was born November 27, 1831, Richland County, Ohio. There he married Eliza Hershey born July, 1852, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Harnley Hershey. Shortly after his marriage they moved to Ashland County, Ohio, and settled on a farm in Montgomery Township where they remained until 1865 when the family located in Van Wert County. Later in the same year they went to Indiana and purchased a farm near Middleburg, Elkhart County. In the fall of 1870 he sold the farm and settled on a farm near LaGrange, Indiana, where he remained until 1887. He then located in LaGrange where he served six years as Court Bailiff. Eliza died June 27, 1892 and Moses after 1896. They had six daughters.

LYDIA R. BALYEAT[5] of Moses & Eliza

Lydia, born about 1853, Ashland County, Ohio, married Samuel B. Smith.

HULDA H. BALYEAT[5] of Moses & Eliza

Hulda (Adeline H. in the 1860 census of Ashland County, Ohio), was born about 1855, Ashland County, Ohio. She married D. D. D. Free. Hulda died before 1896.

CATHERINE G. BALYEAT[5] of Moses & Eliza

Catherine, born about 1859, Ashland County, Ohio, married William Wert.

MARY BALYEAT[5] of Moses & Eliza

Mary married J. W. Pownall.

LIDA BALYEAT[5] of Moses & Eliza

Lida was single in 1896.

GRACE M. BALYEAT[5] of Moses & Eliza

Grace married J. L. Wallace.
No further trace of Moses' line was found.

PHOEBE BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Phoebe, the tenth child, was born October 31, 1833, Richland County, Ohio. She married Frank C. Pomeroy who was born about 1830 in New York. In 1870 they were living in Harrison Township, Van Wert County, Ohio and had five children: Rose V., born 1859; Catherine J., born about 1861; John C., born about 1863, married and had two children, Marie and Lloyd Pomeroy[6]; Almira S., born about 1865, a twin; and Marquis L. Pomeroy[5], born about 1865, married and had a daughter, Gertrude Pomeroy[6]

After the death of Frank Pomeroy, Phoebe married Phillip Troup; widower of her sister Sarah Balyeat Troup. No issue by the second marriage.

JOSHUA BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Joshua, the eleventh child, was born in Richland County, Ohio, July 27, 1835. (Joshua and Caleb #12, were twins) He married Sarah Shively about 1860. She was born 1839 in Ohio. After their marriage and before 1870 Joshua settled in Ashland County, Ohio.

The U.S. Census record follows:

1870 Ohio, Ashland Co., Milton Twp.

> "Joshua Balliet 35, $8000.00, Ohio; Sarah 31, Ohio; Theodonia D. (ella) 8; Mary E. 5; Emma J. 3; Emmanuel Balliet 30, farmhand"

Again the record shows the Balliet spelling. Emmanuel Balliet is a younger brother of Joshua.

1880 ibid

"Joshua Balyeat, 43, farmer; Sarah 40, wife; Theodonia 18, da; Mary, 15, da; Emma 13, da; Marcus 9, son; Edwin 5, son"

Theodonia, the first born, was called Della, her middle name. It is believed that Joshua and Sarah died in Ashland County, Ohio. The date of Sarah's death is not known. Joshua died April 15, 1892. Issue, five children: Della; Mary E.; Emma J.; Marcus; and Edwin.

DELLA BALYEAT[5] of Joshua & Sarah

Della, born about 1862, married a Mr. Stoner. No other data known.

MARY ELIZABETH BALYEAT[5] of Joshua & Sarah

Mary, born December 5, 1864, Mifflin, Ohio, married Loyal Martin Wells. Loyal was born in Iowa on July 23, 1859, the son of Joseph and Catherine Griner Wells. Mary died February 22, 1936, and Loyal on March 24, 1935; both near Ashland, Ohio. Issue, three children:

Arthur David Wells[6] of Loyal & Mary

Arthur, born May 23, 1898, Ashland County, Ohio, married Isabelle June Spohn at Monroe, Michigan on June 3, 1926. Isabelle, the daughter of William Martin (b. 5/6/1863, Butler, O.) and Mary Ellen Liff (b. 12/18/1865, Knox Co., O.) Spohn, was born June 22, 1903, Btuler, Ohio. Arthur and Isabelle live at 2460 Wells Road, Ashland, Ohio. Their two daughters were born in Ashland:

I. Betty Lou Wells[7], born March 7, 1927, married Harole L. Hiner. Address: Hayesville Road, Ashland, Ohio. Issue: Barbara, Rebecca, and Holly Hiner[8].

II. Jeannie Ellen Wells[7], born April 29, 1930, married Raymond E. Boyer. They live on Hayesville Road, Ashland, Ohio and have four children: Stephen, Brenda, Sue, and Lisa Rae Boyer[8].

Edwin Lee Wells[6] of Loyal & Mary

Edwin, born June 7, 1900, lives at 2085 Myrtlewood Drive, Montgomery, Alabama.

Florence Mae Wells[6] of Loyal & Mary

Florence, born January 8, 1905, married Weinert F. Braun, October 13, 1932, Ashland, Ohio. Weinert, the son of John (b. 8/27/1871 Buesweiler, Germany) and Anna Mueller (b. 8/26/1875, Wickersheim, Germany) Braun, was born October 24, 1905, Ashland, Ohio. Address: Box 206, Troy Road, Ashland, Ohio, where their three children were born:

I. Patricia Ann Braun[7], born May 25, 1934, married Richard Faubel. Address: 11 S. Overhill Drive, Medis, Pennsylvania.

II. John Loyal Braun[7], born March 30, 1939
III. Linda Jean Braun[7], born August 17, 1946

EMMA J. BALYEAT[5] of Joshua & Sarah

Emma, born about 1867, Ashland County, Ohio, married Herman Delbert Vantilburg. Herman, the son of Francis A. (b. Ashland, O.) and Mary Shipley (b. Ashland, O.) was born November, 1861, Ashland, Ohio and died there June, 1947. Issue, three children:

Curtis L. Vantilburg[6] of Herman & Emma

Curtis, born 1893, died June 3, 1961. Married?

Blanche May Vantilburg[6] of Herman & Emma

Blanche, born November, 1893, married a Mr. Fisher. In 1962 she was living at 25 W. Turner Street, Apt. 4, Clearwater, Florida.

Frank B. Vantilburg[6] of Herman & Emma

Frank married twice. First to Dorothy Beatrice White on June 5, 1935, New Castle, Pennsylvania. Dorothy was born in Pennsylvania on June 25, 1897 and died in Ashland, Ohio on February 15, 1957. Frank's second marriage took place in Ashland on September 4, 1957 to Dorothy Ellen Smith. Dorothy Ellen was born December 19, 1907 in Ashland. Frank and Dorothy Ellen live at Rt. 5, Ashland, Ohio. Issue, a son by first marriage.

I. William Delbert Vantilburg[7], born April 27, 1937, Ashland, Ohio.

MARQUIS deLAFAYETTE BALYEAT[5] of Joshua & Sarah

Marquis was born June 7, 1872, Ashland County, Ohio and died March 10, 1950, Pavonia, Ohio. He married Frances Elliot Charles, June 22, 1893, at Pavonia. Frances, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Newton Charles, was born September 2, 1872 at Pavonia and died there February 1, 1962. Marquis and Frances had three children:

Charles Wayne Balyeat[6] of Marquis & Frances

Charles was born August 10, 1895. He is the minister at the Massillon (Ohio) State Hospital. Address: Box 540, Massillon, Ohio. Issue?

Milton Chester Balyeat[6] of Marquis & Frances

Milton was born June 7, 1872, Ashland County, Ohio and died at Mansfield, Ohio, November 14, 1959. He married Helen Mary Linn at Mansfield, where she was born the daughter of Samuel Claude Linn (b. 5/26/1878, Mansfield, d. 12/15/1961) and Pearl May Boyce Linn (b. 8/13/1880, Mansfield—d. 9/9/1934). Helen's grandparents were William J. and Keziah Grahma Linn. After Helen died, Milton married Faye S. Bogan. Milton and Helen had two children:

I. Virginia Mae Balyeat[7], born September 20, 1919, Mansfield, Ohio, was married at Lucas, Ohio to Donald Marion Hunt. Donald, the son of

Charles Jacob Hunt (b. 12/10/1887, Lucas) and Georgia Anita Leiter (b. 1882, Lucas) Hunt, was born February 19, 1915, Lucas, Ohio. Donald and Virginia reside at 13 Martha Avenue, Mansfield, Ohio, where their two children were born:

A. Donald Earl Hunt[8], born June 26, 1938, married Joy Ann Miller. Joy, the daughter of George Henry and Geneva Shrader Miller, was born September 29, 1939, Mansfield. Address: 62½ Glenwood Blvd, Mansfield, Ohio.

B. Judith Ann Hunt, born April 7, 1941, married Jack William Harbaugh at Mansfield, Ohio, January 28, 1961. Jack, the son of William James and Opal Pauline Giar Harbaugh, was born in Ashland, Ohio, May 2, 1939. They live at Mansfield at 623 Unity Drive. Issue, a son:

a. Jon William Harbaugh[9], born 5/14/1962, Mansfield, Ohio.

II. Robert Charles Balyeat[7], born August 9, 1921, married Doris Ruth Spar at Bowling Green, Ohio on August 8, 1947. Doris, the daughter of Jack (b. Germany) and Ruth Elizabeth Rogers (b. Alpena, Mich.) Spar, was born February 20, 1922, Ann Arbor, Michigan. They live at 149 Wood Street, Mansfield, Ohio, where their four children were born:

A. Sheila Ann Balyeat[8], born December 8, 1948, died December 14, 1948

B. Susan Lynn Balyeat[8], born April 23, 1951, died April 25, 1951

C. Robert Charles Balyeat, Jr.[8], born May 25, 1952

D. Thomas David Balyeat[8], born November 2, 1956

Howard Marquis Balyeat[6] of Marquis & Francis

Howard, the third and youngest child, was born July 22, 1900, Ashland County, Ohio. He married twice and had two children by the first marriage and one by second wife, Mary E. Hoffa. Howard and Mary were married September 10, 1951 at Huntington, Indiana. She was born January 25, 1913, Galion, Ohio. Address: Rt. 1, Galion, Ohio. Issue, three children, born Crestline, Ohio:

I. Mervin R. Balyeat[7], born May 23, 1927, married Marga Huelin. Mervin is in the Armed Services.

II. Maxine E. Balyeat[7], born March 30, 1925, married N. E. Smith, now divorced.

III. Dennis L. Balyeat[7], born March 3, 1953

EDWIN LEE BALYEAT[5] of Joshua & Sarah

Edwin was born September 21, 1874, Ashland County and died March 3, 1920, Mansfield, Ohio. He married Alverda Aurelia (called Verda) Balliett, a granddaughter of Jacob Balliet who was a brother to Jonas Balyeat. Alverda, a daughter of Emmanuel and Mary Hills Balliet, was born in Eli, Lime County, Iowa, February 6, 1874 and died in Mansfield, Ohio, December 22, 1912.

Edwin started a mattress manufacturing company known as "The Balyeat Company", which was taken over by his sons and is still in operation today at 481 North Main Street, Mansfield, in conjunction with

Rest-Rite Bedding Company, which is owned and operated by the family. Edwin and Verda had five children: Harold; Thelma; Herman; Ivor; and Edwin, all born in Mansfield, Ohio:

Harold Gordon Balyeat[6] of Edwin & Verda

Harold, born July 12, 1898, married twice. First to Helen Inez Sotherland in Mansfield, Ohio on June 25, 1921. Helen, the daughter of Richard H. (b. 1/13/1872, Troy, O.) and Edith Harsharger (b. Van Wert, O.) Sotherland, Jr., was born November 25, 1897, Troy, Ohio. She died December 3, 1949, Mansfield. Harold's second wife is Grace E. Straehle, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. William Straehle. Grace was born November 8, 1897, Cleveland, Ohio. Harold served in World War I, and for eleven years was an elder of the First Presbyterian Church of Mansfield. He is a 32nd Degree Mason and was the youngest Mason to receive this honor in Ohio at the time it was bestowed. In 1952 Harold received the Civic award by the Mansfield Chamber of Commerce. With the help of the DuPont Company's research facilities they have recently developed a new fabric of nylon with a neoprene coating used for mattress covers, which is waterproof and flame resistant and adjusts to room and body temperatures, that makes it ideally suitable for hospital uses.

Harold and Grace live at 551 Edgewood Road, Mansfield, Ohio. Issue, a daughter by first marriage:

I. Virginia Inez Balyeat[7], born August 25, 1922, Mansfield, Ohio, married Denzil M. Shaaf, July 31, 1943, Mansfield. Denzil, the son of Wade H. (b. 2/18/1898, Crawford Co., O.—d. 7/29/1959) and Zora Belle (b. 1/15/1898, Seneca Co., O.) Shaaf. Address: 503 East Townview Circle, Mansfield, Ohio. They have a son:

A. Martin Leonard Shaaf[8], born October 10, 1954, Cleveland

Thelma Balyeat[6] of Edwin & Verda

Thelma, born March 18, 1900, Mansfield, Ohio married a Mr. Detwiler. They live at 308 LaSalle, Redlands, California. They have three married children: Cynthia, Allison, and Dirk Detwiler[7].

Herman Lee Balyeat[6] of Edwin & Verda

Herman, born November 1, 1902, married Olive Catherine Burger at Mansfield, July 23, 1927. Olive was born January 9, 1904, Columbus, Ohio. They reside at 2793 Possum Run Road, Mansfield, Ohio. Issue, a son:

I. Herman Lee Balyeat, Jr.[7], born June 26, 1930, Mansfield, Ohio, was married there December 5, 1958 to Edith Jordan. Edith, the daughter of Ernest L. (b. 10/14/1897, Glenwood, Ky.) and Nancy L. Wright (b. 11/19/1899, Tenn.) Jordan, was born May 4, 1932, Louisa, Kentucky. Address: 1989 Lexington Avenue, Mansfield, Ohio. Issue, a daughter:

A. Beth Ann Balyeat[8], born December 21, 1959, Mansfield, Ohio.

Ivor A. Balyeat[6] of Edwin & Verda

Ivor, born September 5, 1904, married Hildagard (called Hilda) Anna Weinert at Mansfield, Ohio on November 3, 1933. Hilda, the daughter of Antoine, Jr. (b. Panceva, Hungary) and Katherine Dewald (b. Basine, Austria) Weinert, was born June 30, 1911 at Mansfield. Ivor and Hilda live at 501 Clifton Blvd., Mansfield, Ohio, where their only child was born:

I. Ivor Lee Balyeat[7], born January 22, 1938, was married June 30, 1962 to Elizabeth Anne, daughter of John Walthall and Anna Jane Barnes Ruffin of Wilnette, Illinois. The ceremony was performed by the Rev. William Broughton of Christ Episcopal Church, Winnetka, Illinois. Elizabeth was born June 12, 1941, Pottstown, Pennsylvania. Ivor is in the U.S. Navy.

Edwin Lee Balyeat, Jr.[6] of Edwin & Verda

Edwin, born December 12, 1912, is married and lives at 2040 Alta Road, Mansfield, Ohio. His wife's name is Margaret and they have four children, two sons and two daughters.

CALEB BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Caleb, a twin, was born July 27, 1835, died young. Probably before 1850, as he is not listed in the census of that year.

BENJAMIN BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Benjamin, the thirteenth child, was born December 24, 1836. In 1860, he was single and living at home. He was killed at the Battle of Point Lookout in the Civil War. It is believed he died single.

JOSEPH BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Joseph, the fourteenth child, was born September 27, 1837. He died young, before 1850, not listed in the census of 1850.

EMANUEL BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Emanuel, the fifteenth child, was born September 27, 1839, Richland County, Ohio and died January 15, 1923, Van Wert County, Ohio. In 1870 he was single, age 30, living in Ashland County, Ohio with his brother, Joshua. He later settled on a farm in Harrison Township, Van Wert County, Ohio where he was living in 1896. He married February 28, 1884, Maria Agnes Walker Clemens (called Mollie) who was born August 27, 1851 and died October 8, 1925 in Van Wert, Ohio. They had two daughters, Florence and Olive:

FLORENCE MABEL BALYEAT[5] of Emanuel & Mollie

Florence, born January 11, 1885, Van Wert, Ohio, married Otto Ray Pennell, July 11, 1903 at Van Wert. Otto, the son of John Baker and Larilla Beck Pennell, was born November 4, 1874, Van Wert, Ohio. In

1961, they were living at 334 N. Cherry Street, Van Wert, Ohio. Issue, three children, born in Van Wert:

Roy Dean Pennell[6] of Otto & Florence

Roy, born May 11, 1906, married Norma Grace Milligan, July 3, 1952, Van Wert, Ohio. Norma, the daughter of Harry Lewis (b. 2/2/1892, Defiance, O.) and Myrtie Barenger (b. 8/30/1896, Defiance) Milligan, was born February 19, 1924, Defiance, Ohio. They live at 328 N. Cherry Street, Van Wert, Ohio.

Florence Virginia Pennell[6] of Otto & Florence

Florence, born December 2, 1910, married John H. Leonard, October 12, 1935, Van Wert, Ohio. John, the son of George B. (b. 1863, Mt. Vernon, O.) and Delpha (b. 1867, Butler, O.) Leonard, was born August 10, 1908, Fredericktown, Knox County, Ohio. Florence is a member of the D.A.R., National #431549. They reside at 1044 Linden Drive, Van Wert, Ohio, where their two sons were born.

I. Lt. James E. Leonard[7], born November 3, 1938, married Jan Anderson, June 26, 1960. He is stationed at San Francisco, California.

II. John Robert Leonard[7], born December 12, 1943

Louise Pennell[6] of Otto & Florence

Louise, born December 22, 1913, married Lester Kirchenbauer at Van Wert, Ohio, February 8, 1936. Lester, the son of Gottlieb (b. Germany) and Antoinette (b. Harrison Twp, Van Wert Co.). They live at 708 S. Tyler Street, Van Wert, Ohio, where their two children were born:

I. Linda Sue Kirchenbauer[7], born November 28, 1938, married Ronald Ray Bagley. He was born in Van Wert, Ohio, November 26, 1937. They live at 226 S. Harrison Street, Van Wert and have a son:

A. Ronald Jeffrey Bagley[8], born March 29, 1962

II. David Lester Kirchenbauer[7], born March 2, 1948

OLIVE BALYEAT[5] of Emanuel & Mollie

Olive, born December 30, 1888, Van Wert County, Ohio, married Herbert H. Tons. They had a daughter, Mrs. George Herlihy[6] of 2478 Adair Street, San Marino, California.

REUBEN BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Reuben, the sixteenth child, was born February 5, 1841, Richland County, Ohio and died March 9, 1930 at Van Wert, Ohio. About 1866 he married Anna Stamen who was born April 13, 1846 and died March 11, 1921 at Van Wert. Apparently they lived in Allen County, Ohio for several years after their marriage, and sometime before 1874 moved to Van Wert County, Ohio. The U.S. Census of 1880, City of Van Wert, Ohio, records the following:

"Van Wert, 3rd Ward, 3 Fulton Street,
Reuben Balliett 39, Huckster; Annie 34, wife, Ohio; Roa (Rowena) 13, da; William 11, son; Christian 8, son; Burton 5, son; Fannie 2, da; Anna 2, da"

It is noted that the family name is entered as Balliett in the census records.

Four daughters of Reuben & Ann. (L to R: Florence, Fannie, Anna, Rowena Balyeat)

Wedding Picture of Anna and Reuben Balyeat

Reuben and Anna had eight children, named: Rowena; William; Christian (or Christopher?); Burton; twins, Anna & Fannie; Carl; and Florence.

ROWENA BALYEAT[5] of Reuben & Anna

Rowena was born May 24, 1867 and died March 11, 1957. She married a Mr. McCoy. Issue?

WILLIAM F. BALYEAT[5] of Reuben & Anna

William was born August 28, 1869 at Lima, Ohio and died in 1946 at Van Wert, Ohio. He married Emma Stoner in 1899 at Van Wert. Emma, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. David Stoner, was born in Mercer County, Ohio in 1879 and died at Van Wert in 1958. They had two sons, born in Van Wert, Ohio.

Donald Carlton Balyeat[6] of William & Emma

Donald, born April 25, 1900, is married and lives at 5 Warren Road,

Van Wert, Ohio. Donald and his brother Louis own and operate the nationally known "Balyeat Brothers Restaurant" at East Main and Court Streets in Van Wert, Ohio. Issue, a son, Charles Balyeat[7].

Louis Balyeat[6] of William & Emma

Louis, born July 17, 1902, married Dortha Neely at Van Wert, Dortha, daughter of Calvin and Daisy Winegardner Neely, was born in 1904, Van Wert. They live at 935 Elm Street, Van Wert, where their four children were born:

I. Marcia J. Balyeat[7], born 1925, married Elliott C. Leonhardt, M.D. They reside at 19241 Kinzie Street, Northridge, California.

II. David Calvin Balyeat[7], born July 6, 1926, married Dolores Ann Johns at Van Wert. Dolores, the daughter of Robert A. (b. 10/1/1885, Van Wert) and Goldie M. Miller (b. 3/16/1891, Van Wert) Johns, was born December 31, 1929, Ventura, California. David owns and operates a Drive-In Restaurant in Van Wert. They reside at 341 N. Market Street, Van Wert, Ohio, where their five children were born:

A. Roberta Louise Balyeat[8], born November 5, 1950

B. Diane Marie Balyeat[8], born April 24, 1952

C. Louis David Balyeat[8], born October 28, 1954

D. Jonathan Balyeat[8], born July 6, 1957

E. Annette Kathleen Balyeat[8], born November 20, 1959

III. Robert Louis Balyeat[7], born December 5, 1928, married Anne Margaret Spiegel at Birmingham, Michigan on July 16, 1952. Margaret, the daughter of Stanley and Helen Page Spiegel, was born May 28, 1928, Detroit, Michigan. Robert is the Prosecuting Attorney of Allen County (1961) Ohio at Lima, where he lives at 1524 Crayton Road. Issue, three sons:

A. Michael Balyeat[8], born June 24, 1954, Griffis A.F.B., Rome, New York

B. Daniel Robert Balyeat[8], born June 4, 1956, Lima, Ohio

C. Andrew Calvin Balyeat[8], born February 1, 1960, Lima, Ohio

IV. William Burton Balyeat[7], born 1933, married Garnet Kerr. He is an attorney and lives at 1716 Lowell, Lima, Ohio. They have two children: Clay and Jeffrey Balyeat[8].

CHRISTIAN BALYEAT[5] of Reuben & Anna

Christian (or Christopher) was born May 3, 1872 and died March 20, 1912. Married?

BURTON BRADLEY BALYEAT[5] of Reuben & Anna

Burton, born October 20, 1874, Van Wert, Ohio was married there to Emma Schinnerer in 1898. Emma was born in Willshire, Ohio, August 28, 1874. They were living in Atladena, California where they died; Burton on March 19, 1963, and Emma December 24, 1963. Issue, a son and a daughter:

Dr. Frederick S. Balyeat[6] of Burton & Emma

Frederick, born October 20, 1899, Van Wert, Ohio, married Beatta Huus in 1928 at Los Angeles, California. Beatta, of Norwegian descent, was born May 11, 1897, Hatton, North Dakota. They reside at 322 N. Arden Blvd., Los Angeles, California, where there two daughters were born:

I. Yvonne Elaine Balyeat[7], born September 8, 1934, is single and lives with her parents in Los Angeles.

II. Mary Ann Balyeat[7], born September 25, 1936, married Richard Macintosh, April 1, 1956 at Los Angeles. Richard, the son of Walter Rader (b. 1903, Ogdon, Utah) and Dorothy Hitchcock (b. 1912, Los Angeles) Macintosh, was born in Santa Monica, California, December 21, 1933. Address: 501 N. Lucerne Blvd, Los Angeles, California. Their three children were born in Los Angeles:

A. Kerry Lynn Macintosh[8], born March 2, 1957

B. Richard Balliet Macintosh[8], born June 1, 1958. It is of interest to note that Richard's middle name is of the same spelling of his great-great-grandfather, Leonard Balliet.

C. Kyle Walter Macintosh[8], born December 2, 1959

Anna Elizabeth Balyeat[6] of Burton & Emma

Anna, born March 7, 1902, Van Wert, Ohio, married Jerry Hickman McGaugh at Phoenix, Arizona, December 26, 1922. He was born May 15, 1897, Gainsville, Texas, the son of deLafayette and Catherine Laurence McGaugh. Address: 1750 New York Drive, Altadena, California. Issue, three children:

I. Jerrold Dee McGaugh, DDS[7], born July 17, 1924, Tuscon, Arizona, married Eleanor Treasure Smith at Compton, California on August 30, 1947. Eleanor, the daughter of Willard David (b. 5/26/1899, New Haven, Conn.) and Nellie Treasure (b. 6/14/1898, England) Smith, was born December 15, 1924, Los Angeles, California. Jerrold and Eleanor reside at 10746 Melva Road, LaMesa, California. Issue, three children born in San Diego, California.

A. Scott Lee McGaugh[8], born September 12, 1952

B. Terry Lynn McGaugh[8], born October 10, 1954

C. Dee Anne McGaugh[8], born February 27, 1960

II. Betty Ann McGaugh[7], born January 19, 1926, Phoenix, Arizona, married James Paul Stangeland at Long Beach, California, September 17, 1945. James, the son of Gerhardt Peter Stangeland (b. 8/29/1896, N.Y. C.) and Mary Alice Childers Stangeland (b. 9/22/1897, Deadwood, S.D.), was born in Los Angeles, California December 21, 1921. They live at 212 St. Joseph, Long Beach, California. Issue, three children:

A. Julie Ann Stangeland[8], born August 22, 1950, Phoenix, Arizona

B. Peggy Jean Stangeland[8], born December 18, 1951, Phoenix

C. Marianne Alice Stangeland[8], born June 17, 1956, Long Beach, California

III. Helen Jean McGaugh[7], born March 4, 1927, Pasadena, California, married William Amos Munson on September 15, 1946 at Long Beach, California, where he was born March 10, 1924. William's parents are Claude Terry (b. 3/4/1885, Highland Lake, Colo.) and Georgia May Johnson (b. 2/2/1887, Lynn, Ind.) Munson. William and Helen live at 3687 Palo Verde Avenue, Long Beach, California, where their two children were born.

A. Susan Jean Munson[8], born March 13, 1949

B. David Michael Munson[8], born September 26, 1955

FANNIE BALYEAT[5] of Reuben & Anna

Fannie was born July 18, 1877, Van Wert, Ohio and died there February, 1962. She married Harry C. Bower, who was born December 24, 1876, McComb, Ohio. Issue, two daughters: Rowena and Gertrude, both born in Van Wert, Ohio.

Rowena B. Bower[6] of Harry & Fannie

Rowena, born August 11, 1910, married Harold James Speer at Van Wert on June 13, 1936. Harold, the son of Mr. and Mrs. Edward G. Speer, was born September 15, 1909, Van Wert County, Ohio. They reside at 1025 Leeson Avenue, Van Wert, Ohio, where their three sons were born:

I. James David Speer[7], born November 19, 1940, graduated from Ohio State University with a B.S. in Geology in August, 1963. Shortly afterward he married Laurie Friscoe of Columbus, Ohio. In November of the same year, he entered the U.S. Air Force as a Second Lieutenant, stationed at the Reese A.F.B. Texas.

II. Thomas Edward Speer[7], born March 14, 1945

III. Charles Michael Speer[7], born March 23, 1952

Gertrude Bower[6] of Harry & Fannie

Gertrude, born June 24, 1912, married Paul Irvin Bryan at Charlevoix, Michigan on July 24, 1936. Paul, the son of Edward I. and Mabel Courtney Bryan, was born in Lima, Ohio on June 16, 1911. They reside at 2811 Wyndale Road, Toledo, Ohio, where their two children were born:

I. Judith Ann Bryan[7], born June 18, 1939, married Dudley D. Williams. He is in the U.S. Navy, stationed at Key West, Florida.

II. Richard Paul Bryan[7], born September 21, 1946.

ANNA BALYEAT[5] of Reuben & Anna

Anna, a twin, was born July 18, 1877 and died July 18, 1917. She married Arthur Gilpin. Issue?

CARL BALYEAT[5] of Reuben & Anna

Carl was born October 29, 1880 and died January 4, 1913. Married?

FLORENCE BALYEAT[5] of Reuben & Anna

Florence, the eighth and youngest child, was born February 20, 1888, Van Wert, Ohio. She was married there to Carl M. Lesley on August 29, 1911. Carl the son of Joseph and Drusilla Dix Lesley, was born March 13, 1886, Van Wert, Ohio and died December 4, 1958, Crestline, Ohio. Joseph Lesley, father of Carl, was a brother to Mary Lesley Balyeat, wife of Samuel J. Balyeat. Florence resides at 322½ Seltzer Street, Crestline, Ohio. Their son, Eugene Joseph Lesley[6], died January 4, 1913, Crestline, Ohio.

MARY BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Mary, the seventeenth child, was born August 27, 1842, Richland County, Ohio. She married John Patterson. At one time they lived in Ada, Ohio.

MARQUIS deLAFAYETTE BALYEAT[4] of Jonas & Catherine

Marquis, the youngest of the eighteen children, was born August 1, 1845. He died December 28, 1880, age 35 years, 11 months and 20 days and is interred in the Harrison Cemetery, Van Wert County, Ohio. No trace of his descendants was found. The only data of his family located is that of the U.S.Census as follows:

1870 Ohio, Ashland Co., Milton Twp.

"Marcus D. L. Bolyard 26, Lidella 20, Ohio; Minnie 6/12, Ohio"

1880 Ohio, Van Wert Co., York Twp.

"M. D. Balliet, 35, farmer; Lelista 30, wife, Minnie 10, da; Henry 8, son; Ohio; Sallie 7, da., Ohio".

JACOB BALLIET[3] of Leonard and Hannah

Jacob, the tenth child, was born September 13, 1800 in Northampton County (now Schuylkill County), Pennsylvania. The sponsors at his baptism were Jacob Bachman and his wife Marilesabeth.

In 1822 Jacob settled in Richland County, Ohio, where he married Mary Keifer in April of the following year.

The background of Jacob and his family is authenticated by the U.S. Census records, date and place as noted and from a sketch in Graham's History of Richland County, Ohio.

1830 Ohio, Richland Co., Mifflin Twp.

"Jacob Bolliard; males, two under 5, one 20 to 30; females, one under 5, one 20 to 30"

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 16

THE LINE OF JACOB BALLIET—SON OF LEONARD—SON OF JOSEPH

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
JACOB BALLIET b. 1800—Penn. d. 1877—Ohio MARRIED First 1823 to MARY KEIFER d. 1833 MARRIED Second to SARAH GONGWER d. 1848 MARRIED Third 1851 to MARGARET MATTHES d. 1902 ISSUE: 19 CHILDREN	-1	MARY Balliet 1825–1880	No issue
	-2	ELIAS Balliet 1827–c1850	No issue
	-3	LEONARD Balliet 1829–c1850	No issue
	-4	ESTER Balliet 1830–?	No issue
	-5	HENRY Balliet 1831–1916 married Ellen E. Royer	Leander, Calvin, Aretus, Emma, Ida, Lena, Jasper, Chester and Jacob Balliet
	-6	JACOB Balliet 1833–?	No issue
	-7	SOLOMON S. Balliet 1835–c1880 married Mary A. Bell	Alice, Bryan and Adelle Balliet
	-8	HANNAH Balliet 1837–?	No record
	-9	EMMANUEL Balliett 1839-1915 married 1st Caroline Fenner 2nd Mary F. Hills 3rd Mrs. Jennie McFarland	Milton Albertis, Alverda, Ione, Mabel, Tenneyson, Clinton and Fannie Balliett
	-10	EPHRIAM Balliet 1842–1851	No issue
	-11	LOUIS Balliet 1844–?	No issue
	-12	CALVIN Balliet 1847–1864	No issue
	-13	FRANKLIN Balliet 1852–c1880	No issue
	-14	MELINDA Balliet 1854–c1870	No issue (?)
	-15	ELIZA Balliet 1856–c1870	No record
	-16	JOSEPH Balliet 1857–1924 married Hannah Gongwer	Stella, Nacy, William, Orville, Dewey and Theodora Balliet
	-17	ADAM Balliet 1859–? married ??	Forrest Balliet
	-18	AMANDA Balliet 1861–? married Henry Cole	No record
	-19	LYDIA Balliet 1863–? married James Scott	No record

1840 ibid

"Jacob Bolyart, agricultural; males, one under 5, four 5 to 10, one 10 to 15, one 40 to 50; females, one under 5, one 5 to 10, one 15 to 20, one 20 to 30"

1850 ibid

"Jacob Balyeat 49, farmer, $7000.00 Pa.; Mary 24, Elias 22 (M); Leonard 21; Esther 19; Henry 18; Jacob 17; Solomon 15; Hannah 13; Emanuel 11; Ephriam 9; Lewis 6; Calvin 3"

Mary, Jacob's first wife died in 1833, and Sarah the second, in 1848, so neither are listed. The second child, "Elias 22, male" is given as "Eliza, born Aug. 21, 1827" by Graham, which undoubtedly is an error. Jacob had a daughter Eliza born in 1856.

1860 ibid

"Jacob Ballyet 59; Margaret 39, Ger; Manuel 20; Lewis 16; Calvin; Franklin 7; Malinda 5; Eliza 4; Joseph 3; Adam 11/12"

1870 ibid

"Jacob Ballyett 58, $16,000.00; Margaret 45; Franklin 15; Malinda 15; Elisa 19 (F); Joseph 12; Adam 11; Amanda 9; Lydia 7"

1880 ibid

"Margaret Balliet 57, widowed, Hess Darmidadt (Germany); Franklin 27, son; Joseph 22, son; Anna 20, da(?); Amanda 18, da; Elizabeth 16, da (?);"

All the children were listed as being born in Ohio. The "Anna 20 da" undoubtedly should be the "Adam" listed in 1870. "Elizabeth 16" is probably the same as "Lydia" as given in 1870.

The liberties taken by others in spelling the family name is illustrated by the U.S. Census as given above: Bolliard, Bolyart, Balyeat, Ballyet, Ballyett, and finally in 1880 as Balliet. Jacob's children and grandchildren used the Balliet, Balliett and Balliette spelling.

From page 823, Graham's History of Richand County, Ohio, the following is quoted:

"Jacob Balliet, deceased, was born in 1800, Pa; came to Ohio in 1822. He was married in April 1823 to Mary Keifer; they had six children-Mary born August 22, 1825; Eliza (Elias?) August 21, 1827; Leonard, August 10, 1829; Ester, October 8, 1830; Henry September 4, 1831; Jacob, November 18, 1833; Mrs. Mary Balliet died September 10, 1834. Mr. Balliet was afterward married to Sarah Gongwer; they had six children: Solomon born October 15, 1835; Hannah, August 13, 1837; Emmanuel, October 13, 1839; Ephraim, April 5, 1842; Louis, November 11, 1847. Mrs. Sarah Balliet died July 2, 1848. Mr. Balliet was again married to Margaret Matthes September 6, 1851; they had seven children: Frank B. born August 4, 1852; Melinda, August 13, 1854; Eliza, June 4, 1856; Joseph August 13, 1857; Adam, November 9, 1859; Amanda, August 31, 1861; Lydia, September 8, 1863. Mr. Jacob Balliet died August 20, 1877; Calvin in March 1864; Ephraim in May 1851; Eliza in Wisconsin".

These statistics, with a few exceptions as noted, are in agreement with family and other records. Jacob was a life long farmer and according to family tradition a "well known herb doctor". Jacob died August 20, 1877, age 76 years, 11 months, 23 days, in Richland County, Ohio, having fathered nineteen children by three wives. Jacob and his first wife, Mary Keifer, were married in Richland County in April, 1823. She died September 10, 1833 and was the mother of six children: Mary, Elias, Leonard, Esther, Henry and Jacob. About 1834 Jacob married Sarah Gongwer who died July 21, 1848. Her six children were named: Solomon, Hannah, Emanuel, Ephraim, Louis and Calvin. Jacob and his third wife, Margaret Matthes, were married September 6, 1851. There were seven children by this union: Franklin, Melinda, Eliza, Joseph, Adam, Amanda, and Lydia. All the children were born in Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio. Margaret died August 15, 1902, age 79 years, 5 months, 2 days.

MARY BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Mary

Mary, the oldest child, was born August 22, 1825, and died single after 1880.

ELIAS BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Mary

Elias, the second child, was born August 28, 1827. The U.S. Census of 1830 records "two males under 5" and "one female under 5". If this record is accepted, then the second born would be Elias and not Eliza as other records indicate. Elias was single and lived at home in 1850. Married?

LEONARD BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Mary

Leonard, the third child, was born August 10, 1829. He died single, after 1850.

ESTER BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Mary

Ester (Hester, Hetty?), the fourth child, was born October 8, 1830. It is believed she married John Stamen.

HENRY BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Mary

Henry, the fifth child, was born September 4, 1831, Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio and died June of 1916, Antigo, Wisconsin, in the home of his son Chester. He married Ellen Elizabeth Rayer who was born April, 1833 and died in 1904, Lodi, Wisconsin. They had nine children: Leander, Calvin, Aretus, Emma, Ida, Lina, Jasper, Chester, and Jacob.

LEANDER BALLIET[5] of Henry & Ellen

Leander was born February 3, 1855 at Dale Wisconsin and died in November of 1929 at Snohomish, Washington. He married Ida Bottrell at Dale, Wisconsin on February 6, 1873. Ida, the daughter of Richard and

Emily Otis Bottrell of Dale, was born November 3, 1858 and died January 10, 1942 at Seattle, Washington. Issue, five children:

Cora Balliet[6] of Leander & Ida

Cora was born July 28, 1876 and died October 26, 1954. She married a Mr. Swartz. Children?

Grace Balliet[6] of Leander & Ida

Grace was born March 27, 1880 and died November 21, 1955. She married a Mr. Burns. Children?

Nettie L. Balliet[6] of Leander & Ida

Nettie was born April 25, 1883, Clintonville, Wisconsin. She is single and in 1962 was living at 318—15th Avenue, East, Seattle, Washington.

Rhea Balliet[6] of Leander & Ida

Rhea was born August 1, 1889 and died July 8, 1929. She married a Mr. Bell. Children?

Ruth Balliet[6] of Leander & Ida

Ruth was born July 28, 1899 and married a Mr. Day. In 1962 was living at 8115—4th Avenue N.E., Seattle, Washington. Children?

CALVIN BALLIET[5] of Henry & Ellen

Calvin died about 1922, Antigo, Wisconsin. His wife's name was Sena. No issue. After Calvin's death, Sena married John McCrary.

ARETUS BALLIET[5] of Henry & Ellen

Aretus (called Reed) was born January 20, 1860, Lodi, Wisconsin and died there November 21, 1924. He married Ida May Hook at Lodi, December 25, 1880, where Ida, the daughter of William Lorenza Hook and Abigail Wallingford Hook, was born February 6, 1863. She died there November 25, 1920. Her grandfather was Aaron Hook, the son of William Hook.

Aretus and Ida were divorced on December 24, 1910. Ida raised the four children and changed the spelling of the name to Balliette, which is still used by this branch.

Chester Leray Balliette[6] of Aretus & Ida

Chester, born 1881, died 1939, married and died without issue.

Guy Reed Balliette[6] of Aretus & Ida

Guy was born September 20, 1883, Lodi, Wisconsin and died at Port Arthur, Texas, December 26, 1940. He married Clara May Foster at DePue, Illinois, August 3, 1910. Clara was born November 10, 1890, Putman County, Illinois, and now (1962) lives at 3737 Rutger, Port Arthur, Texas. Issue, a daughter:

I. Ferne Lucille Balliette[7], born May 17, 1914, DePue, Illinois, married Hubert Ray Greene at Port Arthur, Texas on October 3, 1933. Hubert, the son of Jim and Carrier Davis Greene, was born November 9, 1910, Americus, Georgia. They live at 3737 Rutgers, Port Arthur, Texas and have a son:

A. Hubert Ray Greene, Jr.[8], born October 3, 1934, Port Arthur, Texas

Ray Henry Balliette[6] of Aretus & Ida

Ray, born July 15, 1887, Lodi, Wisconsin, married Caroline Myrtina Olson, October 27, 1909, at Madison, Wisconsin. Caroline, the daughter of Ole and Emma Swenson Olson, was born February 3, 1884, Greenwood Township Vernon County, Wisconsin and died May 5, 1958, Madison, Wisconsin. Her parents were born in Oslo, Norway. Ray resides at 4521 Winnequah Road, Madison, Wisconsin. Issue, three sons, born in Madison:

I. George Herbert Balliette[7], born May 20, 1913, married Frances Medbery Fitch at Madison, Wisconsin on December 12, 1936. Frances, the daughter of George William Fitch (b. 4/16/1874, Chippewa Falls, Wisc.) and Edith Alma Medbery Fitch (b. 6/24/1876, Troy, Wisc.) was born December 31, 1914, Yankston, South Dakota. George and Frances live at 715 North 58th Street, Omaha, Nebraska and have three children:

A. Rosemary Beth Balliette[8], born June 2, 1943, Fort Mammouth, New Jersey

B. Steven Dale Balliette[8], born March 21, 1951, Omaha, Nebraska

C. Robin Claire Balliette[8], born December 13, 1951, Omaha, Nebraska

II. Roger Henry Balliette[7], born October 10, 1919, married Ruth Flummerfelt. They live at 4302 Major Avenue, Madison, Wisconsin. Issue: Susan and Stewart Balliette[8].

III. Stanley Ray Balliette[7], born February 28, 1925, married Margery Jean Carter on August 28, 1951 at Ephriam, Wisconsin. Margery, the daughter of Homer M. Carter, M.D. (b. 2/21/1887, Platterville, Wis.) and Eleanor Carter (b. 7/16/1892, Evanston, Ill), was born August 28, 1929, Chicago, Illinois. Stanley is the assistant manager of the Appleton (Wis.) Memorial Hospital. They reside at Appleton, Wisconsin and have five children:

A. Nancy Lee Balliette[8], born September 19, 1952, Madison, Wisconsin

B. Craig Carter Balliette[8], born June 19, 1955, Winona, Minnesota

C. Bruce Ray Balliette[8], born March 17, 1957, Madison, Wisconsin

D. Dirck Gordon Balliette[8], born June 23, 1959, Madison, Wisconsin

E. David James Balliette[8], born January 19, 1963, Brookfield, Wisconsin

Ralph E. Balliette[6] of Aretus & Ida

Ralph, born August 29, 1891, Prentice, Wisconsin, married twice. First

to Maud Agnes Shepherd on August 1, 1923, Platteville, Wisconsin. Second to Ruth Alberta Shepherd, a sister to Maud, on September 24, 1961 at Platteville. Maud died February 15, 1956 at Platteville. The parents of Maud and Ruth are Richard Albert (b. 9/8/1865, Platteville) and Jane Mudge Waters (b. 10/10/1868, Platteville) Shepherd. Ralph graduated from the University of Wisconsin—Ph.B. (1923), Ph.M.(1927). He has served as teacher, principal and superintendant from 1912 to 1954, when he retired, in the Wisconsin schools of Ridgeway, Oregon, Brillion, Port Washington, Sturgeon Bay, Antigo and Platteville.

He was Mayor of Platteville from 1955 to 1960 and served as Director of Civilian Defense 1940-41; received the Boy Scout, Silver Beaver Award; 18 years service, Easter Seal Society; Past President Red Cross, 25 years service; Director of the Platteville State Bank and of Platteville Telephone Company. He served on the Alumni Board, 1927-35, Board of Visitors 1934-43, of the University of Wisconsin. In World War I he served in the U.S. Navy and has been active in the American Legion, Post Commander, 1923, County Commander, 1932. Ralph has been a member of Kiwanis Club for over thirty years holding various offices, in 1962 was elected Governor of the Wisconsin-Upper Michigan District Kiwanis International. Ralph and Ruth's address is Box 86, Platteville, Wisconsin. Issue, two children:

I. Ruth Jane Balliette[7], born January 27, 1930, Antigo, Wisconsin, died February 14, 1930 and is buried at Lodi, Wisconsin.

II. Richard Ernest Balliette[7], born July 12, 1934, Milwaukee, Wisconsin, married Jean Nevin. They reside in Wauzeka, Wisconsin.

EMMA BALLIET[5] of Henry & Ellen

Emma, born about 1862, married Fred Hutchinson, both deceased. Issue, four sons and two daughters.

IDA BALLIET[5] of Henry & Ellen

Ida, born about 1864, married Arthur Stewart. Issue, two sons and two daughters.

LINA BALLIET[5] of Henry & Ellen

Lina, born about 1865, married a Mr. Hutchinson (?) and they had two sons and a daughter.

JASPER BALLIET[5] of Henry & Ellen

Jasper was born about 1868. No trace of his line was found.

CHESTER BALLIET[5] of Henry & Ellen

Chester, born about 1870, was living in Antigo, Wisconsin in 1916.

JACOB FINLEY BALLIET[5] of Henry & Ellen

Jacob, the youngest of nine children, was born March 5, 1873 and died May 6, 1962, Seattle, Washington. He married Alice May Royer, De-

cember 17, 1892 at Aniwa, Wisconsin. She was born February 17, 1873 and died in Seattle on May 9, 1945. They had a son:

Kenneth Reid Balliet[6] of Jacob & Alice

Kenneth, born June 25, 1903, Hortonville, Wisconsin, married Helen Archer. Helen, the daughter of Waldo C. (1880-1946) and Bertha M. Dochon (1880, S.Dak.—1951) Archer, was born in 1906, South Dakota. Helen's paternal grandparents were Benjamin Archer, Sr. (1849-1942) and Alice Doll Archer (1850-1918). Kenneth died November 3, 1959, Seattle, Washington. Issue, a son:

I. Robert Earle Balliet[7], born May 31, 1928, Wenatchee, Washington, married Della May Burton at Seattle on February 15, 1950. Della, the daughter of Dell Cyrus (b. 2/20/1884, Ellensburg, Wash) and Nellie May Proctor (b. 8/1904) Burton was born February 27, 1929 at Seattle. Robert and Della live at 11347 20th Avenue N.E., Seattle, Washington, where their three children were born:

A. Jennifer Susan Balliet[8], born April 19, 1951
B. Robin Scott Balliet[8], born April 4, 1953
C. Bernadette Balliet[8], born February 11, 1959

JACOB BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Mary

Jacob, the sixth and youngest child of Jacob and Mary, was born September 4, 1833. He died single.

SOLOMON S. BALLIETT[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Solomon S. (Saul?), the seventh child (first by second marriage) was born October 15, 1835, Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio. He married Mary A. Bell, February 23, 1860 in Richland County. Solomon and Mary died in Mansfield, Ohio after 1880.

The U.S. Census records the following:

1870 Madison Twp., Richland Co., Ohio

"Solomon Balliett 35, farmer, $7800.00 Ohio; Mary A. 29; Mary A. 9; Byron 7; Emma 5." Emma is undoubtedly the same child as listed in the 1880 census as Della O., age 16.

1880 ibid

"Solomon S. Balliet 55, farmer; Mary A. 39, wife; Alice M. 19 da: Byron J. 17 son; Della O. 16 da; Albert J. Prescott 6 grandson, Mich: Alice Prescott 4, gradda Mich; John L. Bell 25, bro-in-law" It is impossible to explain the entries of the two grandchildren age 6 and 4. As Solomon and Mary had only been married twenty years at this time, it is most unlikely that they could have a grandchild age 6.

Solomon and Mary had three children: Alice; Byron; and Adella, all born in Richland County, Ohio.

MARY ALICE BALLIETT[5] of Solomon S. & Mary

Mary (called Alice) was born about 1861 and died after 1880, unmarried, according to family records.

BYRON J. BALLIETT[5] of Solomon S. & Mary

Byron, born 1863, married Lillian Glendinning. She was born in Stratford, Canada in 1863 and died March 10, 1954, Mansfield, Ohio. Her parents were William (d. Mansfield) and Elizabeth Laning (d. Mansfield) Glendinning. Byron died 1929, Mansfield, Ohio. Issue, four children: Kathleen, Jack, Victor, and Dorothy.

Kathleen M. Balliett[6] of Byron & Lillie

Kathleen, born 1887, married D. O. Meese. They live at 591 Woodland Road, Mansfield, Ohio. Issue?

Jack R. Balliett[6] of Byron & Lillie

Jack, born May 3, 1890, Mansfield, Ohio, was married there on September 15, 1913 to Nellie McConnell. Nellie, the daughter of David M. (b. Jeromesville, O.) and Laura Van Niman (b. Shreve, O.) McConnell, was born August 5, 1888 at Wooster, Ohio. Jack is in the real estate business, operating under the name, "Mayberry and Balliett" in Mansfield. They live at 173 Euclid Avenue, Mansfield, and have three children:

I. Mary A. Balliett[7], born July 5, 1914, married Robert L. Shiplet, August 7, 1936, Mansfield, Ohio. She died there January 13, 1958. Their three children were born in Mansfield:

A. Michael R. Shiplet[8], born November 30, 1938

B. Ellen Shiplet[8], born December 15, 1944

C. Laura Shiplet[8], born September 10, 1946

II. Jack R. Balliett, Jr.[7] was born in 1917 and died in 1929, Mansfield, Ohio.

III. Joan B. Balliett[7], born 1920, married Truman B. Clark. They reside at 595 Woodhill Road, Mansfield, Ohio.

Victor Balliett[6] of Byron & Lillie

Victor was born in 1893 and died in 1894.

Dorothy A. Balliett[6] of Byron & Lillie

Dorothy, born March 11, 1896, died in 1952, Mansfield, Ohio. She married Louis Andre Lamoreux at Mansfield, in 1918. Louis is an architect in Mansfield and they live at 28 West Park Avenue. Issue, two children born in Mansfield:

I. Alice Lamoreux[7], born September 13, 1924, married Clark Munger. They live at 618 Bell Road, Chagrin Falls, Ohio.

II. Louis Andre Lamoreux, Jr.[7], was born December 26, 1926 and died at Portland, Oregon, March 17, 1961.

ADELLA BALLIETT[5] of Solomon & Mary

Adella (or Emma?) was born about 1866. She married Herbert Edwards. Issue, a daughter:

MARJORIE EDWARDS[6] of Herbert & Adella

Marjorie married a Mr. White. No issue.

HANNAH BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Hannah was born August 13, 1837. No further records found.

EMANUEL BALLIETT[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Emanuel, the ninth child, was born October 13, 1839, Richland County, Ohio. He was single and living at home in 1860 (see U.S.C.). He served three years in the Federal Army during the Civil War and was a first lieutenant in the 10th Ohio Cavalry. After the war he returned to Richland County, where he taught school for a few years. On June 30, 1869 he married Caroline (or Carrie) Fenner. She was born October 13, 1845 and died December 17, 1871. They settled in Plymouth, Plymouth Township, Richland County, Ohio, where Emanuel had a grocery store. They had a son, Milton Albertis Balliett, who died when about a year old.

Emanuel Balliett

The U.S. Census records:

1870 Plymouth Village, Plymouth Twp., Richland Co., Ohio

"Emanuel S. Ballyet 30, Grocer; Caroline 20; Burtie 1/12, male"

About a year after Caroline died, Emanuel met Mary Florence Hills who was visiting her cousin, Frances Gonzales, in Plymouth. "Frances, was in love with Emanuel and challenged her guest not to fall in love with him too. After a two month visit Mary returned to her home in Iowa. A year later Emanuel went to Iowa, married Mary about 1873 and brought

her back to Plymouth. Because of the rivalry between the two girls, Emanuel and Mary returned to Iowa."

Emanuel bought out a drugstore in Ely, Iowa, near the home of Mary's parents. About 1876, their family moved to Halstead, Kansas where Emanuel purchased a farm. He farmed in the summer and taught school in the winter. A lean year followed by a grasshopper epidemic made Emanuel decide to leave that section. About 1884 they traded the farm for one near Bronson, Iowa. (Family records give Bronson, Indiana, but no such town has been located in Indiana.) After a number of years he traded this farm for property in Bronson which consisted of a hotel and store. The family lived in an apartment over the building and rented the rest.

Emanuel was the business manager of the Erie Elevator Company of Bronson. After three years, due to Mary's health, they moved to Pulaski, Kentucky, where they stayed for five years and where Emanuel owned and operated a fruit farm. About 1890, Emanuel traded the fruit farm for a fourth interest in a stone quarry in Clarksfield, Ohio which he managed.

Mary died in Clarksfield, June 29, 1892. After the death of Mary, the family moved to Mansfield, Ohio, where Emanuel "was engaged in the grocery business with his brother Saul (Solomon S.?)." Later in life, after the children were married, Emanuel married Mrs. Jennie McFarland, with whom he lived until his death on February 14, 1915, Alta, Ohio.

Mary Florence Hills, second wife of Emanuel, was born July 31, 1851, LaGrange, Indiana. Her father, Benjamin Franklin Hills of English De-

Children of Emanuel and Mary Hills Balliett
L to R: Tennyson E., Clinton C., Alverda A., Iona A., Mabel E., and Fanny N. Balliett. (Taken about 1900)

scent, was a Lutheran minister in Iowa. Rev. Hills died in his seventies, still an active minister till the time of his death. (This sketch of Emanuel and Mary was taken from family records supplied by Mrs. Elizabeth Balliet Preslan and Mrs. Mary Balliet Doty, granddaughters of Emanuel and Mary Balliet)

MILTON ALBERTIS BALLIETT[5] of Emanuel & Caroline

Milton, called Burtie, was born January, 1870, and died early in 1871 at Plymouth, Ohio.

ALVERDA AURELIA BALLIETT[5] of Emanuel & Mary

Alverda (called Verda) was born February 6, 1874, Ely, Iowa. She married Edwin Lee Balyeat, a grandson of Jonas Balyeat who was a brother of Jacob Balliet, his grandfather. (see line of JOSEPH-Leonard-Jonas-Joshua)

IONA ALLA BALLIETT[5] of Emanuel & Mary

Iona (called Ona) was born June 29, 1875, Ely, Iowa, and died at Whittier, California, March 4, 1961. She married Rev. Otto John Scheibe on June 13, 1900 at Mansfield, Ohio. Otto was born December 18. 1869, Pekin, Illinois, and died September 13, 1960 at Charlottsville, Virginia. Both are buried at Granley, Connecticut. They had three children: Mariam, Durbin and Lucile.

Mariam Jean Scheibe[6] of Otto & Iona

Mariam, born April 17, 1902, Superior, Wisconsin, married Rev. David McKeith, Jr., June 10, 1929 at Chicago, Illinois. David, the son of David and Mary Scringeour McKeith, was born in Crieff, Scotland, November 9, 1896. He died December 8, 1961, Charlottesville, Virginia. Mariam's address is Rt. #2, Box 157, Charlottesville, Virginia. Issue, two children:

I. Jean McKeith[7], born January 29, 1931, Chicago, Illinois, married David Wallace Sites in March, 1962. Now divorced.

II. David McKeith, III[7], born July 31, 1933, Hartford, Connecticut, was baptised David McKeith, now uses David S. McKeith. He married Shirley Ann Coatsworth on October 29, 1955, South Salem, New York. Shirley, the daughter of John Walace (b. 6/8/1907, Spencer, S.D.) and Evalyn Irene Logan (b. 11/30/1906, W.Allis, Wisc.) Coatsworth, was born June 5, 1933, Washington D.C. David graduated from: Colby College, Maine, 1955 B.A.; University of Chicago, 1960, M.A. in History: and is now an instructor in American History and Sociology at Amarillo College, Amarillo, Texas. For two years, 1955-57, he served in the U.S. Army, Military Intelligence. Issue:

A. John Whittney McKeith, born September 5, 1960, Chicago, Illinois.

Rev. Durbin Clyde Scheibe[6] of Otto & Iona

Durbin was born in 1902 and died May 17, 1942, Chicago, Illinois. He married Cora Catherine Wendt. Issue, two children:

I. Carol Jean Scheibe[7] married George Brown in 1957. They live at 3419 S.W. 12th Street, Des Moines, Iowa and have two children: William and Tanya Brown[8].

II. Durbin Clyde Scheibe, Jr.[7] married Janice Elizabeth Stewart, May 19, 1962, Chicago, Illinois.

Lucile Scheibe[6] of Otto & Iona

Lucile, born April 18, 1913, Spring Green, Wisconsin, married Rev. Frederic Groetsema, D.D., June 10, 1935, Chicago, Illinois. Frederic was adopted by Klaas and Helene Groetsema. He is pastor of the Congregational Church in Whittier, California where they live at 762 W. Beverly Blvd. The original photographs of Emanuel and his children used in this section are in her possession. Issue, three children:

I. Alison Ann Groetsema[7], born July 23, 1937, Fort Wayne, Indiana, married Clifford Larry Werner, at Newton, Massachusetts on June 23, 1957. Clifford, the son of Clifford Henry and Elsie Inez Long Werner, was born August 23, 1931, Battle Creek, Michigan. They live at 713 Cottondale Avenue, Kalamazoo, Michigan and have two children:

A. Pamela Dawn Werner[8], born July 22, 1958, Kalamazoo

B. Karl Frederic Werner[8], born September 3, 1960, Kalamazoo

II. Judith Ann Groetsema[7], a registered nurse, was born May 17, 1940 at Delavan, Wisconsin. She married John Edgar Caylor, III, September 9, 1961, Whittier, California. John, the son of John Edgar and Dorthea Irwin Caylor, was born May 18, 1941, Whittier, Calfornia, where they live at 326½ N. Friend Avenue.

III. Gail Jean Groetsema[7] was born December 27, 1944, Pasadena, California

MABEL ESTELLE BALLIETT[5] of Emanuel & Mary

Mabel was born February 5, 1877 and died January 5, 1944. She married twice; first to Mr. Fleming and second to Elmer St.Clair. There were three sons by first marriage: Clinton, and Jack who married and had children; and

Richard Fleming[6] of Mr. Fleming & Mabel

Richard and his wife, Elizabeth, live at 8410 Cleveland Avenue, Riverside, California and have two daughters: Barbara and Carol Fleming[7].

TENNNYSON EVERETT BALLIETT[5] of Emanuel & Mary

Tennyson was born March 1, 1880, Holstead, Kansas and died May 2, 1953 at Inglewood, California. He married Viola Belle Henderson, Mansfield, Ohio. Viola, the daughter of Thomas and Eva McVicker Henderson

was born June 17, 1879, West Salem, Ohio and died March 13, 1961, Gardena, California. They had two sons, Herbert and Robert.

Herbert Henderson Balliett[6] of Tennyson & Viola

Herbert, born February 28, 1908, Mansfield, Ohio, married three times: First to Helen Esther Yeagley in 1924, Ashland, Ohio. Helen, the daughter of Francis Henry (1868-1954) and Irene Elizabeth (1880-1930) Yeagley, was born June 17, 1907, Pleasant Home, Ohio. Second, to Edith Irene Kochheiser in 1930, Bellville, Ohio. Edith, the daughter of Walter Albert (1883-1950) and Ethel M. Shaffer (b. 1888) Kochheiser, was born in Bellville, Ohio, March 15, 1910. Third, to Rose Frances Matus, 1944, Newport, Kentucky. Rose, the daughter of Frank (b. 1890—Austria-Hungary) and Lydia Varga (b. 1895, Hungary) Matus, was born September 4, 1917, Beaver Falls, Pennsylvania.

Herbert and his father, Tennyson, were partners in a Chevrolet dealership until 1943 when Herbert entered the military service. Tennyson retired in 1948 and moved to California. In 1954 Herbert moved to Arizona where he owns and operates the "Jack Rabbit Realty", Scottsdale, Arizona. Herbert and Rose reside at 5337 E. Avalon Drive, Phoenix, Arizona. Herbert has seven children: one by first marriage—Herbert; four by second marriage—Patricia, Yvonne, Robert, and Linda; and two by third marriage—Douglas and Ronald.

I. Herbert Henderson Balliett, Jr.[7], born May 30, 1925, Ashland, Ohio, married Patricia Ward Lee on February 18, 1944 at Covington, Kentucky. Patricia, (born Patricia Ward, was adopted by her mother's parents and legally took their name, Lee) was born July 21, 1926, Ashland, Ohio, the daughter of Vernon G. (b. 1904) and Edna W. (b. 7/5/1906) Ward. Herbert and Patricia reside at 715 Davis, Ashland, Ohio, where their three children were born:

A. Gary Alan Balliett[8], born February 21, 1947
B. Mary Helen Balliett[8], born February 11, 1950
C. Marsha Balliett[8], born June 10, 1960.

II. Patricia Ann Balliett[7], born February 24, 1933, married twice. First, to Richard Louis Moutoux at the West Salem (Ohio) Methodist Church. Richard was born November 20, 1926, Hinkley, Ohio, and died August 6, 1956 at West Salem. He was the son of Merrill Henry (b. 6/10/1884) and Ethel Lucille Christian (b. 10/27/1887) Moutoux. Richard and Patricia had two children: Leigh Ann and Ricky. Patricia's second marriage was to Paul James Forbes on April 15, 1961 at the West Salem Methodist Church. Paul, the son of Earl James (b. 9/29/1898, Dorchester, Iowa) and Velda Fern Iceman (b. 9/13/1904, Ashland, O.) Forbes, was born July 19, 1939, West Salem, Ohio. They have two children. Paul and Patricia live at 212 W. Buckeye Street, West Salem, Ohio.

A. Leigh Ann Moutoux[8], born April 26, 1953, West Salem, Ohio
B. Ricky Louis Moutoux[8], born May 20, 1955, West Salem, Ohio
C. Tonya Elaine Forbes[8], born July 11, 1962, West Salem, Ohio
D. Terry James Forbes[8], born June 10, 1964, West Salem, Ohio

III. Yvonne Marie Balliett[7], born December 13, 1935, West Salem, Ohio, married James Louis Zimmerman, July 18, 1954, Ashland, Ohio. James, the son of Reno Paul and Maude Mildred Wiley Zimmerman, was born December 7, 1925, Ashland, Ohio. They live at 225 East 9th Street, Ashland, where their three children were born.

A. David James Zimmerman[8], born October 30, 1955

B. Janet Lynn Zimmerman[8], born October 21, 1957

C. James Paul Zimmerman[8], born September 12, 1959

IV. Robert Tennyson Balliett[7], born May 24, 1937, West Salem, Ohio, married twice. First, to Geneva May Strine on September 28, 1958, West Salem; they were divorced November 14, 1961; issue a daughter. Second, to Wanda Eileen Forbes on June 1, 1963, West Salem. Wanda, the daughter of Earl J. and Velda Forbes, was born December 27, 1940, Wayne County, Ohio. Wanda is a sister to Paul J. Forbes, husband of Patricia Balliett Forbes.

A. Cindy Louise Balliett[8], born November 14, 1959, West Salem, Ohio

V. Linda Lee Balliett[7], born September 22, 1940, Lodi, Ohio, married Glen A. Martin. They live at 2007 N. 47th Street, Phoenix, Arizona and have a son, Robert Dale Martin[8].

VI. Ronald Wayne Balliett[7], born August 16, 1945, Delaware, Ohio

VII. Douglas Dean Balliett[7], born October 15, 1950, Delaware, Ohio

Robert Hill Balliett[6] of Tennyson & Viola

Robert, born April 30, 1911, West Salem, Ohio, married Amanda Ann Kramer at Los Angeles, California. Amanda, the daughter of Otto and Elizabeth Fischer Kramer, was born April 23, 1911, LaCross, Wisconsin. Robert and Amanda live at 2820 W. 84 Place, Inglewood, California. Issue, two children:

I. Phyllis Elizabeth Balliett[7], born April 19, 1940, Los Angeles, California, married Ben Charles in 1962. Ben attended U.S.C. and was a quarterback on their football team in 1962.

II. Larry Robert Balliett[7], born May 22, 1941, Los Angeles, California, attended the University of California. He was captain and quarterback on the 1962 U.C. football team.

CLINTON CLYDE BALLIETT[5] of Emanuel & Mary

Clinton (called Clyde) was born June 20, 1883, Halstead, Kansas. He married twice. First to Ruth A. Hegnauer who was born June 25, 1885, Beloit, Wisconsin and died May 31, 1911, Mansfield, Ohio. Issue, a daughter, Elizabeth. Second, to Flora May Shane, January 27, 1913, Cleveland, Ohio. Flora, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Milton Shane was born April 4, 1884, Medina, Ohio and died November 13, 1946 at Cleveland, Ohio. Clinton died January 25, 1948 at Cleveland. There were six children by the second marriage: Earl, Paul, Mary, David, Ralph and Hazel.

Elizabeth Ona Balliett[6] of Clinton & Ruth

Elizabeth, born October 7, 1907, Mansfield, Ohio, married Maurice Harold Preslan at Cleveland, Ohio on September 23, 1931. Maurice, the son of Samuel (b. 1/9/1871, England) and Jinnie Eagle (b. 8/8/1878, Canada) Preslan, was born September 27, 1906, Cleveland, Ohio. Elizabeth is a prominent W.S.C.S. Conference Woman's officer of the Methodist Church and President of Cleveland's West Side Community House. Much of the material on Emanuel's line was taken from records she furnished. Elizabeth and Maurice reside at 23270 Maybelle, Westlake, Ohio. No issue.

Earl Shane Balliett[6] of Clinton & Flora

Earl, born February 3, 1914, Mansfield, Ohio, married Edna Bertha Gentle in Cleveland, Ohio on October 17, 1936. Edna, the daughter of Arthur T. and Agnes Bertha Dunbrook Gentle, was born in Cleveland, April 1, 1911. They reside in Cleveland at 13718 Liberty Street. Their three children were born in Cleveland.

I. Glenn Allan Balliett[7], born January 5, 1939, died when five days old on January 10, 1939, Cleveland, Ohio.

II. Galye Earlene Balliett[7], born April 20, 1940, is married to Harry D. Clabaugh. Address: 15006 Rosemary, Cleveland, Ohio.

III. Neil Arthur Balliett[7] was born June 20, 1944.

Rev. Paul R. Balliett[6] of Clinton & Flora

Paul, born March 30, 1916, Lakewood, Ohio, married Marjorie Goetz at Cleveland on March 20, 1943. Marjorie, the daughter of Arthur J. (b. 4/20/1884, Pittsburgh, Pa.) and Emaline Theuer (b. 1887, Cleveland) Goetz, was born in Cleveland June 12, 1921. Paul is pastor of the First Methodist Church, Lorain, Ohio, previously served as minister for eighteen years on Cleveland. He is an athletic coach, and has compcsed over eighty songs, authored three books of poetry and hundreds of poems. Paul and Marjorie reside at 1134 West 6th Street, Lorain and have four children:

I. Miriam Lois Balliett[7], born May 25, 1945, Cleveland

II. John Clyde Balliett[7], born February 1, 1947, Cleveland

III. Janet Ruth Balliett[7], born August 22, 1948, Cleveland

IV. Pauline Mary Balliett[7], born October 26, 1950, Bedford, Ohio

Mary Ellen Balliett[6] of Clinton & Flora

Mary, born January 6, 1919, Lakewood, Ohio, married Osborne Emerson Doty, September 11, 1939, Cleveland, Ohio. Osborne, the son of Emerson Clifton Doty (b. 3/4/1881) and Icie Belle Crook (b. 7/17/1884), was born in Canton, Ohio. They live at 13420 Sherry Avenue, Cleveland, Ohio and have six children:

I. Joyce Ellen Doty[7], born March 23, 1941, Cleveland, Ohio

Standing: Janet, John and Rev. Paul; Seated: Pauline, Marjorie and Miriam Balliett (1964)

II. Lynn Emerson Doty[7], born March 13, 1943, Lakewood, Ohio, died April 3, 1943.

III. Elizabeth Lee Doty[7], born May 15, 1944, Lakewood, Ohio

IV. Joan Ann Doty[7], born June 18, 1947, Lakewood

V. Douglas Emerson Doty[7], born September 22, 1950, Lakewood

VI. Donald Allen Doty[7], born May 3, 1953, Lakewood

David Lowell Balliett[6] of Clinton & Flora

David, born July 11, 1922, Lakewood, Ohio, married Olga Kosko on October 2, 1948, at Cleveland, Ohio. Olga, the daughter of Nicholas and Xenia Kosko, was born February 1, 1924, Cleveland, Ohio. For several years David toured the country with top name bands as a trumpet player. He now, with his brother, Ralph, owns and operates the Ball Chemical Company, Cleveland, Ohio. Address: 6710 Belmire Drive, Parma, Ohio. Issue, three children, all born in Cleveland, Ohio.

I. Claudia Eve Balliett[7], born November 23, 1949

II. Cynthia June Balliett[7], born April 9, 1954

III. David Paul Balliett[7], born November 15, 1958

Ralph Stephen Balliett[6] of Clinton & Flora

Ralph, born January 19, 1924, married Marguerite Quellette on October 2, 1954. He and his brother David own and operate the Ball Chemical Company. Address: 3442 Warren Road, Cleveland, Ohio. No issue.

Hazel Alverda Balliett[6] of Clinton & Flora

Hazel, the youngest child, was born September 4, 1924, Cleveland, Ohio, where she married Edsel Henry Ford. Edsel, the son of Arnold Benjamin Ford (b. 2/27/1886, Tompkinsville, Ky.) and Clara Gentry (b. 3/10/1900, Tompkinsville) was born February 27, 1925, Cleveland,

Ohio. They live in Oakland, California at 4755 Stacy Street and have two children:

I. Flora Lorene Ford[7], born March 6, 1949, Glasgow, Kentucky
II. Frances Elaine Ford[7], born July 3, 1950, Somerset, Kentucky

FANNY NEOLA BALLIETT[5] of Emanuel & Mary

Fanny, the youngest child, was born August 17, 1885, Losantville, Indiana. She married twice; first, to Albert Almy; they had two children. Second to Dempsey Wade Culler on June 1, 1946. No issue. In 1962 Fanny was living at 402 St. Clair Street, Mansfield, Ohio.

Mildred Elnor Almy[6] of Albert & Fanny

Mildred, born March 25, 1906, Mansfield, Ohio, married Dr. Mildord A. Cowley. They live in LaCrosse, Wisconsin. Issue, three children: Beverly, Janis and Randall Cowley[7].

Lucille Roberta Almy[6] of Albert & Fanny

Lucille, born March 12, 1909, Mansfield, Ohio, died in Durand, Wisconsin, June 19, 1929.

EPHRAIM BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Ephriam, the tenth child, was born April 5, 1842 and died May 1, 1851.

LOUIS BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Louis, the eleventh child, was born September 29, 1844. He served in the Union Army during the Civil War. Died single.

CALVIN BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Calvin, the twelfth child, was born November 11, 1847 and died single in March, 1864.

FRANKLIN B. BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Margaret

Franklin, the thirteenth child, was born August 4, 1852. He was single and living at home in 1880. Never married.

MELINDA BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Margaret

Melinda, the fourteenth child, was born August 13, 1854. Still living in 1870. Married?

ELIZA (ELIZABETH) BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Margaret

Eliza, the fifteenth child, was born June 4, 1856. She died in Wisconsin after 1870 and before 1880. Married?

JOSEPH BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Margaret

Joseph, the sixteenth child, was born August 13, 1857, Richland County, Ohio. He married Hannah Gongwer (a relative (?) of Sarah Gongwer, Jacob's second wife) in 1880, and they lived in Ashland County, Ohio until 1886, then moved to Van Wert County, Ohio where he died September 7, 1924. Hannah, born June 29, 1861, Ashland County, died November 6, 1932, Payne, Ohio. Issue, six children: Stella, Nacy, William, Orville, Dewey, and Theodora.

STELLA BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Hannah

Stella, born February 18, 1881, Ashland County, Ohio, died December 6, 1926, Payne, Ohio.

NACY VIOLA BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Hannah

Nacy was born November 20, 1882, Ashland County, Ohio. She married Dennis Braten Balyeat who was born October 19, 1880, Van Wert County, Ohio and died November 29, 1960. They had a daughter, Nellie May Balyeat[6], who was born February 16, 1917. (See line of JOSEPH-Leonard-Jonas-Alfred)

WILLIAM HENRY BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Hannah

William, born October 13, 1884, Ashland County, Ohio died November 27, 1960. He married Nannie Belle Foster, who was born August 23, 1888. They had a son:

William Wayne Balliet[6] of William & Nannie

William, born June 18, 1909, Van Wert County, Ohio, married Mildred Harmon. She was born March 30, 1910, Marion County, Ohio. They had three children:

I. Sara Jane Balliet[7], born December 2, 1941, Fort Wayne, Indiana
II. Delores Blanche Balliet[7], born June 23, 1944, Van Wert, Ohio
III. Dion William Balliet[7], born June 26, 1950, Tecumseh, Michigan

ORVILLE EARL BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Hannah

Orville, born February 9, 1888, Van Wert County, Ohio, married Annie Fox, who was born November 14, 1888, Van Wert County. Issue, seventeen children, all born in Van Wert County, Ohio.

Hulda Mae Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Hulda, born July 19, 1910, married twice. First to, Russell Moistner; they had three children: Mary Lou, John Frederick, and Jerry Russel Moistner[7]. Second, to Robert Dressel; they had two children: Daniel Kay and Lucinda Ann Dressel[7].

Helen Marie Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Helen, born August 21, 1911, married Roy Baker. Issue, seven chil-

dren: Mable Louise, Betty Jane, James Russell, Alvin Ohlen (deceased), Gladys Marie, Dorothy, and Donald (deceased) Baker[7].

Gladys Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Gladys, born October 28, 1912, married a Mr. Dunbar.

Clarence Leroy Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Clarence, born January 27, 1914, married Helen Ralston. He died July, 1959. Helen lives at 709 N. Washington Street, Van Wert, Ohio. Issue, three children: Marilyn (deceased), Rachel Ann, and Barbara Jean Balliet[7].

Harry Leo Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Harry was born and died in 1915.

Margaret Alice Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Margaret, born August 21, 1917, married Woodrow D. Schaffner. They live in Van Wert, Ohio, at 740 Woodland Avenue. Issue, four children:

I. Alice Jeanne Schaffner[7] married Willard Wisner. They have two children: Leslie Ann and Linda Kay Wisner[8].

II. William Delbert Schaffner[7] married Wanda Kohn. They live at 945 Woodland Avenue, Van Wert, Ohio and have two children: Jeffery and Jerry Dean Schaffner[8] .

III. Robert Dale Schaffner[7] married Sue Ferguson. Address: 218 N. Tyler, Van Wert, Ohio. Issue, Sherri Lee; Lori Sue; and Dennis Owen Schaffner[8].

IV. Dennis Owen Schaffner[7]

Orville Ray Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Orville was born June 23, 1918 and died October 28, 1952. He married and had a daughter, Peggy Rae Balliet[7].

Anna Ruth Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Anna was born in 1920 and died the same year in Van Wert County, Ohio.

Edna Grace Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Edna, born November 12, 1922, married Ormel James Mock. They have three children: Joyce Ann, James Russell, and Richard Francis Mock[7].

Walter Edwin Dewey Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Walter, born November 2, 1924, married Betty Baker. They have a daughter, Patricia Ann Balliet[7].

Freda Orah Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Freda, born June 26, 1927, married Bruce Foust. Issue, Alfred Ray Foust[7].

Phyllis Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Phyllis, born November, 1929, married Ronald Darras. They live at 218 S. Tyler Street, Van Wert, Ohio and have three children: Ronald, Donna Sue, and Mary Jane Darras[7].

Charles Herman Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Charles, born June 26, 1930, married Coleen Ford. Issue, Charles David Balliet[7].

Paul Edwin Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Paul was born in 1931 and died the same year in Van Wert, Ohio.

Floyd Delbert Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Floyd, born May 2, 1933, married Patricia Cobble. They have three children: Vicki Sue, Steven, and Nancy Balliet[7].

Francis Lavon Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Francis, born August 18, 1935, married Arlene Torres. They have two children: Terry Milo and Dianne Kay Balliet[7].

Erma Lee Balliet[6] of Orville & Annie

Erma, the youngest of seventeen children, was born and died in Van Wert County, Ohio.

DEWEY JOSEPH BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Hannah

Dewey, born February 16, 1889, Van Wert, Ohio, died September 11, 1953, Phoenix, Arizona. He married Goldie Morgan, who was born March 8, 1891 and died August 3, 1958 at Mesa, Arizona. Issue, a son:

Forrest Eugene Balliet[6] of Dewey & Goldie

Forrest was born May 13, 1922, Coral Gables, Florida. He married Billie Ruth Brown in Phoenix, Arizona on May 13, 1945. Billie Ruth, the daughter of Claude Augustus Brown (b. 6/25/1893, Ga.) and Billie Aline Edwards (b. 1/28/1900, Kans.) Brown, was born October 14, 1926, Phoenix, Arizona. Forrest and Billie Ruth live at 1916 West Dayton Street, Fresno, California where their two children were born:

I. Karen Leigh Balliet[7], born August 5, 1952

II. Brett Morgan Balliet[7], born July 26, 1958.

THEODORA AUGUSTA MAE BALLIET[5] of Joseph & Hannah

Theodora (called Dora), the youngest child, was born April 19, 1900, Van Wert County, Ohio. She married Charley Benjamin Foreman who was born in Paulding County, Ohio on September 2, 1885. Address: Payne, Ohio. They had two children:

Ersel Marie Foreman[6] of Charley & Dora

Ersel, born November 13, 1920, Van Wert County, Ohio, married Gerald Ralph Eagleson who was born February 18, 1920, Paulding County, Ohio. Address: 603 Hawthorne Street, Ft. Wayne, Indiana. Issue, a daughter:

I. Linda Kay Eagleson[7], born December 25, 1948, Ft. Wayne, Indiana

Josephine Ann Foreman[6] of Charley & Dora

Josephine, born January 3, 1936, Payne, Ohio, married Dean LeRoy LePierre. He was born August 21, 1933, Rochester, Indiana. Issue, two children:

I. Connie Jeanne LePierre[7], born June 29, 1955, Payne, Ohio, died June 29, 1955.

II. Bryon Wayne LePierre[7], born September 2, 1956, Payne, Ohio

ADAM BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Margaret

Adam, the seventeenth child, was born in Richland County, Ohio on November 9, 1859. He married and had a son:

FORREST BALLIET[5] of Adam

Forrest is married and lives in Portland, Oregon.

AMANDA BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Margaret

Amanda, the eighteenth child, was born August 31, 1861, married Henry Cole.

LYDIA BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Margaret

Lydia, the youngest of the nineteen children, was born September 18, 1863. She married James Scott.

DAVID BALLIET[3] of Leonard and Hannah

David, the youngest of eleven children, was born July 24, 1802 in what is now West Penn Township, Schuylkill County (formerly Northampton County) Pennsylvania. Family tradition has it and the U. S. Census records indicate David married twice.

Sometime between 1820 and 1826 he settled in Richland County, Ohio. Whether he married in Pennsylvania or after arriving in Ohio is unknown as is the name of his first wife. Isaac, the first child, was born in 1826 in Ohio. The age of his first wife is given as between 20 and 30 (U.S.C. 1830) and between 30 and 40 (U.S.C. 1840), so she was born sometime before 1810. The sixth child, David, was born in 1841 and Stephen, the seventh child six years later in 1847. The U.S. Census of 1850 gives the age of his second wife, Hannah, as 38. Undoubtedly, the first wife died

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 17

THE LINE OF DAVID BALLIET—SON OF LEONARD—SON OF JOSEPH

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
DAVID BALLIET b. 1802—Penn. d. 1876—Ohio	-1	ISAAC Balliet 1826–? married 1st Rachel Wolf 2nd Mary J. Moore 3rd Sarah A. Mahen 4th Rebecca Sigorst	George, Emma, Isaac, Franklin, Mary, Martha, Seleste, Stephen and Alice Balliet
MARRIED First to UNKNOWN d. c1842	-3	JANE Balliet 1831–1907 married Luther M. Swigart	Martha, Clara, Sarah, John and Mary Swigart
	-4	ANDREW J. Balliet c1835–? married Jane Marks (?)	James, Sarah L. and Olive Balliet
	-5	SARAH Balliet c1836–?	No record
MARRIED Second to HANNAH CHEW b. c1812	-6	WILLIAM W. Balliet 1839–1917 married Serena Weirick	Luther G., Jennette M., Nola E., and Charles C. Balliet
	-7	DAVID H. Balliet 1842–1908 married Drusilla ?	Curtis E., Della E., and Sarah J. Balliet
ISSUE: 10 CHILDREN (1 daughter, #2, name unknown)	-8	STEPHEN P. Balliet 1847–? married Lodemia Smith (?)	Ira S., Daisy A., Enga, and Harla Balliet
	-9	JAMES M. Balliett 1848–1886 married Katherine Scully	Cora, Effie, Homer, Charlie, Edna, and Howard Balliett
	-10	FRANCIS E. Balliett 1851-c1888 married Malinda	Infant son, and Ida V. Balliett

shortly after the birth of David, in 1841, and David then married Hannah about the year 1846 and their first child, Stephen, was born in 1847. The foregoing is based on the U.S. Census records which follow:

1830 Ohio, Richland Co., Monroe Twp.

> "David Bolyard; males; one under five; one 20 to 30; females-one under five; one 20 to 30"

The name of the daughter under five, who is listed on the 1840 census as between 10 and 15 is unknown. She either died or married and left home before 1850.

1840 ibid

"David Bolyart; males-one under 5; one 10 to 15; one 30 to 40; females-one under 5; one 5 to 10; one 10 to 15"

1850 ibid

"David Bollyet 47, farmer, $4000.00 Pa; Hannah 38 Ohio; Isaac 24, farmer, Ohio; Jane 19; Andrew 15; Sarah 14; William 11; David 9; Stephen 3; James 2"

1860 ibid

"David Ballyet 58 farmer, $16,000.00; Pa; Hannah 47, Ohio; Sarah 22, seamtress; William 20; David 18; Stephen 13; James M. 11; Frances E. 9"

1870 ibid

"David Balliet 67, farmer, Pa; Hannah 59, Pa; Francis 20 Pa"

This census gives the birth place of Hannah and Francis as Pennsylvania, which is in error.

David died in 1876 in Richland County, Ohio and his second wife, Hannah Chew, died after 1880 in Lucas, Ohio. In 1880 she was living with her son, James M. Balliet, in Monroe Township, Richland County, Ohio.

David had ten children; one daughter name unknown born about 1828. Of the other nine, it is believed six were by his first wife. They were: Isaac, Jane, Andrew, Sarah, William and David. By his second wife, Hannah, he had three sons: Stephen, James, and Francis.

ISAAC BALLIET[4] of David & First Wife

Isaac, the first child, was born Richland County, Ohio April 17, 1826. In the 1850 census he is listed as single, 24, and living with his parents. He married four times: first to Rachel Wolf on October 24, 1852. They settled on 80 acres in section 36, Harrison Township, Van Wert County, Ohio. He later traded this land for 200 acres in section 28. Rachel died August 2, 1854 without issue. Isaac's second marriage was to Mary J. Moore, about 1856. She was born September 3, 1829, Carol County, Ohio and died March 14, 1870, Van Wert, Ohio. There were five children from this union: George, Emma, Isaac, Franklin and Mary (Minerva). On August 7, 1870, Isaac married Sarah A. Mahen. She died June 4, 1878. Isaac and Sarah had four children: Martha, Seleste, Stephen, and Alice. Sarah had three children by a previous marriage: Lewis H. (b. about 1870), Margaret O. (b. about 1871) and Ira Mahen (b. about 1873). On December 22, 1878 Isaac married (Mrs. ?) Rebecca Manley, daughter of Mrs. Mary Sigorst. Rebecca was born about 1838. As far as is known Isaac and Rebecca had no children.

GEORGE AMOS BALLIET[5] of Isaac & Mary

George was born August 7, 1857, Wren, Ohio and died July 21, 1926,

Ohio City, Ohio. He married Pernetta Springer, who was born August 13, 1861, Wren, Ohio and died February 2, 1943, Ohio City, Ohio. They had six children:

Charles Clinton Balliet[6] of George & Pernetta

Charles, born August 27, 1890, Wren, Ohio, married Clara Catherine Rumschaly at Ft. Jennings, Ohio, February 9, 1928. Clara, the daughter of Henry (b. 2/9/1855, New Riegel, O.—d. 3/1904, Ft. Jennings, O.) and Susanna E. Ernest (b. 9/7/1878, Ottoville, O.—d. 4/20/1940, Rushmore, O.) Rucschlay, was born January 14, 1903 at Ft. Jennings, Ohio. Her paternal grandparents were Henry and Margaret Osterhilt Rumschlag. Charles and Clara have five children, born in Ohio City, Ohio:

I. Gerald C. Balliet[7], born January 24, 1929, married Viola M. Ramsey on December 22, 1956 at Celina, Ohio. Viola, the daughter of Phillip and Josephine Burch Ramsey was born May 14, 1936, Celina, Ohio. Address: Box #234, Ohio City, Ohio. Issue, two sons:

A. Gerald C. Balliet, Jr.[8], born December 28, 1957, Van Wert, Ohio

B. Donald Balliet[8], born August 30, 1960, Van Wert, Ohio

II. Lloyd E. Balliet[7], born March 1, 1930, lives in Ohio City, Ohio.

III. Raymond L. Balliet[7], born September 28, 1932, lives in Ohio City, Ohio.

IV. Kenneth G. Balliet[7], born March 10, 1939, lives in Ohio City, Ohio

V. Jeanenne E. Balliet[7], born September 6, 1937, married Mr. Lautzenheiser. They reside in Van Wert, Ohio.

The other children of George and Pernetta are: William Berlyn Balliet; Minnie Balliet, deceased, married Mr. Frank Perry; Bessie Balliet, deceased, married C H. Gilfillan; Elizabeth Balliet, deceased; and Olive Balliet, married Mr. Albert Crouse.

EMMA J. BALLIET[5] of Isaac & Mary

Emma was born about 1860. She married Philip Springer.

ISAAC B. BALLIET[5] of Isaac & Mary

Isaac was born about 1863. Married?

FRANKLIN D. BALLIET[5] of Isaac & Mary

Franklin was born about 1864. Married?

MARY NEL BALLIET[5] of Isaac & Mary

Mary was born about 1866.

The known children of Isaac and his third wife, Sarah Mahen were: Martha E., born about 1872; Selesta E., born about 1874; Stephen A., born about 1876; and Alice M. Balliet, born about 1878. No trace of these children has been found. (see U.S.C., Ohio, Richland and Van Wert Co. 1850-1880; Sutton's History of Van Wert Co., Ohio)

JANE BOLIARD BALLIET[4] of David & First Wife

Jane, the third child, was born March 27, 1831, Richland County, Ohio and died August 23, 1907. It is interesting to note Jane's middle name, "Boliard". Many of the early records use this spelling and several branches still use Bolyard. It is not unlikely that David's first wife was a distant cousin of one of the Boliard (Bolyard) branches of the family and Jane's middle name was her mother's maiden name. Jane married Luther Michael Swigart at Mansfield, Ohio on February 12, 1854. Luther, born December 31, 1827, Monroe Township, Richland County, Ohio, died September 26, 1913. Both Luther and Jane are buried in the Mansfield (Ohio) Cemetery.

Luther was the son of John Swigart (1793-1870) and Barbara A. Young (1797-1887) who were married in 1816. Barbara's parents, Luther's maternal grandparents, were, A. Jacob Young (1773-1861), a son of Andrew Young (1702-1807) and Mary Mason (1770-1865), a daughter of Martin Mason). Jacob and Mary were married in 1795.

Luther and Jane Balliet Swigart had five children: Martha. Clora, Sarah, John and Mary, all born in Richland County, Ohio.

MARTHA ANN SWIGART[5] of Luther & Jane

Martha, born January 1, 1855, died September 19, 1909, Mansfield, Ohio, married Edward Smith Moser on December 18, 1875. He was born June 11, 1852 and died July 10, 1911, Mansfield, Ohio.

Edward was the son of Henry Smith Moser (1823-1900) who married Rebecca Marlow (1828-1893) in 1843. His paternal grandparents were Henri Moser, 1787-1950, (the son of John and Catherine Moser) and his wife Marie E. Smith. They were married in 1806. On the maternal side of the family, Edward was a great, great, grandson of Moses Donaldson (1745-1798), a Revolutionary War Patriot, (PA. 5S, V5, p 93). Moses married twice; in 1769 to Mary, and in 1883 to Susannah. By the first wife, Mary, Moses had a son Andrew Donaldson (1770-1840) who was married in 1797 to Rebecca Smart (1779-1858). Andrew and Rebecca had a daughter Mary (1797-1876) who was married in 1818 to James Marlow (1795-1876). Their daughter (James' and Mary's), Rebecca Marlow, married Henry Moser. They were the parents of Edward Smith Moser, husband of Martha Ann Swigart.

Edward and Martha had three children:

Bertha Maude Moser[6] of Edward & Martha

Bertha, 1876-1953, married Clarence W. Lindeman in 1904. He was born in 1872 and died in 1947. He was a partner in the "Lindeman and Almy Job Printing Company" of Mansfield, Ohio. Bertha was a member of the D.A.R. thru Moses Donaldson. Issue, a son:

I. Karl Stanley Lindeman[7], born 1911, was married in 1940 to Frances Jane Boggs who was born in 1912. No issue.

Retta Faye Moser[6] of Edward & Martha

Retta, born December 13, 1880, Monroe Township, Richland County, Ohio, married Benjamin LaVerier Sites in Mansfield, Ohio on June 21, 1908. Retta was a member of the D.A.R. thru Moses Donaldson. They both died in Mansfield; Retta died August 29, 1951, and Benjamin on July 4, 1939 and both are buried in the Mansfield, Memorial Park.

Benjamin was born January 9, 1876 at Dakota, Stephenson County, Illinois, the son of Rev. Isaac Alexander Sites (1846-1908), and his wife, Samantha Jane Winings (1847-1932) who were married in 1871. They were the parents of six children: John; H. G.; Edwin S.; Benjamin; Clyde L. and Walter Raymond. Benjamin's paternal grandparents were George Sites, 1804-1889, (son of Frederick Sites and Marie E. Bergdollen) and his wife Susanna Ketteman, 1808-1868, (daughter of Jacob and Marggretha Bergdollen Ketteman), who were married in 1832. Benjamin's maternal grandparents were John Winings, 1817-1884, (son of Jacob, d. 1842, and Elizabeth Winings, married 1813) and Susannah Abel, 1817-1859, (daughter of Adam Abel and his wife Rachel Wagner, a daughter of John Wagner, Jr.)

Benjamin L. Sites attended Wooster (Ohio) and Heidelburg (Ohio) Universities and in 1896 graduated from Ohio Northern School of Pharmacy at Ada, Ohio. He worked there in a drugstore for about five years and in 1901 was appointed to a position in the Bureau of Medicine and Surgery, U.S.N. During the military occupation of the Panama Canal Zone, he was one of the two pharmacists selected for shore duty in the Marine hospital. In 1905 he succeeded to one of the oldest druggists in Galion, Ohio. About 1915 he sold the drugstore and joined the staff of the Galion Brass and Bronze Foundry. After several years, the family moved to Davenport, Iowa, where both Benjamin and Retta attended and graduated from the Palmer School of Chiropractic. They then located in Mansfield, Ohio, where they had an office at West 4th and Bowman, and later at 188 West 4th Street.

Benjamin was a past president of the Ohio Association of Chiropractors, a member of the Elks Lodge and the Knights of Pythias of Galion, Ohio. He was a member of the United Brethern Church in Galion, and later joined the First English Lutheran Church in Mansfield, where he served on the Board of Trustees and as a Sunday School teacher for many years. Benjamin and Retta had three children:

I. Sylvester Edward Sites[7], born March 21, 1909, Galion, Ohio, married Margaret Romayne McFadden on December 25, 1932, Mansfield, Ohio. Margaret, the daughter of William Alfred McFadden (b. 1/29/1874, Galion Co., O.—d. 9/29/1943 Mansfield) and Alta E. Duncanson (b. 9/1/1864—d. 5/1/1913), was born September 2, 1910, Mansfield, Ohio. Sylvester has been with the Westinghouse Electric Corporation for 34 years and is now the manager of their manufacturing Engineering Plant at Columbus, Ohio. He is a graduate of Tri-State College in Angola, Indiana and a member of the Scottish Rite, Valley of Columbus. Most

of the data on the Luther and Jane Balliet Swigart line was taken from the notes and records collected by Sylvester. Address: 2559 Brandon Road, Columbus, Ohio. Issue, two daughters, born in Mansfield:

A. Patricia Jean Sites[8], born July 21, 1934, married Richard Eugene Pfahler. Address: 2521 Woodstock Road, Columbus, Ohio, where their four children were born:

a. Richard Eugen Pfahler, Jr.[9], born 1957
b. Susan Marie Pfahler[9], born 1960
c. Michael Edward Pfahler[9], born 1962
d. Lloyd Lawrence Pfahler[9], born 1964.

B. Anita Faye Sites[8], born October 22, 1936, married Robert Paul Hoeffler, Jr., who was born July 9, 1934. They live at 662 Fuhrer Avenue, Lexington, Ohio and have three children, born in Mansfield, Ohio:

a. Steven Edward Hoeffler[9], born 1958
b. Debra Sue Hoeffler[9], born 1961
c. Jane Elizabeth Hoeffler[9], born 1965

II. Martha Jane Sites[7], born April 27, 1914, Galion, Ohio, married Harold J. Rinehart in 1937. He was born in 1911. Martha is a graduate of the Wittenberg University School of Music, Springfield, Ohio and taught piano for some years at Shelby, Ohio. They live at 64 Harriet Drive, Shelby and have four children:

A. Thomas Eugene Rinehart[8], born 1938, married Darlene Winifred Meinert in 1961. She was born in 1939. Issue, two sons:

a. Gregory Scott Rinehart[9], born 1962
b. Todd Anthony Rinehart[9], born 1964

B. Harold Glenn Rinehart[8], born 1940

C. Bette Jane Rinehart[8], born 1943, was married in 1965 to David C. Livingston.

D. Faye Christine Rinehart[8], born 1947

III. Austin Lavere Sites[7], born 1916, Davenport, Iowa was married in 1940 to Marie Phillipine Kraus; who was born in 1915. Austin is a veteran of World War II, having served in the U.S. Navy. He is an instrument repair man for Westinghouse at Mansfield, Ohio, where they reside at 714 Virginia Avenue. Issue, four children:

A. Beatrice Ann Sites[8], born 1947, was married in 1964 to Ernest Edwin Von Tobel. He was born in 1941.

B. Phillip Edward Sites[8], born in 1947, died age one month, seven days.

C. David Martin Sites[8], born 1950

D. Kathryn Jean Sites[8], born 1951

Edward Burdell Moser[6] of Edward & Martha

Edward, 1886-1951, married Cora Elizabeth Phillipson in 1923. She was born in 1887. No issue.

CLORA E. SWIGART[5] of Luther & Jane

Clora was born December 2, 1856 and died July, 1947 at Mansfield,

Ohio. In 1877 she married James Grier Sturgeon. He was born in Oakland, Pennsylvania in 1852 and came to Ohio with his parents. He died in 1923. They had three children:

Myrtle E. Sturgeon[6] of James & Clora

Myrtle, 1877-1952, was married in 1897 to John Rebman, 1872-1952. John and Myrtle settled on a farm near Lucas, Ohio. Issue, three children:

I. Loren M. Rebman[7], 1903-1946, was married in 1929 to Florence Emma Bloom, who was born in 1908. Issue, three children:

A. John Rebman[8], born 1937, was married in 1962 to Thelma Jean Groufe who was born in 1936.

B. William Rebman[8] was born in 1942

C. Wanda Lee Rebman[8] was born in 1931 and died in 1940.

II. Lyle S. Rebman[7], born 1904, was married in 1925 to Helen Ann Ingram, who was born in 1901. No issue.

III. Vaughn G. Rebman[7], born 1911, was married in 1940 to Edna Mae Stoops who was born in 1917. No issue.

Lloyd M. Sturgeon[6] of James & Clora

Lloyd, 1880-1946, was married in 1902 to Jessie Rosetta Painter, 1884-1956. They had a son:

I. Harold Sturgeon[7], born 1903, married twice. First in 1926 to Alma Boles, 1903-1933. Second to Helen Bratschie in 1936. She was born in 1913. Harold had two children by Alma and two by Helen.

A. Harold Richard Sturgeon[8], born and died in 1928, two days old

B. Marilyn Sturgeon[8], born in 1931, single

C. Larry Sturgeon[8], born 1937, was married in 1960 to Linda McArthur who was born in 1942. They have a daughter:

a. Kinberly Kay Sturgeon[9], born 1961

D. Carol Sturgeon[8], born 1944, was married in 1961 to Anthony Lee Sammons. He was born in 1941. Issue, two sons:

a. Thomas Lee Sammons[9], born 1962

b. Ronald Grier Sammons[9], born 1963

Delbert Weldon Sturgeon[6] of James & Clora

Delbert, born 1882, married twice. First, in 1909 to Mabel Elliot Ouery, who was born in 1891. Second, in 1947 to Mervilla Wagaman. She was born in 1885. Issue, a daughter by first marriage:

I. Clora Josaphine Sturgeon[7], born 1914, married twice. First in 1935 to John Paul Shiplet, who was born in 1906. They had two children, who later were legally adopted by Clora's second husband, Howard Kenneth Remy, born in 1919. They were married in 1949.

A. Howard John Shiplet Remy[8], born 1938, was married in 1959 to Sandra Clement. She was born in 1940. Issue, three children:

a. Audry Lynn Remy[9], born 1960

b. Carl Warren Remy[9], born 1961

c. Jeffrey Warren Remy[9], born 1964

B. Geles Leantine Shiplet Remy[8], born 1940, was married in 1963 to Robert Joseph Lewis, who was born in 1938. They have one child:

a. Remy Lynn Lewis[9], born 1964.

SARAH JANE SWIGART[5] of Luther & Jane

Sarah was born April 13, 1859, Richland County, Ohio, and died in Mansfield, Ohio on February 12, 1902. She was married in 1877 to Robert Weldon Lemon who was born in 1852 and died in 1923. They had five children:

Pearl Lemon[6] of Robert & Sarah

Pearl, born 1883, was married in 1908 to Clyde Wilson, 1881-1965. Clyde operated a furniture store and undertaking establishment in Mt. Gilead, Ohio, and later moved to Monterey Park, California where he had a funeral home. Issue, two children:

I. Robert Wilson[7], 1907-1947, married Lee Belle Stodder in 1936. She was born in 1909.

II. Sarah Ellen Wilson[7], born 1910, married Francis Martin Hunskor in 1926. He was born in 1907. In 1939 she married William Logan Reed who was born in 1898. Issue, a daughter by first marriage:

A. Sally Eileen Hunskor[8], born 1928, was married in 1946 to Lee Coleman Stodder, who was born in 1925. In 1956 she married Charles Wesley Kelly, Jr. He was born in 1915. Issue, a son by first marriage:

a. Robert Stodder[9], born 1947

Vera Lemon[6] of Robert & Sarah

Vera, 1887-1945, married George Graw in 1910. George was born in 1882 and died in 1945. Issue, three children:

I. Alvin Kenneth Graw[7], born 1912, was married in 1938 to Martha Olds who was born in 1916. Issue, two children:

A. Philip Alvin Graw[8], born 1941, married Jo Ann So in 1962. She was born in 1943 of Japanese-American parents. Issue:

a. Midori Lynn Graw[9], born 1963

B. Marsha Ann Graw[8], born 1945, was married in 1964 to Timothy M. Jones who was born in 1943.

II. Richard Elwood Graw[7], born 1922, was married in 1945 to Mary Fritz who was born in 1923. Issue:

A. Thomas Richard Graw[8], born 1947

B. Sue Kay Graw[8], born 1950

III. Betty Eileen Graw[7], born 1926, was married in 1956 to Jesse Patten. He was born in 1916. Issue, two sons:

A. Jeffrey Patten[8], born 1956

B. James Patten[8], born 1959

Luther S. Lemon[6] of Robert & Sarah

Luther was born in 1889 and died single in 1911.

Vaughn Lemon[6] of Robert & Sarah

Vaughn, born 1891, was married in 1920 to Ethel Lucile Miles, 1897-1955. Issue, two children:

I. Weldon Lee Lemon[7], born 1922, and Elaine Marie Marie Seigfried were married in 1949. She was born in 1926. They have two children:

A. Linda Lucile Lemon[8], born 1950

B. Lana Sue Lemon[8], born 1953

II. Martha Louise Lemon[7], born 1926, was married in 1951 to Erwin Leroy Brune, who was born in 1924. Issue, two sons:

A. Douglas Edwin Brune[8], born 1953

B. Kenton Robert Brune[8], born 1956

Kenneth Lemon[6] of Robert & Sarah

Kenneth, born 1901, married Edna Labedie in 1936. She was born in 1893 and died in 1962. No issue.

JOHN BALLIET SWIGART[5] of Luther & Jane

John was born April 7, 1864, Richland County, Ohio and died March 13, 1935, Mansfield, Ohio. In 1886 he married Ella Smith (1864-1951). They had four children:

Wayne Swigart[6] of John & Ella

Wayne married Florence McClasady. They both died in 1940. Issue, three children:

I. Sterling M. Swigart[7], born 1917, was married in 1941 to Margaret Syprien. She was born in 1928. Issue, three children:

A. Rose Marie Swigart[8], born 1943, married in 1964

B. Wayne Syprien Swigart[8], born 1945

C. Sharon Roe Swigart[8], born 1948

II. Jene Swigart[7], born 1919, was married in 1940 to Shirley, who was born in 1919. They have four children:

A. Jeanine Kay Swigart[8], born 1943

B. Robert Wayne Swigart[8], born 1944

C. Cassendra Florence Swigart[8], born 1948

D. Rayetta Joe Swigart[8], born 1952

III. June Swigart[7], a twin, born 1919, married Chester Moran in 1943. He was born in 1918. Issue, three children:

A. Duane Addison Moran[8], born 1944, is married

B. Margery Mary Moran[8], born 1946, is married and has a child

C. Cathleen Vienna Moran[8], born 1949

Earl Swigart[6] of John & Ella

Earl was born in 1887 and died single in 1926.

Frederick Swigart[6] of John & Ella

Frederick, born 1889, married Emily Nolan in 1952. No issue.

Mattie Swigart[6] of John & Ella

Mattie, born 1893, was married in 1919 to Harry Packer. He was born in 1891. Issue, two sons:

I. Earl Thomas Packer[7], born 1924, is single

II. John Stanley Packer[7], born 1928, married Janet Ackerman in 1949. They have two children:

A. Lynn Ann Packer[8], born 1954

B. Nancy Jane Packer[8], born 1956

MARY E. SWIGART[5] of Luther & Jane

Mary, the youngest and fifth child, was born November 21, 1871, Richland County, Ohio, and died September 5, 1960, Mansfield, Ohio. In 1894 she married Charles O. Hubbs, 1870-1951. They had a daughter:

Ladoris Hubbs[6] of Charles & Mary

LaDoris, born 1897, was married in 1923 to Wade Hess who was born in 1898. Wade is a grandson of William and Fianna Balliet Hess (see line of JOSEPH-Leonard-Stephen-Henry). Issue, three children:

I. Wanda Eileen Hess[7], born 1924, married Robert Adam Donnan in 1947. He was born in 1921. They live at 100 East Third, Mansfield, Ohio and have a son:

A. Dean Charles Donnan[8], born 1954

II. Norma Jean Hess[7], born 1926, was married in 1952 to Michael Fogel, who was born in 1924. Issue, two children:

A. Bryan Edwin Fogel[8], born 1955

B. Glenn Alan Fogel[8], born 1959

III. Lowell Edwin Hess[7], born 1934, was married in 1957 to Caroline Lewis McClelland. She was born in 1934. They have four children:

A. Stephen Ray Hess[8], born 1958

B. David Lowell Hess[8], born 1960

C. Cynthia Lynn Hess[8], born 1961

D. Beth Ann Hess[8], born 1964

ANDREW JACKSON BALLIET[4] of David & First Wife

Andrew, the fourth child, was born about 1835 in Richland County, Ohio. No trace of his descendants were found. From various sources as noted, the following information was taken.

Andrew married twice. First on March 26, 1857 to Margaret A., daughter of Abraham and Sarah Marks. Margaret died in 1858 after the birth of their only child, James. In 1860, James, age 2, was living with his grandparents, Abraham and Sarah Marks. On February 5, 1860, Andrew married Jane McBride who was born about 1839 (Marriage Records., Richland Co., Ohio)

In 1880 Andrew and Jane were living in Monroe Township, Richland

County, Ohio. In the court records at Mansfield, Ohio, Deed Index, Vol. II, page 29, it is recorded that between 1877 and 1879, Hannah Balliet, his stepmother, transferred three sections of land to Andrew.

To	*From*	*Year*	*G.*	*Sec.*	*Twp.*	*Ran.*	*Acres*
Andrew Balliet	Hannah Balliet	1877	NW	17	22	17	40
Andrew Balliet	Hannah Balliet	1877		Lot 19		Lucas	
Andrew Balliet	Hannah Balliet	1879	SE	8	22		

Andrew apparently took over, either by purchase or inheritance, part of the family holdings after the death in 1876 of his father, David. Previously, he purchased, in 1868 and 1869, two tracts of 125 and 35 acres in the S.E. section 4 of the same township (ibid, page 32).

According to the U.S. Census, 1860-70-80, Andrew had three children; one by first marriage and two by the second marriage:
James (L?), born about 1858; Sarah L. Balliet, born about 1863; and Olive Balliet, born about 1867. In 1880, James, age 22, was living with his uncle, Francis E. Balliet. Olive, age 12, was at home.

SARAH BALLIET[4] of David & First Wife

Sarah, the fifth child, was born about 1836. Was living in 1850. Married?

WILLIAM W. BALLIET[4] of David & First Wife

William, the sixth child, was born April 19, 1839 and died August 20, 1917, age 78 years, 4 months and 1 day. A newspaper clipping of his obituary, date and source unknown, relates:

"W. W. Balliet, well known farmer died after two weeks illness at his home near Lucas, Ohio. Born April 19, 1839 in Monroe Township, he was 78 years, 4 months, one day. He leaves his wife Serena to whom he was married in 1869; two sons, L (uther) G. and Charles, one daughter, Mrs. Nettie Bell. One daughter, Nola Calver preceeded him in death sixteen years ago. Seven grandchildren and one brother, Stephen, of near Nevada, Ohio."

Another newspaper clipping concerning Serena follows:

"Mrs. Serena Weirick Balliet died at home following a long invalid period. Born October 13, 1847 in Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio, she leaves two sons: L. G. east of Mansfield, and Charles of Buffalo, Minnesota; one daughter, Mrs. S. E. Bell, east of Mansfield, eight grandchildren and one great grand child. Member of the Emmanuel Lutheran Church."

William and Serena are buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio. Their markers are inscribed:

"William W. Balliet, born 1839, died 1917. Husband of Serena Weirick"
"Serena Weirick, died 1923. Wife of William W. Balliet"

In the Richland County marriage records, Vol. I, p. 68, their marriage is recorded as of March 2, 1869.

William and Serena had four children: Luther G., Jennette M., Nola E., and Charles C., all born in Richland County, Ohio.

LUTHER G. BALLIET[5] of William & Serena

Luther was born about 1871 and died in Richland County, Ohio in 1952. He married Sarah Hattie Balliet, 1871-1945, about 1890. She was a great granddaughter of Stephen Balliet who was an older brother of David, the grandfather of Luther. Luther and Sarah had a son:

JASPER L. BALLIET[6] of Luther & Sarah

Jasper, born 1891, married Marie E. Crawford. She was born June 22, 1902 and died August 28, 1962. Jasper lives at 98 South Franklin Avenue, Mansfield, Ohio. No issue.

JENNETTE M. BALLIET[5] of William & Serena

Jennette, called Nettie, was born about 1872. She married Silas E. Bell. In 1923 they were living on a farm east of Mansfield, Ohio and had several children.

NOLA BALLIET[5] of William & Serena

Nola, born 1874—died 1901, married F. D. Galver (or Calver?). He was born in 1871 and died in 1946. Both are buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery, Richland County, Ohio. Their tombstones are inscribed Galver; other sources have the name Calver. No issue as far as is known.

CHARLES BALLIET[5] of William & Serena

Charles was born in Richland County, Ohio, August 4, 1884. In 1923, he was living in Buffalo, Minnesota. Married?

DAVID H. BALLIET[4] of David & First Wife

David H., the seventh and youngest child by David's first wife, was born in 1842, Mifflin Township, Richland County, Ohio, and died February 9, 1908 in Richland County (see R. Co., Rec. of Deaths, V 2, p 25, which records the name as David Balliet). He was married January 19, 1865 to Drusilla Snyder, who was born about 1842 and died after 1880. No descendants of this line were found. In 1870 and 1880 they were living in Monroe Township, Richland County, Ohio, as shown by the U.S. Census:

1880

> "David H. Balliet, 38, grain buyer; Drusilla 36, wife; Curtis E. 14, son; Della E. 9, da; Sarah J. 2, da"

David H.; Curtis E., born October 27, 1865, died October, 1925; and Della E., born December 16, 1872, died July 22, 1902; are buried in the Emanuel Cemetery, Richland County, Ohio. Their markers are inscribed "Balliett". It is believed both Curtis and Della died single. No trace of Sarah J. was found.

STEPHEN P. BALLIET[4] of David & Hannah

Stephen, the eighth child, first by Hannah, was born in 1847 in Monroe

Township, Richland County, Ohio. The only trace of his family found is the U.S. Census of 1880, and the mention of William W. Balliet's obituary of "one brother Stephen of near Nevada (Wyandot Co.) Ohio". Family records state that he later moved to Van Wert, Ohio (?).

U.S. Census, 1880, Eden Township, Wyandot County, Ohio:

"Stephen P. Balliet, 33, farmer; Lodemia 32, wife; Ira Smith 11, son; Daisy A. 9, da; Enga 6, da; Harla H, 3 son"

Stephen P. was still living in 1917. Son, Ira's middle name of Smith would indicate that it was his mother's maiden name—Lodemia "Smith" Balliet (?).

JAMES MONROE BALLIET[4] of David & Hannah

James, the ninth child, was born August 19, 1848, Lucas, Ohio, and died there May 14, 1886 at the age of 37 years, 8 months, 25 days (see R. Co., O. Death Records, Vol. I, p 32). He was married to Katherine Scully at the Mt. Zion parsonage near Lucas, Ohio on August 28, 1869. (See R. Co., O. Marriage Rec., Vol. I, p 48). Katherine was born in New York, New York, October 10, 1851 and died February 12, 1940; she is buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Lucas, Ohio. She came to Ohio with a group of orphans and was reared by Dr. Guy Sheets of Mt. Zion Road, southeast of Mansfield.

The U.S. Census, 1880, Monroe Township, Richland County Ohio is cited:

"James M. Balliet 30, farmer, O/Pa/O; Catherine 26, wife NY/Ireland; Cora E. 10, da; Effie J. 8, da; Homer E. 4, son; Charley 2, son; Hannah 65" Hannah is James' mother.

James and Katherine had six children: Cora; Effie; Homer; Charlie; Edna, and Howard.

CORA EMMALINE BALLIETT[5] of James & Katherine

Cora was born February 5, 1871, Lucas, Ohio and died June 22, 1924, Canton, Ohio. She married Charles Wesley Echer at Lucas on February 5, 1895. Charles was born in Rowsburg, Ohio and died December 8, 1926 at Canton. Issue, a daughter:

MARY MILDRED ECHER[6] of Charles & Cora

Mary, born April 7, 1901, Canton, Ohio, married Donald Glenwood Leininger at Canton on September 4, 1920. Donald, the son of George W. Leininger (b. Stark Co., O.) and Florence Agnes Finch (b. Oil City, Pa.), was born April 10, 1897. Mary is a member of the D.A.R. Donald and Mary gathered considerable data which was helpful in delineating David's line. They live at 923 Sixth Street, N. W., Canton, Ohio and have two daughters, born in Canton:

I. Gloria Ann Leininger[7], born July 28, 1923, married William O. Horner. Address: 58 Dogwood Drive, Wethersfield, Connecticut. Issue, two daughters: Susan Lane and Sally Ann Horner[8].

II. Nancy Lee Leininger[7], born January 11, 1926, married Jack Blythe. They live at 207 Lindy Lane, North Canton, Ohio. No issue.

EFFIE JEAN BALLIETT[5] of James & Katherine

Effie, born August 26, 1872, Lucas, Ohio, married Willis Orie Collins, October 20, 1892 at Lucas, Ohio. Willis was born in Wayne, Ohio and died May 7, 1955 at Canton, Ohio. Effie lives at 923 6th Street, N. W., Canton, Ohio. No issue.

HOMER ELLSWORTH BALLIETT[5] of James & Katherine

Homer was born December 16, 1876, Lucas, Ohio and died there February 26, 1935. On June 3, 1897, at Lucas, he married Emma S. Barr. Emma was born December 31, 1878, Lucas, and died there November 3, 1913. Her parents were John Madison and Susan Dillon Barr. Emma's paternal grandparents were Samuel and Jane Barr. Issue, a daughter:

Dorotha Jane Balliett[6] of Homer & Emma

Dorotha, born March 18, 1898, Lucas, Ohio, married Orville Henry Foster, Jr. on March 1, 1920 at Chicago, Illinois. Orville, the son of Orville H. (b. 7/9/1860, Dearborn, Mich.) and Adella D. Plager (b. 7/8/1868, Detroit, Mich.) Foster, was born November 7, 1892 at Detroit. Orville, Jr. is a lawyer and chairman of the board of Keostlin Tool and Die Corp; member of the Sons of the American Revolution and a 33rd Degree Mason. They reside at 33755 Braebury Bridge, Quaker Town, Farmington, Michigan. No issue.

CHARLES BALLIETT[5] of James & Katherine

Charles was born October 30, 1879 and died October 4, 1885.

EDNA BALLIETT[5] of James & Katherine

Edna was born January 4, 1882 and died September 11, 1882

HOWARD H. BALLIETT[5] of James & Katherine

Howard, the youngest of the six children, was born October 3, 1884, Lucas, Ohio, and died February, 1940, Loudonville, Ohio. He married Jessie Florence Wheeler who was born July 7, 1889, Pinhook, Ohio and died August 23, 1957, Galion, Ohio. They had a daughter:

Kathryn Balliett[6] of Howard & Jessie

Kathryn, born July 11, 1908, Crestline, Ohio, married Harold Edward Cable on May 29, 1930 at Cleveland, Ohio. Harold, the son of George Austin (b. Oneida, N. Y.) and Evangeline Millie May Bank (b. Warren, Pa.) Cable, was born August 18, 1908, Warren, Pennsylvania. Address: 1124 Cornell, Thornburg, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania. They have three children:

I. Herbert Edward Cable[7], born February 6, 1932, Cleveland, Ohio, married Shirley Henninger. They live in Pittsburgh and have three children: Herbert E., Jr., Christopher F., and Carolyn L. Cable[8].

II. John Arthur Cable[7], born December 23, 1933, Cleveland, Ohio, lives in Boston, Massachusetts. His wife's name is Jean and they have three children: Barbara J., Marcia A., and Susan E. Cable[8].

III. Kathryn Karolyn Cable[7], born November 12, 1938, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania

FRANCIS E. BALLIETT[4] of David & Hannah

Francis, the tenth and youngest child, was born about 1851, Monroe Township, Richland County, Ohio, and died about 1888. In 1880 he was living on a farm in Monroe Township with his wife, Malinda, and their daughter, Ida V. Malinda was born about 1855. They had a son who died young, and a daughter:

IDA V. BALLIETT[5] of Francis & Malinda

Ida, born November, 1880, married Fred Heinekin of Mansfield, Ohio. Issue?

KATHERINE BALLIET[2] of Joseph and Marie Barbara

Katherine married Joseph Kendall. In the P.A., 5th Series, 5th Volume, pages 155 and 249 a "Joseph Kendall" is listed in the military rolls of Captain Will and Captain Nagels Companies of Berks County, Pennsylvania. It has not been determined if this Joseph Kendall is the same Joseph Kendall that married Katherine. No other trace of this line.

BARBARA BALLIET[2] of Joseph and Marie Barbara

Barbara married Daniel Ritter, who was born August 1, 1758 and died August 29, 1836. Two of his sisters, Maria and Barbara Ritter, married Captain Jacob Balliet, Barbara Balliet Ritter's brother. Daniel served in the Revolutionary War as a Sargeant in Capt. Jacob Balliet's Company, 2nd Battalion, 1781. (P.A. 5thS, V8, Pp 158, 205; also, A.H.L.C., pp 1054-1063 for an account of the Ritter family) No trace of Daniel and Barbara's children was found.

STEPHEN BOLYARD[2]
of Joseph and Marie Balliet

"Stephen Bolyard arrived here (Preston Co., W. Va.) very close to the year 1799, having come from Pennsylvania. He first settled on the Ford place on the east bank of Cheat River, just above the mouth of Wolf Creek. A few years later he crossed the river and located on the top of the mountain, south of where it is crossed by the Northwestern Turnpike (now Route 50), and between the present homes of Hamilton J. Brown and Columbus Bolyard. Here he died about 1840, age not far from 80 years. He was about 5 feet, 6 inches tall, of very broad frame, and of swarthy complection. His first wife Margaret Wagoner, accompanied him to Wolf Creek, and was the mother of their seven children.

"He later married Sarah White. At the present time (1908) his offsprings are very numerous, particularly in the eastern half of Reno Dictrict. The prevalence of the Bolyard name in this locality has long been a by-word. This is not surprising when we find that although one of the five sons (Jacob) did not settle in Preston County, the four who did remain were the parents of 31 sons and 15 daughters. The representation in the male line was thus so large that the name has become very conspicuous. One year a school class in Preston County had 12 Bolyards and 3 Matlicks in attendance. There are several Bolyards also in Union District and Lyon.

"Until comparatively recent date the family has not shown very much of a dispersive tendency, but a considerable number have since bought other homes, particularly in the West. They have also been strongly inclined toward agricultural pursuits and they include some hard working and very substantial farmers.

"The Bolyards came to Preston County a German-speaking folk, and would appear to be of Palatine-German extraction, although the family name in its present spelling is more suggestive of a French origin. The original form of the name seems to be lost".

This article, taken verbatum from the Preston County Journal of March 19, 1908, is the only account or background of Stephen's origin and migration to what is now Preston County, West Virginia. Apparently, Stephen's descendants by 1908, had only a faint recollection of their French ancestory and were not aware of the original French spelling of the name. This was true in several other lines in which members of the second and third generation left Pennsylvania and settled in Ohio, Indiana and Michigan, some using the Bolyard, Balyeat, Balliett or Balliette spelling of the family name.

In the first U.S. Census of 1790, there was no listing in any of the thirteen states of the name Bolyard. The same is true of the early records of Pennsylvania. The documentary evidence found of Stephen and his family in Pennsylvania in conjunction with the West Virginia records and traditions logically indicated he was a son of JOSEPH Balliet of Heidelberg.

Vital statistics for Virginia did not begin until 1852 and are incomplete until 1912. The 1800 U.S. Census for Virginia is missing, so it is impossible to confirm the tradition of Stephen's arrival in Virginia in 1799. At the beginning of the Civil War, West Virginia was formed from Virginia. During this conflict many of the early records were destroyed or lost. Research, which the writer was unable to undertake, in the court records and genealogical libraries in Virginia and West Virginia will undoubtedly bring to light other documentary evidence of the early events in the life and affairs of Stephen Bolyard and his family. Except for the articles quoted and the U.S. Census Record, the delineation presented is based on family records and tradition. Many of these records are incomplete. In the delineation of this branch these records and traditions have been supplemented by what appears to be logical conjectures to complete some of the lines.

West Virginia and family records give the name of the children as: Sarah, believed to be the oldest; John, born 1793; Mary; Stephen and Nicholas, twins, born 1795; Henry, born 1798; and Jacob, born 1805.

The census records for Preston County; Virginia; and (after 1860) West Virginia, substantiates the names of his sons, however, these ages are not exactly in agreement with those listed above. A brief review of the census renumerations will give a more accurate date of their birth:

John Bolyard: "1850, Age 56, Pa." "1860, 66, Pa." Accordingly he was born about 1794 in Pennsylvania, which is in agreement with other records.

Henry Bolyard: "1850, 54, Pa." "1860, 62, Pa." "1870, 70, Pa." makes his date of birth in Pennsylvania in the year 1796, 1798, or 1800. He was born in Pennsylvania on December 27, 1796.

Stephen Bolyard: "1850, 49, Va." 1860, 55, Va." "1870, 78, Va." These entires would indicate he was born in Virginia in the year 1801, 1805 or 1792. The latter date of 1792 is not in accord with any other known facts.

Nicholas Bolyard: "1850, 47, Va." "1860, 55, Va." "1870, 67, Va." "1770, 79, Va." These statistics are more or less consistant; giving us his date of birth as, 1803, 1805, 1803, and 1801.

As will be detailed later, Stephen and Nicholas, twins, were born February 6, 1802 in Pennsylvania rather than in Virginia.

Jacob Bolyard: "1850, 43, Va." "1860, 55, Va." "1880, 75, Va." These dates agree with other records and traditions giving his birth as "1805 in Virginia".

No trace of Stephen's daughters were found in the available Virginia and West Virginia records. The exact date of Stephen's death is unknown. The U.S. Census of 1840, Preston County, Virginia records: "Stephen Bolyard, Sr. males—one 10 to 15; one 15 to 30; one 70 to 80; females—one 10 to 15; one 50 to 60". It is assumed he died shortly after—"age not far from 80 years". The fact that in general the foregoing is basically true, we can, by directing our attention to the information available on Stephen's family before his migration to Virginia, arrive at a more accurate and

documented account of the founder of the "Bolyards of Preston County, West Virginia" and his children.

Stephen Bolyard, the sixth child of JOSEPH and Maria Barbara Balliet, was born about 1760 in Heidelberg Township, Northampton (now Lehigh) County, Pennsylvania. He served in the Revolutionary War as a private. The name of the company and time of his service is unknown. Many of the muster rolls are missing, but his name appears in the Pennsylvania Archives, 5th Series, Volume 4, page 321, in a list of soldiers receiving "Depreciation Pay, Continental Line, Northampton County Militia. Stephen Balliot, private". This entry does not conflict with the record of the only other Stephen Balliet (Col. Stephen of PAULUS) during that period. The tradition handed down among the Balliets of Heidelberg and borne out by the records, is that JOSEPH Balliet and his four sons served in the Revolution.

Stephen was named one of the executors in the will written in 1796 by his father, JOSEPH. In a codicil dated August 12, 1804, JOSEPH changed his will naming Stephen's brother, Leonard and John Kech, a son-in-law, as executors. If Stephen had settled in Virginia in 1799, it is unlikely that JOSEPH would have waited five years to so change his will. Other records to follow confirm his residence in Pennsylvania as late as February, 1802. JOSEPH died in October, 1804. A tenable date of Stephen's migration can be conjected from the advanced age and ill health of JOSEPH and other events between 1802 and 1805.

On February 6, 1802, Stephen and Nicholas, the twins, were born in Pennsylvania, to Stephen and his wife Barbara. The Pennsylvania records give the name of his wife as Barbara, whereas the West Virginia records has the name of his wife as Margaret. They may have been one and the same, that is, Barbara Margaret, but a more plausible explanation would be that Barbara died shortly after the birth of the twins, leaving Stephen with seven small children under 10. Probably late in 1803 or early 1804 Stephen married Margaret Wagoner. They probably remained in Pennsylvania until JOSEPH's estate was settled. ". . . my whole estate shall go to my six children, Jacob; Magdalena; Leonard; Katherine; Barbara; and Stephen . . ." And then early in the spring of 1805 made the journey west to Virginia, settling in what is now Preston County, West Virginia, where later in the same year Jacob, the youngest child and first by Margaret, his second wife, was born.

The date of Stephen's marriage and the last name of his first wife are unknown. The first child of record, Salome (or Sarah) was born March 8, 1792, at which time Stephen would have been about thirty years of age. They may have had other children born at an early date who died young. The birth and baptism of the six children of Stephen and Barbara are recorded in the rolls of the Union Reformed Church, North Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, and the other child, Henry, in the records of the Jordan Reformed Church, South Whitehall Township, same county. These church records, transcribed by Dr. William J. Hinke, are housed in the Frackenthall Library of the Historical Society of the

Evangelical and Reformed Church located at the Franklin and Marshall College, Lancaster, Pennsylvania. (See National Genealogical Society Quarterly, Vol. 48, No. 3, Sept., 1960, pp 113-126, for a detailed listing of these records.) Hereinafter, these records will be referred to as "Hinke's Records".

"Salome, daughter of Stephen and Barbara Balliet, born March 25, 1792; baptised March 25, 1792; sponsor Joseph and (Maria) Barbara Balliet". JOSEPH and Maria being the paternal grandparents. Salome is undoubtedly one and the same as the daughter called Sarah in the West Virginia records.

"John, son of Stephen and Barbara Balliet, born December 15, 1793; baptised Dec. 29, 1793; John Kech and Catharine Glos were sponsors". John Kech was the brother-in-law of Stephen, the identity of Catherine Glos is unknown. This date is the same as that recorded in the old family Bible, as detailed later.

"Maria, daughter of Stephen and Barbara, born August 30, 1795; baptised September 27, 1795; sponsors Adam and Maria Desaxel (?)." The sponsors were probably Adam and Maria Catherine Balliet Deshler. Maria was the daughter of PAULUS Balliet. Maria, daughter of Stephen was called Mary according to the West Virginia records.

"Henry, son of Stephen and Barbara Balliet, born December 27, 1796, baptised January 22, 1797; sponsors, Christian and Susanna Neifer" Perhaps the sponsors were Barbara's parents?

"Susanna, daughter of Stephen and Barbara Balliet; born November 14, 1798; baptised November 25, 1798; sponsors John and Susanna Deubert".

"Stephen, son of Stephen and Barbara Balliet, born February 6, 1802; baptised March 14, 1802; sponsors Stephen and Magdalena Balliet". The sponsors, "Stephen and Magdalena" were Colonel Stephen Balliet (son of PAULUS) and his wife Magdalena Burkhalter.

"Nicholas, son of Stephen and Barbara Balliet, born February 6, 1802; baptised, March 14, 1802; sponsors, John Nicholas and Magdalena Keck". Magdalena Balliet Keck was a sister of Stephen Bolyard (Balliet). This is the last entry found of Stephen and his family in the records of Pennsylvania."

Since the baptism of these children were performed in the Union Church and the Jordan Reformed Church of Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, and several of the sponsors were residents of that township, it is reasonable to assume that Stephen and Barbara settled in Whitehall shortly after their marriage.

A brief recapitulation of the above records and traditions follows:

Stephen was born about 1760 in Heidelburg Township, in what is now Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, the sixth child of JOSEPH and Hannah Balliet. He served in the Revolutionary War as a private. He married thrice. First to Barbara (Neifer?); they had seven children, named: Sarah (Salome); John; Mary (Marie); Henry; Susanne; and twins, Stephen and Nicholas. Barbara died shortly after the birth of Stephen and Nicholas. Early in 1803 Stephen married Margaret Wagoner. JOSEPH, Stephen's father, died in the fall of 1804. After the estate was settled, Stephen and Margaret moved to what is now Preston County, West Virginia. Stephen and Margaret had one son, Jacob, who was born in West Virginia. After Margaret died, date unknown, Stephen married Sarah White. There was no

children from this union. Stephen died about 1841 in Preston County as did his second and third wives, Margaret and Sarah. After leaving Pennsylvania, Stephen used the Bolyard spelling of the family name which is still carried by his descendants.

SARAH BOLYARD[3] of Stephen and Barbara

Sarah, the first child, was born March 25, 1792, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. She was baptised Salome, but was called Sarah. Sarah married George Harsh. Issue, six children: John, born August 22, 1817; Andrew, born June 22, 1819; David, born December 26, 1824; Sarah born August 12, 1826; Stephen, born April 15, 1829; and Daniel Harsh[4], born June 21, 1833

JOHN BOLYARD[3] of Stephen and Barbara

John, the second child, was born December 15, 1793, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania and died December 2, 1868, Preston County, West Virginia. John's date of birth and death were taken from the old John Bolyard Bible. It is noted that the date of his birth as recorded in the Bible corresponds with the date given in the Baptismal Rolls of the Union Reformed Church of Lehigh County, Pennsylvania (Hinke's Records). In 1960 this Bible was in the possession of Wateman T. Nose, a great-grandson of John Bolyard. Many of the dates of birth, marriages, and deaths of John's descendants were taken from this source.

John married twice. First to Elizabeth Runner (1789-1832), by whom he had eleven children: Stephen J.; Lewis; Henry R.; Peter; Catherine; Barbara; Phillip; Mary; John A.; Susanna; and Jacob. It is believed that Elizabeth died shortly after the birth of Jacob in 1832. John married second, Rhoda Cool. She was born April 4, 1810 and died December 21, 1861. They had three children: Sarah E.; James K.; and George. All the children were born in Preston County, West Virginia.

STEPHEN J. BOLYARD[4] of John & Elizabeth

Stephen, born April 3, 1814, married Mary Ann Sanders, who was born May 10, 1810 in Maryland. In 1840 they were living in what is now Preston County, West Virginia. The U.S. Census records:

> "Males—one under 5; one 5 to 10; one 20 to 30. Females, one under 5; one 20 to 30"

1850 Preston Co., District 8

> "Stephen Bolyard 36; Mary Ann 40; John D. 16; Catharinea 13; Alexander 10; Lewis 8; Sarena 5; Christian 5; Isaah 1"

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 18

THE LINE OF JOHN BOLYARD—SON OF STEPHEN—SON OF JOSEPH

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
JOHN BOLYARD b. 1793—Penn. d. 1868—W. Va.	-1	STEPHEN J. Bolyard 1814–? married Mary Ann Sanders	John D., Susan, Catherine, Alexander, Lewis, Rosanna, Serena, Christian, Josiah, Mary Ann, and Stephen W. Bolyard
	-2	LEWIS Bolyard 1816–? married Ann Zinn	Asa, Urias, William P., and Caroline Bolyard
MARRIED First to ELIZABETH RUNNER b. 1789—? d. 1832—W. Va.	-3	HENRY R. Bolyard 1817–1889 married 1st Sarah E. Simpson 2nd Barbara E. Shahan	Jason, Martin, Mary J., Sarah, Peter F., Ursula, and Charles F. Bolyard
	-4	PETER Bolyard 1819–1891 married Susan Hershman	James H., Mary A., Elias, Isaiah, John W., Martha, and Sarah C. Bolyard
	-5	CATHERINE Bolyard 1820–? married Eli Nines	David, Jason, John, Christian, Rebecca, Catherine and Jacob Nines
ISSUE: 11 CHILDREN	-6	BARBARA Bolyard 1821–1876 married Jonas J. Wolfe	Rhoda, John W., Daniel, Hezikiah, Charles, Phillip, Henry M., William, and Barbara Wolfe
	-7	PHILLIP Bolyard 1822–1823	No issue
	-8	MARY Bolyard 1825–1825	No issue
MARRIED Second to RHODA COOL b. 1810—? d. 1861—W. Va.	-9	JOHN A. Bolyard 1826–c1880 married Nancy Hershman	Mathy, Liljah, James U., John N., Mary C., Rhoda E., Jacob M., Barbara J., Christopher C., Mahala, and Peter S. Bolyard
	-10	SUSAN Bolyard 1829–1883 married Jacob McCartney	John N., Margaret M., James D., Sarah E., and Josephine McCartney
	-11	JACOB Bolyard 1832–?	No issue
	-12	SARAH E. Bolyard 1844–? married William Goff	Sylvia R., and Elisha Nelson Goff
	-13	JAMES K. Bolyard 1846–? married Millie O. Runner	William, Sarah, and Marshall Bolyard
ISSUE: 3 CHILDREN	-14	GEORGE W. Bolyard 1847–1914 married Mary Martha Wolfe	Olive, Elisha, Ida, Julius, Willis, Charles, Dorsey, Ebenezer, Evelyn, Louisa, Longstreet, and Donna Bolyard

1860 ibid

"Stephen Bolyard 46; Mary 44 (?); Alexandre 21; Rosanna 17; Sarena 15; Christian 14; Isaah 12; Mary 10; Stephen W. 6"

Family records had the "Isaah" listed in 1850 and 1860 as "Josiah", which will be used in this delineation.

1870 ibid Reno Twp.

"Stephen Bolyard 56; Mary Ann 60; Stephen 16"

Stephen J. and Mary had eleven children: John D., Susan, Catherine, Alexander, Lewis, Rosanna, Serena, Christian, Josiah, Mary Ann, and Stephen W.

JOHN D. BOLYARD[5] of Stephen J. & Mary

John, born August 8, 1835, married Mary Ann Stafford. They had three children, names unknown.

SUSAN BOLYARD[5] of Stephen J. & Mary

Susan was born December 22, 1836. Died young (?)

CATHERINE BOLYARD[5] of Stephen J. & Mary

Catherine, born June 12, 1838, married Jacob Pifer, who was born in Virginia about 1825. In 1880 (U.S.C.) they were living in Union District, Preston County, West Virginia, at which time, Mary Bolyard, Catherine's mother was living with them. Jacob and Catherine had (in 1880) four children at home: Steven, born about 1859; Syrena, born about 1864; Levi, born 1872; and Samuel Pifer[6], born about 1878.

ALEXANDER BOLYARD[5] of Stephen J. & Mary

Alexander, born December 19, 1839, married Jemima Funk, who was born about 1845. It is believed she died after 1870. Alexander then married Mary Funk. In 1870 Alexander and Jemima were living in Reno District, Preston County, West Virginia, and had four children at that time; Cassie E. born about 1863; John Amos; George S., born about 1868; and Sarah E., born September, 1870. In 1880, George and Sarah were living with a cousin, John H. Wootring of Union District, Preston County. Alexander's other children were: Anthony, born August 14, 1871, married twice, first to Miss Hooton, second to Mrs. Margaret Shaffer; Jonas, married Emma Hays; Perry, married Margaret Myers, widow of Isaac Shaver; Charity, married Charles McGee; and Dolliver, married Hattie Zinn. The only child of whom any trace was found is:

John Amos Bolyard[6] of Alexander & Jemima

John was born October 13, 1867 at Tunnelton, West Virginia and died there on February 8, 1950. He is buried in the Mt. Isreal Cemetery. He married Nancy Ellen Bucklew who was born April 16, 1868, Kingwood, West Virginia. They had fifteen children; only the names of two are known; Asa and Ressie.

I. Asa Bolyard[7], born December 15, 1897, Tunnelton, West Virginia, married Nellie Pearl Wolfe at Fellowsville, West Virginia. Nellie was born March 31, 1904, Newburg, West Virginia, the daughter of William Herbert Wolfe (b. 1/3/1878, Newburg) and Albertha Rosier (b. 3/31/1872, Marguess, W. Va.—d. 9/26/1956, Phillipi, W. Va.) Wolfe. Her great-grandfather was Jonas Wolfe; his son, William Chambers Wolfe, married London Knotts, the parents of William H.

Asa and Nellie have two children:

A. Wilma Louise Bolyard[8], born September 12, 1924. Address: Rt. #4, Tunnelton, West Virginia.

B. Donal Keith Bolyard[8], born December 27, 1931, Tunnelton, West Virginia, married Carolyn Jean Snyder on August 24, 1960 at Morgantown, West Virginia. She was born November 8, 1938 at Tunnelton. Address: Rt. #1, Box 216, Kingwood, West Virginia

II. Ressie John Bolyard[7], born August 17, 1903, Fellowsville, West Virginia, where he married Eva Bolyard on March 31, 1923. Eva was one of the thirteen children of William and Ella Funk Bolyard. Her paternal grandparents were William and Sarah Rosier Bolyard. Ressie and Eva have a son:

A. Foster E. Bolyard[8] of Rt. 2, Newburg, West Virginia. He married Kathleen Iona Wolfe in 1943 at Oakland, Maryland. Kathleen, the daughter of Cecil Wolfe (b. 4/3/1893, Newburg, W. Va.) and Flora May Goff Wolfe (b. Austin, W. Va.), was born January 9, 1924, Newburg. They have a daughter,

a. Flora Jean Bolyard[9], born 1/10/1947, Parsons, West Virginia

LEWIS BOLYARD[5] of Stephen J. & Mary

Lewis, born November 24, 1841, died in the Federal Army during the Civil War.

ROSANNA BOLYARD[5] of Stephen J. & Mary

Rosanna, born October 20, 1842, married Thomas Braham who was born about 1841. In 1870 they were living in Portland Township, Preston County, West Virginia, and had three children: Roda A., born about 1877; Elizabeth, born about 1879; and George O. Braham[6], born in 1880.

SERENA BOLYARD[5] of Stephen J & Mary

Serena, born June 16, 1844, married Lewis Knotts who was born about 1835 in West Virginia. In 1880 they were living in Reno District, Preston County, West Virginia and had seven children: Ulyssis G., born about 1867; Stephen E., born about 1869; Mary A., born about 1871; Andrew J., born about 1873; William H., born about 1876; Syles, born about 1878; and George A. Knotts[6], born in 1880.

CHRISTIAN C. BOLYARD[5] of Stephen J. & Mary

Christian, born August 16, 1846, married Martha Rebecca Messinger. She was born about 1845 and died May 14, 1917, at Shawnee, Oklahoma,

where she was living at 315 N. Market Street. Christian died in Preston County, West Virginia, October 30, 1894 of "typhoid pneumonia contracted while in the line of duty" during the Civil War. Christian served in Company E., 6th Regiment, West Virginia Volunteer Infantry from August 22, 1864 to June 10, 1865. His military and pension record is in File WC 413,332, National Archives, Washington, D.C.

The U.S. Census, 1880, Union District, Preston County, West Virginia, records:

> "Chris Bolyard 33, wed. farmer; Martha 35, wife, Va. Conn. Va; Lucinda 13, Charles 11, Mary 9; Florence 7; Johnathan 6; Henry 4; Clara 2; (no name given) 1/12 May, da"

The last entry is undoubtedly his daughter, Grace Mae; other records give her date of birth as May 11, 1881.

Christian and Martha had ten children: Lucenda, born about 1867; Charles P.; Mary C.; Florence M.; Johnathan, born about 1874, died young; Henry, born about 1876, died young; Clara, born about 1878; Grace M.; Harriet who married Tom Stone; Endora, who married J. J. Hoover; and Calvin Bolyard who married Cora Whitehair and lived in Oklahoma.

Charles Peter Bolyard[6] of Christian & Martha

Charles, born February 12, 1869, Terra Alta, West Virginia, died January 4, 1946, Tulsa, Oklahoma. He married Lydia Lucretia Myers, born November 28, 1874, Oakland, Maryland, died September, 1945, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. Issue, three children:

I. Garrett Lincoln Bolyard[7], born March 3, 1897, Shawnee, Oklahoma, died in 1964 at Denver, Colorado. He married Verda Opal Wood on January 21, 1927 at Abilene, Texas. Verda is the daughter of Virgil Andrew (b. 8/12/1849, Rome, Ga.—d. 3/1925, Blackwell, Okla.) and Sarah Catherine Robins (b. 1/3/1855, Dalton, Ga.) Wood. Her paternal grandparents were James and Mary Turner Wood. Garrett and Verda had two sons:

A. Stephen Garrett Bolyard[8], born August 19, 1929, married Jean Rutherford. They live at 5905 South King, Littleton, Colorado. Stephen is the District Agent for the Northwestern Mutual Life Insurance Company with offices in Englewood, Colorado. Issue: Susan; Gary; and Holly Bolyard[9].

B. Dudley Wood Bolyard[8], born May 26, 1932, Tyler, Texas, married Marion Claire Mulholland on June 13, 1956 at Malden, Massachusetts. Marion is the daughter of Francis Joseph (b. 6/9/1907, Lowell, Mass.) and Helen Smith (b. 11/12/1910, Malden, Mass.) Mulholland. Dudley and Marion reside at 3385 West Powers Circle, Littleton, Colorado and have three children:

a. Sandra Lee Bolyard[9], born 11/5/1957, Abilene, Texas
b. Nancy Elizabeth Bolyard[9], born 1/22/1960, Denver, Colorado
c. Joyce Ann Bolyard[9], born 1/7/1963, Denver, Colorado

II. Russell Howard Bolyard[7], born near Shawnee, Oklahoma, on July 6, 1895, married Olive Ida Hartzell in the M. E. Church, Denver, Colorado on June 12, 1920. Olive was born October 2, 1892, Hudson, South Dakota and died November 16, 1946 at Lafayette, Louisiana. Her parents were Frederick M. Hartzell (b. 1872, d. 12/12/1902) and Ada S. Jackson Hartzell (b. 3/6/1869, d. 1913). Russell spent considerable time and effort in gathering data on the West Virginia Bolyards and his notes and records were most helpful in the delineation of this branch of the family. He resides at 306 W. University, Lafayette, Louisiana. Issue, two children:

A. Roland Hartzell Bolyard[8], born March 6, 1922, Chicago, Illinois, married Margaret Viechter on November 27, 1947. They live at Northport, Long Island, New York and have two sons:

a. Russell Lawrence Bolyard[9], born about 1952

b. Scottie Bolyard[9], born about 1958

B. Priscilla Ann Bolyard[8], born October 22, 1923, Lafayette, Louisiana, is single and lives at 7308 Benjamin Street, New Orleans, Louisiana.

III. Marie Bolyard[7], born about 1899, married Forrest Doner, now deceased. Marie lives at 1607 Whedbee, Fort Collins, Colorado. Issue: Forrest, Jr., deceased; and John F. Donner[8], single.

Mary Catherine Bolyard[6] of Christian & Martha

Mary, born about 1871 in Preston County, West Virginia, married John L. Myers. She died in 1915. They settled in Cumberland, Maryland and had three daughters: Mildred F., Lena Bell, and Lillian Catherine Myers.

Melissa Florence Bolyard[6] of Christian & Martha

Melissa, called Florence, was born about 1873. She married, first, John Bowers; second, Charles Lee; third, Raymond Bishop. Issue, a son: Charles Bowers[7].

Grace Mae Bolyard[6] of Christian & Martha

Grace was born May 12, 1881 (or 1880?) near Tera Alta, West Virginia. She married Bert Ellsworth Russell on December 6, 1906, Shawnee, Oklahoma. They had several children who died young.

JOSIAH BINGEMAN BOLYARD[5] of Stephen J. & Mary

Josiah, called Joe, was born January 3, 1849, Preston County, West Virginia. He married Sarah Jane Elizabeth Funk about 1870. She was born about 1853 in West Virginia. In 1880 they were living in Reno District, Preston County, and according to the U.S. Census had six children:

> "Josiah Bolyard 31, farmer; Sarah J. E. Bolyard 27, wife; Marcillus M. 9; Sylvester 7; Thomas E. 5; Sarah E. 3; Emma 2; Inora 2/12"

Sylvester was born December 24, 1872, and except for Thomas, no trace of the other children was found.

Thomas Ellsworth Bolyard[6] of Josiah & Sarah

Thomas was born July 17, 1874, Rowlesbury, West Virginia and married Mahala Ann Loughry, October 10, 1900 at Erwin, West Virginia. Mahala was born January 3, 1883 at Erwin and died January 26, 1957 at Kingwood, West Virginia, buried at Aurora, West Virginia. Mahala was the granddaughter of Aaron and Julia Ann Holestine Loughry. Her parents were William Henry and Hannah Margaret Miller Loughry, both buried at Sinclair, West Virginia. Thomas and Mahala had ten children: Grace E., Raymond E., Mrs. Ada Clare Bolyard Jones, born August 6, 1905 of 16516 Burnside Avenue, Cleveland, Ohio; Mrs. Della Hazel Bolyard Frike, born March 21, 1907, of 838 Shriver Avenue, Cumberland, Maryland; Mrs. Nellie Mabel Bolyard Shaffer, a twin, born March 21, 1907, of Rt. 1, Rowlesburg, West Virginia; Ernest, born July 18, 1910, of Box 111, Weston, West Virginia; Mrs. Leora Ruth Bolyard Wiles, born September 11, 1914, of Bruceton Mills, West Virginia; Mrs. Mary Elizabeth Bolyard McVicker, born September 11, 1914, of 917 Essex Square, Baltimore, Maryland; Delbert Harland, born August 16, 1917 of Albright West Virginia; and Gertrude Etta.

I. Grace Margaret Bolyard[7], born October 21, 1901, Rowlesburg, West Virginia, married Stanley Heishman on April 16, 1945 at Oakland, Maryland. Stanley, the son of Harvey and Julia Heishman (both b. Perry, W. Va.), was born April 10, 1903, Perry, West Virginia, where they now reside. No issue.

II. Raymond Ellsworth Bolyard[7] was born August, 1903 and died (drowned) March, 1929, London, West Virginia. He married Rosalie Sarah McMichen in 1928, Gauley Bridge, West Virginia. Rosalie was the daughter of James (d. 1940, London, W. Va.) and Sarah (d. 1936, Gauley Bridge, W. Va.) McMichen. They had a son:

A. Raymond Thomas Bolyard[8], born September 2, 1929, Gauley Bridge, West Virginia, married Rosalie A. Vinduska on April 9, 1956 at Pilsen, Kansas. Rosalie is the daughter of Frank (b. 12/13/1893, Pilsen) and Lillie Suitak (b. 8/30/1895, Pilsen) Vinduska. Raymond and Rosalie reside at 2851 South Harlan Way, Denver, Colorado.

X. Gertrude Etta Bolyard[7], the youngest child of Thomas and Mahala, was born January 16, 1921, Erwin, West Virginia. On October 8, 1938 at Aurora, West Virginia, she married Joseph Brooke Stemple, who was born in Aurora, the son of Luther Johnson and Ada Florence Stemple. Joseph and Gertrude live in Aurora and have four children:

A. Ronald Brook Stemple[8], born November 2, 1940, married Patricia Sue Martin. They reside in Aurora, West Virginia.

B. Lynn Louise Stemple[8], born May 6, 1946, Phillippi, West Virginia

C. Joseph Kyle Stemple[8], born September 10, 1953, Oakland, Maryland

D. Mary Martha Stemple[8], born June 8, 1956, Oakland, Maryland

MARY ANN BOLYARD[5] of Stephen J. & Mary

Mary died August 16, 1851, age about one.

STEPHEN WASHINGTON BOLYARD[5] of Stephen J. & Mary

Stephen, born August 22, 1853, married Susan Elizabeth Lance about 1879. She was born January 2, 1853 at Aurora, West Virginia and died August 16, 1915 at Terra Alta, West Virginia. In the U.S. Census of 1880 they were listed as living in Portland District, Preston County, West Virginia:

"Stephen Bolyard 26, wed, farmer, Va; Susan E. 27, wife Va."

They had seven children, all born in Preston County, West Virginia: Mrs. Ida Ethel Shaffer, born August 10, 1880; Daisy Frances, born November 25, 1881; Felix Elliot, born December 11, 1882; Emma E., born April 22, 1885; Minnie Bell, born May 9, 1886; Charles Thomas, born February 8, 1891; and,

Isa May Bolyard[6] of Stephen W. & Susan

Isa was born November 2, 1887 and died March 24, 1918. She married Eli (Elias) Nine who was born September 12, 1865 and died June 16, 1959. Eli was a son of David Nine (8/23/1853-9/21/1927) who was a son of Eli and Catherine Bolyard Nine. Issue, a daughter:

I. Lois Nine[7], born December 25, 1916, Terra Alta, West Virginia, married John Murphy, November 25, 1956.

LEWIS BOLYARD[4] of John & Elizabeth

Lewis, born in 1816, married Ann Zinn, who was born about 1820. They both were living in 1880 in Reno District, Preston County, West Virginia. They had four children: Asa, who died in childhood; Urias, William P. and Caroline.

URIAS BOLYARD[5] of Lewis & Ann

Urias, born about 1845, died before 1880. He married Elizabeth Shay, who was born about 1848. Issue, three children: Harriet, born about 1866, married Oliver Stevenson; Silas, born about 1870, was living with his grandparents, Lewis and Ann, in 1880, died young; and Lorinda who married George Pratt.

WILLIAM P. BOLYARD[5] of Lewis & Ann

William, born about 1851, married Mary M. Ridenour who was born about 1858. In 1880, they were living in Reno District, Preston County. They had four children: Della, born 1878, married Ezra M. Michael; Roy and Lessie who died single; and,

Jennett Bolyard[6] of William & Mary

Jennett, called Jennie, was born January 2, 1873 and died April 11,

1945. She married John W. Conn, September 6, 1894. He was born October 5, 1869 and died April 27, 1931. Issue?

CAROLINE A. BOLYARD[5] of Lewis & Ann

Caroline, 1847-1949, married David W. Shahan, Jr., on December 29, 1874. David, the son of David (b. 1825) and Mary Ann (1818-1883) Shahan, was born February 8, 1853 and died April 13, 1941. They had four children: Mrs. Lula V. Shahan Wolf, born 1877; Mrs. Florence Shahan Hornbeck, born 1878; Noah, 1881-1934, married Dona Bolyard; and Mrs. Flora E. Shahan Lee[6], born 1893.

HENRY R. BOLYARD[4] of John & Elizabeth

Henry, the third child, was born May 11, 1817 and died February 2, 1889 in Preston County, West Virginia. Henry married twice; first to Sarah E. Simpson; second to Barbara E. Shahan. Sarah died before 1850 as the U.S.C. of that year gives Henry's wife's name as Barbara. Henry and Sarah had two sons: Jason and Martin. Sarah undoubtedly died shortly after the birth of Martin in 1847. Henry then married Barbara about 1849. The U.S. Census listings follow:

1850 District 45, Preston Co., Va.

"Henry Bolyard 28, farmer, Va.; Barbara 21, Va; Martin 2, Va; Mary J. 6/12/Va"

1860 District 8, ibid

"Henry R. Bolyard 43; Barbara 30; Martha 12; Mary 10; Sarah 8; Peter 4" The "Martha 12" would be "Martin 2" as listed in 1850.

1870 District 8, ibid, W. Va.

"Henry R. Bolyard 52; Barbara 40; Sarah 17; Peter 13; Anglea 8 (Ursula); Charles 3; Mary J. Runner 24, domestic servant; Nelson Runner 1; Sarah E. Runner 3/12" Mary J. (Mrs. Peter Runner), Nelson and Sarah E. Runner was Henry's daughter and her two children.

1880 Reno District, ibid, W. Va.

"Henry R. Bolyard 63; Barbara E. 52; Charles 14, son; Catherine Bolyard 80, aunt, widowed" Catherine Bolyard, the aunt, is unidentified; could possibly be the middle name of one of his aunts.

Barbara was born February 13, 1829 and died May 22, 1910. After Henry's death in 1889 she married John Cross. Barbara was the daughter of Joshua (1807-1884) and Urselia Knotts (1806-1882) Shahan.

JASON BOLYARD[5] of Henry R. & Sarah

Jason was born about 1845 and died single.

MARTIN BOLYARD[5] of Henry R. & Sarah

Martin was born November 18, 1847 and died May 1, 1925. On

March 11, 1869 he married Edith Ann (Edna?) Pratt, who was born September 14, 1854 and died November 12, 1919. In 1870 and 1880 they were living in Reno District, Preston County, West Virginia. They had five children: Eppi J., born about 1870, died young; Isabell, born about 1872; Joseph H., born 1880, married Maud Taylor; Sarah J., married William H. Bolyard; and Myrtle[6], married David Hoffman.

MARY J. BOLYARD[5] of Henry R. & Barbara

Mary, the first child by Henry's second wife, was born February 13, 1850 and died November 7, 1929. She married Peter Runner, Jr., who was born October 29, 1845 and died February 27, 1924.

In the 1880 U.S. Census they are listed as residents of Reno District, Preston County, West Virginia:

> "Peter Runner, Jr., 34, farmer, W. Va.; Mary J. 32, wife; Nelson 12; Maria 10; Sarah E. 8; Airy J. 6 da; Florence 4"

The children of Peter and Mary were: Nelson, born December 20, 1868, died December 23, 1938, his wife, Sarah, was born 1867, died 1941; Marie, born March 1, 1871; Sarah E., born about 1872, married Elishia N. Goff; Airy J., born February 14, 1874; Florence, born June 12, 1877; Jane, born November 14, 1887; and Anis Runner[6], born 1892.

SARAH E. BOLYARD[5] of Henry R. & Barbara

Sarah, born 1852, married George A. Funk on January 27, 1876. George was born October 20, 1853 and died September 20, 1941, Preston County, West Virginia. The U.S. Census, 1880, Reno District, Preston County, records:

> "George Funk 26, farmer W. Va; Sarah E. 29, wife; Albert H. 4, son; Nora E. 1 da"

They had ten children: Albert H., born 1876; Nora E., born 1878 was married November 30, 1902 to Sanford P. Knotts, who was born in 1879; Charles, born 1882, married September 28, 1909 to Leegy Goodwin who was born in 1893; Milford, born 1884, married October 18, 1907 to Dora Bolyard who was born in 1889; Earl H. born January 1, 1889, married September 1, 1912 to Augusta Shay who was born 1891; Rosa, born June 17, 1894, married Edward Maust; Ernest, born 1897, married Pauline V. Bolyard April 15, 1923; Minnie married Walter Gibson; Edith; and Ezra Funk[6]. The Dora and Pauline V. Bolyard who married into the Funk family have not been identified.

PETER E. BOLYARD[5] of Henry R. & Barbara

Peter was born September 13, 1855 and died January 19, 1931. He was married first, to Rebecca Watkins, who died before 1886. His second wife was Rebecca Wiles who was born about 1864. They had at least one son, Charles Jason Bolyard.

> "Obituary of Charles J. Bolyard
> "Charles Jason (Joney) Bolyard, 73, of Reedville (W. Va.) died

Monday morning at his home. Born December 18, 1888 in Edam, he was the son of the late Peter E. and Sarah Rebecca Bolyard. He was a retired farmer and carpenter. Survivors include his wife, Hattie E. Bolyard; four sons, William L., Kenneth P., and Loar W. all of Reedville, and Howard of Tunnelton (W. Va); and eight grandchildren. He was a native of Preston County all his life."

URSULA BOLYARD[5] of Henry R. & Barbara

Ursula, 1861-1945, married Hugh J. Pierce who was born June 14, 1852 and died December 28, 1925. In 1880 they were listed in the U.S. Census as residents of Reno District, Preston County, West Virginia:

"Hugh Pierce 28, farmer, Ireland, W. Va.; Ursula 19, wife; Marian A. 1, son; Charles F. Bolyard, cousin" Charles F. was presumably the brother of Ursula rather than a cousin as listed.

They had at least eight children, it is believed there were several others who died young: Marion A., born 1879; Tunis, born January 14, 1880, died May 16, 1937 and is buried in Mt. Zion Cemetery, Preston County, West Virginia; William, born April 3, 1890; George R., born January 6, 1895, died May 20, 1930 is buried in the East Oak Cemetery, Preston County, married Cora Ackerson on August 21, 1920, issue two children; Sadie, born April 16, 1897; Charles Earl, born June 21, 1898; Junior B., born October 25, 1900; and Delsie Pierce[6], born 1902, was married December 1, 1923 to Burton Shahan, who was born October 11, 1898.

CHARLES F. BOLYARD[5] of Henry R. & Barbara

Charles F., born about 1863, married Sarah Smith. They settled in Monongalia County, West Virginia. In 1880, Charles was single and living with his sister, Ursula Bolyard Pierce.

PETER BOLYARD[4] of John & Elizabeth

Peter, the fourth child, was born March 19, 1819, Preston County, West Virginia, and died May 14, 1891, Eglin, West Virginia. About 1841 he married Susan Hershman who was born in 1821. The U.S. Census record follows:

1850 District 45, Preston Co., Va.

"Peter Bolyard 31, farmer, Va.; Susan 29, Va.; James H. 8; Mary 6; Elias 5; Isaiah 3; John W. 1"

1860 District 7, ibid

"Peter Bolyard 41; Susan 39; James H. 18; Mary 17; Elias 15; Isaiah 11; John 11; Martha 10"

1870 Reno, ibid

"Peter Bolyard 51; Susan 49; John W. 24; Martha 18; Sarah C. 4"

1880 ibid

"Peter Bolyard 61; Susan 59, wife; Sarah 15, da"

Peter and Susan Hershman Bolyard had seven children: James H.; Mary; Elias; Isaiah; John W; Martha; and Sarah C.

JAMES HENRY BOLYARD[5] of Peter & Susan

James was born April 4, 1842, Sinclair, West Virginia and served in the Union Army during the Civil War as a volunteer in Company "B", 3rd Regiment, West Virginia Cavalry, from November 3, 1862 to July 20, 1865. He married first to Amanda E. Sigley on November 27, 1865. She was born about 1841 and died 1873. Their children were: Sarah Catherine, born November 30, 1866, married Jeff Colebank; Francine, born June 22, 1868; Laura Bell, born July 10, 1872, married Luther Knotts; and twin boys died at birth, about 1873.

In 1870 they were living in Reno District, Preston County, West Virginia:

> "James H. Bolyard 27, farmer, Va.; Amanda E. 29, Va.; Sarah C. 4; Francine 2"

James married second, Antoynette Augusta Pifer about 1874. She was born January 17, 1853, Pifer Mt. Tucker County, West Virginia, and died October 4, 1929 and is interred beside James in the Mt. Zion Cemetery, Preston County, West Virginia. They were living in Reno District, Preston County, in 1880 (U.S.C.):

> "James H. Bolyard 38; Antonett 27, wife W. Va.; Sarah C. 13; Francine 12; Laura B. 8; Charles W. 5; Hattie G(race) 3; Doctor F(ranklin) 1"

James and his second wife, Antoynette, had ten children: Charles W., born about 1875, married twice, first to Ella M. Summers, second to Lesta Wolfe; Doctor Franklin, born about 1879, married twice, first to Stella Pifer, second to Nettie McCartney; Hattie Grace, born about 1875, died in early womanhood; Elmer married Elizna Harshbarger; Russell married, first Stella Campbell, and second to Dora Campbell Bolyard, widow of his brother Roy; Roy married Dora Campbell; William T.; James Washington; Fannie; and the youngest, Orpha who married Isaac Harshbarger.

James Washington Bolyard[6] of James H. & Antoynette

James, born October 31, 1899, Sinclair, West Virginia, married Sylvia Ruth Goff at Eglin, Maryland, September 21, 1918. Sylvia was born March 22, 1902, Preston County, West Virginia, the daughter of Elisha Nelson Goff and his wife, Sarah Ellen Runner (b. 3/7/1870, Tunnelton, W.Va.—d. 3/8/1940, Dent, W.Va.). Her paternal grandparents were William Chambers Goff and Sarah Ellen Bolyard (b. 1/15/1844) Goff. William C. was the son of John J. Goff and his wife, a Miss Royles. Mrs. Sarah Ellen Bolyard Goff was a daughter of John, son of Stephen, Bolyard, son of JOSEPH. James W. and Sylvia had seven children:

I. Ethel Marie Bolyard[7], born September 1, 1919, Karson, West Virginia, married John Edward Morehiser on June 22, 1942 at Fort Francis E. Warren, Cheyenne, Wyoming. John, the son of John Edward More-

hiser (b. 11/20/1879, New Orleans, La.) and Mary Riley Morehiser (b. 12/6/1887, New Orleans, La.), was born September 24, 1915, New Orleans, Louisiana, where they now reside at 148 Moss Lane and where their four children were born. Ethel and John have attended Preston County Bolyard Family Reunions which are held in August of each year. Their notes and records collected at these reunions were made available to the writer and were most helpful in delineating some of the lines.

A. John Bolyard Morehiser[8], born January 10, 1945

B. Mervin Bolyard Morehiser[8], born December 27, 1946

C. Marianne Bolyard Morehiser[8], born December 29, 1950

D. Jane Bolyard Morehiser[8], born January 27, 1955

II. Velma Rosa Lea Bolyard[7], born December 10, 1921, Preston County, West Virginia, married Ralph Edward Allen on June 3, 1942 at Philippi, West Virginia. Ralph, the son of Frank (b. Philippe) and Ina Corbin (b. Philippi) Allen, was born April 4, 1918, Philippi, where they now live at Rt. 1, Box 157. They have three children:

A. James Franklin Allen[8], born November 5, 1943, Pikeville, Kentucky, married Eleta Kay Hotsinpiller on September 14, 1963, Philippi, West Virginia. Eleta, the daughter of Wilbert C. (b. 4/8/1921, Philippi) and Blanche Alderman (b. 2/16/1924, Marlinton, W.Va.) Hotsinpiller, was born August 22, 1943, Philippi, West Virginia. They reside at 909 Stanton Avenue, Morgantown, West Virginia.

B. Douglas Edward Allen[8], born April 13, 1945, Philippi, West Virginia

C. David Ralph Allen[8], born May 25, 1948, Elkins, West Virginia

III. Mervin Bolyard[7], died at birth, June 15, 1923

IV. Sarah Antoinette Bolyard[7], born April 17, 1925, Karson, West Virginia married Parker Purdy Starke, Jr. at Arlington, Virginia. Parker, the son of Parker Purdy (b. 1863, Hanover Co., Va.) and Audrey Margaret Corson (b. 1881, New Albany, Pa.) Starke, was born June 30, 1925 in Hanover County, Virginia. Address: 2224 38th Street, N.W., Washington, D.C.; where their two children were born:

A. Cheryl Ann Starke[8], born May 12, 1951

B. Robert Kevin Starke[8], born July 13, 1955

V. Dorothea Lea Bolyard[7], born December 27, 1926, married Mr. Welch. Address: Rt. #1, Friedens, Pennsylvania.

VI. Melvin David Bolyard[7], born July 30, 1930, married Betty Sylvia Louise Hovatter, January 11, 1951, Oakland, Maryland. Betty, the daughter of Floyd Franklin (b. 7/29/1905, Eby, W.Va.) and Elsie Anna (b. 5/19/1903, Scotch Hill, W.Va.) Hovatter, was born July 4, 1932, Evansville, West Virginia. Address: Rt. 1, Sherman, West Virginia. Issue, three children, born in Grafton, West Virginia:

A. Martha Louise Bolyard[8], born December 23, 1951

B. Roy David Bolyard[8], born June 15, 1953

C. John Franklin Bolyard[8], born September 2, 1954, died September 7, 1954

VII. James Ray Bolyard[7], born February 4, 1934, lives on Rt. 1, Moatsville, West Virginia.

Fannie Annis Bolyard[6] of James H. & Antoynette

Fannie died in 1914 and is buried in the Mt. Zion Cemetery, West Virginia. She married Lewis O. Smith, son of John Smith. Issue, five children; two, Henry and Audrey died in infancy.

I. Orpha Edna Smith[7], born November 2, 1906, married Mr. Sverdrup. Address: 443 S. Myrtlewood, W. Covina, California.

II. Roy Clarence Smith[7] was born February 29, 1908. Address: Rt. 1, Thornton, West Virginia.

III. Ella May Smith[7], born February 18, 1910, Rowlesburg, West Virginia, married twice. First to Glenn L. Carver on August 19, 1933, Akron, Ohio. He was born March 18, 1899, Riceville, Tennessee and died in Los Angeles, California. She married second, Jack Howard Koho on April 20, 1955, Las Vegas, Nevada. Jack, the son of Harold B. (b. 1/23/1888, Hutchinson, Kan.) and Margarita Howard (b. Oklahoma City, Okla.) Koho, was born June 23, 1920, Pocatello, Idaho. Ella and Jack reside at 5626 Kester Avenue, Apt C., Van Nuys, California, where Ella owns and operates the Elko Realty Company and Jack is with the Atlantic Savings and Loan Company. No issue.

MARY ALICE BOLYARD[5] of Peter & Susan

Mary was born August 24, 1843 and died October 1, 1913. She married Americus Jasper Wolfe who was born March 3, 1843 and died May 23, 1885. Americus was the son of Phillip Wolfe, son of Augustine Wolfe, the son of Jacob Wolfe. After the death of Americus, Mary married Harmon Freeman.

ELIAS BOLYARD[5] of Peter & Susan

Elias, born about 1845, married Barbara Knotts about 1866. They settled in Cove District, Barbour County, West Virginia before 1870 and had at least seven children: William P., born about 1866; Sarah E., born about 1868; Enoch, born about 1871; Wesley, born about 1873; Martha, born about 1875; Usltey (da), born about 1876; and Della Bolyard[6], born about 1879 (U.S.C., 1880)

ISAIAH BOLYARD[5] of Peter & Susan

Isaiah's life story was prepared by three of his granddaughters, which follows, verbatum:

"The Isaiah Bolyard Story"
by Ethel Peaslee Beerbower
Assisted in the collection of factual material by
Ruby Matlick Dugan and
Beatrice Bolyard Peters

(NOTE: *All three are granddaughters of Isaiah and Amanda Bolyard, and all three are teachers in the West Virginia School system.)*

"Isaiah Bolyard was born on August 7, 1847, the son of Peter and Susan

Hershman Bolyard. He was one of seven children: his brothers being James, Eli and John and his sisters Mary, Martha and Sarah. His birthplace was on a farm near Sinclair, West Virginia, where his father and his grandfather John had lived before him. The log house in which he was born stood near Little Sandy Creek, in what is now Reno District, Preston County, a five minute walk across the stream where the present (1963) Isaiah Bolyard home stands. (The present house is today the home of Darus Bolyard, grandson of Isaiah and son of Greenland, Isaiah's youngest son.) The story and a half log house was of the type used by early West Virginia families, and was as good a home as those of the neighbors. His parents were hard working, religious people.

"During his youth he worked on his father's farm. He split rails for fences, cut wood for cooking and warmth, plowed and tilled his father's fields with his brothers, and often did some work for the neighbors. He attended Pay School for a short time. This Pay School in the western Virginia country of his youth was one in which the parents took up a collection to pay a teacher—anyone with a little book learning. The school lasted just as long as the "pay" lasted. The family would be divided for schooling. If the father had enough for six weeks, often three sons would go for two weeks each. Grandfather Isaiah often told us of the old school house. Its benches were split logs with no backs. There were no desks for the students. Greased paper was used to cover the windows. From the Pay School Isaiah received only a very meager education. He was largely a self taught man. During his manhood he was noted for his quick, accurate mental calculations, and appraisals of business ventures on which he capitalized.

"When the Civil War began, two of Isaiah's brothers, James and Eli, immediately joined the Union Army. Isaiah tried to enlist in the Army as a drummer boy, but because he was only seventeen, he was turned down. This point is of special interest to his descendents because he was of the Brethern or "Dunkard" faith which does not believe in military service. This war, however, said Isaiah was for the "Saving of the Union and the United States". All of his life he remained sincere to the Brethern principles of peace, brotherhood, temperance and a simple way of living. He was a member of the Shiloh Church of the Brethern, Barbour County, West Virginia, about seven miles from his residence.

"It was at the Denver Church of the Brethern one evening that he saw a lovely, brown-eyed girl singing from her hymnal. That night he vowed that she would be the girl he would marry. The young lady was Amanda Minerva Wilson, the twenty year old daughter of Eugenus and Julia Jeffers Wilson. On April 16, 1868, Amanda and Isaiah were married at her home in Denver, near Tunnelton, Preston County, West Virginia. The minister was Reverend McNeal, and the witnesses were George Fortney and A. J. Murray.

"The young couple went to housekeeping in a small one-room house. As they set up housekeeping they had a stove, a bed, a large wooden box for a table and two chairs. The house had few of the comforts of life and their household utensils were few.

"Isaiah, from this time on, set out to make things more comfortable for his charming, modest and capable wife. For a young man of twenty-one he was very industrious and ingenious. On a water saw mill, he cut and sawed timber. It was he who cleared all of the land on the farm of virgin timber. Often his first-born son saw his father only on Sunday because he left the

home before dawn for work at the mill and returned home late in the evening.

"Soon the young couple moved into a two-room house on the part of the farm which was later known as the Ulysses Grant Bolyard Farm. Then in 1878, Isaiah was able to build what in that day was considered a large family house. It had two stories and seven large rooms. Later he added another wing of three rooms. It was in this house that Isaiah and Amanda lived the rest of their lives, and in which seven of their children were born.

"Isaiah was a hard-working man, and was admired and well respected by his neighbors. As the years went by, he added acreage to his farm. The home place soon had over three hundred acres. Four hundred additional acres were called "The Mountain Farm", and were used only for pasture land. As each of his sons married, a part of the farm was divided and the sons settled down in the Sinclair Valley, Preston County, West Virginia. Grandfather Isaiah was known as "The Great Provider". An example of this was "Butchering Time". On butchering day he would count one hog for each member of the family, two for company or people who just "stopped by", not counting the beefs, mutton, and innumerable chickens. One granddaughter remembers that when chickens were to be killed, Grandmother Amanda would put them in a special pen and feed them milk to make them better! She always kept several in this pen just in case!

"Amanda was always at her husband's side, helping him in every undertaking. Their home activities were typical of the West Virginia of the late 1800's. Amanda made her own soap, using fats and lye made from wood-burned ashes, her candles from tallow, and wove all material for the children's clothing, her carpets, and her blankets. Starting with the wool from the sheep; she washed it, carded it, spun the thread and then wove it into cloth. Each of her children were given a red and black blanket and a white blanket which she had woven. Many of these are owned by her grandchildren today. One special cloth was made of a mixture of linen and wool called "linen-woolsey". Flax for linen was home grown.

"The outside cave held fruits (such as apples) and vegetables as potatoes, onions, and turnips. A special cellar through which a stream passed was used for dairy products and canned goods—the fruits of Amanda's labors. Large stone, five gallon jars often held applesauce and blackberries. As her girls grew old enough, they too helped with all of the household activities.

"In the family of twelve children, each did his share of the work. Among the older children a division of labor was set up by which each was responsible for some of the household tasks. The eldest daughter Olive helped Amanda oversee the house, laundry, sewing and cooking; the second daughter Malissa did the baking; Clara helped in the housekeeping; Della had as her job to fetch and carry for the cooking and baking; Susan, Adeline and Lura preferred the out-of-doors and helped in the fields. When any of the girls showed interest in the field work, which was considered by most families of the time as "boy's work", they were allowed to do it—even to driving a hayrake drawn by horses, or to shock and stack hay.

"The boys helped to plant, plow, and take care of the animals. They worked beside their father until skilled enough for independent work at which time each was delegated certain responsibilities. When a son was considered mature, he shared in certain profits and was given a riding horse for courting and general transportation. They all learned at an early age the principles of an industrious life. Their slogan could easily have been, "true worth is in being,

not seeming". They grew into men of strong, stalwart character. Each was proud of his ability to accomplish a task.

"Each year the family gathered herbs to be dried and used as medicines during the winter. When illness came, Amanda and her daughters treated the patient with homemade remedies. Up until the time when four members of the family had typhoid fever, when Adeline the third youngest child was seventeen, Isaiah is known to have said that the doctor bills for the family were less than $500. Some of their homemade remedies were: sassafras tea for blood building; catnip and elder blossom tea for the ills of childhood as fevers and colic; bonset for breaking up colds, attacks of jaundice, and as a tonic for loss of appetite; skull cap for the treatment of nervous diseases; pennroyal and peppermint for teas for relieving cramps and sick stomachs and colds. All of these had to be gathered before the September winds hit the plant and dried at just the right time, as when the elder bloom was snowy white.

"During the days when his family was growing up Isaiah went over the mountains to Cumberland, Maryland, to obtain staples for the home. On these trips he traveled over the old Northwestern Turnpike (U. S. Route 50) staying overnight at the Red Horse Tavern near Aurora, West Virginia. (This old Red Horse Tavern was built in 1839, a stone structure, is still standing today—1963.)

"In the winter evenings, much time was spent around the fireplace in the living room. Study was intersperced with popping corn, roasting native chestnuts and apples. A basket of apples was always brought up from the outdoor cave each evening and placed beside the fireplace. The boys sometimes played checkers. Mother Amanda taught her children to fold paper and make interesting birds, animals and hats. Often an overnight guest was entertained here. This guest might be "Joe, the Peddler" who brought fine materials for sale, a group of Morman evangelists who always chopped wood to show their appreciation for the night's lodging, the assessor, or just someone "who just happened by". No money was ever taken from these overnight guests.

"Families in the neighborhood often planned a Get-Together for Fun. These events were usually a combination of work, needs of the day, and play. The Isaiah Bolyard farm was the site of many husking bees, quilting parties, apple cuttings, log rollings, cane syrup making, pealing birch parties, and chestnut gatherings. Thrashings which went on for days brought many people to the home. These people were always guests at dinner and for overnight. There was rarely an empty bedroom at the home.

"At cane making time, one of the daughters remembers someone digging a large hole in the earth, pouring into it the "skimmings", placing cane fodder over it . . . then standing back and watching someone accidently fall into the sweet, syrupy solution. This boys idea of fun was not always appreciated by the elders.

"Isaiah's children attended school at Number 8, Sinclair, Preston County, West Virginia. Their school house was a one room building which had formerly been the old log church. When it became a school, it was covered with weather boarding, but it remained a very cold building. Heated only by a potbellied Burnside Stove, the room was little warmer than the outside. The daughters of the family remember wearing outing flannel underclothing flannel dresses, wool knit hose and coats—and still were cold! The seats were made to accomodate two students, but often three students sat together if they were small. School terms ran for five months. Often a teacher would

teach at two different schools, two terms a year. The Isaiah Bolyard children walked the one and a half miles to school each day. If the snows became too deep Father Isaiah or his sons, Willis or Wilson, would get out the sled and horses to take the younger children to school. (By this time the eldest son, Grant, was working in the lumber camps away from home.) The main subjects taught at school were reading, writing and arithmetic during the early years. In later years Bookkeeping, General History, and Higher Arithmetic were added to the couse of study.

"During the weekends Spelling Bees were popular at school. Singing School was held every Sunday evening when there were no church services.

"As years went by, weddings became increasingly important in the family of twelve children. All of the daughters were married at home. Two double weddings—one Olive and Adeline, another Susan and Malissa—were celebrated. All of the girls had a dinner at home following the wedding for all of the guests. The boys all had an "Infair" at home, except Greenland. As the youngest member of the family he deemed it his privilege to go across the West Virginia line to Oakland, Maryland, to be married. The girl he chose, Ida May, was the sister of Daisy May, already married to his brother Walter. (Some of the grandchildren and great-grandchildren of Isaiah have also been married in Oakland.) An "Infair" was a large dinner prepared by the groom's family the second day after the wedding.

"Each girl in the family was taught to sew early in life by making quilt squares. As she grew older, every girl learned to fashion and make her own clothes. Homemade patterns following the styles of the day were cut from newspapers. This art of making patterns was handed down to granddaughters, many of whom still make their own patterns and fashion their own clothes today. Amanda believed that by the time her daughters were married that they should have a sufficient number of quilts, at least one feather bed, pillows, blankets, and various linens to "set up housekeeping". The girls also helped their mother make an equal amount for the boys of the family. When each married, Father Isaiah helped provide the necessities to begin the home. Each of the girls also received a cow and a side saddle and the boys an additional horse and saddle, in the dowry. That straw ticks were the basis of additional beds could be an assumed fact since at least half of the beds at Isaiah and Amanda's own home were "straw tick beds". The grandchildren recall the straw ticks and feather beds at Grandma's . . . the scurry to get to sleep in the feather beds when several of the children were visiting at the same time. Then there was a definite time they remember when one of the youngest of the grandchildren called out "I don't want to sleep in the hay".

"The family was a religious one. Each evening both Isaiah and Amanda sat before the fire and read the Bible. Each knelt by the bedside to say prayers before retiring. Later in life, this is a picture the grandchildren had of their grandparents. Although she had no more than four months of formal schooling, Grandmother read the Bible through each winter! Isaiah and Amanda were of the Brethern faith, but services in the Brethern Church were infrequent. When no services were held, the family attended Methodist Sunday School and Church at Number 8, Sinclair, West Virginia. As a result of this early training all of the children remained church going people. Of the children Ulysses Grant and Olive were Brethern, Walter was a Baptist and all of the rest were Methodist.

"Isaiah was a tall and large man. He stood six foot tall and weighed about two hundred pounds. He did not drink alcoholic beverages or use profane

language. The only time in her life that his wife Amanda raised an opinion against him (for they were very thoughtful and considerate of each other) was probably just after their marriage at what she laughlingly later told her grandchildren was the "Snuff Incident". Soon after their marriage, grandfather remembered that most married folks used snuff. He bought a box, and soon after supper brought it to the fireside. Amanda looked at him and said, "Now just go and put that away. We have never needed it before we were married, and we don't need it now". The snuff was put away, and was never used by either although it was a custom of the day. Grandfather, in his later years, smoked an occasional cigar. This conduct was indicative of the children's training. They were not allowed to use snuff, even though most folks of the time did so. Not to be conspicious some of the older girls recall carrying ground cinnamon to mislead their friends.

"His grandchildren remember Isaiah as a truly great man. He aided his neighbors; he never hated anyone; he was kindly; and was always interested in his children and grandchildren. Previous to the time of "The Community Chest", he always gave his tenth to the needy. This was especially noticable at harvest time. Neighbors remember that Isaiah set aside what grain he would use for his family, a definite number of bags of grain for the widows and the needy, and then found out how much he would sell. He was indeed a superior man.

"Born in 1869, the first son of the family was named Ulysses Grant, denoting the staunch family feeling toward the Union. In his early days, Ulysses Grant was a woodsman in the Davis-Thomas section of West Virginia. Later in life, he was a farmer, living on the farm adjoining that of his father. Only one of his children, Ira, grew to manhood. From the union of his son Ira and Minnie Poling today (1963) comes the sixth generation of the Isaiah Bolyard family.

"The second son, Willis, was destined to become a farmer, community storekeeper and postmaster, serving in those capacities for many years. After his retirement he continued his farming at his home in Sinclair, West Virginia. "Willis", recalls a young sister, "was the best, kindest brother who ever lived".

"As the oldest girl, Olive took many of the family responsibilities in the home during those growing-up years. Later, as a homemaker for her own family, she lived at Eglon, West Virginia and Accident, Maryland. Her ability at management is shown in the fact that she not only reared her own children, but is loved by those of her husband by a former marriage.

"Wilson is remembered by many in the community of Sinclair as a cabinet maker and blacksmith as well as a farmer. Tables, chairs, and stools made by him are found in many of the homes of the area. He farmed the land adjoining his father on the west.

"Malissa was a homemaker, living part of her married life in Barbour County, West Virginia, near Locust Grove, and later at Bird's Creek near Newburg, Preston County, West Virginia. She was skilled in the arts of the home, particularly in the culinary art.

"Della taught school in Preston County for five years prior to her marriage. She lived for almost forty years on the Matlick Farm near Marquess. She is remembered by her children for her mathmetical mind, her ability to manage, and her great love for children. All of her neices and nephews loved to visit her home.

"Clara was a kind and thoughtful homemaker. She took advantage of

every opportunity to help everyone. She was never too busy to take time to welcome the children of the neighbors or to help them as well as her own children in all of their activities. She lived most of her life in and near Tunnelton, West Virginia.

"Walter graduated from Mountain State Business College in Parkersburg in 1902. He attended Fairmont State Normal School and taught for twenty terms. When he retired from teaching because of poor health, be became a successful farmer. He spent his early married life on land near his father and later lived in the Gladesville area of Preston County, West Virginia.

"Susan was the second daughter of the family to become interested in teaching and taught for three terms. After her marriage she lived in Morgantown, West Virginia. Her lovely brick home stands near the site of the new West Virginia University Medical Center. (1963) All of this area was once a part of the farm on which she and her husband lived.

"Adeline too was interested in teaching and taught at three different times in her life; before her first marriage, during World War II, and after her first husband's death. She graduated from Fairmont State College and taught a total of seventeen years. She was not only a beauty, but fortunately inherited her father's mental acumen and sence of obligation to humanity.

"Lura, the youngest daughter, found time for much church work in addition to her life as a homemaker. Later in life she became interested in nursing and worked several years as a practical nurse at Vincent Pallotti Hospital in Morgantown. Her skills were certainly versatile: sales clerk, farmer (sometimes plowed), seamstress, and even constructed some of her own basement.

"Greenland, the youngest son, followed the Horace Greeley advice, "Go West, young man, go west," and went to Kansas during his youth. Here he worked on a cattle ranch, but returned to West Virginia to marry his childhood sweetheart and to be near his parents in their old age. He is an outstanding farmer in the Sinclair community, West Virginia, and lives on a part of the original Isaiah Bolyard homeplace. Greenland is noted for his sound judgement and gives advice only when it is requested.

"If Isaiah Bolyard could look down through the years and see the accomplishments of his family, I am sure that he would say, "A job well done". He would find that in addition to his twelve children, his clan would number 41 grandchildren (not counting those who died in infancy), 104 great-grandchildren, 170 great-great-grandchildren, 8 great-great-great-grandchildren. In the education of the family he would find that thirteen (13) of his grandchildren, and thirty-four (34) of his great-grandchildren attended colleges and special schools beyond high school. Among them may be found teachers, principles of schools, nurses, secretaries, barbers, public accountants, business administrators, agricultural leaders, mechanical, electrical and aeronautical engineers, medical technicians, and doctors of philosophy and medicine. Among their spouses, twenty-four have attended colleges and special schools. The Isaiah Bolyard family can be found in almost every walk of life. Interest in their fellowmen can be seen in the fact that many are active in community affairs in their separate communities.

"When their country called, the Isaiah Bolyard family has always been willing to serve. Nine of this grandchildren and spouses, and thirty-one of his great-grandchildren have served their country in World War II and the Korean War. Five are now serving in the Regular Army (1963). One of his children's spouses served in World War I. Since many of his sons and the spouses of his

The Isaiah Bolyard Family
Family is arranged according to age, beginning with Isaiah Greenland, second row left and ending with Ulysses Grant, third row left. First row—L to R: Isaiah and Amanda; Second Row—L to R: Isaiah G., Lura F., Adeline, Susan; Third Row—L to R: Peter, Clara, Della, Malissa, Garrett, Olive, Willis, and Ulysses.

daughters were farmers, they served in growing agricultural products on the home front rather than with the military.

"Truly it is a privilege and an honor to belong to such a family."

Ulysses Grant Bolyard[6] of Isaiah & Amanda

Ulysses, called Grant, was born April 23, 1869, Sinclair, West Virginia and died August 1, 1961; is buried in the Shiloh Church Cemetery, Barbour County, West Virginia. Ulysses married twice: Mary Shaw, daughter of John and Francene Shaw, and mother of his five children; and second, Lily Shrowyer. Mary is buried at Shiloh, West Virginia and Lily at Knottsville, West Virginia. Issue: Nora and Dora, twins, died age three months; Arden, died age one and a half; Claudius, died age 3; and

I. Ira Bolyard[7] was born May 30, 1895 and died September 28, 1946, buried Shiloh, West Virginia. He married Minnie Poling on April 22, 1917 at Sinclair, West Virginia. They had nine children:

A. Claudius Bolyard[8], born May 26, 1918, married Clara Lohr on August 8, 1936, at Mestorville, West Virginia. Their address is Rt. 1, Moatsville, West Virginia and they have five children:

a. Virginia Lee Bolyard[9], born 1937 near Phillipi, West Virginia, married Carl Laughridge, August 28, 1955. They live on Rockdale Road, Follansbe, West Virginia and have two children:

a. Linda Laughridge[10], born 1957

b. Penny Joe Laughridge[10], born 1959

b. Dorsie Howard Bolyard[9], born 5/19/1938, near Phillipi, West Virginia, married Sally Goff. They reside in Akron, Ohio, and have two children:

a. Sue Ann Bolyard[10], born 2/9/1958

b. John Howard Bolyard[10], born 3/19/1961

c. Darlene Kay Bolyard[9], born 10/4/1941, near Phillipi, West Virginia, married Junior Knotts. They live at 53 Marion Avenue, Magadore, Ohio and have three children:

a. Ricky Knotts[10], born 1/26/1960

b. Mark Knotts[10], born Sept. 1961

c. Teresa Knotts[10], born 1/2/1963

d. Judy Paulette Bolyard[9], born 4/19/1944, married David Shaffer on September 29, 1962. Address: Rt. 1, Box 246, Morgantown, West Virginia. Issue, a son:

a. David Todd Shaffer[10], born 7/1/1963

e. Larry Andrew Bolyard[9], born 3/24/1946

B. Isaiah Bolyard[8], born February 14, 1920, Sinclair, West Virginia, married Myrtle Loar. They live in Baltimore, Maryland and have three children:

a. Joyce Bolyard[9], born 8/4/1941, married Carroll A. Cain on December 21, 1959.

b. Sue Bolyard[9], born Nov. 1942, married Steven Allen on September 6, 1962

c. David Ray Bolyard[9], born 11/6/1945

C. Rosalind Bolyard[8], born March 23, 1922, married Glenn Brand. Address: Rt. #1, Box 246, Morgantown, West Virginia. Issue, a son:

a. Eugene Brand[9], born 6/9/1941

D. James Bolyard[8], born May 19, 1924, married twice. First to Mildred Hovatter, second to Myrtle Bolyard. James has three children: one by first wife. Address: Rt. 2, Box 25, Severyn, Maryland.

a. Robert Bolyard[9]

b. Janice Bolyard[9], born 5/12/1954

c. Kathy Bolyard[9], born 11/4/1960

E. Ida May Bolyard[8], born November 12, 1925, married Edward Woodward on January 11, 1947, Red House, Maryland. They live at 263 Carson Road, Middletown, Ohio. Issue, two children:

a. Phyllis Ann Woodward[9], born 7/13/1949

b. Michael Woodward[9], born 8/10/1950

F. Lura Bolyard[8], born May 15, 1927, married Howard Bunner. Address: Rt. 1, Chester, West Virginia. Issue, two children:

a. Wayne Bunner[9], born 9/28/1949

b. Rosemary Bunner[9], born 6/28/1955

G. Arnold Bolyard[8], born February 27, 1929, married on March 22, 1948 to Sarah Murray who was born March 17, 1932. They reside in Arthurdale, West Virginia and have a daughter:

a. Darleen Bolyard[9], born 4/10/1958

H. Glenda June Bolyard[8], born June 12, 1931, married Robert Squires on October 1, 1949. They live at 300 Cove Ct., Clarksburg, West Virginia and have five children:

a. Robert Edward Squires[9], born 11/18/1950

b. Keith Allen Squires[9], born 3/15/1952

c. Deborah Lynn Squires[9], born 10/9/1953

d. Teresa Dawn Squires[9], born 8/19/1960

e. Tamera Kay Squires[9], born 10/22/1961

I. Arden Bolyard[8], born April 11, 1933, is single and lives in Midlothian, Virginia.

Willis Arnold Bolyard[6] of Isaiah & Amanda

Willis, the second child, was born August 9, 1870, Sinclair, West Virginia, and died July 29, 1957. He married Maude E. (Doll) Young, who died March 25, 1957. Both are buried in the Mt. Zion Cemetery, Preston County, West Virginia. Issue, a daughter:

I. Minnie E. Bolyard[7], born August 24, 1898, died August 25, 1898

Olive Bolyard[6] of Isaiah & Amanda

Olive was born March 2, 1872, Sinclair, West Virginia and died January 30, 1959. She married David Allen King on July 23, 1905 at Sinclair. David, the son of Edward Allen King (b. 1828, Saxony, Germany) and Mary Ann Freeland King (b. 5/20/1834, Terra Alta, W.Va.), was born August 19, 1865 at Terra Alta, West Virginia. He died June 14, 1946; both are buried at Accident, Maryland. Issue, two children, born Eglon, West Virginia:

I. Orus Milton King[7], born October 3, 1906, married twice. First to Evelyn Richter who died April 1, 1928 at Accident, Maryland. Orus and Doris, his second wife, live on Route 4, Letitz, Pennsylvania. Issue, two daughters by first marriage:

A. Maxine King[8] married Laverne Meeder.

B. Mary King[8] married Wayne Showers. Issue, a daughter: Becky Showers[9].

II. Ola Amanda King[7], born April 23, 1908, married John Hagenbuch. They live at 95 Carson Avenue, Dayton, Ohio and have two daughters:

A. Mary Ann Hagenbuch[8], born August 25, 1941, graduated from Oberlin College, Oberlin, Ohio, June, 1963, and is taking graduate work at the University of California.

B. Marjorie Hagenbuch[8], born July 14, 1944, is attending Ohio Wesleyan University, Delaware, Ohio.

Garrett Wilson Bolyard[6] of Isaiah & Amanda

Garrett, called Wilson, was born June 3, 1873 near Marquess, West Virginia, and died July 4, 1945. He was married on November 7, 1897 to Alice Julie Summers who was born March 15, 1879 and died February

25, 1941. Her parents were Thomas M. (b. 12/14/1839) and Salina J. (b. 8/17/1848) Summers. Both Garrett and Alice are buried in the Mt. Zion Cemetery, Preston County, West Virginia. Issue, four children:

I. Dorsey Britton Bolyard[7], called Britton, was born October 11, 1898 and died January 15, 1960 and is buried in the Mt. Zion Cemetery. He married twice. First on December 17, 1919 to Jennie Elaine Wolfe who was born March 15, 1902 and died May 13, 1928; they had six children. On August 1, 1931, Dorsey married Nona Madge Hershman, who was born May 14, 1913. Mrs. Nona Bolyard lives at 26 North Street, Westover, Morgantown, West Virginia. There were ten children by the second marriage—sixteen in all.

A. Kenneth Edwin Bolyard[8], born July 4, 1921, Sinclair, West Virginia, was married on May 6, 1945 to Dora Ellen Nine, who was born October 1, 1921. They reside at 920 Dudley Avenue, Morgantown, West Virginia, and have two children:

a. Dennis Lee Bolyard[9], born 6/26/1946

b. Donna Kay Bolyard[9], born 9/5/1947

B. Carl Robert Bolyard[8], born September 21, 1922, Sinclair, West Virginia, died October 27, 1934.

C. Freda Ethel Bolyard[8], called Ethel, was born March 7, 1924. She married Raymond Hershman on December 28, 1945. Address: Route #3, Morgantown, West Virginia. Issue, three children, born in Monongalia County, West Virginia:

a. Betty Jo Hershman[9], born 11/2/1946

b. Linda May Hershman[9], born 10/5/1947

c. Nancy Jane Hershman[9], born 1/18/1953

D. Hayward Bolyard[8], born December 2, 1925, Sinclair, West Virginia, married Mrs. Louise Haskiell Maxwell on December 16, 1948. She had three children by a previous marriage: Shirley Vonda, born 1/20/1938; Gene Wayne, born 2/9/1943; and Carolyn Louise Maxwell, born 5/24/1948. Hayward and Louise live in Newburg, West Virginia and have two children:

a. Linda Sue Bolyard[9], born 3/1/1950

b. Richard Lee Bolyard[9], born 2/12/1951

E. Edith Bolyard[8], born January 24, 1927 at Sinclair, West Virginia, married Arthur Pysell at Oakland, Maryland. Address: Route 2, box 4, Deer Park, Maryland. Issue, eight children, all born Deer Park, Maryland:

a. Dora Alveria Pysell[9], born 7/5/1945, married Rodney Shaffer on July 27, 1963.

b. Allen Eugene Pysell[9], born 3/10/1947

c. David Leon Pysell[9], born 4/8/1949

d. Rita Diann Pysell[9], born 8/18/1950

e. Connie Lou Pysell[9], born 5/5/1953

f. Darvin Leroy Pysell[9], born 10/8/1956

g. Wilma Ileen Pysell[9], born 10/19/1957

h. Martha Lynn Pysell[9], born 8/26/1960

F. Elaine Bolyard[8], born May 13, 1928, was married on February 25, 1946 to Vester Law, who was born October 25, 1919. Address: Route 3, Morgantown, West Virginia. Issue, four children:

a. Rodney Allen Law[9], born 12/18/1946
b. Sandra Janice Law[9], born 2/4/1948
c. Lisa Kyle Law[9], born 7/29/1951
d. Lucy Francine Law[9], born 12/6/1954

The following are Dorsey's children of the second marriage:

G. Cora Alice Bolyard[8], born September 17, 1932, died November 27, 1932

H. Raymond Wayne Bolyard[8], born July 23, 1935, married Carol Ann Hedrick. Address: Route 9, Box 145, Morgantown, West Virginia. Issue, two children:

a. Terry Wayne Bolyard[9], born 12/3/1957
b. James David Bolyard[9], born 10/15/1960

I. Norma Jane Bolyard[8], born April 4, 1937, was married September 9, 1953, Welch, West Virginia, to Everett Ray Cooper. They reside at Culloden, West Virginia and have three children:

a. Vonda June Cooper[9], born 10/14/1954
b. Marcia Ray Cooper[9], born 12/23/1958
c. Clara Marie Cooper[9], born 7/16/1960

J. Dorsie Emmit Bolyard[8], born April 11, 1939, married Eris Ann Bolyard on September 20, 1958. Address: Route 9, Box 119, Morgantown, West Virginia. Issue, two children:

a. Janice Lee Bolyard[9], born 8/25/1961
b. Jeffrey Lynn Bolyard[9], born 8/13/1962

K. Karen Sue Bolyard[8], born October 18, 1941, married George Russell Wiles. They live at 3213 Westerwald Avenue, Baltimore, Maryland and have a daughter:

a. Susan Louise Wiles[9], born 4/24/1960

L. Donald Ray Bolyard[8], born June 7, 1944
M. Shirley Jean Bolyard[8], born April 6, 1946
N. Allinda June Bolyard[8], born June 21, 1949
O. Rebecca Ann Bolyard[8], born November 13, 1952
P. Dottie Lou Bolyard[8], born September 7, 1954

II. Journey Bradford Bolyard[7], called Bradford, was born March 10, 1900. He is single and lives on the family homestead near Sinclair, West Virginia.

III. Talma E. Bolyard[7], born August 16, 1901, married Ervin Hobert Schooley on August 23, 1919, Tunnelton, West Virginia. Ervin died April 14, 1947. Talma lives near Moatsville, West Virginia, Route 1. Issue, three children:

A. Helen Leone Schooley[8], born June 1, 1921, married Carl Bolyard on June 20, 1945 at Baltimore, Maryland. They live at Route 1, Moatsville, West Virginia and have a daughter:

a. Vera Carol Bolyard[9], born 2/25/1947

B. Ruby Lucille Schooley[8], born February 14, 1924, married Clyde Wolfe in Virginia on October 16, 1941. Address: Route 1, Moatsville, West Virginia. Issue, a daughter:

a. Bernice Lee Wolfe[9], born 9/29/1942

C. Ray Schooley[8], born May 25, 1929, married Betty Martin on January 27, 1949 at Oakland, Maryland. They live in Birmingham, Alabama and have two children, born in Grafton, West Virginia:

a. Brenda Joyce Schooley[9], born 10/31/1949

b. Gary Ray Schooley[9], born 3/24/1955

IV. Thelma Olive Bolyard[7] was born March 29, 1910 and died February, 1930; buried in the Mt. Zion Cemetery, Preston County, West Virginia. She was married on January 9, 1926 to Glenn Williams. Issue, two children:

A. George Williams[8] was born September 2, 1927, Tunnelton, West Virginia and drowned September 1, 1947, Kasson, West Virginia.

B. Lois Louise Williams[8], born March 7, 1929, was married at Kingwood, West Virginia on March 24, 1946, to Raymond Cline who was born February 17, 1924. Address: Rt. 1, Moatsville, West Virginia. Issue, six children:

a. Carrol Roxanna Cline[9], born 4/5/1947, Marquess, West Virginia

b. Linda Deanna Cline[9], born 10/20/1948, Marquess

c. Connie Loraine Cline[9], born 12/23/1949, Marquess

d. Milburn Wayne Cline[9], born 11/26/1951, Marquess

e. Curtis Wesley Cline[9], born 5/14/1956, Kingwood, West Virginia

f. Thelma Alice Cline[9], born 10/3/1958, Kingwood

Malissa Bolyard[6] of Isaiah & Amanda

Malissa was born March 14, 1875 at Sinclair, West Virginia, and died August 27, 1955. She was married April 23, 1903 to David W. Cobun who died November 18, 1958. Both are buried in the Mt. Zion Cemetery, Preston County, West Virginia. Issue, four children, all born Barbour County, West Virginia.

I. Lura Cobun[7], born February 8, 1904, married Samuel Gentile who died in August of 1960 and is buried near Stowe, Ohio. Lura resides at 1717 Ritchie Road, Stowe, Ohio. Issue, a son:

A. Raymond Samuel Gentile[8], born September 3, 1933, at Akron, Ohio, married Joanna Hedrick. They live at 1709 Ritchie Road, Stowe, Ohio and have three children:

a. Linda Gentile[9], born 1956

b. Cindy Gentile[9], born 1958

c. Lori Gentile[9], born 3/4/1962

II. Laura Cobun[7], born October 20, 1906, married Lorain Wolfe on February 22, 1925 at Bird's Creek, West Virginia. Address: Route 1, Moatsville, West Virginia. Issue, five children, all born Marquess, West Virginia

A. Robert Wolfe[8], born February 20, 1926, married Dorothy Bolyard on February 16, 1951 at Oakland, Maryland. Issue, three children:

a. Robert Orian Wolfe[9], born 7/29/1952
b. Loretta Fay Wolfe[9], born 8/9/1954
c. Brenda Kay Wolfe[9], born 7/16/1956

B. Amanda Wolfe[8], born March 16, 1927, married Ralph Welsh on April 27, 1944. Address: Route 1, Nova, Ohio. Issue, three sons:

a. Ralph Willard Welsh[9], born 4/27/1946
b. Daniel Wayne Welsh[9], born 11/21/1948
c. Ivan Michael Welsh[9], born 4/3/1950

C. Russell Wolfe[8], born April 12, 1928, married Joann Melrose on April 8, 1955. They reside at 8205 Spring View, Northfield, Ohio and have three children:

a. Kenneth Ray Wolfe[9], born 10/31/1956
b. Timothy Lee Wolfe[9], born 4/13/1957
c. David Melrose Wolfe[9], born 10/12/1960

D. Darwin Wolfe[8], born August 20, 1935, married Karen Simpson at the Mt. Zion Church, Marquess, West Virginia. They reside on East Main Street, Kingwood, West Virginia, and have a son:

a. Michael Wayne Wolfe[9], born 3/8/1962, Morgantown, West Virginia

III. Dennis Cobun[7] was born February 18, 1908 and died September 17, 1933. Is buried in Mt. Zion Cemetery, Preston County, West Virginia.

IV. Walter Cobun[7], born November 28, 1910, was married on December 17, 1929 to Evelyn Shaw, who was born October 4, 1911. Walter is in the coal and real estate business and lives at 812 Somerset Avenue, Morgantown, West Virginia. They have three children, all born in Morgantown:

A. Eva Cobun[8], born May 25, 1931, married Robert Eugene Eddy on July 31, 1947 at Oakland, Maryland. They live at 3188 Collins Ferry Road, Morgantown, West Virginia where their two children were born:

a. Richard Gene Eddy[9], born 7/27/1950
b. Tamara Renee Eddy[9], born 9/27/1961

B. Thomas Cobun[8], born February 26, 1933, married Caroline Grow at the Drummond Chapel, Morgantown, West Virginia. They live at Somerset Avenue, Morgantown, where their two daughters were born:

a. Sandra Cobun[9], born 1/31/1958
b. Susan Marie Cobun[9], born 11/22/1960

C. David Cobun[8], born November 5, 1941, married Joann Myers at Clarksburg, West Virginia in 1962. They reside at 2807 Fordson Road, Alexandria, West Virginia and have a daughter:

a. Marcia Jo Cobun[9], born 7/21/1963, Clarksburg, West Virginia

Della Jane Bolyard[6] of Isaiah & Amanda

Della was born November 23, 1877, Sinclair, West Virginia, and died January 10, 1940. She was married April 4, 1900 at Sinclair to Charles

Matlick, who died September 10, 1961. Both are buried in the Mt. Zion Cemetery, Preston County, West Virginia. Charles was the son of Edmund and Catherine Shaver Matlick. Charles and Della had nine children, the first born at Pleasant Valley, and the others at Marquess, Preston county;

I. Archie Isaiah Matlick[7] was born February 24, 1901 and died September 10, 1919; buried in the Mt. Zion Cemetery, Marquess, West Virginia.

II. Arthur Edmund Matlick[7], born May 4, 1903, was married March 23, 1920, Evansville, West Virginia to Arizona Wolfe, who was born September 3, 1899. They live in Thornton, West Virginia and have six children, all born in Newburg, West Virginia:

A. Howard Matlick[8], born April 6, 1921, married Anna Bolyard at Oakland, Maryland, June 22, 1940. They reside in Nestorville, West Virginia and have five children:

a. Junior Dale Matlick[9], born 7/10/1941, Karson, West Virginia

b. Doward Lester Matlick[9], born 5/22/1943, Grafton, West Virginia

c. Jerry Lee Matlick[9], born 4/2/1945, Grafton

d. Gary Lynn Matlick[9], born 11/27/1947, Phillipi, West Virginia

e. Larry Matlick[9], born 5/4/1954, Oakland, Maryland

B. Harold Matlick[8], born July 4, 1924, married Mary Shriver at Oakland, Maryland on September 23, 1944. They reside in Parson, West Virginia and have four children:

a. Diana Ruth Matlick[9], born 5/25/1946, Fairmont, West Virginia

b. Jerold Sheldon Matlick[9], born 7/19/1949, Phillipi, West Virginia

c. Carla Jean Matlick[9], born 12/4/1955, Phillipi

d. Keith Edmond Matlick[9], born and died 12/1/1957

C. Hazel Matlick[8], born March 14, 1926, married Loris Zinn at Oakland, Maryland on December 17, 1943. They live in Terra Alta, West Virginia and have two sons:

a. William Edward Zinn[9], born 7/17/1945, Grafton, West Virginia

b. Willard Leroy Zinn[9], born 12/10/1947, Grafton

D. Lucille Matlick[8], born August 19, 1927, married Junior Paul Knotts at Oakland, Maryland on December 17, 1944. Address: Rt. #2, Newburg, West Virginia. Issue, three children, born in Grafton, West Virginia

a. Donald Paul Knotts[9], born 5/25/1946

b. Francis Jan Knotts[9], born 11/27/1947

c. Barbara Jean Knotts[9], born 11/21/1952

E. Elsie Matlick[8], born May 9, 1930, married Dowden Shingleton on September 22, 1947. They live in Moatsville, West Virginia and have five children:

a. Dowden Edward Shingleton[9], born 8/26/1952, Phillipi, West Virginia

b. Susan Jane Shingleton[9], born 7/29/1954, Terra Alta, West Virginia, died 12/4/1957

c. John Elden Shingleton[9], born 11/12/1956, Phillipi, West Virginia

d. Connie Snow Shingleton[9], born 12/8/1959, Phillipi

e. Bonnie Marie Shingleton[9], born 1/10/1961, Phillipi

F. Velma Matlick[8], born September 9, 1932, married Karl Shaffer, Jr. They live in Moatsville, West Virginia and have five children, born in Phillipi, West Virginia

a. Joyce Faye Shaffer[9], born 4/6/1951

b. Randy Michael Shaffer[9], born 2/17/1953

c. Karl Edmond Shaffer[9], born 12/26/1955

d. Shelly Jean Shaffer[9], born 10/31/1959

e. Rodney Darden Shaffer[9], born 1/22/1961

III. Lillian Adeline Matlick[7], born January 23, 1905, married Ferman Clarkson on March 6, 1926, Marquess, West Virginia. They live in Thornton, West Virginia and have three children, all born in Thornton:

A. Velarious Clarkson[8], born August 31, 1927, married Patricia Sturms in April of 1950. Address: Route 2, Box 14, Elkview, West Virginia. Issue, two sons born in Charleston, West Virginia:

a. Kirk Randall Clarkson[9], born 12/8/1955

b. Gerry Wayne Clarkson[9], born 1/27/1957

B. Wilma Clarkson[8], born November 8, 1930, married Lewis Wolfe at Red House, Maryland on April 16, 1949. Address: Route 2, Newburg, West Virginia. Their three daughters were born in Phillipi, West Virginia:

a. Tawana Faye Wolfe[9], born 8/24/1954

b. Donita Kaye Wolfe[9], born 11/29/1956

c. Shawn Luray Wolfe[9], born 9/26/1958

C. Herbert Blake Clarkson[8], born May 13, 1941, married Patricia Bolyan at Evansdale, West Virginia on June 1, 1962. Address: Rt. 1, Thornton, West Virginia. Issue, a son:

a. James Blake Clarkson[9], born 4/30/1963, Phillipi, West Virginia

IV. William Walter Matlick[7], born October 27, 1906, married Harriet Hamilton at Evansville, West Virginia on June 9, 1934. Address: Rt. 1, Manasses, Virginia. Their four children were born in Marquess, West Virginia:

A. Gareth Matlick[8], born November 24, 1935, married Joan Bowning at Oakland, Maryland. They live on Rt. 2, Maitland, Florida and have three children:

a. Lynette Matlick[9], born Clarksburg, West Virginia

b. Kent Lee Matlick[9], born 11/19/1961, Clarksburg

c. Kirk Matlick[9], born 3/16/1963, Orlando, Florida

B. Sharlene Matlick[8], born September 5, 1938, married J. D. Miller at Oakland, Maryland on September 29, 1958. They have a daughter:

a. Juneen Dawn Miller[9], born 11/12/1959, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania

C. Ramona Matlick[8], born May 20, 1940, married Benny Scarton

on December 26, 1959 at Kingwood, West Virginia. Address: Rt. 1, Manasses, Virginia. Issue, a daughter:

a. Tamera Leigh Scarton[9], born 4/19/1962, Manasses.

D. Brian Kent Matlick[8], born July 14, 1941, married Marianna Utt in Morgantown, West Virginia, on August 25, 1963. They live on Grant Avenue, Morgantown, West Virginia.

E. Kirby Matlick[8] was born January 4, 1949

V. Charles Nelson Matlick[7] called Nelson, was born July 28, 1908. He married Genevieve Wolfe at Newburg, West Virginia on July 3, 1930. They reside in Thornton, West Virginia and have seven children, all born in Marquess, West Virginia.

A. Dale Matlick[8], born May 1, 1932, married Helen Sigley at Oakland, Maryland. They live in Moatsville, West Virginia and have three daughters, born in Grafton, West Virginia:

a. Diana Matlick[9], born 12/22/1951

b. Darlene Matlick[9], born 10/20/1953

c. Debra Matlick[9], born 9/1/1955

B. Lyle Matlick[8], born October 4, 1936, married Patricia Mazzy at Midvale, Ohio on May 31, 1959. Address: Box 125, Midvale, Ohio. They have two children, born at New Philadelphia, Ohio:

a. Shelly Matlick[9], born 3/19/1961

b. Jeffrey Matlick[9], born 6/1/1962

C. Sharon Matlick[8], born January 6, 1940, married Donald Spiker at Oakland, Maryland. They reside in Newburg, West Virginia and have three children, born in Grafton, West Virginia:

a. Michael Spiker[9], born 5/24/1957

b. Don Allen Spiker[9], born 5/26/1959

c. Terry Spiker[9], born 12/19/1961

D. Thomas Matlick[8], born April 27, 1941, married Judy Johnson on July 15, 1961 at Shiloh Church, Barbour County, West Virginia

E. Eugene Matlick[8], born July 19, 1942, was married to Judy Maxwell on August 2, 1963 at Tunnelton, West Virginia

F. Delores Matlick[8], born February 6, 1944

G. Glenn Matlick[8], born June 14, 1945

VI. Jessie Anise Matlick[7], called Anise, born September 17, 1910 married twice. First to Myron Watson at Oakland, Maryland; second to Jack Kruggal. Jack and Jessie reside at 4920 B.E., Florence Avenue, Bell, California. Issue, four children by first marriage.

A. Martha Watson[8], born March 26, 1931, Marquess, West Virginia, married Eugene Helmick on October 23, 1945, at Cleveland, Ohio. They have three children: Ronald, Jeffrey, and Beverly Helmick[9].

B. Lila Watson[8], born January 26, 1933, Fairmont, West Virginia, married Ralph Fox on April 19, 1950 at Cleveland, Ohio. Issue; Loretta Lynn, Jack Wade, and Larry Arthur Fox[9]. Lila married second, Edward Moff on May 13, 1961. They have a son Mark Edward Moff[9].

C. Charles Watson[8] was born November 7, 1934 and died August

14, 1960; buried Military Section, West Part Cemetery, Cleveland, Ohio. He married Marie Kyle in 1957. Issue: Robert Wayne and Tracy Francis Watson[9]

D. Allen Wayne Watson[8], born August 19, 1936, Fairmont, West Virginia, married Virginia Stewart on May 5, 1961 at Las Vegas. They have two children: Terri Lynn and Brian Stewart Watson[9]

VII. Vivian Ruby Matlick[7], born December 31, 1912, married Howard Dugan in Oakland, Maryland. Issue, three children:

A. Dinah May Dugan[8], born December 25, 1934, Marquess, West Virginia, married Jim LaRue on December 25, 1952, Fairmont, West Virginia where they reside at 1532 Ottahurst Drive and where their two children were born:

a. Rebecca Allison LaRue[9], born 6/20/1954

b. Theodore Kyle LaRue[9], born 11/25/1956

B. Betty Sue Dugan[8], born April 20, 1938, Marquess, West Virginia, married Walter Phillips on July 12, 1958 at Fairmont, West Virginia. They live at 141 Center Road, Bedford, Ohio. They have a son:

a. Jeffery Scott Phillip[9], born 6/25/1959

C. Sherrill Rae Dugan[8], born September 27, 1940, Marquess, West Virginia, married Fred Dobbs on June 22, 1962. Address: 74128 River Road, Newport News, Virginia.

VIII. Dorothy Doretta Matlick[7], born February 27, 1914, married Bliss Haller on April 4, 1931 at Morgantown, West Virginia. Issue, three children, born Marquess, West Virginia:

A. Paul Haller[8], born March 19, 1932, married Georgia Gallaher at Winchester, Virginia. Issue, two children:

a. Paul Richard Haller[9], born 2/12/1952

b. Brenda Sue Haller[9], born 6/28/1956

B. Norma Haller[8], born February 21, 1936, married James Robinson on September 25, 1951 at Mt. Pleasant Church, Taylor County, West Virginia. They live in New Hampshire and have two children:

a. Ricky Ray Robinson[9], born 8/18/1956

b. Mark Allen Robinson[9], born 5/24/1958

C. Carolyn Haller[8], born June 1, 1941, married James Knotts on April 15, 1960 at Mt. Pleasant Church, Taylor County, West Virginia. Issue, a son:

a. James Allen Knotts[9], born 10/10/1961

IX. Gladys Mae Matlick[7], the youngest child, was born February 25, 1917. She married Robert Hamilton at Pruntytown, West Virginia on March 9, 1935. Address: Rt. 1, Newburg, West Virginia. They have five children:

A. Norman Hamilton[8], born April 13, 1936, Newburg, West Virginia, married Marjorie Cheny on June 6, 1959 at Plaistow, New Hampshire where they reside on Sweet Hill Avenue. Their three children were born in Haverill, Massachusetts:

a. Renee Ann Hamilton[9], born 10/25/1960

b. Donna Marie Hamilton[9], born 4/11/1962

c. Laurie Mae Hamilton[9], born 4/30/1963

B. Terry Hamilton[8], born August 16, 1939, Newburg, West Virginia, married Betty Clarkson on January 1, 1960 at the Fellowsville, West Virginia Methodist Church. Address: Rt. 2, Newburg, West Virginia.

C. Lana Hamilton[8] was born April 24, 1941, Newburg, West Virginia.

D. Kathy Hamilton[8], born December 1, 1942, Newburg, West Virginia, married Adrian Wolfe on June 10, 1960, Arden, West Virginia. They live at 708 Powell Avenue, Morgantown, West Virginia and have two children:

a. Denise LuRae Wolfe[9], born 5/2/1961, Phillipi, West Virginia

b. Robyn Rainelle Wolfe[9], born 10/4/1962, Kingwood, West Virginia

E. Kevin Kirk Hamilton[8], born October 26, 1950, Phillipi, West Virginia

Clara Belle Bolyard[6] of Isaiah & Amanda

Clara was born February 13, 1878 and died March 23, 1932. She married Ellis Ervin Wiles in June of 1907. Ellis was a son of William and Deborah Watkins Wiles. Ellis died January 18, 1960. Both are buried in the Mt. View #4, Cemetery, Tunnelton, West Virginia. They had three sons:

I. Colonel Isaiah Alonzo Wiles[7], born April 11, 1908 at Tunnelton, West Virginia, married June Rose Wilson, December 25, 1927 at Morgantown, West Virginia. June, the daughter of Wayne (b. 12/2/1857, Ritchie Co., W.Va.) and Alice Johnson (b. 10/28/1874, Pennsborot, W.Va.) Wilson, was born June 9, 1923 at Morgantown. In 1963 Colonel Isaiah was stationed at the U.S. Army Hospital, Berlin, Germany. Issue, three children:

A. Major Richard Isaiah Wiles[8], born February 12, 1930, Morgantown, West Virginia, married Virginia L. Henry in a military wedding at West Point. He is stationed (1963) at Ft. Levenworth, Kansas, and has three children:

a. Debra Wiles[9], born 2/28/1953

b. Richelle Wiles[9], born 4/26/1955

Richard I. Wiles[9], born 5/4/1957

B. Barbara June Wiles[8], born March 18, 1940, Fort Mommouth, New Jersey, married Captain Robert Lee Davenport on November 5, 1960. They have two children:

a. Robert L. Davenport, Jr.[9], born 9/18/1961

b. Stephen Michael Davenport[9], born 12/15/1962

C. John Wilson Wiles[8], was born July 31, 1942, Colorado Springs, Colorado

II. Walter Glenn Wiles[7], was born June 14, 1909 and died August 22, 1909, is buried in the Mt. View No. 4, Cemetery, Tunnelton, West Virginia.

III. Forrest Watson Wiles[7], born April 25, 1911, married Louise Trickett on December 31, 1942. Issue, a son:

A. James Ronald Wiles[8], born January 15, 1947

Peter Walter Odes Bolyard[6] of Isaiah & Amanda

Peter, called Walter, was born January 2, 1880, married Daisy Dean May at Marquess, West Virginia on August 19, 1903. She was born August 19, 1880. Peter died July 31, 1963. He graduated from Mountain State Business College, Parkersburg, West Virginia in 1902 and attended Fairmont Normal School; taught school for twenty years and after retiring became a farmer. Issue, four children, born Sinclair, West Virginia:

I. Edna Beatrice Bolyard[7], born November 1, 1905, married Aubrey Peters on March 16, 1930. For thirty-six years Edna has been a teacher in the elementary schools, having an A.B. degree from Fairmont Teachers college and an M.A. from the West Virginia University. Edna and her sister Maxine married brothers—Aubrey and Arden Peters. Edna and Aubrey reside at 148 High Street, Morgantown, West Virginia and have a daughter:

A. Carolyn Peters[8], born August 10, 1941, married Clarence Chester at Oakland, Maryland. Issue, two children:

a. Mary Jo Chester[9], born 9/29/1960

b. Richard Allen Chester[9], born 2/9/1962

II. Amanda Maxine Bolyard[7], born June 24, 1910, married Arden Peters at Oakland, Maryland on December 15, 1929. They live on Rt. 1, Independence, West Virginia and have two sons:

A. Walter Arden Peters[8], born January 19, 1931, married Nina Ruth Murphy on June 14, 1955 at Flint, Michigan. Issue, two sons:

a. David Peters[9], born 11/16/1959

b. Michael Peters[9], born 7/23/1962

B. Donald Ray Peters[8] was born January 22, 1933. Donald and his wife, Norma Jean, were married at Los Angeles, California on October 1, 1960. They have a daughter:

a. Paula Kaye Peters[9], born 5/20/1963

III. Lester Neil Bolyard[7], born March 17, 1913, married Marion Hollen, November 5, 1938, Cumberland, Maryland. She was born October 28, 1906. Address: Rt. 1, Independence, West Virginia. Issue, a son:

A. John Bolyard[8], born July 13, 1940

IV. Mildred Agatha Bolyard[7], born February 17, 1917, married Paul Yost in June of 1940 at Romney, West Virginia. They live at 2 Colonial Way, Fairmont, West Virginia and have two children:

A. John Yost[8], born March 4, 1950

B. Mary Lynn Yost[8], born April 7, 1954

Susan Bolyard[6] of Isaiah & Amanda

Susan, born January 17, 1882, married Ira Henson Summers at Sinclair, West Virginia on April 23, 1904. They live on Collins Ferry Road, Morgantown, West Virginia and have three children:

I. Gail Mildred Summers[7], born January 25, 1905, Marquess, West Virginia, married Thomas Wayne Hoard. Address: 113 Eastern Avenue, Morgantown, West Virginia. Issue, a son:

A. Bruce Wayne Hoard[8]

II. Hayward Burton Summers[7] was born October 31, 1906, Marquess, West Virginia and died March 17, 1914; buried Mt. Zion Cemetery, Preston County, West Virginia.

III. Alma Garnette Summers[7], born September 18, 1917, Morgantown, West Virginia, married James Orr. They live in Murreysville, Pennsylvania and have four children:

A. Janet Gail Orr[8], born August 16, 1941
B. James Wayne Orr[8], born July 3, 1946
C. Daniel Kip Orr[8], born October 23, 1950
D. Marilyn Sue Orr[8], born August 23, 1953

Adeline Bolyard[6] of Isaiah & Amanda

Adeline was born March 31, 1884 and is living (1963) in Rowlesburg, West Virginia. She married twice. First to Harry Wilbur Peaslee at Sinclair, West Virginia on July 23, 1905. Harry, the son of Bryon Atherton and Mary Peters Peaslee, was born June 16, 1882, Etam, West Virginia and died December 17, 1921; buried at Etam. Adeline was married, second, to Harry Robert Hollis at Kingwood, West Virginia on October 10, 1930. Harry, the son of Robert and Eunice Funk Hollis, was born January 2, 1878 and died March 10, 1962; buried at Kingwood, West Virginia. Adeline graduated from the Fairmont (W.Va.) State Normal School and taught in the public schools of Preston County for seventeen years. She organized the first Reading Circle, the first Audubon Bird Club, and was the first Girl Scout Leader in Preston County. She is still an active member of the Methodist Church and enjoys her hobbies of gardening and crocheting and has won numerous awards for her crochet work in afghans, bedspreads and tablecloths at the local annual "Buckwheat Festival". Harry and Adeline had three children: two sons, who died young, and a daughter:

I. Roy Otho Peaslee[7], born June 19, 1906, died October 29, 1906; buried at Etam, West Virginia.

II. Walter Isaiah Peeslee[7], born October 19, 1907, died February 3, 1910; buried at Etam, West Virginia.

III. Ethel Virginia Peaslee[7], born March 11, 1911, Rowlesburg, West Virginia, married Dr. Fred V. Beerbower on June 7, 1942 at Rowlesburg. Ethel graduated from the West Virginia University, with B.S. and M.S. in Education and from the University of Michigan with an M.A. Degree in Speech. She taught English, Social Studies and Dramatics for fourteen years in the public school at Kingwood and Rowlesburg, West Virginia, Little Rock, Arkansas, and at high schools near Baltimore, Maryland and Pittsburg, Pennsylvania. She is active in the affairs of the Methodist Church, Girl Scouts of America, 4-H Clubs, and other community programs. Ethel collected most of the data on Isaiah Bolyard's descendants.

Dr. Fred Beerbower is a practicing dentist in Kingwood, West Virginia. He formerly taught in the public schools of Preston County, West Virginia for six years. He served in the U.S. Army Dental Corps, 1943-1946; attended Potomac State College for two years; B.S., West Virginia University, 1935; M.S., University of Virginia, 1942; D.D.S., Baltimore College of Dental Surgery, University of Maryland, 1943. He is active in the West Virginia Dental Society; American Legion; Rotary International; Preston Lodge No. 90, A.F. & A.M.; and the Boy Scouts of America.

Dr. Fred and Ethel have two children, born Morgantown, West Virginia

A. Jane Hollis Beerbower[8], born January 4, 1948

B. Bruce Peaslee Beerbower[8], born October 3, 1950

Lura Frances Bolyard[6] of Isaiah & Amanda

Lura, born October 21, 1885, married Roy N. Smith at Sinclair, West Virginia. Roy, the son of J.J. and Jane Smith, was born December 18, 1882, and died April 27, 1959. Lura lives on Route 3, Fairmont, West Virginia. Issue, two children, born Morgantown, West Virginia:

I. Hildred Smith[7], born December 17, 1905, married Ivan Hayhurst. Issue, a daughter:

A. Alberta Hayhurst[8], born July 31, 1927, Catawba, West Virginia, married Jack Haught on April 6, 1951. Address: R.F.D. #3, Fairmont, West Virginia. Issue, four children, born in Fairmont:

a. Valinda Lea Haught[9], born 6/2/1954

b. Vanessa Gail Haught[9], born 8/23/1957

c. Valecia Lynn Haught[9], born 8/10/1958

d. Matthew Wade Haught[9], born 9/21/1963

II. Howard Smith[7], born May 11, 1908, married Helen Copeland. They live at 1530 Harrison Avenue, Fresno, California and have two children:

A. Bernard L. Smith[8], born January 17, 1940, Catawba, West Virginia, married Evelyn Barrie on December 19, 1958. They live in Abington, Virginia and have two children:

a. Robin Lynn Smith[9], born 2/8/1962, Morgantown, West Virginia

b. Karen Sue Smith[9], born 8/3/1963, Abington, Virginia

B. Wilma Smith[8], born March 7, 1931, married Robert Layman on July 4, 1947. They reside in Snow Hill, Maryland and have two children, both born at Frederick, Maryland:

a. Lois Ann Layman[9], born 10/16/1951

b. Carl Bruce Layman[9], born 10/17/1953

Isaiah Greenland Bolyard[6] of Isaiah & Amanda

Isaiah, the youngest child, was born March 20, 1888 at Sinclair, West Virginia. He married Ida May on May 3, 1912 at Oakland, Maryland. Address: Moatsville, West Virginia, Route 1. They have a son:

I. Darus Bolyard[7], born January 7, 1917, married Maxine Helen Williams at Fellowsville, West Virginia. Address: Route 1, Moatsville, West Virginia. Issue, five children:

A. Junior Ray Bolyard[8], born August 26, 1940
B. Judith Faye Bolyard[8], born December 14, 1941
C. Anthony Lee Bolyard[8], born February 28, 1945
D. Gene Edward Bolyard[8], born August 7, 1951
E. Carol Ann Bolyard[8], born May 27, 1955.

JOHN W. BOLYARD[5] of Peter & Susan

John, born about 1849, married Servilla Bell who was born about 1855. In 1880 they were living in Cove District, Barbour County, West Virginia and had five children: Elias, born about 1873; Laura, born about 1875; Ida, born about 1876; Stella, born about 1877; and Everett Bolyard[6], born about 1879 (U.S.C.).

MARTHA A. BOLYARD[5] of Peter & Susan

Martha, born about 1850, married Andrew Shaffer, who was born about 1849. In 1880 they were living in Clover District, Tucker County, West Virginia and had two children: Olive, born about 1877, and Walter Shaffer[6], born about 1879.

SARAH C. BOLYARD[5] of Peter & Susan

Sarah, the seventh and youngest child, was born about 1863. She married Charles Nestor. Issue?

CATHERINE BOLYARD[4] of John & Elizabeth

Catherine, born about 1820, married Eli Nines, who was born about 1818. In 1850 they were living in the 45th District and in 1870 in Union District, Preston County, West Virginia. They had at least seven children: David, born about 1843; Jason, born about 1845; John, born about 1846; Christian, born about 1847; Catharine, born about 1852; and Jacob Nines[5], born about 1853 (U.S.C.)

BARBARA BOLYARD[4] of John & Elizabeth

Barbara was born June 16, 1821 and died January 7, 1876. She married Jonas J. Wolfe who was born about 1820. In 1850 they were living in District 45; in 1860 in District 8; and in 1870 in Reno Township, Preston County, West Virginia. According to the U.S. Census they had the following children: Rhoda, born about 1844; John W., born about 1845; Daniel, born about 1846; Hezikiah, born about 1847; Charles M., born about 1848; Phillip Martin, born about 1849; Henry Malcai, born about 1852; William C., born about 1855; and Barbara Wolfe[5], born about 1857.

PHILLIP BOLYARD[4] of John & Elizabeth

Phillip was born May 1, 1822 and died May 20, 1823

MARY BOLYARD[4] of John & Elizabeth

Mary was born November 1, 1825 and died November 6, 1825

JOHN A. BOLYARD[4] of John & Elizabeth

John was born September 25, 1826 and died after 1880. On March 2, 1847 he married Nancy Hershman who was born October 1, 1826 and died January 16, 1889. They both died in Preston County, West Virginia and had eleven children: three died young, before 1860; Mathy, born November 8, 1849; Liljah, born October 20, 1850; James U., born September 8, 1851; and eight others who lived to adulthood—John N., Mary C., Rhoda E., Jacob M., Barbara J., Christopher C., Mahala, and Peter S. Bolyard.

JOHN NELSON BOLYARD[5] of John & Nancy

John, the fourth child, was born January 5, 1852 and died October 25, 1930. The available records indicate he married twice. First to Maria Loughridge on March 18, 1874. She was born December 23, 1854 and died about 1881. They had two daughters: Lydia, born about 1875; and Lucinda, born about 1877. In 1880 they were living in Reno, Preston County, West Virginia (U.S.C.) No further trace of the two daughters was found.

John and his second wife, Martha E. Haddox, were married about 1883. She was born October 7, 1862 and died December 6, 1949. Both are buried in Shays Chapel, Newburg, West Virginia. They had eight children: Curtis Bolyard; Lavinna Mrs. Russell Bell, died February, 1963, Newburg, West Virginia; Mrs. Anzie McGinnis of 100 Brownell Street, Lorain, Ohio; Beaulah, called Betty, Mrs. Frank Stringer of 8311 Chalfonte, Detroit, Michigan; Lorenza Dal Bolyard, of Idaho Avenue, Lorain, Ohio; Mrs. Sylvia Watson of 1942 Livingston Avenue, Lorain, Ohio; Harvey Bolyard, of R.F.D., Kingwood, West Virginia; and

Alva Bolyard[6] of John N. & Martha

Alva was born December 5, 1884 at Scotch Hill, West Virginia and died October 9, 1954 at Newburg, West Virginia. He married Elvada Wolfe on October 21, 1903 at Oakland, Maryland. She was born March 6, 1885 and died December 19, 1927. Both are buried at Shays Chapel, Newburg, West Virginia. They had seven children; four died young: Darlington Ray Bolyard, born August 19, 1904, died October 13, 1904; Carl Edwin Bolyard, born September 7, 1921, died March 18, 1923; and Betty Geraldine Bolyard, born November 3, 1925, died August 27, 1926; Virginia, born and died in 1916; and

II. Lolah Gertrude Bolyard[7], born July 6, 1907, Newburg, West Virginia, married twice. First to Harry Edward Speelman on December 12, 1927 at Uniontown, Pennsylvania. Harry was born in Fayette County, Pennsylvania, March 19, 1909, the son of Harry Henry (d. 1922 Fayette Co., Pa.) and Jennie Bush (b. 11/14/1895, d. 4/15/1957) Speelman. She was married second to James B. Riggen, the son of John and Alice Davis (b. England) Riggen, who was born July 26, 1898, Fayette Coun-

ty, Pennsylvania. James and Lolah's address is, Box 47, Martin, Pennsylvania. Lolah's four children were born in Pennsylvania.

A. Inez Jean Speelman[8], born March 20, 1929, Centerville, married Robert A. Linsebigher. They reside at 1413 Stengel Avenue, Baltimore, Maryland. No issue.

B. Bertha Jetta Lee Speelman[8], born March 21, 1931, Centerville, married Clyde S. Baker. They live at 1815 Loyola Dr., San Jose, California and have five children: Janice Lynn, Clyde Douglas, Barbara Jean, Penny Jo and Rita Joy Baker[9].

C. Harriet Joanne Speelman[8], born November 6, 1932, married James E. Morris, Jr. Address: 4703 Chedder Drive, San Antonio, Texas. Issue, Candice Lee, David Gene, Susan Kay, Daniel Bryan, Lori Ann, and Debbie Lynn Morris[9].

D. Harry Edward Speelman, Jr.[8], born June 2, 1935, Martin, married Josephine Ann Medvid. They live at 399 Cushing Street, Kingham, Massachusetts and have four children: Keith, Edward, George Ann, Bobbie Jean, and Jodi Lynn Speelman[9].

III. Ferris Theodore Bolyard[7], born August 13, 1913, Newburg, West Virginia, married Effie Oral Hoffman on June 25, 1934 at Oakland, Maryland. Effie, the daughter of Marshall Glenn and Cynthia Pearl Messenger Hoffman, was born September 3, 1915, Terra Alta, West Virginia. They live on Morgantown Road, Kingwood, West Virginia and their five children were born in West Virginia:

A. Shela Joann Bolyard[8], born September 1, 1935, Albright, married J.D. Frum. Two children: Lou Ann and Denese Arlene Frum[9].

B. Buford Glenn Bolyard[8], born September 20, 1937, Terra Alta, married Mary Ellouise Freeland. They have two children: Valera Faith and Marcia Lynn Bolyard[9].

C. John Alva Bolyard[8], born February 24, 1941, Terra Alta, married Judy Ann Livingood.

D. Sharyn Lyonors Bolyard[8], born April 24, 1945, Kingwood

E. Ferris Ann Bolyard[7], born April 14, 1954, Kingwood

IV. Mattie Olive Bolyard[7], born May 5, 1915, Hiori, West Virginia, married Edward Lynn Brady at the Methodist Episcopal Church, Morgantown, West Virginia. Edward, the son of Andrew Lynn (b. Haydentown, Pa.) and Myrtle Zoar Hileman (b. Barbour Co., W.Va.) Brady, was born November 30, 1917, Martin, Pennsylvania. They reside in New Geneva, Pennsylvania and have five children:

A. Patricia Ann Brady[8], born October 7, 1936, Martin, Pennsylvania, married Grant Sullenberger. They live in Birmingham, Ohio.

B. Edward Junior Brady[8], born October 5, 1938, Martin, Pennsylvania, married Doris Barbee. Address: 524 Gilpin Avenue, Norfolk, Virginia.

C. Robert Ray Brady[8], born May 7, 1949, New Geneva, Pennsylvania.

D. Rita Elaine Brady[8], born July 18, 1954, New Geneva, Pennsylvania

E. Pamela Jane Brady[8], born August 2, 1956, New Geneva, Pennsylvania, died October 19, 1956 at Masontown, Pennsylvania.

MARY C. BOLYARD[5] of John A. & Nancy

Mary was born April 7, 1853 and died February 25, 1906. She married Abraham George Trickett, 2nd on March 22, 1874. He was born August 4, 1843 and died March 11, 1923. They had two children: Wesley and Amelia Trickett[6].

RHODA ELLEN BOLYARD[5] of John A. & Nancy

Rhoda was born August 5, 1854. She married John J. Goff, December 17, 1874, who was born January 31, 1854. Their children were: Charles, Alice, Ira, Della, and Maud Goff[6].

JACOB MARSHALL BOLYARD[5] of John A. & Nancy

Jacob, the seventh child, was born August 20, 1856 and died November 8, 1925, Preston County, West Virginia. He married Sarah C. Wilson on April 4, 1882. Sarah was born January 18, 1863 and died January 24, 1949. Her parents were Eugenus Wilson (b. 10/18/1819, Monogalia Co., W.Va.—d. 12/3/1909) and his first wife, Julia Ann Jefferys (d. 1869) who were married in 1841. Her father married again on November 16, 1874 to Elizabeth A. Stevenson (d. 3/7/1900). Jacob and Sarah had eight children: Guy H., Rosa E., Della J., Greenland E., Gussie H., Lula F., Arion C., and Oden Ray Bolyard, all born in Preston County, West Virginia:

Guy Holland Bolyard[6] of Jacob M. & Sarah

"Guy Bolyard, resident of Tustin (Calif.) and rancher in this area for the past forty years, passed away at his home at 17172 E. 6th Street, early Wednesday morning, following an illness that had extended over the past four years.

"Guy Holland Bolyard, 68, was born in Fellowsville, West Virginia on February 14, 1883, where he lived until 1909 when he came to California and settled in the Whittier area where he stayed for about 3 years. In 1912 he was married to Daisy A. Cree and the couple came to Tustin where they made their home on C. Street and a short time later moved into a home which they built on Main Street. In 1927 the family moved to the 6th Street ranch where they have lived ever since.

"Surviving his death are his wife Daisy A.; two sons, Glenn of Bakersfield, and Melvyn at the home; a daughter, Mrs. Ralph Valdez of Santa Anna; three brothers, Clay; Ray; and Greenland, and a sister Mrs. Wm. Bolyard all of Grafton, West Virginia.

"Funeral services will be held today, Nov. 2 at 11 a.m. in the chapel of the Brown Colonial Mortuary with Rev. Fred Stading officiating. Interment will be made at Fairhaven cemetery." (obituary, Tustin (Calif.) News, 11/2/1951)

Guy married Daisy Alpha Cree on January 19, 1912 at Santa Barbara, California. Daisy was born August 9, 1890, Kansas City, Missouri,

the daughter of Charles Russell Cree (b. 3/7/1866, Elizabeth, N.J.—d. 3/4/1943, Kansas City, Mo.) and his wife Mary Major Wilson (b. 5/16/1870, Dawn, Mo.—d. Norwalk, O.). Guy and Daisy had three children, all born Tustin, California.

I. Glenn Ray Bolyard[7], born March 1, 1913, married Hazel Gladys Kidd on December 21, 1936 at Compton, California. Hazel, the daughter of George Washington (b. 1/21/1894) and Goldie Gladys Dunn (b. 12/1/1899—d. 10/19/1957) Kidd, was born August 24, 1919, Santa Anna, California. Her paternal grandparents are James C. (1854-1895) and Mary Jane Forgay (1857-1906) Kidd. Her maternal grandparents are John Alexander (1859-1935) and Melissa A. Teator (1866-1938) Dunn. Some twenty years ago Glenn and his father, while visiting in West Virginia gathered data on the descendants of John A. Bolyard. Copies of these notes and other records were most helpful in furnishing the details on this line. Glenn and Hazel live at 710 Belle Avenue, Bakersfield, California, where their two children were born:

A. Ronald Glenn Bolyard[8], born August 5, 1939

B. Susan Elaine Bolyard[8], born July 22, 1946

II. Mary Lorraine Bolyard[7], born May 16, 1923, married Ralph Gage Valdez at Santa Anna, California on July 2, 1948. Ralph, the son of Rev. A.C. Valdez (b. 5/9/1896, Rialto, Calif.) and Lottie Gage Valdez (b. 5/9/1891, Grants Pass, Ore.), was born April 6, 1923 at Modesto, California. They live at 1003 Marasehim Drive, San Jose, California, and have three children, born at Orange, California:

A. Kathleen Lorraine Valdez[8], born March 3, 1951

B. Kenneth Ralph Valdez[8], born May 28, 1954

C. Linda Patricia Valdez[8], born July 28, 1955

III. Melvyn Guy Bolyard[7], born November 4, 1927, married Tessa Josephine Hall on August 25, 1961, at London, England. Tessa, the daughter of Thomas Andrew and Margaret Ellen Sharpe Hall, was born May 11, 1932 in Alwalton, England. They are located in Brazil, where Melvyn is with the United Geophysical Company. Address: Caixa Postall 1,200, Salvador, Bahia, Brazil, where their son was born:

A. Andrew Guy Bolyard[8], born July 27, 1962

Rosa E. Bolyard[6] of Jacob M. & Sarah

Rosa was born January 17, 1886 and died May 5, 1915. She married Thomas Fisher on February 18, 1914. They had a daughter who died in infancy.

Della J. Bolyard[6] of Jacob M. & Sarah

Della was born December 4, 1887 and died March 20, 1961. On January 26, 1916 she married William T. Bolyard (see line of JOSEPH-Stephen-Peter-James H.). They had four children: William Thomas; Dorsey; and twins, Ruby and Ruth Bolyard[7]. Ruth married Troxel Mason.

Greenland E. Bolyard[6] of Jacob M. & Sarah

Greenland, born August 31, 1889, married Isa V. May on January 24, 1916. Isa May is a sister to Ida May who married Isaiah Greenland Bolyard. Isa, the daughter of George W. (1848-1914) and Amanda Jenkins (1848-1919) May, was born May 24, 1894, Preston County, West Virginia. Address: Route 1, Moatsville, West Virginia. Issue, two children, born in Marquess, West Virginia.

I. Frances A. Bolyard[7], single, was born November 25, 1917.

II. Margery J. Bolyard[7], born February 8, 1926, married Mr. Williams. They have two children:

A. Pamela Williams[8], born February 26, 1948, Grafton, West Virginia

B. Kevin Williams[8], born December 2, 1951, Baltimore, Maryland

Gussie H. Bolyard[6] of Jacob M. & Sarah

Gussie was born February 7, 1893 and died February 6, 1931. She married Clayton E. Law, April 18, 1916. They had three children: Rosalena; Vester B.; and Clay M. Law[7].

Lula F. Bolyard[6] of Jacob M. & Sarah

Lula was born April 20, 1897 and died November 14, 1937. She married Forrest Deakin on October 7, 1920. Issue: Norman and Richard Deakin[7].

Orian Clay Bolyard[6] of Jacob M. & Sarah

Orion, born January 12, 1902, Preston County, West Virginia, married Irene Pauline Kitzmiller, Grafton, West Virginia. Irene was born September 24, 1902 at Grafton, West Virginia, the daughter of Lewis Kitzmiller (b. 11/16/1857, Taylor Co., W.Va.—d. 12/9/1938, Grafton) and his wife Laura Hefner (b. 12/17/1866, Grafton—d. 4/7/1946, Keyser, W.Va.). Irene's paternal grandparents were Joseph and Elizabeth Bogle; Joseph was a son of John and Hanna Bowman Kitzmiller. Irene's maternal grandparents were Nathaniel and Victoria Moore Hefner. Nathaniel was the son of Arnold Moore and his wife a Miss Straley. Orion and Irene supplied much of the details from records they gathered on the line of Jacob M. Bolyard. They own and operate the "Bolyard's Electrical Supplies", Grafton, West Virginia, where they reside at 817 St. John Street. Issue, six children, one, a son, died at birth:

I. Barbara Ellen Bolyard[7], born January 18, 1926, Sidney, Ohio, died July, 1927, Grafton, West Virginia.

II. Lewis Bolyard[7], born August 6, 1928, Grafton, West Virginia, married Marilyn Jane Miller. They live at 5155 Northcrest Drive, Ft. Wayne, Indiana and have a daughter:

A. Vida Lauaine Bolyard[8], born April, 1960

III. Alice Bolyard[7], born September 23, 1929, married Donald Franklin Poling, November 27, 1947. Issue, three children:

A. Gary Franklin Poling[8], born May 21, 1949
B. Donna Joan Poling[8], born September 23, 1952
C. David Michael Poling[8], born September 28, 1958

IV. Mary Bolyard[7], born September 29, 1931, married Willard J. Jennings on October 7, 1951. Issue, two sons:
A. Willard Clay Jennings[8], born August 19, 1952
B. Stephen Allen Jennings[8], born July 18, 1956

V. Kenneth Bolyard[7], born August 2, 1945

Oder Roy Bolyard[6] of Jacob M. & Sarah

Oder, the youngest child, was born December 12, 1903, near Tunnelton, West Virginia. He married Ada Ellers on December 28, 1928. Ada was born January 21, 1895, near Middlebourne, West Virginia, the daughter of George W. and Charity Ellers. Address: Trap Springs Road, Grafton, West Virginia.

BARBARA JANE BOLYARD[5] of John A. & Nancy

Barbara, born March 5, 1858, married Harrison H. Cool on May 28, 1876. He was born December 14, 1853. Issue: Olla and Walter Cool[6].

CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS BOLYARD[5] of John A. &. Nancy

Christopher was born October 5, 1859, Sinclair, West Virginia and died February 10, 1923. He married Anzinettie (called Nettie) Columbia Cox on February 25, 1880. Nettie was born May 22, 1858 and died December 7, 1941. Both are buried in the Mt. Isreal Cemetery, Preston County, West Virginia. Nettie was the daughter of George Michael and Sarah Cole Cox. The U.S. Census of 1880, Reno District, Preston County, West Virginia, records their names as:

> "Christian C. Bolyard 20, farmer W. Va.; Arozon N. C. Bolyard 22, wife, W. Va."

Christopher and Nettie had eight children: One, Sarah E. died young:

Elmer E. Bolyard[6] of Christopher and Nettie

Elmer E. Bolyard, born February 1, 1881, died January 31, 1945. He married Lessie E. Shahan.

Therry Arizona Bolyard[6] of Christopher & Nettie

Therry, born October 6, 1884, died July 24, 1924, married Mr. Sigley.

Jasper L. Bolyard[6] of Christopher & Nettie

Jasper, born April 27, 1887, died October 8, 1951. Married?

George John Bolyard[6] of Christopher & Nettie

George was born December 21, 1890, Barbour County, West Virginia, and died September 26, 1960, buried in the Fellowsville (W.Va.) Ceme-

tery. He married Ella Adis Criss on October 19, 1914, at Fellowsville. Ella was born April 12, 1896 at Fellowsville, the daughter of Rowley Criss and his wife, Amanda Laverna Bolyard. Amanda was the daughter of John R. Bolyard, son of Nicholas, son of Stephen, son of JOSEPH. Ella's address: Rt. 2, Denver, Box 179, Tunnelton, West Virginia. Issue, six children, all born Fellowsville, West Virginia:

I. Gladys Marie Bolyard[7], born August 31, 1915, married Donald Evans. Address: Route 1, Box 141, Oakland, Maryland. Issue: Dale; Donald; Connie; and George Evans[8].

II. Lester Fray Bolyard[7] was born June 29, 1918 and died February 2, 1963 at Fellowsville, West Virginia. He married Velma Simpson and they had two daughters: Yvonne and Naomi Bolyard[8].

III. Raymond Harding Bolyard[7], born November 8, 1920, married twice. First to Drucilla Ruth Shahan, who was born November 10, 1927 at Fellowsville, the daughter of John Stewarett Shahan and Pearl Edna Stone. His second wife was Thelma June Myers, born June 20, 1921 at Marysville, Tennessee, the daughter of Ginn and Rachal Angieline Gregory Myers. Address: 716 Lexington Avenue, Dayton, Ohio. Issue, two sons, born Fellowsville, West Virginia:

A. Alan Stewarett Bolyard[8], born February 5, 1947

B. Dirk Ray Bolyard[8], born June 11, 1949

IV. Lewis Edward Bolyard[7], born July 23, 1926, married twice. First to Irmengard Anna Schmit on May 5, 1948 at Starnberg, Germany. She was born March 29, 1931, at Starnberg. He married second, Doris Helen Gillian on February 24, 1956 at Waynedale, Indiana. Doris, the daughter of Homer Milton Gillian (b. 5/5/1912, Olive Hill, Ky.) and Edith Marie Binion (b. 10/20/1915, Olive Hill), was born May 15, 1931 at Olive Hill, Kentucky. Address: General Delivery, Covington, Kentucky. Lewis has two daughters, one by each marriage:

A. Christiana Marie Bolyard[8], born December 16, 1949, Ft. Meade, Maryland

B. Theresa Adell Bolyard[8], born May 9, 1959, Cleveland, Ohio.

V. Clyde Junior Bolyard[7] was born November 5, 1931 and died December 29, 1934, Fellowsville, West Virginia

VI. Betty Lou Bolyard[7], born October 2, 1933, married Earl Francis Mitter at Oakland, Maryland. Earl, the son of John William Mitter (b. 2/6/1888, Austen, West Virginia) and Ella Maude Combs (b. 11/20/1891, Austen), was born January 27, 1921 Austen, West Virginia. Address: Rt. 2, Newburg, West Virginia. Issue, three children, born Grafton, West Virginia:

A. Clyde Earl Mitter[8], born October 21, 1951

B. Eugene Francis Mitter[8], born October 27, 1954

C. Brian Kay Mitter[8], born September 30, 1959

Flora M. Bolyard[6] of Christopher C. & Nettie

Flora was born January 2, 1894 and died June 5, 1894.

Rozella M. Bolyard[6] of Christopher & Nettie

Rozella was born September 1, 1895 and died June 5, 1957. She married Mr. Watkins.

Lenora G. Bolyard[6] of Christopher & Nettie

Lenora, born February 21, 1899, married Mr. Wiles.

MAHALA BOLYARD[5] of John A. & Nancy

Mahala, born April 14, 1866, married Charles Burgoyne, November 27, 1884. They had five children: Nora, Adis, Harry, Grace and Jessie Burgoyne[6].

PETER S. BOLYARD[5] of John A. & Nancy

Peter S. (or L.), born July 10, 1870, married Martha F. Funk. Issue, two children: Agnes, married Arnum Simpson; and Wiford Bolyard[6], married Anise Runner who was born in 1892, the daughter of Peter and Mary J. Bolyard Runner.

SUSAN BOLYARD[4] of John & Elizabeth

Susan was born November 5, 1829 and died February 12, 1883. On May 11, 1854 she married Jacob McCartney. Jacob was born March 8, 1827 and died May 6, 1906. They had six children: John Nelson, born March 26, 1855—died December 13, 1923; Margaret Mallissia, born December, 1856; James Dolliver, born September 11, 1859; Sarah Elizabeth, born June 19, 1861; Nancy Jane, born May 8, 1864; and

JOSEPHINE McCARTNEY[5] of Jacob & Susan

Josephine was born August 19, 1867. She married William G. Nose on July 3, 1883. They had four children: Lucinda A., died July 2, 1890; Jacob C., born May 24, 1888—died May 6, 1906; Henry C., born October 17, 1890—died February 27, 1928; and Waitman Nose[6], born February 5, 1895. In 1960 Waitman was in possession of the old family Bible of John Bolyard (son of Stephen, son of JOSEPH) from which many of the dates, etc., were taken.

JACOB BOLYARD[4] of John & Elizabeth

Jacob, the youngest son of John and Elizabeth, was born March 23, 1832. He died in early manhood.

SARAH ELLEN BOLYARD[4] of John & Rhoda

Sarah, the first child of John's second marriage, was born January 15, 1844. Some records give her name as Rhoda, but the U.S. Census of 1850 and 1860 and the family Bible records give her name as Sarah Ellen. She married William Goff. Their son, Elisha Nelson Goff married Sarah A. Runner; their daughter Sylvia R. Goff married James Washington Bolyard. Sarah A. Runner was a daughter of Peter and Mary J. Bolyard Runner.

JAMES K. BOLYARD[4] of John & Rhoda

James, born February 10, 1846, married Millie Orpha Runner, who was born about 1845. The U.S. Census records:

1870 Reno, Preston Co., W.Va.

"James K. Bolyard, 24, farmer, Va.; Millie Bolyard 27, Va.; William 2, W. Va.; Sarah E. 1, W. Va."

1880 ibid

"James K. Bolyard 34; Emilla 39, wife; William H. 12, son; Sarah E. 11, da; Marshall E. 9, son"

James and Millie had three children: William, Sarah, and Marshall:

WILLIAM HARRISON BOLYARD[5] of James K. & Millie

William, born June 2, 1868, married Sarah J. Bolyard. It has not been determined if Sarah was a Bolyard before her marriage to William. They had two children: Exavia and Stanton Bolyard[6].

SARAH ELIZABETH BOLYARD[5] of James K. & Millie

Sarah, born May 25, 1869, married Marshall D. Wolf. Issue?

MARSHALL E. BOLYARD[5] of James K. & Millie

Marshall, born October 24, 1871, married Florence A. Wolf. She was born March 17, 1878 and died October 23, 1961. Issue, four children:

Russell Bolyard[6] of Marshall & Florence

Russell and his wife, Birthel, have three children: Clifford[7], single; Betty[7], married Carl Wolfe and has three sons, David, Roger, and Carry Wolfe[8]; Richard[7] and his wife, Deloris, have two sons, Richard and Michael Bolyard[8].

Orpha Bolyard[6] of Marshall & Florence

Orpha married Darsey Watts and they have a son, Darsey Watts, Jr.[7].

Jimmy Bolyard[6] of Marshall & Florence

Jimmy and his wife, Elsie, have five children: Loretta, Paul, Sandra, Dorothy, and Elvera Bolyard[7].

Dennis Bolyard[6] of Marshall & Florence

Dennis is single.

GEORGE W. BOLYARD[4] of John & Rhoda

George (H. or W.?), the youngest child, was born December 12, 1847, and died in 1914. He married Mary Martha Wolfe who was born January 21, 1849 and died January 10, 1934. She was the third of thirteen children of Peter Wolfe (b. 7/19/188—d. 2/19/1895) and his wife Louisa Sidwell (b. 4/10/1828—d. 8/13/1899). Peter and Louisa were

married October 13, 1843. A son, Ebinizer B. Wolfe (1863-1940) married Emma Bolyard, identity unknown, for his second wife.

The 1880 U.S. Census of Reno, Preston County, West Virginia records:

> "George H. (?) Bolyard 31, wed, farmer W. Va.; Mary M. 28, wife W. Va.; Olive J. 11; Elisha E. 8; Ida M. 6; Julius W. 5; Willis H. 3; Charles A. 1"

George and Mary had twelve children: Olive; Elisha; Ida; Julius; Willis; Charles; Dorsey; Ebenezer; Evelyn; Louisa; Longstreet; and Donna.

OLIVE S. BOLYARD[5] of George W. & Mary

Olive was born April 19, 1869 and died April 4, 1953. On January 12, 1887 she married James E. Hershman, who was born in 1866. They had twelve children: Herbert C., born December 17, 1887; Charance; Earl J., born November 16, 1890; Bessie M., born November 11, 1892, married I. Royce; Ethel S., born February 21, 1895, married Mr. Larew; Ruby, born December 23, 1896, married Paul Martin; Alice M., born July 15, 1900, married Mr. Larew; Ella J., born February 28, 1906, married Mr. Shumaker; Mrs. Mildred A. Hershman Martin; William, born March 15, 1909; Jennings; and Goldie Hershman, born May 31, 1913.

ELISHA ERVIN BOLYARD[5] of George W. & Mary

Elisha was born March 14, 1871, Tunnelton, West Virginia and died there in 1937. On January 28, 1900 he married Lora Veil Shaw. Lora, the daughter of John W. and Serena Sigley Shaw, was born June 22, 1880 and died in 1955. They had five children:

Vance Bolyard[6] of Elisha & Lora

Vance, born July 1, 1903, Austin, West Virginia, married Leo Magdaline Renshaw. She was born October 1, 1903, Irondale Furnace, West Virginia, the daughter of Benjamin F. (b. 4/30/1880, Austin, W.Va.) and Martha Ellen Whittaker (b. 3/1/1881, Austin) Renshaw. They live at 5 Elkins Avenue, Kingwood, West Virginia and had two children: Yvonne Juanita Bolyard who died February 9, 1930 and is buried in the Mt. Isreal Cemetery, Fellowsville, West Virginia; and

II. Ralph Eugene Bolyard[7], born March 26, 1924, Newburg, West Virginia, married Evelyn Christina Funk on September 13, 1941 at Red House, Maryland. Ethel, the daughter of Charles J. and Lucy Goodwin Funk, was born August 30, 1932, Rowlesburg, West Virginia. They live at 3837 Southern Cross Drive, Baltimore, Maryland and have a daughter:

A. Deborah Sue Bolyard[8], born March 26, 1952, Baltimore, Maryland

Lincoln A. Bolyard[6] of Elisha and Lora

Lincoln, born November 30, 1906, married Ruby Wince. They live in Baltimore, Maryland and have a son:

I. Eugene Dale Bolyard[7] was born November 6, 1934, Beatrice, West

Virginia. In 1951, he married Joan Hillard who was born May 4, 1933, daughter of William and Rose Willard Hillard. Eugene has served in the U.S. Air Force for over ten years, three years in France and Germany. They have four children:

A. Linda Sue Bolyard[8], born June 30, 1955, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

B. Donna Lee Bolyard[8], born April 9, 1957, Philadelphia

C. Mark Bolyard[8], born January 4, 1960, France

D. Cherrel Ann Bolyard[8], born March 8, 1961, France

John E. Bolyard[6] of Elisha & Lora

John, born January 7, 1909, married Katherine Hardesty in 1931. Address: R.F.D. #2, Box 181, Tunnelton, West Virginia. They have a daughter, Mrs. Gayle Emogene Scircle[7], born July 10, 1931, Tunnelton, West Virginia.

Evelyn Bolyard[6] of Elisha & Lora

Evelyn, born October 25, 1915, married Paul Brath. Address: Rt. 6, Fairmont, West Virginia.

Kathleen Bolyard[6] of Elisha & Lora

Kathleen (or Katheryn), born August 31, 1919, married J. Murray Simpson. Address: Rt. 2, Fairmont, West Virginia.

IDA MAE BOLYARD[5] of George W. & Mary

Ida, born November 17, 1872, married T. M. Runner. He was born April 13, 1865 and died January 25, 1937, buried in Mt. Zion Cemetery, Preston County, West Virginia. They had five children:

Minda Runner[6] of T. M. & Ida

Minda was born October 4, 1888 and married Minard V. Amos.

Harlow E. Runner[6] of T. M. & Ida

Harlow, born February 10, 1892, was married on September 21, 1913 to Ethel Funk who was born in 1889.

Arizona Runner[6] of T. M. & Ida

Arizonia, born February 16, 1897, married Harold Hays.

Goldie Runner[6] of T. M. & Ida

Goldie was born in 1899 and died September 10, 1901.

Devid Runner[6] of T. M. & Ida

Devid, born April 30, 1902, married Victor Stewart.

JULIUS W. BOLYARD[5] of George W. & Mary

Julius, born October, 1874, was married on March 30, 1898 to Ivy Sigley. She was born December 25, 1876 and died July 22, 1951.

WILLIS HAYES BOLYARD[5] of George W. & Mary

Willis was born in 1877 and died January 21, 1962. He married Straudie J. Shaffer who died November 1, 1958, Reedsville, West Virginia. They had two sons:

Roy Burton Bolyard[6] of Willis & Straudie

Roy, born April 3, 1902, Preston County, West Virginia, married Lenna Faye Runner. Lenna, born June 6, 1899, Bourbon County, West Virginia, is the daughter of Nelson and Sarah Bolyard Runner. Address: Box 329, Gila Bend, Arizona. Issue, five children:

I. Harold T. Bolyard[7], born January 6, 1924, Morgantown, West Virginia, is single and lives at 507 W. Elizabeth, Pierre, South Dakota.

II. Mrs. Edna E. Bolyard Gibson[7] of Terra Alta, West Virginia

III. Allen D. Bolyard[7] of 761 Alverth Road, Baltimore, Maryland.

IV. Mrs. Priscilla Bolyard Decker[7] of 601 Junction Street, Morgantown, West Virginia.

Lester Willis Bolyard[6] of Willis & Straudie

Lester, born June 19, 1917, Fellowsville, West Virginia, married Nora Grace Metheny. She was born November 1, 1919, Kingwood, West Virginia, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Carl Metheny. Lester and Nora had four children:

I. Willis A. Bolyard[7], born April 8, 1940, Tunnelton, West Virginia, married Luisa A. Pacifico on November 14, 1959 at Charleston, West Virginia. Luisa was born August 10, 1938, Camden-on-Gauley, West Virginia, the daughter of Salvatore Pacifico (b. 9/22/1902, Ponza, Italy) and Rosalea Mazzella (b. 2/13/1914, Richwood, W.Va.—d. 4/24/1955, Charleston, W.Va.). Willis and Luisa live at 18 Murray Hill Drive, Charleston, South Carolina.

II. James W. Bolyard[7], was born March 29, 1943.

III. Milford Ray Bolyard[7], born May 26, 1945

IV. Susan T. Bolyard[7], born March 25, 1953

CHARLES A. BOLYARD[5] of George W. & Mary

Charles was born April 26, 1878 and died April 7, 1907. Married?

DORSEY L. BOLYARD[5] of George W. & Mary

Dorsey was born in 1879 and died February 20, 1901. Married?

EBENIZER BOLYARD[5] of George W. & Mary

"Ebb Bolyard. Friends and relatives in this area (Preston Co.W.Va.) have learned of the death of Ebb Bolyard of Greenville, Ohio, Sunday, Sept. 18. He had been injured in a train-car accident two days previously. He was a native of Preston County but had lived in Ohio since 1929.

"Survivors include his wife, Anna; three sons; Don and Leonard of Greenville and Richard of Parker, Ind.; four daughters; Mrs. Ruth Cales of Greenville; Mrs. Velma Boyer of Ontario Calif.; Mrs. Lucile Deele of Marion, Ohio;

and Mrs. Sarah Hunt of Lake Worth, Fla.; and eighteen grandchildren; two sisters; Mrs. Adis Hibbs of Fairview (W. Va.) and Mrs. Donna Welsh of Cleveland; one brother; Willis H. Bolyard of Terra Alta (W. Va.)." (Obituary —source and date unknown)

Ebenizer was born May 12, 1880 and died after 1942. No other trace of his family was found.

LOUISA ADIS BOLYARD[5] of George W. & Mary

Louisa, born February 26, 1884, married twice. First to John A. Rankins on December 21, 1899. John was born April 9, 1878 and died November 13, 1929. They had four children. She later married a Mr. Hibbs; no issue.

Sylvia May Rankins[6] of John & Louisa

Sylvia, born December 21, 1900, was married on August 12, 1917 to William A. Metz. He was born in 1890.

George Abraham Rankins[6] of John & Louisa

George, born 1903, married Daisy Mildred Stevenson, November 9, 1927, Newburg, West Virginia. She was born in 1906.

Archie E. Rankins[6] of John & Louisa

Archie was born November 2, 1913.

Thelma G. Rankins[6] of John & Louisa

Thelma, born July 4, 1920, married Mr. Dewitt.

LONGSTREET CLINT BOLYARD[5] of George & Mary

Longstreet was born April 22, 1886 and died December 22, 1942. He married Vinnie Murray, who was born in 1886. Issue, four children:

Helen L. Bolyard[6] of Longstreet & Vinnie

Helen, born March 9, 1917, married Clyde Nose

Jackson Bolyard[6] of Longstreet & Vinnie

Jackson, was born May 22, 1918. On July 9, 1938, he married Mary Huffman, who was born in 1917.

Martha Bolyard[6] of Longstreet & Vinnie

Martha, born February 4, 1923, married Vance McDaniels

Mary Madeline Bolyard[6] of Longstreet & Vinnie

Mary was born March 9, 1928.

DONNA E. BOLYARD[5] of George W. & Mary

Donna, the youngest child, was born September 27, 1889. On October 19, 1910, she married Harry C. Welch. He was born in 1884 and died after 1940.

MARY BOLYARD[3] of Stephen and Barbara

Mary or Marie, the third child, was born August 30, 1795, and was baptised September 27, 1795, at the Union Reformed Church, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. She accompanied the family to Preston County, West Virginia where she married George Keller.

HENRY BOLYARD[3] of Stephen and Barbara

Henry, the fourth child, was born December 27, 1796 and baptised January 22, 1797 at the Union Reformed Church, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. He accompanied the family to Preston County, West Virginia, where he married Sarah Shahan on October 20, 1823. Sarah, the daughter of John and Sarah Shahan, was born in 1804 and died in 1893. Henry died after 1870. In 1880 "Sarah 73, mother" (U.S.C.) was living in the home of their son, Nicholas.

The U.S. Census of Preston County, Virginia, year as noted, records:

1830

"Henry Bolyard; males—one under 5; one 5 to 10; one 30 to 40; females; one under 5; one 30 to 40"

1840

"Henry Bolyard; males—two under 5; two 5 to 10; one 15 to 20; one 40 to 50; females; one under 5; one 5 to 10; one 10 to 15; one 30 to 40"

1850 45th District

"Henry Bolyard 54, farmer, Pa.; Sarah 44, Va.; Powell 26, Va.; Isaac 13, Va.; Elizabeth 11, Va.; William 7, Va.; Alpheus F. 5; Hannah J. (Amanda) 1, Va."

1860 8th District

"Henry Bolyard, 62; Sarah 52; William 17; Alpheus F. 14; Amanda 11."

1870 Reno, W.Va.

"Henry Bolyard 70; Sarah 62; William H. 27"

Henry and Sarah had eleven children: David D., Powell, Mary, Nicholas, Henry, Isaac, Elizabeth, William H., Alpheus F., and Amanda J.

DAVID D. BOLYARD[4] of Henry & Sarah

David, born about 1824, married Serena Goff. In 1850 David was single and living at home. After he married "the family settled in Warren

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 19

THE LINE OF HENRY BOLYARD—SON OF STEPHEN—SON OF JOSEPH

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
HENRY BOLYARD b. 1796—Penn. d. 1870—W. Va. MARRIED 1823 TO SARAH SHAHAN b. 1804—Va. d. 1893—W. Va. ISSUE: 11 CHILDREN	-1	DAVID D. Bolyard 1824–? married Serena Goff	Lemuel, Sarah, Lone, and Kate Bolyard
	-2	POWELL Bolyard 1825–? married Violinda Conn	Henry, Caleb, James H., and John W. Bolyard
	-3	MARY Bolyard 1826–1871 married James Conn	Sarah, Rebecca, Martha, Mary, Emma, Caleb, Frank and John W. Conn
	-4	REBECCA Bolyard 1828–? married 1st Peter Sanders 2nd Christian Bishoff	No record
	-5	NICHOLAS Bolyard 1829–c1880 married 1st Clarissa Sanders 2nd Mary Skidmore	Sarah, Mary J., Martha A., Charles, William H., Lydia, Franklin I., Emma C., George W., and Walter Bolyard
	-6	HENRY Bolyard 1832–1908 married 1st Mary E. Simpson 2nd Nancy E. Sigley	Alpheus, Joseph, Mary, Stephen, Mahala, Specer, Martha, Emma, Delbert, Cora, Minnie, Albert, Lloyd, John, Charity, Lessie and Charles Bolyard
	-7	ISAAC Bolyard 1839–1899 married 1st Marie Simpson 2nd Virginia Rinehart	Charles, Alice, Lloyd, John W., Lillie, Addie, Walter, Harley, Howard, Lowe, Nina, Argels, May and William Bolyard
	-8	ELIZABETH Bolyard 1839–1907 married Philip E. Knotts	Mary, John, Frances, Philip, Nora, Willard, Virginia, Nicholas, Thomas, Everett, Edward and Ethel Knotts
	-9	WILLIAM H. Bolyard 1842–? married 1st Rebecca White 2nd Rebecca Colebank	Ira T., Albert, Helen, Denver, Bronson, Wayne, Marvin, and Lennie Bolyard
	-10	ALPHEUS F. Bolyard 1845–1934 married 1st Rebecca Haney 2nd Anna Shahan	Flora, Cora, Ezra, Annie, Wesley, Arthur, Curtis, Elversa, Mary, and William Bolyard
	-11	AMANDA J. Bolyard 1849–1949 married Jacob M. Funk	Eunice, Alice, Iris, Eva, Mary, Estella, Arthur, and Laura Funk

County, Iowa, and later in California". Issue, four children: Lemuel, Sarah, Lone and Kate Bolyard[5]. No trace was found of these children.

POWELL BOLYARD[4] of Henry & Sarah

Powell, born about 1825, married Violinda Conn, who was born about 1826 in Pennsylvania. The U.S. Census, 1850, Preston County, 45th District, Virginia, records:

> "Powell Bolyard 26, farmer, Va.; Violinda 26, Pa.; James H. 3; Caleb 2; John W. 6/12"

Powell and Violinda had four sons: Henry, who married Melinda Conn; Caleb, born about 1848, "went west"; James H. and John W.

JAMES H. BOLYARD[5] of Powell & Violinda

James, born about 1846, married Harriett Miller, born about 1845. In 1870 they were living in Reno, Preston County, West Virginia and before 1880 settled in St. George District, Tucker County, West Virginia. They had four daughters as detailed by the U.S. Census of 1880:

> "James H. Bolyard 33, farmer, Va.; Harriet 35, wife, Va.; Ida R. 9, da; Anna (Margaret) 7, da; Mary E. 4, da; Violinda, dec. da"

Violinda Bolyard was named after her paternal grandmother, Violinda Conn Bolyard. Ida Rebecca Bolyard was born February 19, 1871.

JOHN W. BOLYARD[5] of Powell & Violinda

John, born about 1850, married Mary A. Jeffreys. In 1870 they were living in Reno District, Preston County, West Virginia. They had two children: James P. Bolyard, born January, 1870, married Miss Michael; and Mary Bolyard[6], died single.

MARY BOLYARD[4] of Henry & Sarah

Mary was born about 1826 and died July 23, 1871. She married James Conn. After her death James married Sarah J. Loughridge on October 31, 1871; there was one child by James and his second wife, Ezra Conn, born 1876, married Emma Matuck on January 13, 1897 who was born in 1876. James and Mary lived in Preston County, West Virginia where their children were born: Sarah, Rebecca, Martha, Mary, Emma, Caleb, Frank, and John W.

SARAH JANE CONN[5] of James & Mary

Sarah was born October 28, 1847 and died December 24, 1932; buried in Shays Chapel, Preston County. She married Alpheus F. Wilson who was born in 1842 and died in 1911.

REBECCA A. CONN[5] of James & Mary

Rebecca, born 1850, married John W. Matlick. They settled in Mineral County, West Virginia.

MARTHA E. CONN[5] of James & Mary

Martha, born 1852, died young (?).

MARY E. CONN[5] of James & Mary

Mary, born 1854, was married on September 11, 1879 to George H. Horchler, who was born in 1855.

EMMA C. CONN[5] of James & Mary

Emma, born 1858, married Marion F. Stone on August 28, 1882. He was born in 1854. They settled in Mineral County, West Virginia.

CALEB C. CONN[5] of James & Mary

Caleb was born January 26, 1861 and died January 13, 1929; buried in the Mt. Isreal Cemetery, Preston County, West Virginia. He was married on September 24, 1889 to Mary Roberts Combs, who was born in 1868.

FRANK MULRAY CONN[5] of James & Mary

Frank was born about 1863, died young.

JOHN WESLEY CONN[5] of James & Mary

John was born October 5, 1869 and died April 27, 1931. On September 6, 1894 he married Jennie Bolyard. Jennie was born January 2, 1872 and died April 11, 1945.

REBECCA BOLYARD[4] of Henry & Sarah

Rebecca, born about 1828, married twice. Peter Sanders, her first husband, died about 1870. She was married second, on April 3, 1873, to Christian Bishoff. They settled in the west (Iowa?).

NICHOLAS BOLYARD[4] of Henry & Sarah

Nicholas was born about 1829 and died after 1880. He married twice. First to Clarissa Sanders who was born about 1830 and died after 1880. After Clarissa died, Nicholas married Mary Skidmore. Nicholas and Clarissa lived in Union Township, Preston County, West Virginia, and had ten children.

The U.S. Census records the following:

1870

> "Nicholas Bolyard 41, farmer, Va.; Clarissa 40, Va.; Sarah E. 18, Va.; Mary J. 16, Va.; Martha A. 14, da; Charles 12, Va.; William H. 10, Va.; Lydia 7, W. Va.; (Franklin) Isiah 3, W. Va.; Emily 1, W. Va."

1880

> "Nicholas Bolyard 55; Clara 53; Martha 21, confined; Charles 19; William 18; Alice 14; Frank 12; Emma C. 10; George W. 7; Walter 4; Daisy 3, g.da; Sarah 73, mother"

Their ten children were named: Sarah; Mary J., born about 1854, died in early womanhood; Martha A., born about 1856; Charles, born about 1858, married Lillie Bishop; William H., born about 1860, settled in Iowa where he married; Lydia, born about 1863, died young (?); Franklin Isiah; Emma C. (Emily), born about 1869, married Peter Wotring; George W., born November 14, 1871, married Prescilla Sanders; and Walter, born about 1876, died young.

SARAH E. BOLYARD[5] of Nicholas & Clarissa

Sarah, born about 1852, married Manuel Shaffer, who was born about 1853. In 1870 they were living in Boliver Township, Jefferson County, West Virginia, and had a son, Daniel M. Shaffer[6], born about 1866.

FRANKLIN ISIAH BOLYARD[5] of Nicholas & Clarissa

Franklin, born about 1868, married and had eight children: Ira; William; Mrs. Rachel Beavorage; and Myrtle, deceased; Mrs. Retta Wills; and David Bolyard of Rowelsburg, West Virginia; Mrs. Elizabeth Sanders of Thackers Valley, West Virginia; and

George Henry Bolyard[6] of Franklin

George married Bessie Shanks on May 30, 1917 at Oakland, Maryland. They reside at 190 Main Street, Kingwood, West Virginia and have three children: George Shanks Bolyard, deceased; Lt. Col. John W. Bolyard, of Loredo, Texas, married Roberta Lee Spangler; and Paul David Bolyard[7] of Rockville, Maryland, who married Margaret L. Stemple.

HENRY BOLYARD[4] of Henry & Sarah

Henry was born June 8, 1832 and died June 18, 1908. He served in the 107th West Virginia Infantry, Union Army, during the Civil War. He married twice. His first wife, Mary E. Simpson, died about 1863. They had seven children: Alpheus, Joseph, Mary J., Stephen, Mahala, Spencer, and Martha C.

His second wife, Nancy E. Sigley, was born July 17, 1833 and died November 26, 1927. They had ten children: Emma C.; Delbert A., born about 1868; Cora A.; Minnie A.; Albert A., born about 1872, died young; Lloyd; John C.; Charity A.; Lessie; and Charles.

The U.S. Census records:

1870 Lyon Township, Preston County, West Virginia

> "Henry Bolyard, Jr. 40, farmer, Va.; Nancy E. 32, Va.; Joseph, 16; Mary J. 15; Stephen 12; Mahal 11; Spencer 9; Martha E. 8; Amy (Emma) 3, W. Va.; Delbert 2; Cora A. 9/12"

1880 ibid

> "Henry Bolyard 50; Nancy E. 41, wife; Emma C. 13, da; Delbert A. 12, son; Cora 10, da; Minnie 9, da; Alberta 8, da; Lloyd 6, son; John C. 1, son"

Of the seven children by the first marriage, two died young: Stephen, born about 1858, and Martha C., born about 1862.

ALPHEUS FRANKLIN BOLYARD[5] of Henry & Mary

Alpheus, called Alf, was born about 1851. He married twice. His second wife was Venie Jenkins. He "went west to Kansas". He had two sons: Bryan and Miford Bolyard[6].

JOSEPH W. BOLYARD[5] of Henry & Mary

Joseph was born about 1853 and died in Minot, South Dakota on March 30, 1932 and is buried in Ayrshire, Iowa. When a young man he went to Kansas and a few years later moved to Iowa where he married Mary Arminta Kirk on October 14, 1880 at Madora Squaw Township, Warren County, Iowa. Mary was born January 5, 1861, Mercer, Pennsylvania and died in 1917 at New Virginia, Iowa. Mary was the daughter of James Young Kirk (b. 2/15/1813) and his wife Martha Shannon Donaldson (b. 8/30/1816—d. 12/4/1885). Martha Donaldson was a daughter of Isaac and Rebecca Shannon Donaldson; Isaac was a son of James and Elizabeth McClathcey Donaldson; James was a son of Isaac and Martha Reynolds Donaldson. Joseph and Mary had seven children:

John Bolyard[6] of Joseph & Mary

John married Reba Stickel. John is deceased and Reba lives in New Virginia, Iowa. Issue, four children: Earnest, Elwyn, Donald, and

I. Melva Bolyard[7] married Chet Turpen. They have three children: Nova, Janice and Robert Turpen[8].

Ola Myrtle Bolyard[6] of Joseph & Mary

Ola was born October 22, 1883, New Virginia, Iowa and died there September 26, 1932. She married James Warren Belknap on November 30, 1910 at Ayrshire, Iowa. James was born on March 17, 1885, Bureau County, Illinois, the son of Harry W. Belknap (b. 6/15/1855, Bureau Co., Ill) and Mary Melinda Cater (b. 2/10/1857, Bureau Co.). James lives at Ross, North Dakota. Issue, two children:

I. Raymond Kirk Belknap[7], born November 2, 1911, Ayrshire, Iowa, married Hazel Helde. They live in Stanley, North Dakota and have a daughter, Beverly Jean Belknap[8].

II. Harriet Elizabeth Belknap[7], born September 4, 1918, White Earth, North Dakota married Stanley Frank Prochaska. They reside in Ross, North Dakota and have three children: Janice; Paul, married Sharon Nark on July 9, 1960; and Bonnie[8], married Elmer Schindel on August 17, 1963.

James Lemoines Bolyard[6] of Joseph & Mary

James was born February 22, 1884, Indianola, Iowa and died September 4, 1906, White Earth, North Dakota. James and his wife Mona had a son:

I. Merrill J. Bolyard[7], born June 29, 1906, White Earth, North Dakota, married twice. His first wife, Esther Lee McCay, was born November 27, 1906 in Iowa. They were married in Des Moines. Merrill and his second wife, Dorothy Margaret Boyd were married July 22, 1944, Denver, Colorado, where she was born October 14, 1914, the daughter of John Wesley (b. 7/20/1884, Ark.) and Margaret Sedonia Welker (b. 3/25/1887, Ind.) Boyd. They live at 1370 Race Street, Denver, Colorado. Merrill has a son:

A. Norman Lee Bolyard[8], born October 2, 1931, Denver, Colorado

Raymond Wilson Bolyard[6] of Joseph & Mary

Raymond, born March 5, 1858, married Helen Lucile Stickel on June 28, 1922 at New Virginia, Iowa. Helen was born December 25, 1891, Logan, Iowa, the daughter of Elias Proudfoot Stickel (b. 1/20/1857, New Virginia, Iowa) and Martha Proctor Stickel (b. 10/22/1868, Liberty Center, Iowa). Raymond and Helen reside at 641 Lake Street, Minot, North Dakota. They have two children:

I. Joseph Stickel Bolyard[7], born October 18, 1925, Williston, North Dakota, married Ethel LaVon Melby in June, 1952 at Manfred, North Dakota. Ethel was born October 18, 1931, Manfred, the daughter of Oscar J. (b. 3/7/1890, N.Dak.) and Bertha Nordtrop (b. 5/12/1892, Norway) Melby. They live at 9 Seventh Street, Farmington, Minnesota and have two children, both born in St. Paul, Minnesota:

A. David Lowell Bolyard[8], born January 29, 1957

B. Susan Rae Bolyard[8], born June 5, 1959

II. Mary Lois Carolyn Severson Bolyard[7] was born April 20, 1932, White Earth, North Dakota. She was adopted by her Uncle Raymond, a brother to her mother, Luella Bolyard Severson (see #5 following). Mary was married December 1, 1951 to Marlyn Clifford Baker at Minot, North Dakota where he was born July 12, 1932, the son of Clifford Mark (b. 11/28/1889, Barnesville, Minn) and Minnie Byorn (b. 1/29/1898, Northwood, N.Dak) Baker. Address: Box 21, Burlington, North Dakota. Their three children were born in Minot, North Dakota.

A. Paul Clifford Baker[8], born October 17, 1952

B. Steven Ray Baker[8], born September 20, 1956

C. Richard Allen Baker[8], born June 24, 1959

Luella Bolyard[6] of Joseph & Mary

Luella was born November 25, 1891, Ayrshire, Iowa and died April 20, 1932, White Earth, North Dakota. She married Henry Severson. They had two children: Mary Lois Carolyn; and Roy Joseph Severson, who was born July 29, 1930. After the death of the parents, Roy was adopted by Mr. and Mrs. Louis Anderson; and Mary Lois by Raymond and Helen Bolyard (see #4 above).

David Donald Bolyard[6] of Joseph & Mary

David was born November 30, 1893, Ayrshire, Iowa and died August

14, 1954; buried in the Ft. Snelling Cemetery, Minneapolis, Minnesota. He married Adeline Bertha Olness on July 27, 1923, at Homestead, Montana. Adeline was born June 19, 1903, Kragness, Minnesota, the daughter of John S. (b. 3/12/1877, Sogndal, Norway) and Ella Matilda Knudson (b. 6/4/1880, Felton, Minn.) Olness. Adeline resides at 4003 Quail Avenue, Minneapolis, Minnesota. Issue, two children:

I. Donald Kirk Bolyard[7], born June 9, 1925, Homestead, Montana, married Shirley Mary Gaulrapp at Breckenridge, Minnesota. Shirley was born July 5, 1925, Wheaton, Minnesota, the daughter of Nicholas George (b. 9/30/1892, Stirling, Ill.) and Mamie Ella Schlewitz (b. 2/6/1905, Radville, Sask, Canada) Gaulrapp. Donald and Shirley live at Maple Lake, Minnesota, Box 214, and have thirteen children:

A. Diane Renee Bolyard[8], born November 15, 1943, Breckenridge, Minnesota

B. Marshall Kirk Bolyard[8], born March 11, 1945, Breckenridge

C. Lee Barry Bolyard[8], born September 21, 1946, Breckenridge

D. Karen Sue Arminta Bolyard[8], born January 6, 1948, Grand Parks, North Dakota

E. David Kerry Bolyard[8], born January 5, 1950, Fergus Falls, Minnesota

F. Kathryn Ann Bolyard[8], born July 1, 1951, Fergus Falls

G. Donald Craig Bolyard[8], born June 7, 1952, Fergus Falls

H. Timothy Nick Bolyard[8], born August 25, 1953, Fergus Falls

I. Richard Joel Bolyard[8], born August 17, 1955, Hallock, Minnesota

J. Collen Denise Bolyard[8], born September 16, 1956, Hallock

K. Cynthia Shirley Bolyard[8], born October 30, 1957, Buffalo, Minnesota

L. Michael Jon Bolyard[8], born July 20, 1959, Buffalo

M. Kevin Gerard Bolyard[8], born August 21, 1961, St. Cloud, Minnesota

II. Lois Claire Bolyard[7], born October 6, 1930, Froid, Montana, married Richard Lynn Schwoebel, August 14, 1954, Minneapolis, Minnesota. Richard, the son of Lynn William and Mabelle Garda Mortenson Schwoebel, was born December 26, 1931, New Rockford, North Dakota. Richard, Ph.D., Cornell University, is with the Sandia Corporation of Albuquerque, New Mexico, where they live at 1300 Alcazar, N.W. Much of the data on Joseph W. Bolyard's descendants were taken from notes and records supplied by Lois. Issue, two children:

A. Paul Richard Schwoebel[8], born November 15, 1959, Ithaca, New York

B. Eric David Schwoebel, born April 4, 1963, Albuquerque, New Mexico

Glenn G. Bolyard[6] of Joseph & Mary

Glenn, the seventh and youngest child, was born July 29, 1896, Ayrshire, Iowa. He married Jennie Amanda Cook on August 24, 1922 at Stanley, North Dakota. Jennie was born October 22, 1899, Chicago,

Illinois, the daughter of Bales (b. 1859, Wisc.) and Elizabeth Currie (b. 10/5/1869, Ontario, Canada) Cook. They live at Grace City, North Dakota and have three sons:

I. Donald Glenn Bolyard[7], born July 9, 1923, White Earth, North Dakota married Audrey June Black. They live in Australia and have eight children: Craig; Leslie; Jeannine; Lindsay; Audrey Mae; Adriane; Kevin; and Roy Utah Bolyard[8].

II. Jack Bates Bolyard[7], born November 18, 1932, White Earth, North Dakota, married Eleanor Ronning. They live at 1522 Holmes Drive, Colorado Springs, Colorado and have three children: Dirk, Steven and Kebra Bolyard[8].

III. Phillip Bruce Bolyard[7], born September 2, 1939, Stanley, North Dakota, married Pat Burkhart at Berthold, North Dakota. They live in Frankfort, Germany and have a daughter:

A. Beth Marie Bolyard[8], born October 2, 1963.

MARY JANE BOLYARD[5] of Henry & Mary

Mary, born about 1855, married Joe Zinn. They went to Kansas, then Utah, and later to Long Beach, California. They had two children: Emma and Rees Zinn[6].

MAHALA BOLYARD[5] of Henry & Mary

Mahala, born about 1859, married twice. First to John Blackwood, and second to William White. They settled in Kansas and later moved to California. She had two daughters: Myrtle Blackwood and Dorothy White[6].

SPENCER BOLYARD[5] of Henry & Mary

Spencer, the seventh and youngest child of Henry and Mary, was born about 1861. He married and lived in Hutchinson, Kansas.

EMMA C. BOLYARD[5] of Henry & Nancy

Emma, the first child by Henry's second wife, was born in 1866 and died in 1959, age 92. She married Thomas Rees Shay. In 1894 Thomas built and operated a general store in Fellowsville, West Virginia. In 1900 the family moved to Tunnelton, West Virginia. He was born in 1862 and died December 23, 1944, age 82 years. Issue, three children:

Ercell Shay[6] of Thomas & Emma

Ercell married twice: first to T. H. Hudgens; second to A. T. Bess. She graduated from West Virginia Wesleyan, A.B. Music and is a retired teacher and principal. Issue, a son:

I. Thomas Hugh Hudgins[7], born 1920, married Rosemary Schaffer. They live at 125 Morgantown Street, Kingwood, West Virginia and have two children: Christie Rose and Thomas Hugh Hudgins, Jr.[8]

Paris Shay[6] of Thomas & Emma

Paris married Pauline Rutherford. He graduated from WVWC, 1920,

Business Administration and is a retired merchant and coal operator of Preston County, West Virginia. They live at 1236 N.W. 99th Street, Miami Shores, Florida and have three children:

I. Patricia Louise Shay[7] married Dr. James Andrews. They live in Hialeah, Florida and have five children: Bill; Kimberley Kay; twins—Christopher and Christine; and Patrick Andrews[8].

II. Paris Shay, Jr.[7] married Marie Hall. Marie is a teacher and Paris owns and operates the Shay Motors, Osprey Avenue, Sarasota, Florida. Issue, two children: Paris, III and Michele Shay[8].

III. Pauline Ann Shay[7] married Charles Delligatti. Charles is a chemical engineer with Pratt-Whitney, West Palm Beach, Florida. Issue, two sons: Charles, II, and Michael; and two daughters: Parie and Sharon Delligatti[8].

Mary Agnes Shay[6] of Thomas & Emma

Mary married M. P. Blake. She graduated from Ohio Wesleyan and is a teacher at Valley High, Masontown, West Virginia. Address: 115 High Street, Kingwood, West Virginia. She had collected notes and records of Henry's line which were most helpful in delineating this branch of the family.

CORA A. BOLYARD[5] of Henry & Nancy

Cora, born October 10, 1869, married three times. First to John W. Lawrence on November 10, 1889. John was the son of William T. Lawrence (5/3/1843-11/21/1929) and his wife Nancy K. Wolf (6/22/1847-4/8/1926). William and Nancy were married March 3, 1867. Cora's second husband was a Phillips, and the third, John Parks. Issue, two children:

Dorsey Lawrence[6] of John & Cora

Dorsey married and lives in Lower Salem, Ohio. Issue, a daughter, Inez Lawrence[7].

Icea Lawrence[6] of John & Cora

Icea married Floyd Hall. Issue, six children: Carl; Mary, married Alex Robinson; Minnie, married Howard Provine; George, married Lenore LaRue; Howard[7], married Loda Brown and has two children, Christine and Katie Lawrence[8]; and Clarence Lawrence[7], has a son Leland Lawrence[8].

JOHN CLINT BOLYARD[5] of Henry & Nancy

John, called Clint, was born about 1879 and married Cora Hershman; both deceased. He was a merchant in Denver, near Tunnelton, West Virginia. Issue, three children:

Hazel Bolyard[6] of John & Cora

Hazel married Vance B. Watkins. They live in Tunnelton, West Virginia, and have two children:

I. Edwanda Watkins[7] married Arthur Bolyard. They live in Ohio.
II. Colleen Ann Watkins[7] is an office deputy in the sheriff's office at Kingwood, West Virginia.

Delbert Bolyard[6] of John & Cora

Delbert lives in Kingwood, West Virginia

Julia Bolyard[6] of John & Cora

Julia married Claud Wilson. They own and operate Wilson's Grocery, Denver, Tunnelton, West Virginia, and have two children: June Lea and William Wilson[7].

ALBERTA CHARITY BOLYARD[5] of Henry & Nancy

Alberta, the only living child, married Guy Martin Bonafield, deceased. Issue, five children:

Daisy Louise Bonafield[6] of Guy & Alberta

Daisy married D. B. Murdock. Their daughter, Harriet Louise Bonafield Murdock[7], is married and lives at Oceanside, California.

Adelaide Bonafield[6] of Guy & Alberta

Adelaide married W. W. Williams. Issue, three children:
I. Richard Williams[7] and his wife Isabelle live in Phoenix, Arizona and have four children.
II. Robert Williams[7] is married and lives in Indiana. Issue, two sons.
III. Ann Williams[7] married Bob Pyles. They live in Buckeystown, Maryland, and have two children: Robbie and Terri Ann Pyles[8].

Arnold Bonafield[6] of Guy & Alberta

Arnold married Elsie Forester. Address: Atlantic Road, Tunnelton, West Virginia. Issue, six children: Gregory, deceased; June, married Bob Miller; John, married Tillie Sterling; Nancy, deceased, married Mr. Knotts; James is married; and Joe Bonafield[7] is in the U.S. Navy.

James Bonafield[6] of Guy & Alberta

James married twice. First to Beryl Copeman, deceased. Second to Aleen Phares. Address 119 High Street, Kingswood, West Virginia. Issue, five children: Dorothy, married Joe Snyder; Martha Jean; Jill; Jack; and Gregory Bonafield[7].

Ethyland Bonafield[6] of Guy & Alberta

Ethyland lives in Oceanside, California with her mother, Alberta Charity Bonafield.

LESSIE BOLYARD[5] of Henry & Nancy

Lessie, died July 2, 1963, was married to George E. Dalton. They lived

in Saskatchewan, Canada; Corvallies, Oregon; Honolulu, Hawaii in 1942; and San Francisco California, where both died. They had four children:

Kenneth Dalton[6] of George & Lessie

Kenneth, a retired U.S. Army Colonel, and his wife, Marguerite, live at Lehigh Acres, Florida and have three children: Mrs. Nancy Mather; Judy; and Gregory Dalton[7].

Faye Dalton[6] of George & Lessie

Fay lives in San Francisco, California.

Ferne Dalton[6] of George & Lessie

Ferne lives in Seattle, Washington

Arthur Dalton[6] of George & Lessie

Arthur lives in Honolulu, Hawaii.

CHARLES FRANCIS BOLYARD[5] of Henry & Nancy

Charles, born September 21, 1861, Wheeling, West Vriginia, died in July of 1919 at Sour Lake, Texas. He married Malissa Alice Richey who was born January 20, 1882, Hearne, Texas, the daughter of Richard Richey (d. Dec. 1901, Liberty, Texas) and Effie Holt (b. Meridian, Miss.—d. 1928, Hull, Texas). Malissa, now Mrs. C. I. Hunt, Sr., resides at 2733 9th Avenue, Port Arthur, Texas. Charles and Malissa had three sons:

Archie Ray Bolyard[6] of Charles & Malissa

Archie lives at 3249 34th Street, Port Arthur, Texas.

Donald Ross Bolyard[6] of Charles & Malissa

Donald married Helen Lillian Connorty on July 3, 1934 at Galveston, Texas. Helen, the daughter of William Edward Connorty (b. 7/25/1880, Galveston, Tex) and Mathilda Christine Jacobs (b. 10/7/1886, Galveston), was born October 11, 1915, Galveston, Texas. They live at 2412 Meadow Lane, LaMarque, Texas and have a son:

I. Dale Ross Bolyard[7], born February 18, 1940, Galveston, Texas, married Barbara Ann Hirsch. They reside at 604 Park, Salina, Kansas.

Vernon R. Bolyard[6] of Charles & Malissa

Vernon, born September 18, 1914, Port Neches, Texas, married Irene Marie Skiles on December 6, 1935 at Port Arthur, Texas. Irene was born April 14, 1915, Vinita, Oklahoma, the daughter of Edward Lafayette Skiles (b. 12/29/1889, Naples, Missouri) and Cora Etta Price (b. 4/28/1894, Salem, Missouri). Address: Route 4, Box 116M, Beaumont, Texas. Their two children were born in Beaumont.

I. Vernon Richard Bolyard[7], born March 9, 1940, married Penny

Caroline Moss. They reside at 5137 33rd Street, Groves, Texas and have two children: Rebecca Lynne and Kyle Ervin Bolyard[8].

II. Archie Eugene Bolyard[7], born April 21, 1942

MINNIE A. BOLYARD[5] of Henry & Nancy

Minnie, born about 1871, married Willis Halbritter. Issue, a son.

Arden O. Halbritter[6] of Willis & Minnie

Arden married Gertrude Coffman. They reside at Tunnelton, West Virginia and have four children:

I. Arden O. Halbritter, Jr.[7] is married and has two children: Faye and Judy Halbritter[8].

II. John Halbritter[7] was killed in World War II over the North Sea while on active duty in the U.S. Air Force.

III. Robert C. Halbritter[7] married Waneila Fisher. He is an attorney with offices in the Anderson Building, Kingwood, West Virginia. Issue, three sons.

IV. Faye Halbritter[7], deceased, was a graduate of Fairmont College and a teacher.

LLOYD LOAN BOLYARD[5] of Henry & Nancy

Lloyd, born about 1874, Preston County, West Virginia, married Rebecca McKee who was born in Missouri. Both died in Port Arthur, Texas. Issue, three daughters: Cora, deceased; Mrs. Nena Bolyard (D. M.) Glaser, of 5301 39th Street, Groves, Texas; and Mrs. Vera Bolyard Leman[6] of 6418 Paris, Houston, Texas; and a son:

Charles Ray Bolyard[6] of Lloyd & Rebecca

Charles was born October 1, 1896, Joplin, Missouri and died April 10, 1961, Groves, Texas. He married Winnie Davis, born May 5, 1893, Edgerton, Missouri, the daughter of Henry Davis (b. Joplin, Mo.—d. Port Arthur, Tex) and Mary Effie Neff. Charles and Winnie had four children:

I. Lola Mae Bolyard[7], born December 12, 1913, married Mr. Schutter. Address: 315 Cottage Lane, Bridge City, Texas. Issue?

II. Fannie Myrtle Bolyard[7], born July 17, 1915, Port Arthur, Texas, was married there to Herman Clarence Erickson on March 15, 1934. Herman, the son of Herman Albert and Angeline Van Havermast Erickson, was born December 8, 1911, Port Arthur, Texas and died there October 2, 1942. Fannie lives at 5700 Monroe, Groves, Texas. Issue, two children:

A. Darla Sue Erickson[8], born October 4, 1937, Groves, Texas, married Joseph Samuel Ebanks, Jr. They live at 204 South 4th Nederland, Texas, and have two daughters: Lynda Gay and Susan Diane Ebanks[9].

B. Herman Charles Erickson[8], born March 13, 1943, Port Arthur, Texas

III. Mildred Bolyard[7], born November 6, 1917, Port Arthur, Texas, married Albert Allan Erickson on October 14, 1935 at Port Arthur,

Texas. Albert is a brother to Herman C. who married Mildred's sister Fannie. Albert was born June 29, 1914, Port Arthur. They reside at 4548 Cleveland, Groves, Texas and have two children:

A. Albert Allan Erickson, Jr.[8], born November 5, 1937, Port Arthur, Texas, married Martha Jane Daniels on February 12, 1957 at Port Neches, Texas. Martha was born January 19, 1938, Port Arthur, the daughter of L.T. (b. 3/30/1904, Roganville, Tex) and Dale Berkman (b. 2/22/1907, Rosston, Ark.) Daniels. Albert and Martha live at 2227 10th Street, Port Neches, Texas and have a son:

a. Albert Allan Erickson, III[9], born 3/3/1959, Las Vegas, Nevada

B. Ruth Allene Erickson[8], born August 24, 1944, Beaumont, Texas, married Luke Norbert Juda, who was born November 12, 1939 at Port Arthur, Texas, the son of Cyril C. and Josie Hebert Juda. Luke and Ruth live at 2228 10th Street, Port Neches, Texas and have a son:

a. Michael Brent Juda[9], born 9/28/1962, Port Arthur, Texas

IV. Norman Terry Bolyard[7] was born May 16, 1928, Stuart, Arkansas. He was born Norman Terry Griffith. His mother was a sister of Winnie Davis, wife of Charles Ray Bolyard who adopted Norman after the death of his parents in an automobile accident in 1934. Norman married Ruby Marie Rogers at Groves, Texas. Ruby, the daughter of Harvey Harlan Rogers (b. 8/17/1902, Bell Co., Tex) and Viola Patin (b. 3/19/1904, Lafayette Parish, La.), was born July 24, 1928, Coconut Grove, Florida. Norman and Ruby live at 4635 Main Avenue, Groves, Texas and have two daughters, born in Port Arthur, Texas:

A. Judy Lynn Bolyard[8], born July 26, 1947

B. Becky Sue Bolyard[8], born March 20, 1949

ISAAC BOLYARD[4] of Henry & Sarah

Isaac was born about 1839 and died in 1899. He married twice. First to Marie Simpson. There were three children by this marriage: Charles, born about 1861, married in Iowa; Alice, married Charles Mitter; and Lloyd, born about 1863, married Michelle Mitter.

On December 13, 1866, Isaac married Virginia Rinehart (Dumire, according to some records). Virginia was born about 1849. The U.S. Census records:

1880 Lyon District, Preston County, West Virginia

> "Isaac Bollyard 41, wed, coke ovens, Va.Pa.Va.; Jennie 31, wife, Va.Md.Md.; Charles 19, son; Lloyd 17, son; John W. 13, son; Lillis M. 12 da; Mattie M. 10, da; Walter S. 9, son; Harvey E. 8, son; Howard 5, son; Nina 3, da; Argels H. 1, son"

By comparing this census record with that of the same year of Henry, Isaac's brother, it can be readily seen how these two families became confused. Henry married (1st) Mary E. Simpson; Isaac married (1st) Marie Simpson, sister (?) to Mary E. They both had sons named Lloyd and John. The delineation as given seems to be correct, based on the available information.

Isaac and Virginia, his second wife, had eleven children: John W., born about 1867, married Kate Orr; Lillie M., born March 17, 1869, married and settled in Pennsylvania; Addie M., born August 16, 1870, married, settled in Pennsylvania; Walter S., born December 26, 1871, married and settled in Tucker County, West Virginia; Harvey E., born April 15, 1873; Howard L., born April 16, 1875; Lowe Hays, born June 14, 1877; Nina, born about 1878; Argels (Andy ?)H., born January, 1879; May, died single; and

WILLIAM WORTHINGTON BOLYARD[5] of Isaac & Virginia

William was born August, 1880, and died February 19, 1939, Augusta, Georgia. He married Agatha Mabel Koozer who was born about 1880 near Clearfield, Pennsylvania and died in November, 1957, Mobile, Alabama. Agatha was the daughter of John Allen and Elizabeth Lansberry Koozer. Issue, three sons:

William Worthington Bolyard, Jr.[6] of William & Agatha

William, born August 19, 1915, Augusta, Georgia, married Edith Isaetta Luchey on March 31, 1949 at Augusta, where she was born January 2, 1914, the daughter of Isaac Alexander Luchey (b. 1874, Jefferson Co., Ga.) and Henrietta Plunkett (b. 1878, Aiken, S.C.). They live at 1776 Pine Tree Road, Augusta, Georgia.

John Allen Bolyard[6] of William & Agatha

John, born August 19, 1915, Augusta, Georgia, married Mattie Auice James on February 10, 1949 at Madison, Wisconsin. Mattie is the daughter of Ollie Anderson and Clifford Olive James. They live at 907 Anstasia, Coral Gables, Florida and have a son:

I. James Oliver Bolyard[7], born June 3, 1952, San Juan, Puerto Rico.

Frank King Bolyard[6] of William & Agatha

Frank was born March 18, 1920 and lives at 2508 North Pineway Drive, Mobile, Alabama.

ELIZABETH BOLYARD[4] of Henry & Sarah

"Mrs. Elizabeth Knott (s), daughter of Henry and Sarah Shahan Bolyard, was born in Preston County (W. Va.) November 17, 1839 and died at her home at Beryl, Mineral County (W. Va.) December 9, 1907, age 68 years and 22 days.

"She was married to Philip E. Knott in 1858 and to this union were born twelve children: ten living (only 9 listed) and two dead. Those living are Mrs. Virginia Shay, wife of Samuel Shay of Rowlesburg, W. Va.; William Knott of Westernport, Md.; Frank (Francis?) Knott of Tunnelton, W. Va.; Philip of Terra Alta, W. Va.; Nicholas of Belington; Thomas of North McAlster, Indian Territory; Everett and Edward of Beryl, W. Va.; and Mrs. Ethel Light, wife of Walter Light of Luke, Md. She also leaves three brothers and one sister: David of California; Henry 2nd of Tunnelton, W. Va.; Alfred F. of Kingwood, W. Va.; and Mrs. Amanda Bolyard Funk of Rowlesburg,

W. Va. She leaves thirty eight grandchildren and six great grandchildren.

"Funeral services were held at Red Rock, Preston Co., W. Va. about 6 miles from Rowlesburg, December 11, conducted by Rev. Jones. The remains were laid to rest beside her husband and two daughters, who preceded to that better land". (Obituary, source unknown)

Other records give the name of her husband as Knotts, rather than Knott.

In 1870 they were living in Reno Township, Preston County, West Virginia and had six children (U.S.C.): Mary N., born about 1860; John N., born about 1861; Francis, born about 1864; Phillip H., born about 1866; Nora Jane, born about 1868; and Willard N. Knotts[5], born April, 1870. Except for the following data on Virginia, William and Maude, no other record was found of the twelve children:

VIRGINIA KNOTTS[5] of Philip & Elizabeth

Virginia married Samuel Shay.

WILLIAM H. KNOTTS[5] of Philip & Elizabeth

William, born April, 1870, and his wife, Josephine, had a son, Otis Knotts[6], of Clarksburg, West Virginia.

MAUDE KNOTTS[5] of Philip & Elizabeth

Maude married William H. Harriman of Terra Alta, West Virginia Issue, a daughter, Mildred; and two sons:

Charles Harriman[6] of William & Maude

Charles married Geraldine Hollis. Issue, two sons:
I. Thomas Harriman[7] married Katherine Phillips
II. Michael Harriman[7]

William H. Harriman, Jr.[6] of William & Maude

William, Jr., M.D. married and has several children. Address: 440 Crane Avenue, Terra Alta, West Virginia.

WILLIAM H. BOLYARD[4] of Henry & Sarah

William was born May 26, 1842 and died March 1, 1896. His first wife, Rebecca White, daughter of Thomas and Martha White, was born April 4, 1852 and died May 26, 1874. They had two children: Ira T. and Albert. On September 5, 1875 William married Rachel Laverra Colebank. She was born October 26, 1847 and died January 5, 1922. In 1880 they were living in Reno District, Preston County, West Virginia. There were six children by the second marriage: Helen Martha; Denver (Denny D), born 1779; Branson, born March 24, 1881, died April 30, 1886; Wayne Han, born August 13, 1883, died 1904; Marvin, born about 1885; and Lennie W., born March 14, 1888, died June 23, 1910.

IRA T. BOLYARD[5] of William H. & Rebecca

Ira was born March 3, 1872 and died November 12, 1926, single.

ALBERT CLINTON BOLYARD[5] of William H. & Rebecca

Albert, born February 24, 1874, married Dona Luella Sidwell, who was born February 19, 1878. They had six children, all born in Evansville, West Virginia: Ray William, born June 24, 1898; Everett L.; Pauline Virginia, born January 20, 1902, married Mr. Funk; Emmet Foster, born February 27, 1906; Rosco Loran, born September 17, 1908; and Robert Dale Bolyard, born December 10, 1911, died June 4, 1958.

Everett Lincoln Bolyard[6] of William & Dona

Everett, born March 27, 1900, married Alice Louise Lewis on December 28, 1924 at Oakland, Maryland. She was born July 23, 1909, the daughter of Ray Arungton (b. 8/2/1878—d. 9/30/1942, Terra Alta, W.Va.) and Cora Ellen Kinney (b. 6/15/1880) Lewis. Ray was the son of Henry C. and Alice B. Lewis; Henry C. was the son of Henry and Susan Lewis. Everett and Alice had six children:

I. Charles Everett Bolyard[7], born March 27, 1927, Salt Lick, West Virginia, married Marian Madeline Lee on September 19, 1948, at the Crellim (Md.) Union Church. Marian was born October 4, 1928, Crellin, Maryland, the daughter of Oscar Harvey Lee (b. 7/4/1893, Cransville, W.Va.) and Anna Marie Peterson (b. 9/27/1903, Thomas, W.Va.). Issue, two children, born in Oakland, Maryland:

A. Charles Everett Bolyard, Jr.[8], born January 31, 1952

B. David William (Billy) Bolyard[8], born November 4, 1957

II. Charlotte Louise Bolyard[7], twin of Charles E., was born March 27, 1927. She married Mr. Freeland and resides on State Street, Terra Alta, West Virginia.

III. Mary Ramona Bolyard[7], born September 6, 1928, married Mr. Miller. Address: View Street, Kingwood, West Virginia.

IV. Louis Clinton Bolyard[7], born May 24, 1931, married Dorothy Anne Godfrey on June 23, 1951 at Charlotte, North Carolina, the daughter of Cloyd Hugh (b. 7/31/1911, Waxhaw, N.Car.—d. 12/13/1953, Charlotte, N.Car.) and Edelweiss Jones (b. 6/24/1911, Shelby, N.Car.) Godfrey. Louis and Dorothy live at 112 Caldwell, Terra Alta, West Virginia and have four children:

A. Mary Elaine Bolyard[8], born March 26, 1953, Oakland, Maryland

B. Louis Randolph Bolyard[8], born July 18, 1954, Oakland

C. Kenneth Ray Bolyard[8], born July 20, 1958, Kingwood, West Virginia

D. Russell Lee Bolyard[8], born December 15, 1961, Kingwood

V. Joyce Jean Bolyard[7], born January 15, 1935, married John Sheldon McGinnis on May 2, 1952 at Terra Alta, West Virginia. John was born February 9, 1934, Newburg, West Virginia, the son of Francis Guy (de-

ceased) and Nola Agnes Pratt McGinnis (b. 4/9/1898, Newburg, W. Va.). John and Joyce's address is P. O. Box 296, Green Mountain Falls, Colorado. Issue, three children: and unnamed daughter, still born, January 8, 1958; and

A. John Lincoln Bolyard[8], born December 12, 1958, Altenberg, Germany, of German parents, adopted by John and Joyce; as was

B. Joe Ellen Bolyard[8], born February 7, 1961, Idar Oberstein, Germany.

VI. Harriet Virginia Bolyard[7], born October 22, 1936, married Mr. Freeland. They live near Terra Alta, West Virginia.

HELEN MARTHA BOLYARD[5] of William H. & Rachel

Helen was born November 15, 1876 and died September 19, 1953. She married George W. Hershman. Issue, two daughters: Mrs. Lelia Hershman Whitehair and Mrs. Lelola Hershman Leass; and three sons: Ona, Kenneth, and William Hershman[6].

ALPHEUS FRANKLIN BOLYARD[4] of Henry & Sarah

Alpheus was born July 1, 1845, Preston County, West Virginia and died October 4, 1934, Kingwood, West Virginia. He married twice. First to Rebecca S. Haney who was born July 4, 1845 and died September 30, 1896. In the U.S. Census they were listed as living in Reno Township, Preston County, West Virginia, years as noted:

1870

"Alpheus Bolyard 24, farmer, Va.; Rebecca 25, Va.; Flora 1, W. Va."

1880

"A.(lpheus) F.(ranklin) Bolyard 25; Rebecca 35, wife; Flora V. 11, da; Cora E. 6, da; Ezra W. 3, son; Annie E. 1, da."

Alpheus and Rebecca had at least eight children: Flora V. Bolyard, born 1869, married Luther H. Stafford, in 1934 were living in Huntington, West Virginia; Cora E., born about 1873, married Charles Sidwell; Ezra, born 1877, died 1877; Annie, born about 1879, died young; Wesley E., married Bertha Craig; Arthur E., born 1883, married Maud Gross; Curtis F., married Hollie Hartman; and Elvessa P.[5], married D. F. Wolfe.

Alpheus married, second, Anna Amelia Shahan on December 31, 1896. Anna was born March 25, 1859, Preston County, West Virginia and died February 23, 1943, Kingwood, West Virginia. She was the daughter of Abraham (4/14/1827-6/20/1894) and Sarah Jane Eliason (1/29/1826-11/28/1905) Shahan, both of Preston County, West Virginia. Alpheus and Anna had two children:

MARY JANE BOLYARD[5] of Alpheus & Anna

Mary, born 1898, married Mr. Robinson. She lives in Kingwood, West

Virginia. Their son, Richard Robinson[6], married Doris Fields and a daughter, Karen[6], married Tommy Moser.

WILLIAM HOWARD BOLYARD[5] of Alpheus & Anna

William, born December 8, 1899, Preston County, West Virginia, married Gladys Charlotte Wilson on October 29, 1921 at Rowlesburg, West Virginia. Gladys was born March 8, 1898, Rowlesburg, West Virginia, the daughter of Jacob Nestor Wilson (b. 1/28/1872, Barbour Co., W.Va.) and Minnie Hooton (b. 3/9/1875, Rowlesburg, W.Va.). Howard and Gladys live in Rowlesburg and have three children:

Robert Howard Bolyard[6] of William & Gladys

Robert, born December 17, 1922, Kingwood, West Virginia, married Doreen Corbett on April 8, 1944 at Parkersburg, West Virginia. Doreen was born August 2, 1925, Point Pleasant, West Virginia, the daughter of Asa Corbett (b. 6/11/1897, Wirt Co., W.Va.) and Vera Grace Ross (b. 5/2/1902). Robert and Doreen live at 148 Courtland Avenue, Wheeling, West Virginia. No issue.

James Franklin Bolyard[6] of William & Gladys

James was born May 27, 1924, Kingwood, West Virginia and was killed in action during World War II in France, December 8, 1944.

Helen Louise Bolyard[6] of William & Gladys

Helen, born January 14, 1926, Rowlesburg, West Virginia, was married there to Clifford Garrett on November 23, 1950. Clifford was born August 15, 1917, Dunbar, West Virginia, the son of George Washington Garrett, Jr. (b. 3/5/1893, Roane Co, W.Va.) and Metta Raines (b. 2/5/1893, Roane Co.). Their address is Box 362, Spencer, West Virginia. Issue, four children, born in West Virginia:

I. Paul James Garrett[7], born November 13, 1951, Spencer
II. Gene William Garrett[7], born February 13, 1953, Parkersburg
III. David Howard Garrett[7], born February 27, 1955, Parkersburg
IV. Jane Ellen Garrett[7], born June 24, 1962, Parkersburg

AMANDA JANE BOLYARD[4] of Henry & Sarah

Amanda, the youngest child, was born in Preston County, West Virginia, August 14, 1849 and died in Rowlesburg, West Virginia on December 25, 1949, age 100 years. She married Jacob M. Funk on March 24, 1871. He was born about 1845 and died July, 1921.

In 1880 they were living in Reno District, Preston County, West Virginia:

> "Jacob M. Funk 35, wed, farmer, W. Va., W. Va., W. Va.; Amanda 31, wife; Eunice R. E. 8 da; Alice G. 7, da; Jessie M. 5, son; Rachel E. 3 da; Mary E. 11/12, da"

Jacob and Amanda had eight children:

EUNICE R. FUNK[5] of Jacob & Amanda

Eunice, born about 1872, married a Mr. Cappell. They had a daughter, Mrs. Pearl Cappell Macomber[6]. Pearl had three children: Paul Macomber[7] and his wife Mary, of Elyria, Ohio, have a daughter Paula[8]; Ethel Macomber[7]; and Bernice Macomber[7], a teacher in Rowlesburg, Virginia.

ALICE GAIL FUNK[5] of Jacob & Amanda

Alice, born May 26, 1873, married a Mr. Sypolt. Issue, three children.

IRIS (or Jessie) M. FUNK[5] of Jacob & Amanda

Iris, born 1875, married Joseph Glover in 1896. Their son, Maurice Glover[6] is married and has a son, Charles[7].

EVA (or Rachel Eva) FUNK[5] of Jacob & Amanda

Eva, born April 4, 1877, married H. Lee Watkins, November 25, 1900. They had a son, Howard Watkins[6] of Rowlesburg, West Virginia, now deceased.

MARY E. FUNK[5] of Jacob & Amanda

Mary, born July 4, 1879, married S. Fuller Kelly, April 11, 1901. He was born in 1871. Mary lives in Terra Alta, West Virginia. They had three daughters: Mrs. Venetia Kelly Smith; Mrs. Nena Kelly Engtekay of Titusville, Pennsylvania; and Mrs. Louise Kelly Helmick[6] of Fairmont, West Virginia, who has a son, Brook Helmick[7].

ESTELLA M. FUNK[5] of Jacob & Amanda

Estella, born May 25, 1885, married Nelson Shaffer, October 31, 1906. He was born in 1880. Issue, two sons: Arthur Franklin and Harold Shaffer[6].

ARTHUR JAMES FUNK[5] of Jacob & Amanda

Arthur, born May 12, 1887, married Myrtle Shaffer. She was born in 1894.

LAURA G. FUNK[5] of Jacob & Amanda

Laura, born April 4, 1893, married a Mr. Moomon.

SUSAN BOLYARD[3] of Stephen and Barbara

Susanna, the fifth child, was born November 14, 1798 in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, and was baptised November 25, 1798. The sponsors were John Deubert and his wife Susanna. No other records were found, probably died before 1804 in Pennsylvania before the family moved to West Virginia.

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 20

THE LINE OF NICHOLAS BOLYARD—SON OF STEPHEN—SON OF JOSEPH

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
NICHOLAS BOLYARD 1802 Penn. W. Va. MARRIED First to RACHEL HUNT c. 1851 MARRIED Second to ELIZABETH BRAHAM ISSUE: 14 CHILDREN	-1	ANDREW Bolyard c1824–? married Mary A. Moore	Elizabeth Ruth Bolyard
	-2	JOHN Bolyard c1825–? married Sarah Ann White	Margaret, William N., Martha, Amanda Sarah, Charles E., Mary E., Caroline, Hannah, John L., and Resson W. C. Bolyard
	-3	JACOB E. Bolyard c1826–? married Elizabeth A. Davis	Nancy J., Martha, Lewis E., William N., Asberry T., Andrew W., Miranda, Virginia, and Morgan M. Bolyard
	-4	WILLIAM Bolyard 1832–1889 married Sarah J. Shahan	John M., Margaret, Charles, Mary, William N., Columbus E., and Willie T. Bolyard
	-5	AMOS Bolyard 1835–1900 married Edith Goff	William C., John N., and Andrew Jackson Bolyard
	-6	EUGENUS Bolyard c1836–? married Ursula Knotts	William L., Charles N., Exsavia, Ina Mary E., Florence, Dock, and Oliver Bolyard
	-7	MARIA Bolyard c1837–? married 1st Harrison Phillips 2nd Coleman Ashley	No record
	-8	ASBURY Bolyard 1840–? married Mary C. Williams	Laura A., William N., Virginia A., Martha E., Lizzie B., Marie E., and Harry Bolyard
	-9	NICHOLAS J. Bolyard c1846–? married Caroline Gunthry	William L., James M., Joseph E., Idella, Rose M., Silas, Elizabeth and George W. Bolyard
	-10	PEMILEA K. Bolyard 1848–?	No record
	-11	JOSEPH W. Boylard 1853–? married Sarah Grimm	Lillie, Mollie, Elizabeth, Walter, Waitman, and John R. Bolyard
	-12	CHRISTOPHER Bolyard 1855–? married Elizabeth Bowman	No record
	-13	PHEBE Bolyard 1857–? married William Cox	No record
	-14	SERVILLA Bolyard 1862–? married Joseph Stone	No record

NICHOLAS BOLYARD[3]
of Stephen and Barbara

Nicholas, the sixth child, a twin of Stephen, was born February 6, 1802 and baptised March 14, 1802 in the Union Reformed Church, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. The sponsors were his aunt and uncle, John Nicholas and Magdalene (Balliet) Keck. He moved to Preston County, West Virginia with his parents about 1804. He married twice, first to Rachel Hunt, second to Elizabeth Braham, widow of Andrew Ridenour.

The U.S. Census records the following:

1830, Preston County, Virginia

"Nicholas Bolyard, males; 2 under 5; one 5 to 10; one 20 to 30. Females; one 10 to 15; one 20 to 30; one 30 to 40; one 50 to 60" The two oldest females were probably relatives of Rachel.

1840 ibid

"Nicholas Bolyard, males; one under 5; two 5 to 10; two 10 to 15; one 15 to 20; one 30 to 40; Females; one under 5; one 5 to 10; one 30 to 40; one 40 to 50"

1850 ibid, District 45

"Nicholas Bolyard 47, farmer, Va.; Rachael 44 va; Jacob 21; William 18; Amos 17; Eugene 15; Maria 13; Asberry 10; Nicholas 4; Pemilea K. 2". All born in Virginia and children by Rachel his first wife, who died about 1851.

1860 ibid, District 7, W.Va.

"Nicholas Bolyard 55; Elizabeth 45; Asberry 17; Nicholas 15; Catherine 13; Joseph N. 8; Christian W. 5; Phebe E. 3" Catharine 13, is the same as "Pemilea K(atherine) 2" in the 1850 census. The last three, Joseph, Christian, and Phebe were children by his second wife, Elizabeth.

1870 ibid, Reno

"Nicholas Bolyard 57; Elizabeth 54; Joseph 16; Christian; Phoebe 12; Savilla 6"

1880 ibid

"Nicholas Bolyard 79, wed, Farmer; Elizabeth 64, wife; Christopher W. 24, son, farmer; Elizabeth Bolyard, 32, daughter in law, Eng. Eng. Eng.; Lizzie 22, da; Savilla J. 18 da." Lizzie is listed as Phoebe E. in the 1850 and 1860 census. The daughter-in-law, Elizabeth, was the wife of Christopher.

Nicholas had fourteen children: Andrew; John; Jacob; William; Amos; Eugenus; Maria; Asbury; Nicholas; Pemilea Catharine; Joseph; Christopher; Phebe; and Servilla. All the children were born in Preston County, West Virginia.

ANDREW BOLYARD[4] of Nicholas & Rachel

Andrew, the first child, was born about 1824, married Mary A. Moore, who was born about 1815. In 1850 and 1880 they were living in Preston County, District 45 and Reno, respectively. They had a daughter, Elizabeth Ruth Bolyard[5], who married Frank Royse.

JOHN R. BOLYARD[4] of Nicholas & Rachel

John, born about 1825, married Sarah Ann White, who was born about 1830. No contact was made with any of his descendants. From the U.S. Census and other records a review of his line will be given:

U.S.C. 1850, District 45, Preston County, Virginia

"John Bolyard 23, farmer, Va.; Sarah A. 21, Va.; Margaret M. 10/12, Va."

1870 Reno ibid, West Virginia

"John R. Bolyard 45, miller; Sarah Ann 40; William N. 18 millhand; Martha J. 16; Manda L. 14; Sarah E. 11; Charles E. 8; Mary Ellen 6; Caroline G. 4; Hannah E. 2; John Lewis 3/12"

1880 ibid

"John R. Bolyard 52, wed farmer; Sarah A. 49 wife; Charles E. W. 19, son; Mary E. 17 da; Caroline C. 14; Hannah E. 12 da; John L. B. 10 son; Reason W. V. 8 son"

John and Sarah had eleven children:

MARGARET M. BOLYARD[5] of John & Sarah

Margaret was born about 1850. She married Jesse Hershman.

WILLIAM N. BOLYARD[5] of John & Sarah

William, born about 1852, married Sarah Simpson

MARTHA J. BOLYARD[5] of John & Sarah

Martha was born about 1854 and married Oliver Smith.

AMANDA LAVERNA BOLYARD[5] of John & Sarah

Amanda, born June 2, 1855, Fellowsville, West Virginia, married Rowley Criss. Their daughter Ella Ades Criss[6], married George John Bolyard.

SARAH E. BOLYARD[5] of John & Sarah

Sarah was born about 1859. She married Henry Royse.

CHARLES EUGENUS BOLYARD[5] of John & Sarah

Charles was born about 1862 and married Mary Woodward.

MARY ELLA BOLYARD[5] of John & Sarah

Mary, born about 1864, married William E. Rutherford.

CAROLINE CYNTHIA BOLYARD[5] of John & Sarah

Caroline, born about 1866 married Andrew Hogg.

HANNAH E. BOLYARD[5] of John & Sarah

Hannah was born about 1868.

JOHN L. BOLYARD[5] of John & Sarah

John was born about 1870 and died young.

REASON WESLEY C. BOLYARD[5] of John & Sarah

Reason, called Wesley, was born about 1872. He married Martha Rankin.

JACOB E. BOLYARD[4] of Nicholas & Rachel

Jacob, born about 1826, married Elizabeth Ann Davis about the year 1851. She was born about 1828. The U.S. Census records:

1860 District 7, Preston County, Virginia

"Jacob Bolyard 35, farmer, Va.; Elizabeth A. 32, Va.; Nancy J. 6 Va.; Martha 4; Lewis 3; William 1"

1870 Reno, ibid, W.Va.

"Jacob E. Bolyard, 44; Elizabeth 44; Nancy J. 16; Martha 14; Lewis E. 13; William N. 11; Asberry T. 10; Andrew M. 7; Miranda J. 5; Virginia"

1880 ibid

"Jacob E. Bolyard 52 wed; Elizabeth 53 wife; Lewis E. 23, son; William N. 21, son; Asberry T. 19, son; Miranda J. 15, da; Virginia C. 13 da"

Jacob and Elizabeth had nine children:

NANCY JANE BOLYARD[5] of Jacob & Elizabeth

Nancy, born about 1854, married Eugene Wells.

MARTHA BOLYARD[5] of Jacob & Elizabeth

Martha was born about 1856. She married James Rosier.

LEWIS E. BOLYARD[5] of Jacob & Elizabeth

Lewis, born about 1857, married Belle Jefferys.

WILLIAM N. BOLYARD[5] of Jacob & Elizabeth

William, born about 1859, was single and at home in 1880.

ASBERRY TUTT BOLYARD[5] of Jacob & Elizabeth

Asberry was born about 1860.

ANDREW W. BOLYARD[5] of Jacob & Elizabeth

Andrew was born about 1863.

MIRANDA ISABELLE BOLYARD[5] of Jacob & Elizabeth

Miranda, called Belle, was born in 1865 and died September 23, 1949. She married George W. Shahan who was born January 8, 1957 and died October 14, 1925. They had five children: Waitman T., born March 5, 1884; Otis W., 1886 to June 23, 1952, married Sarah Maude Coole; Charles W., born February 5, 1889; John S.; and Pearl Shahan[6], born January 14, 1897, married Cecil Bolyard (identity unknown).

VIRGINIA BOLYARD[5] of Jacob & Elizabeth

Virginia, born 1866, married George Funk.

MORGAN M. BOLYARD[5] of Jacob & Elizabeth

Morgan was born April 26, 1867 and died May 6, 1939. On April 12, 1891, he married Elizabeth Lawrence, who was born February 12, 1872. They had three children:

Claudis R. Bolyard[6] of Morgan & Elizabeth

Claudis, born May 13, 1892, married Mattie Paulson on February 27, 1916. She was born in 1893.

Raymond C. Bolyard[6] of Morgan & Elizabeth

Raymond, born May 9, 1894, married Alta M. Teets on December 25, 1916. She was born in 1894.

Russell L. Bolyard[6] of Morgan & Elizabeth

Russell, born 1901, married Grace C. Wolf on October 27, 1922. She was born in 1903.

WILLIAM BOLYARD[4] of Nicholas & Rachel

William was born about 1832 and died September, 1889. He married Sarah Jane Shahan who was born in 1833. She was the daughter of Joshua Shahan (1807-1884). William and Sarah lived and died in Reno, Preston County, West Virginia. The U.S. Census records:

1860

"William Bolyard 26, farmer, Va.; Sarah 28, Va.; Johnathan 6, Va.; Margaret M. 4 Va."

1870

"William Bolyard 34, Sarah 33; John 17; Margaret M. 15; Charles 12; Mary E(llen) 6; William N.(elson) 1"

1880

"William Bolyard 48, wed; Sarah 47, wife; Charles E. 19, son; Ellen M. 15 da; William N. 11, son; Columbus 8; Willie Talbolt Bolyard 5, son"

They had seven children: John M.; Margaret M.; Charles; Mary Ellen; William Nelson; Columbus E.; and Willit Talbot Bolyard, all born in Preston County, West Virginia.

JOHN MARTIN BOLYARD[5] of William & Sarah

John, born 1854, was married December 28, 1875 to Sarah Ann Hershman who was born in 1853 and died in 1933. John was killed by a young man whom he practically raised. Available records indicate John and Sarah had at least five children: Homer of Tunnelton, West Virginia; William; Claude, died 1929; Mary of Tunnelton; and

Julius Nelson Bolyard[6] of John & Sarah

Julius (called Frank) was born October 12, 1877, Preston County, West Virginia and died July 3, 1959, Crellin, Maryland. Family records have his name as Frank Nelson, however, the U.S. Census of 1880 gives his name as "Julius Nelson, age 3". He married twice. First to Casie Myrtle Cassidy, about 1896. She died January 4, 1921. His second wife was Nora Mae Phillips, born August 15, 1908, Tucker County, West Virginia, the daughter of Uriah C. Phillips (d. 1958, buried Parson, W.Va.) and Daisy Shahan Phillips. Nora is living in Crellin, Maryland. Julius had fourteen children: seven by first wife and seven by second marriage.

I. Jake (Jacob) Bolyard[7], died young(?)

II. Mabel Bolyard[7], born June 3, 1903, married a Mr. Funk. They live in Tunnelton, West Virginia.

III. John Bolyard[7] died in New Orleans, Louisiana

IV. Asa Bolyard[7], born August, 1909, lives in Greenbro, Pennsylvania

V. Icie Pearl Bolyard[7], born September 24, 1911, Austin, West Virginia, married Earnest Gail Miller on February 24, 1932, Tunnelton, West Virginia. Earnest was born October 15, 1904, Tunnelton, the son of Marshall and Alberta Miller. Earnest died April 29, 1956 at Tunnelton. Icie resides at 813 Monongalia, Morgantown, West Virginia. Issue, three children, born Tunnelton:

A. Betty Ann Miller[8], born October 18, 1933, married John William Wolfe at Morgantown, West Virginia. John was born August 15, 1935, Morgantown, the son of John T. (8/16/1911, Morgantown) and Alma Loretta Corbin (b. 8/7/1915, Morgantown) Wolfe. John and Betty live at 1560 Douglas Road, Wickliffe, Ohio and have two children:

a. Rodric William Wolfe[9], born 3/2/1956, Morgantown, West Virginia

b. Eric Kevin Wolfe[9], born 8/23/1958, Cleveland, Ohio

B. Mary Lee Miller[8], born January 29, 1935, married Thomas John Chepko, who was born July 26, 1930, Morgantown, West Virginia, the son of Steve and Mary Shuman Chepko. Thomas and Mary live at 1019 Tharnwood Drive, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania and have two sons, born in Mt. Lebanon, Pennsylvania:

a. Thomas Michael Chepko[9], born 1/23/1963

b. James Stanley Chepko[9], born 12/30/1963

C. Melva Jean Miller[8], born September 19, 1938, married John Thomas Fisher. Address: Box 3024 Morgantown, West Virginia. Issue, a son: Marc Paxton Fisher[9].

VI. Theo Bolyard[7], born May, 1914, lives in Crellin, Maryland. Married a Mr. Zurewich.

VII. Carl Bolyard[7], born February 8, 1920, Tunnelton, West Virginia, married twice. First to June Webb on July 5, 1947 at Nashville, Tennessee. Second to Rhonda Kay Barton at Johnson City, Tennessee on December 7, 1962. Address: Route 4, Blounville, Tennessee. Carl is the youngest child of Julius and his first wife, Casie.

VIII. Daisy Ethel Bolyard[7], the first child of Julius and Nora, was born January 2, 1925 near Swanton, Maryland. She married Arthur Vernon Draher, Sr. at Oakland, Maryland. Arthur was born August 27, 1902 at Newcomerston, Ohio, the son of Charlie Andrew Draher (b. 7/22/1877, Bakersville, O.) and Ida Alberta Schliuvp (d. Dec. 1930). Arthur and Daisy live at 800 Grand Street, Morgantown, West Virginia where their two children were born:

A. Kathryn Lynn Draher[8], born June 12, 1955

B. Arthur Vernon Draher[8], born November 27, 1961

IX. Vada (Minnie) Marie Bolyard[7], born February 18, 1926, married Mr. Uphole. Address: Box 266, Oakland, Maryland.

X. Wilma Jane Bolyard[7], born February, 1928, married Mr. Millican. Address: Box 117, Crellin, Maryland.

XI. Fred Dixon Bolyard[7], born March 25, 1931, Deer Park, Maryland, married Sylvia Ann Poturalski at Oakland, Maryland. Sylvia, the daughter of Michael and Pearl Poturalski, was born October 25, 1935 at Toledo, Ohio, where they live at 886 Colburn Street and where their six children were born:

A. Mary Ellen Bolyard[8], born October 6, 1952

B. Fred Dixon Bolyard[8], born June 7, 1954

C. Nora Pearl Bolyard[8], born August 30, 1955

D. Kathleen Helen Bolyard[8], born March 13, 1958

E. Phillip Nelson Bolyard[8], born May 16, 1959

F. John Michael Bolyard[8], born April 5, 1961

XII. Agnes Myrtle Bolyard[7], born August 9, 1934, Swanton, Maryland, married William Nelson Morris at Oakland, Maryland. William, the son of Hays and Fannie Jacobs Morris, was born October 19, 1931, Uffington, West Virginia. They reside at 644 Mill Street, Lincoln Park, Michigan and have two children:

A. James Dennis Morris[8], born October 28, 1953, Portsmouth, Virginia

B. Douglas Wayne Morris[8], born December 6, 1955, Morgantown, West Virginia.

XIII. Frank Julius Bolyard[7] was born May 10, 1937. Address: Box 45, Crellin, Maryland.

XIV. Julius Nelson Bolyard[7], born April 17, 1940, Crellin, Maryland, married Carol Ann Bittinger on September 27, 1963, at Sand Flat near

Deep-Creek Lake, Maryland. Carol is the daughter of Paul Clark and Evelyn Bittinger. Address: Box 82, McHenry, Maryland.

MARGARET M. BOLYARD[5] of William & Sarah

Margaret, born about 1856, married Christopher C. (or James?) Rosier on November 28, 1875. He was born in 1852 and died August 26, 1921. They had three children:

Lula Rosier[6] of Christopher & Margaret

Lula, born July 2, 1877, married John Kerns.

Sarah Adis Rosier[6] of Christopher & Margaret

Sarah, born 1885, married Curtis A. Criss on October 4, 1903. He was born in 1881.

Tacy Rosier[6] of Christopher & Margaret

Tacy, born March 27, 1889, married a Shaver.

CHARLES E. BOLYARD[5] of William & Sarah

Charles, born about 1861, married Susan L. Woodward on April 5, 1888. She was born in 1862. (Another account gives the name of Charles' wife as Minnie Michael; married twice?)

MARY ELLEN BOLYARD[5] of William & Sarah

Mary was born about 1865.

WILLIAM NELSON BOLYARD[5] of William & Sarah

William, born September 26, 1868, married Clara Funk on December 14, 1890. She was born in 1871. They had a son, Ervin Hobart Bolyard[6], born July 24, 1897, and died September 7, 1962. He is buried in the Mt. Zion Cemetery, Preston County, West Virginia.

COLUMBUS EDWARD BOLYARD[5] of William & Sarah

Columbus was born January 2, 1872, Tunnelton, West Virginia and died March 2, 1909, Fellowsville, West Virginia. He married Hannah Bell Funk, October 26, 1890. She was born December 12, 1874 and died January 26, 1931, Bird City, Kansas. They had eleven children:

Eunice Bolyard[6] of Columbus & Hannah

Eunice, born November 18, 1891, married Mr. Shaver. Address: Route 1, Tunnelton, West Virginia.

Ray D. Bolyard[6] of Columbus & Hannah

Ray was born August 26, 1893

Lessie A. Bolyard[6] of Columbus & Hannah

Lessie was born May 8, 1896. She married Mr. Shahan.

Ernest L. Bolyard[6] of Columbus & Hannah

Ernest was born January 7, 1897. Address: 341 S. Clementine, Ventura, California.

Talla D. Bolyard[6] of Columbus & Hannah

Talla was born August 2, 1898.

Lewisa P. Bolyard[6] of Columbus & Hannah

Lewisa was born August 2, 1900 and died September 4, 1901.

Chloa E. Bolyard[6] of Columbus & Hannah

Chloa, born December 23, 1902, married Mr. Colt. Address: Rt. 3, Box 308, Odgen, Utah.

Neil L. Bolyard[6] of Columbus & Hannah

Neil was born December 28, 1903 and died August 7, 1958, Oakley, Kansas. He had a son:

I. Vertie Earl Bolyard[7], born May 15, 1936, Bird City, Kansas, married Janice Fay Schermerhorn at Goodland, Kansas. Address: Rt. 1, Box 35, Bird City, Kansas. Their four children were born in Goodland, Kansas:

A. Virginia E. Bolyard[8], born November 25, 1956
B. Douglas L. Bolyard[8], born January 28, 1959
C. Kathy Y. Bolyard[8], born March 7, 1960
D. Cinda J. Bolyard[8], born February 14, 1962.

Clyde Edward Bolyard[6] of Columbus & Hannah

Clyde, born November 6, 1905, Tunnelton, West Virginia, married Rosie Inez Talmon on February 20, 1924 in Atwood, Kansas. Rosie was born 1909 at Benkleman, Nebraska, the daughter of Albert Jacob (b. 1886, Omahan, Neb.) and Zilpha Viola Moore (b. 1891) Talmon. Her grandfather was John Talmon. Clyde and Rosie have three daughters:

I. Audrey Ruby Bolyard[7], was born December 11, 1926, Benkleman, Nebraska. She lives at 3335 Wyndot, Denver, Colorado.

II. Genevieve Hope Bolyard[7], born March 13, 1929, Bird City, Kansas, married twice. First to Bud Browning at St. Francis, Kansas; second to Billy Hardin in October, 1953 at Greeley, Colorado. Billy and Genevieve live at 1518 29th Avenue, Greeley, Colorado. Issue, two children:

A. Paula Browning[8], born September 20, 1949, St. Francis, Kansas.
B. Kevin Clyde Hardin[8], born May 26, 1957, Denver, Colorado

III. Connie Donna Bolyard[7] was born September 20, 1937. She married a Mr. Miller. Address: General Delivery, Goodland, Kansas.

Ethel G. Bolyard[6] of Columbus & Hannah

Ethel was born May 6, 1907 and died March 1, 1909.

Allan F. Bolyard[6] of Columbus & Hannah

Allan was born January 20, 1909.

WILLIE TALBOT BOLYARD[5] of William & Sarah

Willie, born 1875, married Ella Funk on July 22, 1896. She was born in 1876.

AMOS BOLYARD[4] of Nicholas & Rachel

Amos, the fifth child, was born May 25, 1835 and died May 5, 1900. He married Edith Goff, who was born August 9, 1825 and died in 1912. They lived in Reno, Preston County, West Virginia as shown by the U.S. Census:

1860 District 7, Preston County, Virginia

"Amos Bolyard 23, farmer, Va.; Edith 30, Va.; William 3, Va.; John N. 1, Va."

1870 Reno, ibid, W. Va.

"Amos Bolyard 34, Edith 45; William 12; John Nelson 11; Andrew J. 8; W. Va."

Apparently the census taker counted Amos and his family twice in the year 1870. The second listing is:

1870 ibid

"Amos Bolyard 31, Eda 40; Charles 13; John 10; Andrew 8"

1880 ibid

"Amos Bolyard 45, wed, farmer; Edith 55; wife; William C. 22, son; John N. 21 son; Andrew J. 18, son"

Apparently, the "William" and "Charles" were one and the same—"William Charles"

Amos and Edith had three sons: William Charles, John Nelson and Andrew Jackson.

WILLIAM CHARLES BOLYARD[5] of Amos & Edith

William, born about 1857, married Miss Boyles sometime after 1880.

JOHN NELSON BOLYARD[5] of Amos & Edith

John, born about 1859, married Mattie Haddox

ANDREW JACKSON BOLYARD[5] of Amos & Edith

Andrew, born about 1862, married Lydia Ellen Bolinger on July 9, 1882 at Fellowsville, West Virginia. She was the daughter of John and Margaret Bolinger. Her paternal grandparents were Godfrey (d. 10/9/1872) and Nancy Bolinger. Andrew and Lydia had eleven children:

Lonzo J. Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lydia

Lonzo was born April 25, 1884 and died January 8, 1960.

Florence Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lydia

Florence was born February 24, 1886 and died September 26, 1927.

Albert C. Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lydia

Albert was born June 28, 1888 and died September 27, 1888.

Dora A. Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lydia

Dora was born June 13, 1889 and died December 13, 1959

Minerva Jane Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lydia

Minerva was born July 25, 1891.

Dellie M. Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lydia

Dellie was born June 14, 1893 and died May 15, 1926.

Howard Melvin Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lydia

Howard, born October 8, 1895, married twice. First to Macel Bolyard, daughter of Jewel and Ina Bolyard. Second, to Marie Messinger on February 11, 1935, Fellowsville, West Virginia. Marie was the daughter of Sanford Ambrose and Bertha Fromeheart Messinger. Howard lives near Thornton, West Virginia on Route 34. Issue, six children, born in Fellowsville, West Virginia, and one step son:

I. Esther Arlene Bolyard[7] married Waldo Phillips and Adis Austin. She had three children: Melvin Howard, Norman Louis and Everett[8].

II. Edna Louise Bolyard[7] married Clarence Stauffer. They have four children: Barbara, Donald, Michael, and Debra Stauffer[8].

III. Norma Jean Bolyard[7] married Ross Hershman. Issue, two children: Larali and Joan Hershman[8].

IV. Mildred Geneva Bolyard[7], married Everett Poling. Issue, three children: Macil, Sharon and Billie Poling[8].

V. Alberta Madeline Bolyard[7], born June 2, 1936, married Richard Scroggs. They have three children: Robin, Tammy and Brenda Scroggs[8].

VI. Richard Howard Bolyard[7], was born April 25, 1938

(VII) John Messenger, born April 25, 1934, Tunnelton, West Virginia, married Delores Patton. John is a son of Marie Messenger by her first husband. John and Delores have a son, Richard Keigh Messenger.

Grace Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lydia

Grace was born September 27, 1899.

Delbert D. Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lydia

Delbert was born December 30, 1901.

Arnold Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lydia

Arnold was born January 29, 1905.

Ruby Blanche Bolyard[6] of Andrew & Lydia

Ruby was born August 7, 1910.

EUGENUS BOLYARD[4] of Nicholas & Rachel

Eugenus, the sixth child, was born about 1836. He married Ursula Knotts who was born about 1840. The only trace found of this family was the U.S. Census listings:

1870 Reno, Preston County, West Virginia

"Eugenus Bolyard 33, farmer, Va.; Ursula 30, Va.; William L. 10, Va.; Charles N. 8, W. Va.; Exsavia 5, W. Va.; Ina 3, W. Va.

1880 ibid

"Eugenus Bolyard 43, wed, farmer; Ursula 40 wife; William L. 20, son; Charles N. 18 son; Exany 15 da; Ina 12 da; Mary E. 10 da; Florence 8 da; Dock 6 son; Oliver 2 son"

MARIA BOLYARD[4] of Nicholas & Rachel

Maria, the seventh child was born about 1837. She married twice. First to Harrison Phillips, second to Coleman Ashley.

ASBURY BOLYARD[4] of Nicholas & Rachel

Asbury, born about 1840, married Mary C. Williams, who was born about 1843. They had seven children: (U.S.C. 1880, Reno, Preston Co., W.Va.) Laura Ann, born about 1866, married Thomas B. Stone; William Nelson, born February, 1870, married Della Cool; Virginia Ann, born December 10, 1871, married John McCombe and a Mr. Straddleman; Martha E., born about 1875, married a Mr. Weaver; Lizzie Bell, born about 1877; Maria Etta, born about 1880; and Harry Bolyard[5], married Miss Waddell.

NICHOLAS J. BOLYARD[4] of Nicholas & Rachel

Nicholas, the ninth child, was born about 1846. He married Caroline Gunthry (Gunthrie). The U.S. Census of 1870 gives her name as Caroline and that of 1880 as Mary; undoubtedly, her name was Mary Caroline Gunthry. In 1870 and 1880 they were living in Reno, Preston County, West Virginia (USC):

1870

"Nicholas J. Bolyard 24, farmer; Caroline 20; William 3; James M(att) 5/12"

1880

"Nicholas Bolyard, Jr. 33 wed, farmer, W. Va.; Mary 31 wife, W. Va.; Willie L. 15, son; James M. 12, son; Joseph E. 10, son; Idella 6, da; George 4, son; Rose Emi 2, da"

They had eight children: William L., born about 1867, married Ola Grimes; James Matt, born January, 1870, married Della Shaffer; Joseph E., born April 11, 1872; Idella, born about 1874, married Jesse Taylor; Rose Emma, born about 1878, married Albert McGill; Silas, married Ettie Bell; Elizabeth, married Curtis Shay; and,

GEORGE WALTER BOLYARD[5] of Nicholas & Caroline

George was born about 1876 and died January 26, 1933, buried in Shays Chapel, Preston County, West Virginia. He married twice. First to a Miss Miller and second to Eleclicacy Sybell Fortney. She died July, 1954 and is buried in Shays Chapel. The names of only two children are known: Arzie and Ella Mae:

Arzie Smith Bolyard[6] of George & Eleclicacy

Arzie, born November 23, 1903, married Suzie Evelyn Bell on May 26, 1928 at Kingwood, West Virginia. Suzie was the daughter of George and Menerva Knotts Bell. Her paternal grandparents were Madison and Martha Knotts. Arzie and Suzie had five children:

I. Robert L. Bolyard[7] was born August 28, 1932, Mapel Run, Taylor County, West Virginia. He married Charlotte Ann Peters on November 15, 1952 in Maryland. Charlotte was born June 6, 1934, Preston County, West Virginia, the daughter of Melvin Peters (b. 3/3/1911, Preston Co., W.Va.) and Beulah Lipscomb (b. 8/15/1911). Robert and Charlotte have three children and their address is R.F.D. #1, Newburg, West Virginia:

A. Gary Lee Bolyard[8], born September 22, 1953, Morgantown, West Virginia

B. Sandra Kay Bolyard[8], born October 19, 1954, Grafton, West Virginia

C. Janet Ann Bolyard[8], born November 30, 1955

II. Mary Katherine Bolyard[7], born November 17, 1934, married Mr. Skrovanko. They live in Duquense, Pennsylvania.

III. Gloria Bolyard[7], born June 22, 1938, married Mr. Miles. Address: 9624 Auburn Road, Chardon, Ohio.

IV. Charles J. Bolyard[7], born September 15, 1940, married Joyce Hawkins. Address: R.F.D. #1, Newburg, West Virginia. Issue:

A. Dethra Bolyard[8], born May 14, 1963.

V. Geraldine Bolyard[7], born August 26, 1943, married Mr. Verh. Address: 1662 Beidler Road, Eastlake, Ohio. Issue, a son:

A. Vernon Jon Verh[8], born December 5, 1962.

Ella Mae Bolyard[6] of George & Eleclicacy

Ella married Nobele Kenneth Weaver. Issue, two daughters:

I. Betty Jean Weaver[7], married Erwin Goff. They have three daughters: Barbara Jean, Linda Darlene, and Ellen Kay Goff[8].

II. Karen Sue Weaver[7] married Jerry Lynn White. They have a son, Michael B. White[8].

PEMILEA KATHARINE BOLYARD[4] of Nicholas & Rachel

Pemilea, born about 1849, was living in 1860. Died young (?)

JOSEPH N. BOLYARD[4] of Nicholas & Elizabeth

Joseph, the first child of the second marriage, was born about 1853. He married Sarah Grimm. They had three daughters: Lillie Bolyard married Frank Kercheval; Mollie Bolyard married Charles Knight; and Elizabeth Bolyard married Benjamin Shay; and three sons: Walter Bolyard, married Tacy Shaffer; Waitman Bolyard; and John R. Bolyard[5].

CHRISTOPHER W. BOLYARD[4] of Nicholas & Elizabeth

Christopher, born about 1855, married Elizabeth Bowman.

PHEBE BOLYARD[4] of Nicholas & Elizabeth

Phebe, born about 1857, married William Cox.

SERVILLA BOLYARD[4] of Nicholas & Elizabeth

Servilla, born about 1863, married Joseph Stone.

STEPHEN BOLYARD[3] of Stephen and Barbara

Stephen, the seventh child, a twin, was born February 6, 1802 in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania and was baptised March 14, 1802 at the Union Reformed Church, Unionville, Pennsylvania. The sponsors were Col. Stephen (son of PAULUS) and his wife, Magdalene. He moved with the family to Preston County, West Virginia in 1804. He married Barbara Rosier, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Francis Rosier, on March 6, 1820.

The U.S. Census records as follows:

1830 Preston County, Virginia

"Stephen Bolyard, males; two under 5; one 5 to 10; one 20 to 30; females; one under 5; one 5 to 10; one 20 to 30"

1840 ibid

"Stephen Bolyard, Jr. males; 3 under 5; one 10 to 15; two 15 to 20; one 30 to 40; females; one 10 to 15; one 30 to 40"

1850 District 45 ibid

"Stephen Bolyard 49, farmer, Va.; Barbara 49, Va.; Henry P. 29, farmer, Va.; Francis 27 (m); Frederick 16; Allen 13; Stephen 11; Jermima 9; Eliza 9; Barbara 6; Joshua 4; Mary Ann Bolyard 2"

1860 District 8 ibid

"Stephen Bolyard 55, Barbara 57; Francis 27; Stephen 20; Jemima 18"

1870 Reno W. Va.

"Stephen Bolyard 78; Barbara 80; Francis 40; Stephen 32; Margaret 20; Noah Bolyard 11(12 Oct."

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 21

THE LINE OF STEPHEN BOLYARD—SON OF STEPHEN—SON OF JOSEPH

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
STEPHEN BOLYARD b. 1802—Penn. d. 1870—W. Va. MARRIED TO BARBARA ROSIER b. 1802—? d. 1870—W. Va. ISSUE: 8 CHILDREN	-1	HENRY P. Bolyard 1821–? married Rebecca Davis	Eliza, Barbara, Joshua, Mary A., Amanda, Lloyd and Benjamin Bolyard
	-2	FRANCES Bolyard ?–?	No record
	-3	JACOB B. Bolyard 1827–1906 married Christiana Brooks	Stephen, Margaret, Van Port, Henry A., David C., Barbara and John G. Bolyard
	-4	SARAH Bolyard 1829–? married Johnathan Davis	Nancy and Jemima Davis
	-5	FREDERICK Bolyard 1834–? married Mary E. Shahan	William F., Edgar C., Charles T., Richard, Sarah, George L., Stephen, Mary A., Aletha, Marcellus, Elrey, and Toy Bolyard
	-6	ALLEN Bolyard 1837–? married Eleanor Goff	No record
	-7	STEPHEN Bolyard c1839–1879 married Margaret Williams	Noah, Hannah, and John D. Bolyard
	-8	JEMIMA Bolyard c1841–? married James Ridenour	No record

The ages given in this census are all considerable more than other records indicate. The "Noah" is undoubtedly the son of Stephen and his wife, Margaret.

In the U.S. Census of 1880, no listing was found of either Stephen or his wife Barbara; it is assumed that they died before 1880. Their son, Francis, who died unmarried, was listed as the only member of the household in 1880.

As the 1850 census does not give the relationship of the members of the household, we can only summarize and synthesize the known facts to arrive at the correct parents of the children listed. The first six children were of Stephen and Barbara.

Henry P. Bolyard married about 1841. It is possible that he married twice. Other records give the name of his wife as Rebecca Davis. It may well be that his first wife, name unknown, died before 1850, which would

account for Henry being listed in the household of his parents, along with his four young children. In subsequent census' these four children are listed in the home of Henry and Rebecca, as detailed later.

Among the traditions handed down are accounts of "Indian Steve", trapper, hunter, and gunsmith of the early days in West Virginia. Most of these stories assume "Indian Steve" to be the son of Stephen, son of JOSEPH. In the "Tableland Trails" Volume 1, No. 4, an article by Eli Nine, states: "Stephen Bolyard and his wife Susan Lantz in front of the log house which Stephen built just before he took Susan for his bride". The Stephen who married Susan Lance was Stephen Washington, son of Stephen J., son of John, son of Stephen, son of JOSEPH. Both could have been known as "Indian Steve".

Stephen and Barbara Rosier Bolyard had at least eight children: Henry, Francis, Jacob, Sarah, Frederick, Allen, Stephen, and Jemima.

HENRY PRESTON BOLYARD[4] of Stephen & Barbara

Henry, born about 1822, married Rebecca J. Davis, who was born about 1823. In 1850 Henry, with four of his children, was listed in the household of his parents. The census for the years following records:

1860 District 8, Preston County, Virginia

"Henry P. Bolyard 37, farmer, Va; Rebecca 38, Va; Barbara 18; Joshua 15; Mary E. 12; Amanda 9, Lawrence 5"

1870 Reno, ibid, W. Va.

"Henry P. Bolyard 46; Rebecca 48; Amanda R. 18; Lloyd L. 17; Benjamin F. 10"
The Lloyd in this census is the same as Lawrence listed in 1860.

1880 ibid

"Henry P. Bolyard 57, wed, farmer; Rebecca J. 56, wife; Benjamin F. 21, son, single, farmer"

These records give the names of the known children of Henry and Rebecca: Eliza; Barbara, Joshua; Mary A.; Amanda; Lloyd; and Benjamin.

ELIZA BOLYARD[5] of Henry P. & Rebecca

Eliza, born about 1842, married Stephen Davis, who was born about 1830 in Maryland. In 1860 and 1870 they were living in Preston County, West Virginia (USC) and had two children: Lana (da), born about 1857, and Eli Davis[6], born in 1860.

BARBARA E. BOLYARD[5] of Henry P. & Rebecca

Barbara, born about 1844, married James J. Sigley who was born about 1839 in Virginia. In 1870 and 1880 they were living in Preston County, West Virginia and had seven children: William L., born about 1862; Frances Sina (da.), born about 1864; Columbus M., born about 1867;

Jemima E., born about 1869; Isaac, born about 1872; Mary D., born about 1874; Thomas G., born about 1877; and Charles E. Sigley[6], born in 1880 (USC).

JOSHUA BOLYARD[5] of Henry P. & Rebecca

Joshua, born about 1846, died in the Union Army during the Civil War.

MARY ANN BOLYARD[5] of Henry P. & Rebecca

Mary, born about 1848, married William J. Knotts, who was born in Virginia about 1849. In 1880 they were living in Preston County, West Virginia and had two sons: Luther, born 1874; and Albert J. Knotts[6], born about 1879 (USC).

AMANDA J. BOLYARD[5] of Henry P. & Rebecca

Amanda, born about 1850, married Jacob M. Sigley who was born about 1840. In 1880 they were living in Preston County, West Virginia, and had six children: William, born about 1871; Miller, born about 1873; G. Wesley, born about 1875; John, born about 1877; twins, Charles W. and Pruda Sigley[6], born about 1879 (USC).

LLOYD LAWRENCE BOLYARD[5] of Henry P. & Rebecca

Lloyd was born June 19, 1851, Fellowsville, West Virginia and died November 4, 1907, buried in Mt. Isreal Cemetery, Preston County, West Virginia. He married twice; first to Alice A. Knotts who was born about 1861 and died after 1885. In 1880 (USC) they were living in Preston County, West Virginia and had three sons; Oliver, Alva, and Charles. Lloyd's second wife was Hannah Columbia Shaw, born October 25, 1850 and died November 4, 1936, Preston County. Hannah was the daughter of Thomas A. (1817-1896) and Rebecca Sidwell (1811-1882) Shaw. Lloyd and Hannah had two children: Verna and Luther.

Oliver H. Bolyard[6] of Lloyd & Alice

Oliver, deceased, was born August 8, 1879. He married Carrie Zinn and had two sons: Lester and Raymond Bolyard[7].

Alva Ross Bolyard[6] of Lloyd & Alice

Alva, deceased, was born November 30, 1880. He married Lula Walters. Her address is: Thornton, Grafton, West Virginia. They had at least one daughter: Mrs. Hugh Evans[7].

Charles Troy Bolyard[6] of Lloyd & Alice

Charles was born September 6, 1885, Fellowsville, West Virginia and died October 10, 1953, Grafton, West Virginia. He married Josephine Belle DeMoss October 27, 1907, Thornton, West Virginia. Josephine was born June 24, 1888, still living in 1963, the daughter of John Washington DeMoss (b. 3/24/1849, Thornton, W. Va.) and Elizabeth Aman (b. 10/23/1853, Thornton, W. Va.). Charles and Josephine had five children:

I. Opal Elizabeth Bolyard[7], born November 9, 1909, Grafton, West Virginia, was married there January 24, 1932 to Arnold Moore Hefner. Arnold was born April 5, 1903, Grafton, the son of Oakley Arlington (b. 7/31/1870, Grafton, d. 6/4/1945, Grafton) and Mollie Victoria Maysilles (b. 5/25/1874, Benevola, Md.—d. 1/5/1932, Grafton) Hefner. They live at 25 Rhodes Avenue, South Charleston, West Virginia and have a daughter:

A. Shirley Jean Hefner[8], born December 21, 1935, Grafton, West Virginia, married Burton Quick, August 31, 1956, S. Charleston, West Virginia. They live at 3971 39th Street, Nitor, West Virginia and have three children:

a. Jennifer Lynn Quick[9], born 7/18/1957
b. Debra Ann Quick[9], born 4/10/1959
c. Bruce Hefner Quick[9], born 2/10/1962

II. Charles Dana Bolyard[7], born February 26, 1912, Grafton, West Virginia, was married there on April 1, 1934 to Virginia May Modera. Virginia was born May 1, 1912 at Grafton, the daughter of Arthur (b. 10/10/1883, Grafton) and Sarah Edith (b. 3/8/1890, Grafton) Modera. They reside at 4800 68th Avenue, Hyattsville, Maryland, and have three children:

A. Dianna May Bolyard[8], born December 1, 1939, Grafton, West Virginia

B. Sara Josephine Bolyard[8], born November 22, 1945, Washington, D.C.

C. Bonnie June Bolyard, born April 9, 1955, Hyattsville, Maryland

III. John Kenneth Bolyard[7], was born June 8, 1914 and died June 6, 1959. John and his wife, Laura, had two sons:

A. John F. Bolyard[8] married Mary Marie Nestor, daughter of Mrs. Dorothy Nestor Hays.

B. Charles K. Bolyard[8] married Barbara Tansill, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. George G. Tansill of Rt. 2, Grafton, West Virginia. Charles graduated from Grafton High and served five years in the U.S. Air Force.

IV. Roy Vance Bolyard[7], born February 14, 1917, Grafton, West Virginia, married Edith Ruhama Mathews on June 23, 1939 at Mt. Lake Park, Maryland. Edith was born April 20, 1911, Weston, West Virginia, the daughter of Simon Raymond (b. 3/7/1884, Kingwood, W. Va.) and Ruhama Rebecca Bryant (b. 7/18/1888, Nicholas Co., W. Va.) Mathews. They live at 441 4th Street, Huntington, West Virginia and have three children, all born in Charleston, West Virginia.

A. Roy Vance Bolyard[8], born September 18, 1941

B. Rebecca Josephine Bolyard[8], born June 6, 1943

C. Elizabeth Ann Bolyard[8], born March 1, 1946

V. Doris Jean Bolyard[7], born December 8, 1922, Grafton, West Virginia, married John Frank Luzader on January 9, 1945 at Grafton. John was born February 22, 1922, Belington, West Virginia, the son of Cary Frank (b. 9/30/1875, Highland Co., Va.) and Lois Ruth Radabaugh (b.

8/10/1899, Tyler Co., W. Va.) Luzader. John and Doris reside at 195 Lomond Drive, Manassas, Virginia and have three children:

A. Alice Cecilia Ann Luzader[8], born April 19, 1946, Philippi, West Virginia

B. John Charles Francis Luzader[8], born January 18, 1954, Newport News, Virginia.

C. David Matthias Luzader[8], born November 4, 1958.

Verna Bolyard[6] of Lloyd & Hannah

Verna, born January 26, 1889, married Alonzo B. Nester on April 14, 1909 at Thornton, West Virginia. In 1959 they celebrated their Golden Wedding Anniversary at Atwater, Ohio, where they had lived for the past 40 years. They have two daughters: Mrs. Ruth Nestor Lasky of San Bernandino, California; and Mrs. Stanley Bingham[7] of Edinburg, Ohio.

Luther Henry Bolyard[6] of Lloyd & Hannah

Luther, born August 30, 1893, Fellowsville, West Virginia, married Mary Etta Manear. She was born April 26, 1895, Thornton, West Virginia. Issue, two sons:

I. Lloyd Lawrence Bolyard[7], born April 10, 1920, Thornton, West Virginia, married Mary Evelyn Thompson on September 19, 1943 at Akron, Ohio. Mary was born November 1, 1923, Webster Springs, West Virginia, the daughter of Charles E. and Bessie L. Puffenbarger Thompson. Lloyd and Mary reside at 520 Wall Avenue, Cambridge, Ohio and have three children:

A. James Allen Bolyard[8], born May 25, 1945, Akron, Ohio

B. Cheryl Sue Bolyard[8], born March 13, 1949, Akron

C. Janet Ann Bolyard[8], born August 18, 1952, Cambridge, Ohio

II. Marion Burl Bolyard[7], born November 12, 1922, Grafton, West Virginia, married Rachelle Harrison on April 5, 1947 at Clayton, North Carolina. Rachelle was born November 6, 1921, Clayton, North Carolina, the daughter of Brenton (b. 2/12/1888—d. 8/5/1959, Clayton) and Betty Coats (b. 2/28/1890, Clayton) Harrison. Address: Rt. 2, Box 274, Clayton, North Carolina. Issue, two sons:

A. Robert Burl Bolyard[8], born January 31, 1955, Smithsfield, North Carolina

B. Richard Harrison Bolyard[8], born July 17, 1957, Smithsfield

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN BOLYARD[5] of Henry & Rebecca

Benjamin was born in October of 1860 at Fellowsville, West Virginia where he died August 6, 1931. He married Aletha Ella Huffman November 8, 1885. Aletha was born February 29, 1860 and died March 5, 1934. Both died at Fellowsville, West Virginia. They had the following seven children (and several others, died young), all born in Fellowsville:

Arthur Guy Bolyard[6] of Benjamin & Aletha

Arthur, born August 30, 1886, married and lives in Tunnelton, West

Virginia. Issue, three children: Mrs. Jessie Criss of Route 3, Newburg, West Virginia; Mrs. Lottie Henline of Rowlesburg, West Virginia; and Mrs. Hilda Henline of Frederick, Maryland.

Minnie Pearl Bolyard[6] of Benjamin & Aletha

Minnie was born September 9, 1888 and died May 5, 1924, Fellowsville, West Virginia. She married Lawrence Henry, who was born February 12, 1883, Glasglow, Scotland (?) and died February 20, 1914, Fellowsville, West Virginia. They had three children:

I. Lena Mary Henry[7], born April 26, 1906, Fellowsville, West Virginia, married Carl Frederic Loughrie on April 4, 1927 at Oakland, Maryland. Carl was born October 31, 1897, Rowlesburg, West Virginia, the son of James Wesley (b. Preston Co., W. Va.) and Elesa Knutti (b. Bern, Switzerland) Loughrie. Carl and Lena reside at 1641 Jefferson Street, S. W., Warren, Ohio and have a daughter:

A. Helen Bonita Loughrie[8], born October 13, 1928, married Arnold L. Hinkson. Address: 1915 Northfield Avenue, N.W., Warren, Ohio.

II. Mary Ellen Henry[7], born February 29, 1912, Newburg, West Virginia, married John Riffle at Warren, Ohio. John, the son of John and Mary (b. 3/4/1887) Riffle, was born February 8, 1900, Kaylor, Pennsylvania. They live at 8454 Royal Haven Road, Cleveland, Ohio and have four children, born at Warren, Ohio:

A. Conrad Lee Riffle[8], born January 27, 1931, married Kathryn Dickens. They live at 3800 West 117th Street, Cleveland, Ohio and have two sons: John William and Thomas Dale Riffle[9].

B. Gerald Clifford Riffle[8], born April 3, 1933, married Roberta Francis Dacek. Address: 10218 Champion Avenue, Cleveland, Ohio. Issue: Keith Norman, Mark Allen, and Dawn Elline Riffle[9].

C. Norman Dale Riffle[8], born November 24, 1934

D. Barbara Ann Riffle[8], born February 25, 1941

III. Lawrence Fortney Henry[7], born July 12, 1914, married Anna Mary Bacak at Marblehead, Ohio. Anna, born July 14, 1919, Lakeside, Ohio, is the daughter of George (b. 4/17/1879, Austria) and Barbara Anna (b. 12/23/1886, Austria) Bacak. Address: P.O. Box 798, Lakeside, Ohio. They have a daughter:

A. Janet Raye Henry[8], born May 20, 1947, Warren, Ohio

Jessie May Bolyard[6] of Benjamin & Aletha

Jessie was born January 23, 1889 and died November 25, 1898

Nina Elizabeth Bolyard[6] of Benjamin & Aletha

Nina, born August 24, 1891, married twice. First to Harmon D. Hardesty who was born February 28, 1892, Preston County, West Virginia and died June 21, 1937. Harmon was the son of Thomas Patton and Martha Blaker Patton. They had two children. Nina married second, S. M. Hebb who was born November 28, 1871, Tucker County, West Virginia and died October 15, 1956. Nina lives at 6000 North 16th Street, Arling-

ton, Virginia. The delineation of Benjamin and Aletha Bolyard's line is based on the notes and records received from Mrs. Nina Bolyard Hardesty Hebbs.

I. Edward Theodore Hardesty[7], born November 21, 1911, Preston County, West Virginia married Clara Reed on July 2, 1938. He died November 21, 1944 at Baton Rouge, Louisiana and is buried at Morgantown, West Virginia. No issue.

II. Chrystine Hardesty[7], born January 3, 1918, Preston County, West Virginia married Lt. Comdr. Jackson Kelly Kern on May 6, 1939 at Catlettsburg, Kentucky. Jackson was born April 1, 1917, Fairmont, West Virginia, the son of John Albert (b. Pa.) and Lula Kelly (b. Morgantown, W. Va.) Kern. They lived at 6000 North 16th Street, Arlington, Virginia and have two children:

A. Nancy Corbus Kern[8], born March 20, 1940, Fairmont, West Virginia, married Charles Phillip Gilbert. They live at 119 Carolyn Street, Fairfax, Virginia and have two children: Pamela Marie and Chrystine Jill Gilbert[9].

B. John David Kern[8], born May 9, 1946, Fairmont, West Virginia

Charles Henry Bolyard[6] of Benjamin & Aletha

Charles, born January 2, 1893, Fellowsville, West Virginia, married Anna Beatrice Green on April 17, 1920 at Oakland, Maryland. Anna was born May 27, 1900, Gay, Georgia, the daughter of Henry (b. 3/16/1855, Birmingham, England) and Martha Mason (b. 12/18/1871, Delta, Ala.) Green. They live near Aurora, West Virginia and have three children:

I. Charles Edward Bolyard[7], born June 14, 1921, Manheim, West Virginia, married Cecilia Kraus. Address: 622 Peach Tree Lane, Kingston, Tennessee. They have two daughters: Patricia Ann and Pamela Jane Bolyard[8].

II. Martha Ellen Bolyard[7] was born July 29, 1923, Cumberland, Maryland

III. Bonnylin Lucille Bolyard[7], born April 16, 1932, Manheim, West Virginia, married Maynard R. Lantz on June 15, 1949 at Oakland, Maryland. Maynard was born September 28, 1929, Aurora, West Virginia, the son of Roscoe B. (b. 5/20/1902, Aurora) and Hazel A. Wotring (b. 11/10/1901, Aurora) Lantz. They live at 3778 Waltus Drive, Brunswick, Ohio and have three children:

A. Maynard Kirk Lantz[8], born April 5, 1952, Oakland, Maryland

B. Julie Ann Lantz[8], born September 9, 1956, Medina, Ohio

C. Mark Alan Lantz[8], born September 9, 1956, Medina

Ira Oran Bolyard[6] of Benjamin & Aletha

Ira was born April 18, 1896 and died June 1, 1956, Syracuse, New York. He married Mary Brewster on July 31, 1922 at Syracuse, where she was born May 12, 1904. Issue, a daughter:

I. Jean Carolyn Bolyard[7], born October 25, 1931, Syracuse, New York married Ralph Arthur Schoenberg on December 19, 1953 at Dewitt, New

York. Arthur, the son of Arthur John and Margaret Daschback Schoenberg, was born October 29, 1930, Detroit, Michigan. They reside at 5105 Cresthill Drive, Tampa, Florida and have two children:

A. Elizabeth Anne Schoenberg[8], born December 21, 1957, St. Petersburg, Florida

B. Michael John Schoenberg[8], born October 23, 1959, Lakeland, Florida

Ora Franklin Bolyard[6] of Benjamin & Aletha

Ora, the seventh and youngest child, was born May 8, 1901, Fellowsville, West Virginia and died there April 27, 1946. He married Lucy Hilda McVicker at Manheim, West Virginia on February 20, 1924. Lucy was born October 13, 1905, Rowlesburg, West Virginia, the daughter of David Arthur (b. 11/30/1886, Tucker Co., W. Va.) and Mamie Austin Zetty (b. 11/2/1888, Strausburg, Va.) McVicker. Lucy lives at 600 Parkman Road, N. W., Warren, Ohio. Issue, six children:

I. Rev. Darwin Franklin Bolyard[7], born April 6, 1925, Manheim, West Virginia, married Wahnetta Yough Shockey. Address: 412 N. Leavitt Road, Warren, Ohio, where Darwin is pastor of the Mercy Chapel. They have two children: a daughter, Jackie Rae; and Dick Bolyard[8].

II. Kathleen Lorraine Bolyard[7], born October 5, 1926, Manheim, West Virginia, married Everett Silas Frank at Manheim on December 20, 1947. Everett was born December 3, 1917, Paradise Hill, Ohio, the son of William Wilbur (b. 1879, Pa.) and Mayme Jones (b. 1879, Lima, O.) Frank. They live at Route 2, Waterloo 1, Iowa, where their three children were born:

A. Edward Everett Frank[8], born March 30, 1951

B. Robert Lynn Frank[8], born August 10, 1953

C. Nancy Ann Frank[8], born October 13, 1960

III. Marjorie Leon Bolyard[7], born May 23, 1930, married Joseph L. Danielson. They live at 189 Oak Knoll, Niles, Ohio and have four children: Michelle Lynn; Deborah Ann; and twins, David Arthur and Douglas Allen Danielson[8].

IV. Arthur Benjamin Bolyard[7], born July 1, 1931 and his wife Rhea live at 148 Logan S. E., Warren, Ohio.

V. Wilda Mae Bolyard[7], born July 31, 1933, Fellowsville, West Virginia, married Richard L. Weeks. Address: 1199 Southern Blvd., N. W., Warren, Ohio.

VI. Eloise Sue Bolyard[7], born January 6, 1940, Manheim, West Virginia, married John J. Murphy. Address: 118-16 Metropolitan Avenue, Kew Gardena Apt. 4, New York City. They have a daughter, Elizabeth Murphy[8].

JACOB B. BOLYARD[4] of Stephen & Barbara

Jacob, born April 29, 1827—died 1906, married Christina Brooks on February 18, 1847. She was born about 1825, the daughter of Joshua (b.

Va.) and Eliza (b. Md.) Brooks. In 1850 they were living in District 45, Preston, West Virginia; in 1860 in Phillippi, Barbour County, West Virginia; and in 1880 in Clinton District, Monongolia County, West Virginia (USC). They had seven children: Stephen, born about 1850, died young (?); Margaret, born about 1852; Van Port, born about 1855; Henry A., born about 1857, was single and living at home in 1880; David C., born about 1861, was single and living at home in 1880; Barbara, born about 1863, was single and living at home in 1880; and

JOHN G. BOLYARD[5] of Jacob & Christine

John, the first child, was born about 1849. He and his wife, Solona L., born about 1853, were living in Clinton District, Monongalia County, West Virginia in 1880 and had five children: Allen H., born about 1870; Tylvonis, born about 1871; Scott, born about 1874; Alberta, born about 1877; Delila, born about 1879. At that time a nephew, Scott Hays Bolyard (unidentified), born March, 1880, was living with them (USC, 1880).

FRANCIS BOLYARD[4] of Stephen & Barbara

Francis was born about 1828 and died single after 1880.

SARAH BOLYARD[4] of Stephen & Barbara

Sarah, born about 1829, married Johnathan Davis. He was born about 1827 in Maryland. In 1850 they were living in Preston County, West Virginia. It is believed Sarah died before 1860. They had two daughters: Nancy, born about 1853; and Jemima Davis[5], born about 1855 (USC)

FREDERICK BOLYARD[4] of Stephen & Barbara

Frederick, the fifth child, was born about 1834. He married Mary Elizabeth Shahan who was born about 1842. In 1870 and 1880, they were living in Reno District, Preston County, West Virginia, and had twelve children (USC): William F., born about 1858, married, first Lucinda Stevenson, second Alice Ball; Edgar Cornilius, born about 1860, married Vena Poling; George Lomar, born about 1863; Richard, born about 1865, married Resetta Knotts; Sarah, born about 1867, married Joseph Knotts; Stephen, born about 1869; Mary Alice, born September 30, 1872, married S. Poling; Aletha Ella, born about 1876, married Tom Poling; Marcellus, born about 1877, married a Miss Poling; Elrey W., born about 1879, married a Miss Poling; Toy, born about 1881, married a Miss Poling; and

CHARLES THOMAS BOLYARD[5] of Frederick & Mary

Charles, the third child, was born about 1862. He married Nancy Hileman (1871-1944). They had at least three children:

Arless Ross Bolyard[6] of Charles & Nancy

Arless, born July 19, 1890, Tunnelton, West Virginia, married Gertie

Jane Knotts on December 14, 1915 at Tunnelton. She was born June 8, 1899, the daughter of Albert J. and Hannah M. Sigley Knotts. They live in Tunnelton, West Virginia where their ten children were born:

I. Nellie Bolyard[7], born February 18, 1917, died in May of 1917
II. Donald Bolyard[7], born April 1, 1918
III. Dewey Bolyard[7], born October 19, 1919
IV. Connie Bolyard[7], born June 21, 1921
V. Carold Bolyard[7], born September 18, 1923
VI. Darrell Bolyard[7], born November 11, 1925
VII. Nona Bolyard[7], born August 3, 1928
VIII. Junior Bolyard[7], born April 5, 1932
IX. Harvey Bolyard[7], born June 6, 1934
X. Dolores Bolyard[7], born December 12, 1938

Alva Roy Bolyard[6] of Charles & Nancy

Alva, born May 16, 1903, lives in Blackwell, West Virginia

Laura Bolyard[6] of Charles & Nancy

Laura married Mr. Edwards and lives at Valley Church, Preston County, West Virginia.

ALLEN BOLYARD[4] of Stephen & Barbara

Allen, born about 1837, married Eleanor Goff, who was born about 1840. In 1870 and 1880 they were living in Preston County, West Virginia (USC). Issue?

STEPHEN BOLYARD[4] of Stephen & Barbara

Stephen was born about 1839 and died about 1879. He married Margaret Williams, who was born about 1850. In 1870 they were living in Preston County, West Virginia with Stephen's parents. In 1880, Margaret and two children were living in Preston County. Issue, three children: Noah, born about 1870, died young; Hannah J., born about 1871, died single; and John D. Bolyard[5], born about 1880, died young (?).

JEMIMA BOLYARD[4] of Stephen & Barbara

Jemima, the youngest and eighth child, was born about 1841. She married James Ridenour.

JACOB BOLYARD[3] of Stephen and Margaret

Jacob, the eighth and the only child by Stephen and Margaret Wagoner, was born about 1805 in what is now Preston County, West Virginia.

The U.S. Census records:

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Chart 22

THE LINE OF JACOB BOLYARD—SON OF STEPHEN—SON OF JOSEPH

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
JACOB BOLYARD b. 1805—W. Va. d. 1880—W. Va. MARRIED 1825 to SARAH b. 1804—W. Va. d. 1880—W. Va. ISSUE: 11 CHILDREN	-1	DANIEL Bolyard 1827–? married Sarah ?	Ann E., John W., and James Bolyard
	-2	MARY Bolyard 1829–?	No record
	-3	HOLSBERRY Bolyard 1830–? married Sarah Ann ?	Holsberry Bolyard
	-4	NANCY Bolyard 1834–?	No record
	-5	ELIZABETH Bolyard 1836–?	No record
	-6	JACKSON Bolyard 1838–? married Elizabeth ?	Melivia, Serena, Emily and John R. Bolyard
	-7	HARRISON Bolyard 1838–? married Nancy ?	Roda C., Arthur, and Sarah Bolyard
	-8	MALINDA Bolyard 1840–?	No record
	-9	JOHN Bolyard 1841 ?	No record
	-10	CATHERINE Bolyard 1842–?	No record
	-11	RACHEL Bolyard 1843 ? married Calvin McBishop	Child—name unknown

1830 Randolph County, Virginia

"Jacob Bolard: Males three under 5, one 20 to 30; females, one under 5, one 15 to 20"

1850 Barbour County, Virginia

"Jacob Bolyard 43, farmer, Va.; Sarah 47, Va.; Mary 21; Holsberry 20; Nancy 16; Elizabeth 14; Jackson 12; Harrison 12 (twins?); Malinda 10; John 9; Catharine 8; Rachel 6"

1860 Phillippe, ibid

"Jacob Bolyard 58; Sarah 59; Catherine 18; H. C. Bolyard 9". The "H. C." is not identified.

1870 Glade, ibid W. Va.

"Jacob Bolyard 65; Sarah 66; Catherine 26; Mary Bolyard 11; Homer Bolyard 7". Mary and Homer were undoubtedly grandchildren.

1880 ibid

"Jacob Bolyard 75, wed, W. Va. Pa.Pa.; Sarah 76, wife, W. Va.Md.Md.: Henry L. Bolyard 16, Nephew W. Va."

Jacob and his wife Sarah Poling (or Boyles?) were married March 19, 1825. She was born about 1804. Both died in Barbour County, West Virginia after 1880. No contact was made with any of their descendants, the following is based on the U.S. Census. They had eleven children:

DANIEL BOLYARD[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Daniel, the first child, was born about 1827. Daniel and his wife, Sarah, born 1824, were living in Glade District, Barbour County, West Virginia in 1880. Issue, three children: Ann Elizabeth, married Bedford Bryan; John Wesley, married Guzttie Stevens; James Bolyard[5], married Elizabeth Hersh.

MARY BOLYARD[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Mary was born about 1829

HOLSBERRY BOLYARD[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Holsberry, born about 1830, and his wife, Sarah Ann, born about 1832, lived in Barbour County, West Virginia; in 1860 in Phillippi; and 1870 in Glade Township. They had a son:

HOLSBERRY BOLYARD[5] of Holsberry & Sarah

Holsberry, born about 1850, and his wife, Anna E., were living in Ravenwood, Jackson County, West Virginia in 1870 and had a son: James A. Bolyard[6],

NANCY BOLYARD[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Nancy was born about 1834

ELIZABETH BOLYARD[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Elizabeth was born about 1836.

JACKSON BOLYARD[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Jackson, born about 1836, and his wife Elizabeth, born about 1836, lived in Barbour County, West Virginia from 1860 to 1880. They had four children: Melivia, born about 1856; Serena, born about 1859; Emily, born about 1861; and John R. Bolyard[5], born about 1866.

HARRISON BOLYARD[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Harrison, a twin (?) to Jackson, was born about 1836. He died before 1860 leaving his wife, Nancy, and three children. In 1860 they were living in Phillippi, Barbour County, West Virginia. Roda C., born about 1856; Arthur, born about 1858; and Sarah Bolyard[5], born about 1859.

MALINDA BOLYARD[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Malinda, born about 1840, was single, age 22 in 1860 and living with her brother Jackson.

JOHN BOLYARD[4] of Jacob & Sarah

John was born about 1841

CATHERINE BOLYARD[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Catherine was born about 1842

RACHEL BOLYARD[4] of Jacob & Sarah

Rachel, born about 1843, married Calvin McBishop. They had a child, name unknown, born in Barbour County, West Virginia on June 22, 1871.

JOSEPH BALLIET[2] of Joseph and Marie Barbara

Joseph, the seventh child, was born about 1862 in Heidelburg Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. In the records of the Egypt Reformed Church, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, Joseph and his wife, Margaret, are listed as the sponsors of several baptismal ceremonies:

> "Kocher, Daniel, s. John Kocher and w. Catherine; b. Nov. 15, 1792; bap. Jan. 6, 1793; sp. Joseph Balliet and w. Margreth" (PA, 6th S., V 6, p 44)
> "Lautenschloeger, Josua, s. George Jacob Lautenschlaeger and w. Eva; b. Mar 2o, 1808; bap. May 29, 1808; sp. Joseph Balliet and w. Margreth" (ibid, p 70)

Joseph served in the Northampton County Militia as a private during the Revolutionary War (PA, 5th S., V 4, p 311).

JOSEPH Balliet's will states, "I give and bequeath to the children of my son Joseph two pieces of land . . . one called "Springfield in Whitehall Township . . . The other the piece called Greenfield lies in aforesaid Heidelburg Township". After the death of his father, it is believed that Joseph and his family settled on the land in Whitehall Township where he and his wife died, date unknown.

The U. S. Census records:

1800 Heidelburg Township, Northampton County, Pennsylvania

> "Joseph Balliet, Jun; males, one under 10, one 26 to 45; females 3 under 10; one 26 to 45"

1820 North Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania

> "Joseph Balet, males, 3 under 10; one 10 to 16; one over 45; females one 10 to 16; three 16 to 26; two 26 to 45; one over 45"

The birth and baptism of their seven children was taken from the rec-

ords of the Union Reformed Church, Unionville, North Whitehall Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania as translated by Dr. William J. Hinke. The original copy of which is in the Historical Society of the Evangelical and Reformed Church Library housed in the Frackenthal Library, Franklin and Marshall College, Lancaster, Pennsylvania.

"Maria Barbara, da. of Joseph and Margaret Balliet, b. August 13, 1793; bap. September 22, 1793; sp. Joseph and Barbara Balliet" (grandparents)

"Catharine, da. of Joseph Jr. and Margaret Balliet, b. January 2, 1797, bap. January 15, 1797; sp. John and Catharine Kocher"

"Daniel, son of Joseph Jr. and Margaret Balliet, b. September 30, 1798, bap. October 27, 1798; sp. Daniel Peter and Catharine Hoffman."

"Mary Magdalene, da. of Joseph and Barbara Balliet, b. August 2, 1803, bap. September 4, 1803; sp. Nicholas Wottring and Maria Margaret"

"Joseph, son of Joseph and Margaret Balliet, b. July 8, 1804, bap. July 29, 1804; sp. John Deibert and Barbara"

"Jacob, son of Joseph and Margaret, b. December 27, 1806, bap. March 30, 1807; sp. Jacob Schneider and Eva"

"Sarah, da. of Joseph and Margaret Balliet, b. May 3, 1808, bapt. May 29, 1808"

Except for Joseph, no trace of these children was found.

JOSEPH BALLIET[3]
of Joseph and Margaret

Joseph, born July 8, 1804, married Louise. They settled in Easton, Pennsylvania where they were living in 1850 (USC, 1850, Easton, Northampton County, Pa.).

Later Joseph settled in Milford, New Jersey where he operated the first blacksmith shop. They had six children: Sophia, born about 1834; Edward, born about 1836; Lower, born about 1843; Henrietta, born 1845; Joseph, born 1849; Mrs. Matilda Balliet Zollopus, who was living in Lexington, Kentucky in 1913; and

WILLIAM BALLIET[4] of Joseph & Louisa

"William Balliet, of Milford, Hunterdon County, N.J., died October 16, 1913, aged seventy-four years, nine months and one day, of ailments incident to long service in the Army.

"He was born at Easton, Pa. and was a son of Joseph and Louise Balliet, who were pioneers of that city, the father, Joseph Balliet, operating the first blacksmith shop in Milford, N.J. on what is now called Water street.

"Thirty-four years ago he united with the Milford Christian Church, and has always been a consistent christian, industrious in business, and commanding the love and respect of his children and neighbors.

"He was a good soldier and his Army record was always one to fill him with pride. He enlisted in the service April 20, 1861, for three months, in Company K New Jersey Vol. Int., 2nd Regt., under Capt. William B. Dunnings, and was honorably discharged July 31, 1861. Reenlisting on August 18, 1861,

in Company C 5th Regt. U.S. Regular Army, to serve three years under Capt. H. A. Haskell, Lt. V. H. Stone, commanding; He was assigned to Artillery Brigade, 2nd Corps, Army of the Potomac, and discharged August 17, 1864; re-enlisting in the same Company for three years, and January 1, 1866, promoted as a Corporal, and served until August 1, 1866, when he was promoted Sergeant and served until March, 1867, when he was honorably discharged and mustered out of service on March 18, 1867. His discharges read as follows: "An Excellent soldier in field and in garrison, and as good a smith as there is in the Army".

"He participated in the following battles: Mechanicsville, June 26, 1862; Malvern Hill July 1, 1862; Antietam, September 17, 1862; Gettysburg, July 2-3, 1863; Wilderness, May 5-6, 1864; North Ann River, May 27, 1864; Deep Bottom, August 17, 1864; Gaines Hill June 27, 1862; Bull Runn, August 29-30, 1863; Po River May 10, 1864; Sheldon's Farm June 1, 1864; Fredericksburg, December 13, 1862; Hatcher's Run October 27, 1864; Siege of Petersburg 1864–65; South Mountain, September 16, 1862; Charles City Cross Roads, June 30, 1862; Chancellorsville, May 3, 1860; Mine Run, December 1, 1863; Spottsylvania, May 12, 1864; Coal Harbor, June 7-8, 1864; Fort Steadman, March 26, 1865.

"The funeral took place at his late residence at 10:30 am and at the Milford Christian Church at 11:00 am, Monday October 20, 1913, Rev. Frank E. Gaige, of the Milford Christian Church officiating, assisted by Rev. J. A. Vinton, of the Presbyterian Church, there being present members of G.A.R. Tolmie Post No. 50, of Phillipsburg, N.J., and Perseverance Lodge, No. 30 I.O.O.F. and Washington Camp, No. 12 P.O.S. of A, both of this place. Three members of each lodge were pallbearers, as follows: Howard Fleming, Hugh Rittenhouse, Frank Lippincott, William Forman, Spencer Garret, Rossiter Buzzard. Interment in Milford Union Cemetery.

"He settled in Milford, N.J. in 1858, opening up a blacksmith shop, which is still operated by a son, Truman Balliet. On April 14, 1864, he was united in marriage to Lydia Rounsaville, and there were five children from this union, four of whom are still living. On December 1, 1890, this wife passed from this life, and on August 1, 1892, he was united in marriage to Mrs. Mary Hawke, who survives him.

"He is survived also by a brother and one sister, Mrs. Matilda Ballopue, of Lexington, Kentucky, three sons and one daughter; Raymond Balliet, of Phillipsburg, N.J., Truman Seymour Balliet of Milford, N.J., Orn J. Balliet of New Rochelle, N.Y., Mrs. Walter Burgstresser, of Holland, N.J." (Obituary —source unknown)

William and his first wife, Lydia Rounsaville had five children, four were living in 1913; Raymond Balliet of Phillipsburg, N.J.; Orn J. Balliet of New Rochelle, N.Y., Mrs. Carrie Balliet (Walter) Burgstresser of Holland, N.J. who had two children, Joseph and Mrs. Viola Burgstresser (Joseph) Wean of Milford, N.J.; and

TRUMAN SEYMOUR BALLIET[5] of William & Lydia

Truman was born August 30, 1869 and died in December of 1955. He married Lizzie E. Smith, daughter of Preston Smith. She was born July 18, 1871, Milford, New Jersey and died in July of 1938. Both Truman and Lizzie are buried in the Milford (N.J.) Cemetery. Their seven children

were born in Milford: William Balliet, Jr., born August 25, 1891, lives in Milford; Lester, born June 24, 1894 is deceased; Carl A., born May 22, 1902, of Milford; Paul T., born January 8, of Milford; Lawrence J., and his wife, Neva, reside in Milford; John M. of Milford; and

Lillian B. Balliet[6] of Truman & Lizzie

Lillian, born June 1, 1898, married twice. First to Albert F. Kinney on December 25, 1918 at Milford, New Jersey. Albert was born July 28, 1896, Frenchtown, New Jersey and died May 12, 1951 at Milford. He was the son of Andrew K. Kinney (b. 2/26/1866, Hunterdon Co., N.J.,—d. 1946). Lillian was married second to Earl F. Bidwell at Milford on December 31, 1959. He was born January 26, 1900. Address: Box 192, Milford, New Jersey. Lillian and Albert had two children:

I. Albert J. Kinney[7], born February 17, 1920, Milford, New Jersey, married Mary E. Sames. They live at Upper Black Eddy, Pennsylvania, and have five children: Lillian; Patricia; Sue M.; Jeffrey; John; and

A. Patricia Kinney[8] married Frederick Voorhries. Issue, two sons: Frederick and David Voorhries[9].

II. George C. Kinney[7], born December 25, 1921, Uhlerstown, Pennsylvania, married Mary R. Smith. They live in Frenchtown, New Jersey and have five children: George C.; Donald C.; Kathy A.; Michele A.; and Edith Grace Kinney[8].

Part IV

THE BALLIETS OF SUGAR LOAF

Descendants of Johannes Balliet (1746-1831) who settled in Sugar Loaf Valley, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania in the year 1784

THE BALLIETS OF SUGAR LOAF

Chart 23

JOHANNES BALLIET THE PIONEER IMMIGRANT

1st GENERATION		2nd GENERATION	3rd GENERATION
	1	MARY M. Balliet 1772–? died young?	No record
JOHANNES BALLIET c. 1746—France d. 1831—Pa. MARRIED 1771 TO MARIA BARBARA SCHNEIDER b. 1755—Pa. ISSUE: 9 CHILDREN	–2	NICHOLAS Balliet 1774–? married ??	Jacob, Elizabeth, George, Stephen, Susan, Margaret, Nicholas*, and David Balliet (*see chart 24)
	–3	STEPHEN Balliet 1776–1840 married Margaret Wottring	Samuel*, David*, Jacob and Daniel Balliet. Others? (*see charts 25 & 26)
	–4	JACOB Balliet 1778–c1850 married Magdalena ?	Jacob and William Balliet. Others?
	–5	JOHN Balliet 1780–1857 married Marie ?	Simon, Maria, Levina, Sarah, Stephen, Joshua, Emeline, Catharine, Hetty, Albert Y., and Benjamin Balliet
	–6	MARIA B. Balliet 1782–1818 married John Andreas	John, Hanna, Nancy, Esther, Stephen, Jacob, and Susan Andreas
	–7	DANIEL Balliet 1784–? married Mary Smith	John*, Stephen, Daniel, James, Benjamin, Paul, Sarah, and Susan Balliet (*see chart 27)
	–8	ABRAHAM Balliet 1786–1839 married Marie Barager	Ephriam*, Sarah, Nathan, Charles, Elizabeth, David, Paul, Samuel, Maria, and Daniel Balliet. (*see chart 28)
	–9	SUSAN Balliet ?–? married Jonathan Werner	No record

The Pioneer Immigrant
JOHANNES BALLIET

JOHANNES Balliet, in the spring of 1784, settled in the Sugar Loaf Valley in what is now Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. His will was signed "Johannes Balliet". In most of the other references found he is called "John Balliet", but in this volume he will be referred to as "Johannes Balliet" and his line of the Family will be known as "The Balliets of Sugar Loaf".

Before the year 1784, little direct evidence was found as to his origin, parentage, or record in general. The few references found and traditions handed down assumed he was John, the son of PAULUS, or possibly John, the son of JOSEPH. No information was unearthed that would remotely suggest JOHANNES was a son of either PAULUS or JOSEPH. As far as has been determined, JOSEPH did not have a son John. The delineation of the line of John, son of PAULUS preludes any probability of JOHANNES and John, son of PAULUS, being one and the same. The only alternative is that JOHANNES Balliet was a pioneer emigrant who settled in Pennsylvania sometime before the Revolutionary War.

Before proceeding with the delineation of The Balliets of Sugar Loaf, we will direct our attention to the Baillets of Lorraine, France and attempt to put together a plausable account of JOHANNES' origin in France.

Jacob Baillet, of France, 1642-1706, had three sons:

1. Stephen Baillet, father of PAULUS Balliet who came to Pennsylvania in 1738.

2. Abraham Baillet, father of JOSEPH Balliet who landed at Philadelphia in 1749.

3. Johan Nicolas Bailliet (Sr.), the third son of Jacob Baillet, was born November, 1680 and died January 24, 1745 at Schalback, Lorraine, France. He married Margaretha Durand, who was born in 1684 and died at Schalback on March 27, 1766. They had eight children, names unknown. It is known from records at Schalback that a Johan Nicolas Baillet (Jr.?), a cousin of PAULUS and JOSEPH, married Susanna Alleman on November 17, 1743. (Laux p 18) It is not unreasonable to assume that this Johan Nicolas Balliet, Jr. was a son of Johan Nicolas and Margaretha Baillet. It is believed that Johan and Susanna settled in Switzerland shortly after the death of Johan, Sr. in 1745. As will be detailed later JOHANNES Balliet came from Switzerland; whether he was born there or in Schalback is not known. Switzerland had long before become a place of refuge for thousands of the persecuted Huguenots of France. Muston, a historian of this period, speaks of Switzerland as "that land of inexhaustible and

generous hospitality for the Huguenots of France, who received here a splended welcome".

Switzerland was one of three avenues of escape from France and by far the greater number of refugees found their way to Switzerland, Wurtenburg and Holland, before embarking on the Rhine River at the start of their voyage to America. The records of Switzerland show that other members of the Balliet family settled in Switzerland long before JOHANNES Balliet and his parents. "Isaac Baillet of Pugen in Ancient Guienne fled to Geneva, Switzerland in 1698, where he was provided with means to take him to Germany". In the Genevan records, in a Liste du Corps Medical is found a "Jean Balliet in 1475". And a "Nicolas Baliet of Chatillion—sur. Seine is registered as an inhabitant in 1585". (see Laux pp 7 and 11) These Balliets were undoubtedly related to Johan Nicholas Baillet and in part would account for his emigration to Switzerland.

If the assumption is accepted that JOHANNES was the son of Johan Nicolas and Susanna Alleman Baillet, this hypothetical delineation can be strengthened by the known facts of the Alleman family. Susanna Alleman was probably the daughter or a near relative, of Jacob Alleman who arrived at Philadelphia October 20, 1747. The passenger list records two Jacob Allemans (Strassburger, V 2, p 369). It is believed they were father and son. Jacob Alleman, Jr. and his wife Elizabeth Barbara had a son, Christian Alleman, born December 6, 1766 in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania and baptised December 14 of the same year. The Egypt Church records show that Catharine Balliet, daughter of PAULUS Balliet was one of the sponsors when Christian was baptised (PA 6S, V 6, p 14). This indicated a close relationship between the two families.

No record was discovered showing that John Nicolas and Susanna Alleman Balliet came to America. Since both had near relatives in Pennsylvania—PAULUS and JOSEPH, cousins of Johan Nicolas Balliet, and Jacob Alleman, father of Susanna, and his family had settled in what is now Lehigh County, Pennsylvania in 1747—it is within the realm of possibility that the family of Johan Nicolas emigrated to Pennsylvania a few years later, possibly between the years 1755 and 1760. Many of the early ship lists are incomplete or missing. For the years 1755 and 1764 only seven such records have been found and preserved.

JOHANNES Balliet's will, written in 1800, states: "Sealed in the presence of my Mother and executor in Luzerne county". From this statement one can but conclude that Susanna Alleman Balliet was also living in Luzerne County and that Johan Nicolas undoubtedly died in Pennsylvania previous to 1800. Johan Nicolas and Susanna possibly had other children, but no substantiating records were found.

Numerous published accounts of the early history of Pennsylvania and the descendants of JOHANNES and John of PAULUS have, in part, accepted the records of both in referring to or in delineating the line of "John Balliet". Consequently, the traditions and facts of JOHANNES' line has become so entwined with that of John of PAULUS that it is unlikely an accurate record can be assembled at this late date. The writer

makes no claim of having solved this enigma, but presents what records were found and has attempted in the foregoing and what is to follow to put together a feasible account of JOHANNES Balliet, the progenitor of the Balliets of Sugar Loaf.

After the Sugar Loaf Massacre of September 10, 1780, two burial parties were formed to go to Sugar Loaf Valley to bury the dead—One "under the command of Colonel Stephen Balliet from the Lehigh and the other from the Susquehanna under Captain Van Campen". Upon the return of the party a "John Balliet was impressed with the description of the valley as related afterwards by members of the party and decided to go there and settle which he did in the spring of 1784 . . ." There are several published accounts of this episode which vary in detail, but in general explain the reason of "John Balliet" settling in Sugar Loaf Valley and intimated the "John Balliet" was John, the brother of Colonel Stephen Balliet and the son of PAULUS Balliet. From these recountals, which will be given hereafter, arose the confusion surrounding the line of JOHANNES Balliet.

In several published articles the writers have hinted at the possibility of another "John Balliet" but no attempt was made to identify this "other John Balliet". One such statement from the Anniversary History of Lehigh County, Vol. 2, page 54, is quoted verbatem: "These receipts and other papers which refer to the subject (John of PAULUS) of our sketch and which speak of him as 'John Balliet of Towamensing' seem to make it questionable whether John Balliet son of PAULUS was the John Balliet of Whitehall who was the first settler in Nescopeck (Sugar Loaf) Valley. Various records, cemetery, church, and military, seem to make it certain that about 1780 there were several John Balliets in Whitehall. Whether what is now Butler township in Luzerne County was then included in the not clearly defined "Towamensing" this narrator has not been able to determine. Northampton county, about that time, as shown by the maps of the period extended to the north branch of the Susquehanna." The narrator of this commentary did not list just what records, etc., he was referring to, but the data found and included in this section is, at least in the present compiler's opinion, ample proof that JOHANNES Balliet could not be the John, son of PAULUS.

The ensuing data when compared with the known facts of John of PAULUS, as detailed in his line, should dispell any doubt as to the separate identities of JOHANNES and John of PAULUS. The succeeding accounts, source as noted, will illuminate some of the facts, traditions, and misconceptions of the Balliets of Sugar Loaf:

"The belief of Stewart Pearce, Moses Compeer and others of Northampton county's Revolutionary authorities is that Johannes Balliet was the 'Solitary and alone' first comer to make his home in this beautiful (Sugar Loaf) Valley". (H. of L. C., Pa., p 538)

"Among the pioneers was Johannes Balliet, of Whitehall, Lehigh (then Northampton) county who emigrated hither (Sugar Loaf Valley) in the spring of 1784 and located on what is now known as the Beisel farm, about one

mile west of Drums and about the same distance southwest of Hughesville". (H. of L.L. & W. Cos.Pa. P 240)

"So far as the records can inform us the first whites that passed through the township (Sugar Loaf) was Captain Kladus Company on their way to the fatal ambush (Sugar Loaf Massacre) in 1780. Then came and returned the burial party, and then came Johannes Balliet, wife and two children". (ibid p 580)

"History tells how John (Johannes) Balliet, of Whitehall, prevented by illness in the family, from participating in the expedition made by the detail under command of Col. Stephen Balliet, to Sugar Loaf Valley to bury the dead massacred by the Indians in 1790, heard from the returning soldiers of the beauty and fertility of that then unoccupied region. Having had his imagination fired by these glowing accounts in 1784, Balliet, his wife, and two children, removed thither, settling at a spring, headwaters of the Little Nescopeck in the upper end of the valley, becoming the first settlers in the entire valley. Travel to that place could be made only on horseback. The two children, as the story goes, were placed one in each of two beegums which, trapped together, were slung over the back of a horse. In descending Broad Mountain, the connecting strap broke and the beegums with their human treasure fell down the mountain side. The two children, one of whom was probably Stephen Balliet, were rescued unharmed". (H.L.C. Pa. p 539)

"His (Johannes Balliet) first habitation was of poles set up against a tree; later he built a log house, which being destroyed by fire several years after, was replaced by a frame structure, the first frame home in the valley, still standing, removed from its original site and doing duty as a shed on the farm of S. F. Readler, the present (1913) owner of the land. In the year, 1784, Johannes Balliet took out warrants for two tracks of land, one of 103 acres, 65 perches, the other of 101 acres in Towamensing". (A.H.L.C., V 2, p 54)

"Instead of Balliet proceeding directly there(the scene of the Sugar Loaf Massacre) he entered the valley and located further up, in what is now Butler township." (H. of L. C. Pa. p 651)

"As stated, Sugar Loaf was formed in 1809, then covering what is now Black Creek, Hazelton and Butler townships. The oldest document giving us information of who were in the township at that time is a list of road work for the year 1810. It seems Michael Bisline was the road supervisor. He was evidently a good old-fashioned Pennsylvania German, and some of his spelling make if difficult to translate into modern English. It is written on an old-fashioned double sheet of course paper, and is headed: "Work tone on the Roth-gretet-Received" (Work done on the road—credit—received). Then follows the names and amount of work done by each" (The list contains about thirty names, only those of interest are given): "George Drum, Jacob Spath, Phillip and Nicholas Wottering, Joseph Parke, Michael Knouse, Jacob Rittinhouse, Abraham and Stephen Balliet, etc. . . .

Approved by the audetors
George Drum
Phillip Wottoring"

The Abraham and Stephen were sons of JOHANNES Balliet, the others are members of families related by marriages. (H. of L.C.Pa. p 652)

In a tax list prepared by Joel Rogers and Samuel Yost, county tax commissioners in 1822 for Sugar Loaf township the following members of JOHANNES' line are included: "Samuel Balliet, Nicholas Balliet, Stephen

Balliet, Abraham Balliet, John Balliet, Jr., Daniel Balliet and Jacob Balliet" (ibid p 653)

In a roster of the Sugar Loaf Rifle Company, dated May 6, 1822, the list contains the following: "John Balliet (Jr.) 1st Lt.; Samuel Balliet, Abraham Balliet, and Stephen Balliet, privates." (ibid p 654)

In a history of Hollenback Township, Luzerne County is found an interesting statement and it is on this one item perhaps more than any other that his origin as given is based: ". . . Johannes Balliet located where Mr. Cripple lived in the southeast part of the township. Mr. Balliet, who was the first blacksmith in the township, came from Switzerland, hence the name "Switze Hill" for that portion of the township." (ibid p 583)

"Johannes Balliet was the pioneer inn-keeper of Butler township".

"The first weaver of the township was Elias Balliet, who lived a little southwest of Hughesville". No other reference to this Elias Balliet was found, he conceivably was a grandson rather than a son of JOHANNES.

"Johannes Balliet was not only the first farm settled upon, but here (Butler Twp) was the first orchard set out, the little trees being brought from his former residence on horse-back." (N. of L. L. & W. Cos., Pa. p 241)

"The results of his determination to settle in Butler township after more than a century are with us today in the numerous descendants of Johannes Balliet in this section of the county, who are and have always been among the prominent people of Luzerne county". (H. of L. Co. Pa. p 539)

JOHANNES Balliet and his family were prominent members and supporters of the Reformed Church, the church of their Huguenot forefathers in France. JOHANNES, in his will of 1800, directed his son, Stephen, to "give 12 acres of land, where it is drained, to the Community Shepherd Church in Nescopeck Valley, and for the needy and sick, to apportion 12 pounds of money".

The St. Johns Church of Hughesville was organized December 26, 1799. On January 12, 1800 at a meeting of the Lutheran and Reformed congregations it was resolved an edifice for both church and school purposes be built. Services were held in private homes until 1808 "when twelve acres of land was conveyed to the church by Stephen Balliet, and a log church was built on the bank of the Nescopeck". Apparently, the St. Johns Church was the same as the Shepard Church mentioned in JOHANNES' will. The Church was built by voluntary subscription. On April 18, 1909, Rev. Frederick W. Van de Sloat, a Reformed preacher, drafted a constitution and by-laws for both congregations. Among the subscribers to this document were the following: "John Balliet, George Drum, Phillip Woodring, Jacob Balliet, Jacob Septh, John Balliet, Sr. . . ."

Charles Rhoades Roberts, an authority on the early history of Pennsylvania, in an article published in the Annals of the Sugarloaf Historical Association, Volumes 1 and 2, page 14, 1934-35, gives us the following version of "John Balliet". Although this account repeats some of the details already quoted, it will be given verbatum:

"Pennsylvania Germans and the Revolution

"John Balliet, brother of Lieutenant Colonel Stephen Balliet, born in 1761, was prevented by illness in the family from participating in the expedition made by the detail under his brother's (Col. Stephen) command to bury the dead, massacred by the Indians and Tories, and heard from the returning soldiers of the beauty and fertility of that then unoccupied region. His immagination was fired by these glowing accounts and in 1784, with his wife and two children he removed here and settled at a spring, headwaters of the Little Nescopeck, in the upper end of the valley, at a place later known as Beisels, about one mile west of Drums, becoming the first settler in the entire valley.

"Travel could only be made by horseback, and it is said the two small children were placed one in each of two beegums, which, strapped together, were slung over the back of a horse. In descending Broad Mountain the connecting strap broke and the beegums with their human treasure fell down the mountainside.

"His first habitation was of poles set up against a tree; later he built a log house which, being destroyed by fire several years later, was replaced by a frame structure, the first frame house in Nescopeck Valley, still standing in 1913, removed from its original site, and doing duty as a shed on the farm of S. F. Readler.

"He (John) removed to Northumberland County (Pa.) where he died in 1837. This John is not to be confused with a John Balliet, an older man, who settled in Luzerne County, had a number of sons and died here."

The author of this article, although granting the existence of another "John Balliet, an older man", has accepted the erroneous tradition of John Balliet, brother of Col. Stephen, as being the pioneer settler in Sugarloaf Valley, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. As detailed in the line of John, son of PAULUS, and supported by the U.S. Census, church, tax and other records, John was a resident of Lehigh County, "where he lived near the Egypt Church until 1807" and "John Balliet, a former resident of Lehigh County . . . came to this part (Limestone Twp) of the county (Montour) in 1807". The "John Balliet" who was born in 1761 and died in 1837, is indeed the John, son of PAULUS; whereas, JOHANNES of Sugarloaf was born about 1746 and died in 1831.

A close examination of the military records of the Revolutionary War, as they relate to JOHANNES Balliet and to John of PAULUS, will dispel the doubts and uncertainties that have surrounded their respective war records. Here again, the record of both have through the years become entwined, both branches of the family using the same records. By collating the military records that have been preserved with other known data, it is possible to assign the correct record to both JOHANNES and to John of PAULUS. Tradition has it and published records show that John of PAULUS served as private under his brother "Co. Stephen Balliet, 1st Battalion of Northampton Militia, 4th Company, Captain George Drine". The time of this enlistment was from November 1, 1781 to January 1, 1782. (PA 5S, V8, p 54).

In the same volume, pages 43 and 63, in "A Muster Roll of 5th class

of the 1st Battalion of Northampton County militia, under the command of Lt. Col'l. Henery Giger, November 15, 1781" is listed "John Balliet (JOHANNES Balliet) Clark (Clerk—with the rank of Captain). Time of entry Nov. 15. Time of service 1 month 18 days". This is from November 15, 1781 to January 1, 1782.

These two units were on active duty during the same period of time, that is, November and December of 1781. It is most unlikely that the same "John Balliet" was serving as a captain in one company and as a private 6th class in another company during the same period of time.

At the time of this enlistment, John of PAULUS, was not quite twenty years old. It seem reasonable to conclude that it is unlikely one so young would have attained the rank of captain at such an early age and if this Captain John Balliet was John of PAULUS, then the other John Balliet, private in Col. Stephen Balliet's Battalion could not have been his brother John. Another entry from the same source, page 311 states: "A General Muster Roll of the Fourth Battalion of Northampton County militia, May 14, 1778, Colonel John Sigfried, Fifth Company Captain Frederick Coons. John Bullart (Balliet) court martial man". In 1778, John of PAULUS, would have been under seventeen years of age, so, again, it would appear that this entry would refer to JOHANNES Balliet rather than John of PAULUS.

There are a number of other entries of "John Balliet's" (Ballard, Ballerd, Bolliet, Balliett, Balliot) military service (PA, 5 S, V 8, pp 251, 520, 604, 616; V 4, pp 311, 644), but from the limited information given it is not possible to conclude to which "John Balliet" these refer. In the Pennsylvania Archives, 5th Series, Volume 5, page 221 is listed, "Muster Roll of the Pennsylvania Volunteers, Berks County in June 1780 to serve to July 15, 1781. 1st company, John Ballot". This raises the possibility of a third "John Balliet" who was residing in Berks county at about the same time as JOHANNES Balliet and John Balliet of PAULUS were living in Northampton County (see John Balliet in Part V).

JOHANNES Balliet died December 25, 1831 in Newport Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. His will, written January 24, 1800 was registered on April 23, 1800 and is on file in Will Book A, page 34 at the county court house, Wilkes Barre, Pennsylvania. It was probated February 28, 1832. A statement was filed with the will that "Johannes Balliet died Christmas day last, aged 84". The original will is in German. A literal translation and a legal interpretation of the translation as prepared by Blythe H. Evans, Jr., Attorney of Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania, follows:

"LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF JOHANNES BALLIET

"In the name of God, I, JOHANNES BALLIET, Master Smith in Wapwallopen Valley in Luzerne County, find myself very weak, but in good judgment, for which I thank God since I do not know what the future holds and perchance I leave this world, so by this my Last Will and Testament, I commit my immortal Soul into the hands of my Heavenly Father, my body to a place in the peaceful Earth in a Christian Burial Place.

"Having a timely concern for my earthly belongings, I desire that my sons Jacob and Johannes to be my executors.

"From my earth belongs, I direct that my son, Jacob give to me and my wife the following:

"(a) every year 6 bushels of cherries fromy my fruit garden

"(b) every year 18 bushels of corn

"(c) every year bring flour to my house

"(d) every year chop firewood and bring it to may house

"(e) tend to my two cows as he tends to his own two cows

"(f) every year 200 pounds of soup meat

"(g) every year 25 pounds of beef

"(h) every year one bushel of salt

"(i) every year one bushel of flax

"My son, Jacob, shall also work for me and my wife as our needs require.

"My son, Jacob, shall also provide us with shoes and the wool for stockings.

"My son, Jacob, shall provide my wife and I with 6 pounds of white linen every year.

"My son, Jacob, shall plant a piece of land in garden and one piece of land of 2 acres which I will show him, he shall plant with cranberries and corn and send the produce of 1/3 of all that is grown there to my house.

"My son, Jacob, should also give 4 pounds of money until either me or my wife dies and then he shall give 2 pounds in money.

"My son, Jacob, shall have the place where I now live and my daughter, Susanna, shall have her portion, the half of the west side, there being 270 acres more or less this warrant which is in the name of Choaet Bisch, ever acre of which my sons shall pay 20 shilling.

"My sons shall have 300 acres in the Big Black Creek on the East side, 200 acres of which shall be in Jacob Balliet's name and 100 acres of which shall be Stephennas Balliets and for every acre they shall pay 17 shilling and 6 pence.

"My son, Jacob, shall have all the blacksmith implements and all farm equipment.

"Everything else which we might possess, I give one-half to my daughter, Susanna, when Susanna is older and reaches 18 years of age; my son Jacob for his half shall pay all debts.

"My son, Jacob, shall give Susanna half of all fruit where he has it until an orchard is planted on her land.

"My son, Nicholas, shall have the piece called Sugar Place formerly in the name of Johannas Ballinger warrant, and he shall pay to my wife and I 25 pounds of sugar every year, as long as one of us is still living and he shall have one tract on the South side in Back Mountain on the East side running toward the West side in a straight line.

"My son, Stephannes, shall have the tract of land with the saw mill, upon which the mill is built, said tract in the name of John Balliet Warrant being 429 acres of land more or less, for every acre he shall pay 20 shilling and he shall give 12 acres of it when it is drained to the Community Shepherd Church in Nescopeck Valley, and for the needy and sick, apportion 12 pounds of money.

"Every child who builds a home, that child shall have 5,000 board feet of lumber and that child shall have the use and help of Johannes Balliet to whom the saw mill belongs.

"My son, Johannes, shall have the white oak tract in the name of John Balliet being a piece of land 430 acres more or less covered by white oak wood and my son, Daniel, shall have half of this piece of woodland. If my sons, Daniel and Johannes, build two houses, then they shall divide the land equally and for every acre they shall pay 20 shilling.

"My sons, Johannes and Daniel, shall also have 200 acres on the Big Black Creek on the west of Jacob's and Susanna's lands, formerly in the name of Stephannes Balliet, and for every acre they shall pay 17 shilling and 6 pence.

"My son, Abraham, shall have the place which I rented out to Samuel Erls the warrant is in the name of Nicholas Balliet and one in the name of John Balliet being 630 acres and a part from this tract is in the name of John Ballinger.

"To my daughter, Maria Barbara, who has lands on the west side, I give her 50 acres on the east side of the Big Black Creek, and this portion shall be from Johannes and Daniel's portion for which they shall receive 17 shilling and 6 pence for every acre, and they shall pay 18 shillings for every acre of the 630 acres and they shall divide this land as good as can be done.

"To my two grandchildren, Jacob and Elizabeth, whom I raised, belongs 50 acres on the Big Black Creek.

"When one of my grandchildren dies without heirs, then the other child shall inherit his or her portion; if both die, without heirs then my son Nicholas shall inherit their share. The two grandchildren are to receive a free deed from my executors.

"If the land falls to my son by death then he shall pay 17 shilling, 6 pence for every acre of land and all my children shall be bound to pay.

"When two children hold land jointly and one dies in poor circumstances, then the one who is able shall pay for the land by the acre as I have priced it.

"The money from all the lands shall belong to all my children, share and share alike, and no one can sell his land until he has reached thirty years of age then he can do as he pleases, and the land shall be their property as long as the woods grow and the water runs. Everyone has 19 years to pay the money.

"Should I Johannes Balliet, die before my wife, then shall my executor hold 50 pounds money and give their mother every year 3 pounds as long as she lives.

"This is my Last Will and Testament which I have made while living, purely and in vigor and in my own hand and seal. This will covers what my house should endow in every direction, and is made with the purpose to preserve and pay what should be right and lawful on this the 24th day of January, 1800.

"Sealed in the presence of my Mother and Executor in Luzerne County.

"So long as my Mother carries my name, she should be given to her 3 pounds every year.

"Johannes Balliet (SEAL)"

JOHANNES, in his will, mentions his: mother; wife; two grandchildren—Jacob and Elizabeth; six sons—Jacob, Johannes, Daniel, Stephen, Nicholas and Abraham; and two daughters—Susanna and Marie Barbara. At the time, 1800, the will was written, JOHANNES possessed over 2300 acres of land:

270 acres, "where I now live"

300 acres, "in the Big Black Creek on the East side"
? acres, "Sugar Place, formerly in the name of Johan Ballinger"
? acres, "one tract on the south side of Black Mountain"
429 acres, "the tract of land with the saw mill"
430 acres, "the white oak tract"
200 acres, "on the Big Black Creek on the West"
630 acres, "the place which I rented out to Samel Erls"
50 acres, "on the Big Black Creek"
50 acres, "on the east side of Big Black Creek"

JOHANNES did not die until thirty years after the will was written. The land records at Wilkes Barre reveal that most of his holdings were conveyed or sold to his children under the terms of the will long before his death. Several such transactions follow:

"Warrant to Johannes Balliet, Butler Twp, 439 acres. Warrant conveyed by Johannes Balliet to Stephen Balliet July 9, 1804. Patented to Stephen Balliet July 19, 1804." (patent book 54, p 369)

As directed in the will "Stephen Balliet and Margaret, his wife, conveyed to Scheider, et al, Trustee of United German Lutheran Church, 12 acres".

"400 acres, Black Creek Area, Hazel twp." Johannes Balliet conveyed to Jacob Balliet, Nov. 20, 1809 (Deed Book 32, p 105). Patented to Jacob Balliet April 4, 1836. (Patent Book H, Vol 36, p 44)

Originally there were eight tracts warranted to JOHANNES and his sons, all of which are no longer in the family. In these lands rich deposits of coal were later found and are still being mined. Some fifteen or twenty years ago claims were filed by some of JOHANNES descendants against the mining companies, but the attorney for the claimants reported, "We conclude, with reluctance, that there are no enforceable legal claims in favor of Balliet heirs against the coal companies in so far as the lands we have investigated are concerned. This includes all lands originally warranted to Balliet ancestors that we know of".

An article which appeared in 1833 in the "Friedens-Bote", a German newspaper of Allentown was signed by "Ein Abkommling jenes Jacob Balliet", that is, "by a descendant of Jacob Balliet". This "descendant" did not further identify himself, but was living in Susquehanna County at the time. In 1810, Susquehanna was formed from Luzerne County, the home of JOHANNES Balliet. This unnamed writer was undoubtedly a son or grandson of JOHANNES. A translation follows:

"Somethings About The Balliet Family"

"In 1686 the Edict of Nantes was declared void by Louis XIV, and his protestant subjects were almost forced back to the Catholic Church. If his subjects did not consider this, they were killed. An entire village in Languedoc, populated by Huguenots, was wiped out. Along with a few others, Jacob Balliet escaped. Leaving behind all their property and traveling over 800 miles at night, they reached the village of Schalbach in Salm. Here Jacob Balliet settled, built a house, which is still existing (1833) and occupied by one of his descendants, Peter Balliet. After a while this Jacob Balliet became one of

the wealthiest men of the village and to this date there are several hundred of his descendants living in and around Schalbach.

"Later Salm was turned over to France in exchange with the stipulation that Louis XV was to allow religious freedom, but in a short time persecution set in again and lasted until 1789, the year of the French Revolution. Due to this persecution some of the grandchildren of Jacob Balliet immigrated to this country. One a Joseph Balliet settled in Easton (Pa.); he was an ancestor of the murdered Benjamin Balliet (son of Stephen, son of Leonard, son of JOSEPH). Another one was Paulus Balliet, who with several sisters settled in Lehigh County. Johannes Balliet, a great-grandson of Jacob Balliet, died in Luzerne County last year (1831). All Balliets in this county are descendants of these early settlers of the Balliet family.

"The Balliets fled from religious persecution and were blessed in this country. May this short story keep the descendants of Jacob Balliet from joining the growing indifference to religion and may they, like their ancestors, remain faithful to the true belief. Thus wishes your friend and relative.

A descendant of Jacob Balliet
Susquehanna County, 1833"

(See Laux p 9, and Skizzen aus ben Lecha-Thale, Allentown 1880, p 245)

This version—written over 130 years ago by an unnamed member of the family; one who must have been born during the lifetime of the pioneer founders and who had an intimate knowledge of the Balliet family history in the early colonial days—confirms the traditions and records as given in this delineation.

To conclude the documentation of JOHANNES Balliet, the U.S. Census records for Luzerne County, Pennsylvania will be reviewed along with a few explanatory comments.

Luzerne County was formed from Northumberland County, September 25, 1786, about two years after JOHANNES settled there. In the first U.S. Census of 1790, no enumeration was found of JOHANNES in either of these two counties nor in Northampton. The population was so small and scattered in the newly formed county, that apparently no attempt was made to count the inhabitants in the sparcely settled sections of the county:

"Nescopeck township lies in the Sugar Loaf Valley in the southwestern part of the county. It was founded in 1792 and included what is now Hollenback, Sugar Loaf, Butler, Black Creek and Hazel township and in 1796 contained only 31 taxables". (H of L. Co. Pa. p 608)

The underpaid marshalls who were in charge of the census had to provide their own ruled forms for the enumeration as well as their means of transportation. Many of the isolated districts or settlements could only be reached by the Indians' paths, so consequently many of the "out-of-the-way" settlers were not counted. Subsequent records of JOHANNES Balliet's family will be found in the counties mentioned, as they were later formed from Nescopeck township.

1800 Nescopeck Twp.

"John Balliet, over 45; females, three under 10, three 10 to 16, one 16 to 26, one 26 to 45"

The U.S. Census of 1800 and 1810 listed the oldest group only as "45 and

upwards", so it is impossible to arrive at JOHANNES exact year of birth—only that he was born before 1755. The three females were probably grand-daughters, the one 16 to 26 was undoubtedly his daughter Susanna, who was under 18 according to JOHANNES' will of 1800.

It is believed that JOHANNES married three times. The female "26 to 45" being his first wife, mother of his children, Maria Barbara, born in 1755. His second wife (Mrs. ?) Catharine Barbara Steib was born April 14, 1751 and died November 26, 1820, as found in the records of the St. John's Church of Hughesville, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. Some of the young girls listed may have been step-daughters. He is listed as "John" in the census but the spelling "JOHANNES" is used to keep the record consistent.

A comparison of the 1800 census records of JOHANNES Balliet and John Balliet of PAULUS in itself is ample proof of the existence of both at this early date. The enumeration for John of PAULUS follows:

1800 Pa. Northampton Co., Whitehall Twp.

"John Balliet, between 26 and 45, . . ."

Later census shows that John of PAULUS was a resident of Columbia and Montour Counties, whereas JOHANNES remained in Luzerne County.

1810 Nescopeck Twp., Luzerne Co.

"Johannes Balliet, Sr. over 45; females one 10 to 15, one over 45"

1830 Newport Twp., Luzerne Co.

"Johannes Balliet between 80 and 90, males, one 10 to 15; females one 70 to 80" The female, "70 to 80", being his third wife, name unknown.

The Luzerne census for these and later years also listed his children which will be detailed later, in the delineation of their lines.

JOHANNES Balliet married Maria Barbara Schneider October 7, 1771, in Northampton (now Lehigh) County, Pennsylvania. Family tradition has it that Maria Barbara was a daughter of Johann Nicholaus Schneider and his wife, Eva, whose baptism is recorded in the records of the Egypt Reformed Church. This tradition is not substantiated by other known facts:

"Schneider, Maria Barbara, da. Johann Nicolaus Schneider and W. Eve: b.....; bap. September 23, 1740 by Inspector Torchies; sp. Peter Traxel, Paulus Palliet (Balliet), Maria Margaretha, Nicolaus Kern's wife, Ann Barbara, daughter of Nicolaus Sigar" (PA 6 S, V 6, p 6)

Other sources indicate her year of birth as 1755, which seems the more reasonable date—JOHANNES was born about 1748, and the census of 1800 gives her age as "between 26 and 45".

In the same volume, page 10, is found another entry that is in accord with other data:

"Schneider Maria Barbel (Barbara), da. of Daniel Schneider; b.....; bap.

October 5, 1755; sp. Heinrich Huber and Maria Barbel Burghalter, Catharina Schneider"

The will of Daniel Schneider, probated September 26, 1778, Whitehall Township, Northampton County, Pennsylvania, states his "daughter Maria Barbara married Johannes Balliet".

The baptismal records of two of the children of JOHANNES and Maria Barbara Balliet gives the sponsors as:

"Mary Magdalena, baptised May 12, 1772; sp. Daniel Schneider and Mary Magdalena Balliet".
"Daniel, baptised Feb, 29, 1784; sp. Daniel Schneider and his wife, Catharine".

This Daniel and Catharine Schneider were undoubtedly the grandparents. Mary Magdalena Balliet was in all likelihood Maria Magdalena Balliet, wife of PAULUS Balliet, which again affirms the close relationship between the Balliet and Schneider families; and also indicated that Johannes Nicolas and Daniel Schneider were brothers—Catharine, wife of Daniel, was one of the sponsors in 1740 of Johannes Nicolas' daughter, Maria Barbara.

The foregoing documentation of JOHANNES Balliet is rather involved and in some respects vague and fragmentary. Although the picture presented is unfinished, the available pieces of the jig-saw puzzle seemly fit into place. Further research may disprove some of the conclusions narrated, but overall the recapitulation is compatible with all known facts.

Based on the traditions and information as detailed, a brief resume' of JOHANNES follows:

Jacob Baillet of Schalbach, Lorraine, France had three sons: Stephen, the father of PAULUS; Abraham, the father of JOSEPH; and John Nicholas Baillet. These three sons all lived and died in France.

John Nicolas Baillet was born in 1686 and died at Shalbach, January 24, 1745. He married Margareth Durand who was born in 1684 and died March 27, 1766. Johan Nicolas, one of their eight children, married Susanna Alleman on November 14, 1743 at Schalbach. Susanna was probably the daughter of Jacob Alleman who arrived at Philadelphia on October 20, 1747 and settled in Lehigh County near PAULUS and JOSEPH Balliet. The fact that both John Nicolas, Jr. and his wife Susanna had near kinsmen in America would account for their emigration to the same place at a later date.

John Nicolas, Jr. and Susanna Balliet had a son JOHANNES Balliet who was born about 1746 at Schalbach. Due to the continued persecution of the Huguenots, John Nicolas, Jr. and his family fled to Switzerland and remained there for a number of years. No record was discovered as to when JOHANNES came to America or whether he was accompanied by both parents and others of their children. According to JOHANNES' will written in 1800, his mother was living with him in Luzerne County, so in all probability John Nicolas, Jr., his wife Susanna, JOHANNES, and his brothers and sisters (if any) made the voyage together. As near as can

be estimated they arrived in America between 1755 and 1760 and settled in what is now Lehigh County, Pennsylvania.

JOHANNES Balliet was married in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, October 7, 1771 to Maria Barbara Schneider, a daughter of Daniel and Catharine Schneider. She was born in 1755 and baptised October 5 of the same year as recorded in the records of the Egypt Reformed Church of Lehigh County.

They remained in Lehigh County, where seven of their nine children were born, until the spring of 1784. Members of the party that went to bury the dead of the Sugar Loaf Massacre of 1782, on returning home, told JOHANNES of "the beautiful and furtile valley". These stories "so fired Balliet's immagination, that he was determined to seek it out and make a home for himself and his posterity". In the several published accounts of these episodes it is related how "Johannes Balliet, his wife and two small children, one of whom was probably Stephen" made the trip through the wilderness to their new home. At that time the two youngest children were Maria and Daniel, and although they were not mentioned, the five older children undoubtedly accompanied their parents on this journey through the enchanted paths and trails into Sugar Loaf Valley.

JOHANNES Balliet was a remarkable man. From 1784, where he "solitary and alone" became the first white settler in Sugar Loaf Valley, until 1800, a period of only 16 years, he and his family with their bare hands hued a "castle" from the virgin land and forest. He built the first log cabin, which, with all it contained, was destroyed by fire in 1786. Not to be discouraged, he then erected the first frame house in Butler County, which was still standing a hundred years later. He was the first to till the soil; set out the first orchard; constructed the first saw mill. He was the first pioneer inn-keeper of Butler Township; set up the first blacksmith shop; helped to organize the St. John's Reformed Church, which he supported both morally and financially; and he fathered the first white child, Abraham Balliet, born in Butler Township. In this interval of time he also acquired over twenty-three hundred acres of land.

The original warrants for these lands are on file in the Department of Internal Affairs of Pennsylvania at Harrisburg and can be found in: Patent Book "P", Vol. 54, p 313; Patent Book "H", Vol. 36, p 44; and Patent Book "H", Vol. 28, p 513. The last mentioned follows:

"THE COMMONWEALTH OF PENNSYLVANIA"

"To All To Whom These Present Shall Come, Greeting:

KNOW YE, That in consideration of the monies pad by John Balliot at the granting of the Warrant hereinafter mentioned, There is granted by the said Commonwealth unto John Andress and Abraham Balliot a certain tract of land situate on the Road leading from Berwick to Philadelphia in the County of Luzerne. Beginning at a Spruce thence by land of James Lattimer and William Potters, North seventy four perches to a Lynn, thence by land of said William Potter and Nicholas Balliot, South seventy nine degrees and one half West, three hundred nineteen perches to a Stone, thence by land of Studman & Co., South thirty five degrees East, one hundred eighty two perches to a White Oak, thence by land of Jacob Eyerly, East, one hundred

fifty four perches to a White Oak, thence by land of said James Lattimer, North one hundred thirty two perches to a Stone and East fifty four perches to the place of Beginning. CONTAINING TWO HUNDRED FORTY ACRES AND ALLOWANCE &c.

"Which said tract of land was Surveyed in pursuance of a Warrant dated the 31st day of January, 1794, granted to John Balliot who by Deed dated the 21st day of November, 1809, Conveyed his right in and to said tract to the said John Andress and Abraham Balliot.

"To have and to hold, The said Tract or Parcel of Land, with the appurtenances, unto the said John Andress and Abraham Balliot and their Heirs to the use of them the said John Andress and Abraham Balliot and their Respective Heirs and assigns forever.

"FREE AND CLEAR of all Restrictions and Reservations, as to Mines, Royalties, Quit-rents or otherwise, excepting and reserving only the fifth part of all Gold and SILVER Ore for the use of this Commonwealth, to be delivered at the Pits mouth, clear of all charges.

"In Witness Whereof, SAMUEL WORKMAN, Secretary of the Land Office of the Said Commonwealth, that hereto set his Hand and the Seal of the Land Office of Pennsylvania hath been hereunto affixed, the second day of October in the year of our LORD, one thousand eight hundred and thirty, and of the Commonwealth the Fifty fifth.

Attest:

Richd. M. Crain
Deputy Secretary of the Land Office"

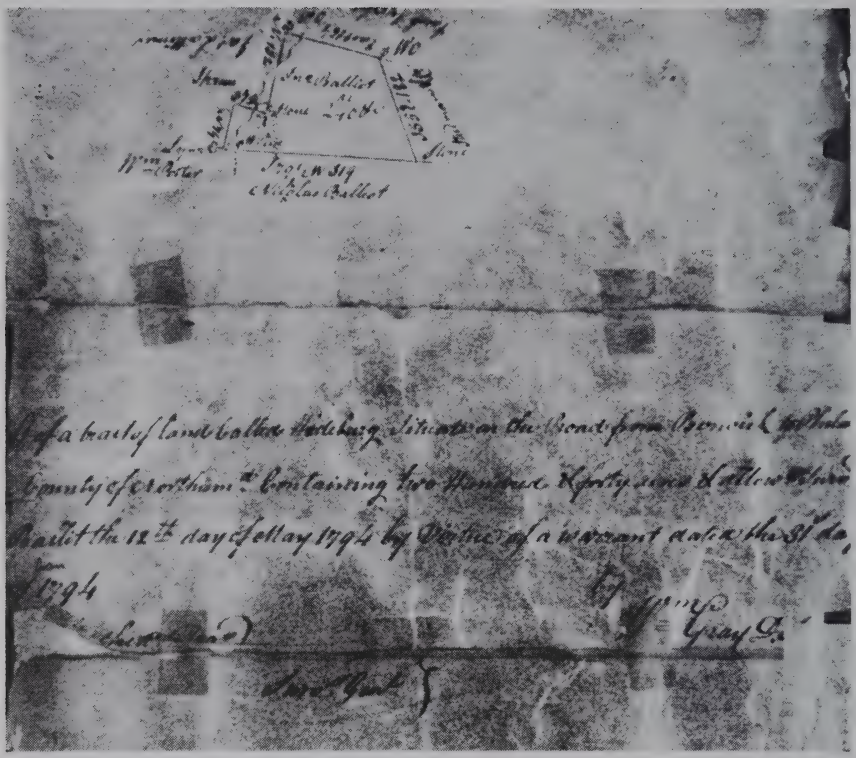
This document mentions JOHANNES (John) Balliet, his two sons, Nicholas and Abraham, and his son-in-law, John Andress (Andrews), husband of his daughter, Maria Barbara.

The Patent recorded in Book "H", volume 36, page 44, mentions JOHANNES Balliet and his sons, Stephen and Jacob. The patent was issued in pursuance of a warrant granted to JOHANNES Balliet on November 23, 1784, the year he settled in Luzerne County.

The land recorded in Patent Book "P", Volume 54, page 313, is the same as that mentioned in JOHANNES will as "the place which I rented out to Samel Erls, the warrant is in the name of Nicholas Balliet". This warrant also dated November 23, 1784, for three hundred sixty-eight acres and the Patent was granted May 2, 1804.

JOHANNES Balliet was a soldier of the Revolutionary War. He served as Captain (or clerk) of the First Battalion of Northampton County under Lt.Col. Henry Gieger; and as a Court Martial Man under Col. John Sigfried of the 4th Battalion of Northampton County. We can, with pardonable pride, rank JOHANNES Balliet among the foremost of that unheralded band of pioneers, soldiers and patriots who fought for our country and who suffered, toiled and endured the loneliness and the inevitable deprivations of life on the frontiers, and have handed down to us a heritage that is without peer in the history of mankind.

After the death, about 1810, of Maria Barbara Schneider, first wife and mother of his nine children, JOHANNES married Catharine Barbara Stiebe. The census records indicate that she had several children by a previous marriage. She was born April 24, 1751 and died November 26, 1820. JOHANNES then took a third wife, but nothing is known concern-



Original survey, made May 12, 1794 of the above tract of land

ing her. (This information was taken from the personal records of Miss Blanche Goltry of Arnolds Park, Iowa, a descendant of JOHANNES Balliet through the line of Stephen-Samuel-John-Rose Balliet Goltry.)

JOHANNES and Maria Barbara Schneider Balliet had nine children: Mary Magdalena, Nicholas, Stephen, Jacob, John, Maria Barbara, Daniel, Susanna, and Abraham.

MARY MAGDALENA BALLIET[2] of Johannes and Maria

Mary, the first child, was born in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. Her birth and baptism is recorded in the Unionville Church Records:

"Mary Magdalena Balliet, da. of Johannes and Maria Barbara Balliet, born May 11, 1772, bap. May 12, 1772; sp. Daniel Schneider" (her maternal grandfather).

Mary died young in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania

NICHOLAS BALLIET[2] of Johannes and Maria

Nicholas, the second child, was born in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. His birth and baptism are recorded in the records of the Unionville Church, Lehigh County:

"John Nicholas, son of Johannes and Maria Barbara Balliet, born February 25, 1774, bap. March 20, 1774; sp. John Nicholas Saeger and Elizabeth wife of Felix Arner".

This John Nicholas Saeger might well have been the husband of or father-in-law of Eva Balliet, daughter of PAULUS. Several records were found in which brothers were given two baptismal names, the first name of each being the same. This was the case of two of PAULUS' sons. "John Jacob" and another son named "John". Three of JOHANNES' sons, "John Nicholas", "John Daniel" and just plain "John" were so baptised. Apparently, the two sons with given name "John" went by their middle name—the first name having an honorary or religious significance.

A tract of 358 acres, warranted to Nicholas Balliet in Hazle Township was patented to Nicholas Balliet on April 2, 1804 (Pat. Book 54, p 313). This land was deeded to John Balliet (his brother) May 2, 1804 (Deed Book 32, p 349). This is "the place which I rented out to Samel Erls, the warrant is in the name of Nicholas" as mentioned in JOHANNES' will. His name appears in a tax list for the year 1822 of Sugar Loaf Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. The two grandchildren, Jacob and Elizabeth, mentioned in JOHANNES' will were possibly Nicholas' children. The will states, "if both die without heirs then my son Nicholas shall inherit their share". In 1800, Nicholas, the oldest son, was only 26, and the two grandchildren must have been beyond their babyhood as JOHANNES speaks of them as "whom I raised". No record was found of Nicholas as a head-of-a-family in the census of Luzerne County. He perhaps was living with his brother Stephen as there were three males "26 to 45" listed in Stephen's household in 1820.

It is believed that Nicholas' first wife died before 1800 and he remarried. The name of neither is known. Since no other records concerning Nicholas were found in Luzerne County, it is assumed he settled elsewhere sometime after 1822. In the U.S. Census of 1830 a "Nicholas Balliert, 50 to 60" is listed as follows:

1830 Pa. Armstrong Co., Claison Township

> "Nicholas Balliert, 50 to 60; males, one 10 to 15; one 15 to 20; one 20 to 30; females, one under 5; two 5 to 10; two 10 to 15; one 15 to 20; one 20 to 30; one 30 to 40; one 50 to 60 (2nd wife ?)"

Nicholas, born between 1770 and 1780, would be consistent with his actual date of birth of 1774. No other Nicholas was found who was born

during this period. This census undoubtedly included the family of one of his sons, which is indicated by the 1840 census, of Armstrong County:

1840 Pa. Armstrong County, Monroe Township

"Nicholas Balliet; males-one 60 to 70 (Nicholas), one 70 to 80; females-three 5 to 10; one 10 to 15; one 20 to 30; one 40 to 50"

A reasonable explanation of this is: his second wife died before 1840; the female 40 to 50, could be his third wife; perhaps the male 70 to 80 was his father-in-law. In the same census as above, Red Bank Township is recorded:

"George Balliott; males-one under 5; two 5 to 10; one 30 to 40; females; one under 5; one 5 to 10; one 20 to 30" This could be one of the sons and family listed in Nicholas' household in the 1830 census.

In general, these presumptions agree with other records and family traditions. An excerpt from a letter dated February 1, 1934 written by David M. Balliet (b. 1845) of Waterloo, Iowa, supports the delineation as given:

"My father Nicholas Balliet was born in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania in 1813. I believe his father, my grandfather, was also named Nicholas and had a large family. Of my father's brothers and sisters I remember only; Margaret-somewhat older, Stephen-somewhat older. My father lived in Clarion County, Pennsylvania." (Note: Clarion County was formed in part from Armstrong County in 1839)

Of Nicholas' two children, Jacob and Elizabeth, mentioned in JOHANNES' will, no trace was found of Jacob. Elizabeth died June 11, 1811, age 13 and is buried in the St. John's Cemetery. The known children by his second wife were: George, Stephen, Susan, Margaret, Nicholas and David.

GEORGE BALLIET[3]
of Nicholas

George was born about 1810 in Luzerne County and in 1840 was married and living in Red Banks Township, Armstrong County, Pennsylvania. At that time he had three sons and two daughters (U.S.C. 1840). No further record found.

STEPHEN BALLIET[3]
of Nicholas

Stephen was born about 1811 in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. Nothing further is known.

SUSAN MARGARET BALLIET[3]
of Nicholas

Susan was born about 1812 in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania

THE BALLIETS OF SUGAR LOAF

Chart 24

THE LINE OF NICHOLAS BALLIET—SON OF NICHOLAS—SON OF JOHANNES

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
NICHOLAS BALLIET 1813—Pa. MARRIED First to CATHARINE ? MARRIED Second to Name Unknown ISSUE 6 CHILDREN (names of 2 unknown)	1	CHARLES O. Balliet 1843–1905 married Margaret ?	Jessie M. and Helene Balliet
	2	DAVID M. Balliet 1845–1937 married 1st Nancy Reber 2nd unknown	Michael, Olive, and Charles Balliet
	3	ADAM U. Balliet 1847–1913 married Ella Mary McCullough	Fred S., Ella May, Jay J., Adam U., Frank E., John J., and Annie F. Balliet
	4	SUSAN Balliet c1850–? married Mr. Braylor	No record

NICHOLAS BALLIET[3]
of Nicholas

Nicholas was born 1813 in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. He married twice; the first wife was Catherine. "They lived in Clairon County, Limestone Township, near Frogtown Salem Church, Pennsylvania. In 1853 they migrated to Stephenson County, Illinois". This is verified by the U.S. Census 1860, Winston, Stephenson County, Illinois:

"Nicholas Balliet 49, farmer Pa; L.....37; f. Pa; S(usan) 10 f, Pa; E.....7, f. Pa" This census gives only the initial of the members of the family. "L" was probably his second wife. The name of the daughter "E" is unknown.

As far as can be determined Nicholas and Catherine had the following children: Charles O; David M.; Adam U.; and Susan. By his second wife, he had at least two children, a son and a daughter; no trace of these two children was found.

CHARLES O. BALLIET[4] of Nicholas & Catherine

Charles was born in 1843, Pennsylvania and died April 6, 1905 and is buried in the Elmwood Cemetery, Waterloo, Iowa (see Black Hawk Grave Records Vol. 1). His wife, Margaret, was born about 1856, Iowa. They had at least two children: Jessie M. Balliet, born about 1883, Waterloo, Iowa; and Helene Balliet, born about 1890, Waterloo.

In 1915 "Margaret, widow, and her daughters, single, were living at 505 Laughlin Street, Waterloo". (Iowa Census 1895 and 1915)

DAVID M. BALLIET[4] of Nicholas & Catherine

David was born in Pennsylvania in 1845 and died December 28, 1937. He is interred in the Elmwood Cemetery, Blk 1, Lot 76, Waterloo, Iowa. His first wife, Nancy (Reber?) was born in Illinois about 1849 and died in Iowa in 1925. They were married in Iowa about 1866, and settled on a farm near Waterloo where they lived until about 1876 when they moved to Kansas. After farming there for several years, they returned to Iowa. From 1900 until the time of his death he lived in Waterloo at 800 Randolph. In 1926 he married again, the name of his second wife is unknown.

The Iowa State census records:

"1885, Waterloo Twp., Black Hawk Co. David Balliette 37, M, Pa, farmer; Nancy 36, F, Ill; Michael 18, M, Iowa; Olive 16, F, Iowa; Charles 9, Kansas"

ibid

"1915 Waterloo, Ward 2; D. M. Balliet 69, Pa; Nancy Balliet 67"

The following is quoted from two newspaper clippings, date and source unknown:

"David M. Balliet, of Waterloo, Black Hawk County, has been decorated at the age of 91 by the United States War Department with the order of the Purple Heart. Balliet was given the award in recognition of his valiant service in the Civil War. He was wounded during the war and has carried the bullet in his left leg for seventy-two years."

"The death of David M. Balliet, 92, Civil War veteran, leaves but four members of the G.A.R. at Waterloo, Iowa. Balliet died Sunday following a brief illness."

During the early 1930's he corresponded with Dr. Thomas M. Balliet

concerning the family. From these letters many of the details of this line were taken.

After 10 days, return to
D. M. Balliet
S. O. Randolph
WATERLOO, IOWA.
(his signature)

MICHAEL REBER BALLIET[5] of David & Nancy

Michael was born about 1867 in Iowa. He was practicing medicine in Pleasant Hill, Missouri in 1934. He married and had at least one son: W. Robert Balliet[6] who was living at 1756 Atlantic Avenue, Long Beach, California in 1962.

OLIVE BALLIET[5] of David & Nancy

Olive was born about 1869 in Iowa. Was living at home in 1885.

CHARLES K. BALLIET[5] of David & Nancy

Charles was born in 1875 and died September 22, 1938 and is buried in the Elmwood Cemetery, Block M., Lot 66, Waterloo, Iowa. His wife, Anna, was born in Germany about 1873 and came to this country with her parents in 1874. In 1915 they were living at 926 Forest, Waterloo, Iowa. Issue, a daughter, Hazel Balliet[6], who was born about 1905 in Iowa.

ADAM UHL BALLIET[4] of Nicholas & Catherine

"Adam Uhl Balliett was born in Pennsylvania December 23, 1847 and died June 28, 1913. Deceased was the third son of Nicholas and Catherine Balliett, and at the age of ten years moved with them to Freeport, Illinois, where he lived until the year 1871 when he came to Eau Claire County, Wisconsin, where he resided until death.

"He was baptised in the German Lutheran Church by Rev. William Uhl, December 29, 1847. He was united in marriage to Ella Mary McCullough on November 29, 1874 (Wisconsin ?). To this union were born seven children, five sons and two daughters all of whom are living except the second son, Jay J., who died in 1903 at the age of 24 years. When 15 years of age, Adam enlisted in the Civil War, serving nearly a year and receiving an honorable discharge. There are left to mourn his death, his wife and six children; a sister, Mrs. Susan Brayton residing at Askkum, Ill.; a brother, David M., at Waterloo, Iowa; and a half sister and half brother residing in the west.

"Services were conducted by the order of the Masonic Lodge, of which the deceased was a member. Rev. W. B. Stubbert of the Baptist Church read a selection with the obituary and offered a prayer. His four sons acted as pall-bearers. Interment was in the Augusta (Wisc.) cemetery". (Ex. newspaper clipping, source unknown)

Adam and his descendants used the Balliett spelling of the family name.

Adam's wife, Ella Mary McCullough was born in Pennsylvania, June 2, 1854, and died in Augusta, Wisconsin January 7, 1933. Their seven children were named: Fred S., Ella May; Jay J.; Adam U.; Frank E.; John J.; and Annie F., all born in Wisconsin.

FRED STEPHEN BALLIETT[5] of Adam & Ella

Fred, the first child, was born March 3, 1876, and died at Augusta, Wisconsin June 9, 1959. He married twice, first to Grace Lillian Baker on October 31, 1900. She was born July 11, 1879, Wisconsin and died March 12, 1912. No issue. Fred was married second, on June 2, 1914, to Marion Minerva Sears, who was born June 2, 1894 in Wisconsin. Fred and Marion had three children: Dean S.; Howard D.; and Sheila, all born in Wisconsin.

Dean Sears Balliett[6] of Fred & Marion

Dean, born July 11, 1915, was married to Anita Coulson, March 14, 1941. She was born June 25, 1919 in Wisconsin. They live in Sheffield, Illinois. Issue, two children, born in Eau Claire, Wisconsin:

I. Jacqueline Balliett[7], born May 17, 1942, married Dean Halderman on September 17, 1960. They live in Eau Claire, Wisconsin.

II. Frederick Edgar Balliett[7], born December 10, 1948

Howard Dayle Balliett[6] of Fred & Marion

Howard, born August 4, 1928, was married in Wisconsin on September 8, 1941 to Marilyn Bruns, who was born May 5, 1920. Howard is a Colonel in the U.S. Army. Their three children are:

I. Jeffrey Dayle Balliett[7], born August 29, 1945, Arkansas

II. Timothy Dean Balliett[7], born September 15, 1948, Georgia

III. Thomas David Balliett[7], born January 1, 1954, Germany

Shelia Nannette Balliett[6] of Fred & Marion

Sheila, born May 1, 1930, married William Rahl on August 13, 1950. He was born in Wisconsin, April 8, 1929. They reside in Grafton, Wisconsin.

ELLA MAY BALLIETT[5] of Adam & Ella

Ella was born March 28, 1878 and lives in Augusta, Wisconsin.

JAY JAMES BALLIETT[5] of Adam & Ella

Jay was born May 23, 1879 and died December 15, 1903.

ADAM URIAH BALLIETT[5] of Adam & Ella

Adam was born August 20, 1883 and died in Wisconsin on January 18, 1945. He married Emma Pauline Kuckenbecker in Wisconsin. She was born March 5, 1886 and died March 17, 1962. Issue, ten children: Jay O.; Robert E., Harry U., Orville A., Earl M., Perry R., Geraldine S., James B., Ned E., and Grace P., all born in Wisconsin:

Jay Oliver Balliett[6] of Adam & Emma

Jay was born April 23, 1907 and died in Augusta, Wisconsin, June 11, 1960. He married Leona Etoyl Held, April 23, 1928. She was born in Wisconsin, December 23, 1906. Issue, five children, all born in Wisconsin:

I. Rachel Elaine Balliett[7], born November 26, 1929, married Dean Olson. He was born in Wisconsin, March 23, 1926. They reside in Augusta, Wisconsin and have four children:

A. Deanna Olson[8], born January 24, 1957
B. Jeffery Jay Olson[8], born February 1, 1959
C. Mark Joseph Olson[8], born November 12, 1961
D. Darryl Lee Olson[8], born October 15, 1963

II. Joseph Orville Balliett[7] was born December 6, 1935, died in Wisconsin on June 19, 1936.

III. Mary Ann Balliett[7], born February 7, 1938, married Clarence Palzin on February 2, 1963

IV. John Owen Balliett[7], born April 19, 1940, married Marilyn Sperber on June 24, 1961. They reside in Eau Claire, Wisconsin.

V. Alice Marie Balliett[7] was born October 1, 1944.

Robert Elmer Balliett[6] of Adam & Emma

Robert, born October 26, 1908, married Alma Krenz in Wisconsin. She was born April 16, 1909, Wisconsin. Address: Augusta, Wisconsin. Issue, a daughter:

I. Joan Balliett[7], born February 23, 1930, married twice. First to William Smith. He was born August 18, 1929, died November of 1950. Second to Verlyn Yule on June 16, 1952. He was born in Wisconsin on April 25, 1931. They live in Glenwood City, Wisconsin. Issue, son by first marriage and two children by second marriage, all born in Wisconsin:

A. William D. Smith[8], born March 6, 1951
B. Michael L. Yule[8], born July 23, 1953
C. Jill DeAnne Yule[8], born September 10, 1960

Harry Uriah Balliett[6] of Adam & Emma

Harry, born May 5, 1910, died at Cornell, Wisconsin on August 5, 1954. He married Eva Christie in Wisconsin. She was born in Wisconsin on April 27, 1912. Issue, four children, all born in Wisconsin.

I. Beverly Balliett[7], born January 13, 1936
II. Darlene Balliett[7], born December 7, 1939
III. Donna Balliett[7], born August 6, 1947
IV. Allan Balliett[7], born September of 1953

Orville Adam Balliett[6] of Adam & Emma

Orville, born August 14, 1911, married Grace Johnson in Wisconsin on October 20, 1934. She was born July 27, 1911 in Wisconsin. Orville died August 8, 1962. Address: Augusta, Wisconsin. Issue, three children, all born in Wisconsin:

I. Dorothy Balliett[7], born September 11, 1936, married Stanley Nelson on April 2, 1960. They live in Augusta, Wisconsin.
II. David Charles Balliett[7], born December 25, 1941
III. Darrell Steven Balliett[7], born August 31, 1952

Earl Marvin Balliett[6] of Adam & Emma

Earl, born November 30, 1912, married Lois Gilbert on June 1, 1942. She was born October 25, 1922 in Osseo, Wisconsin, the daughter of Leonard and Opal Galina Pell Gilbert. They live in Osseo, Wisconsin, and have two children:
I. Earl Morris Balliett[7], born August 22, 1943, Casper, Wyoming
II. Geneva Ann Balliett[7], born February 19, 1946, Akron, Colorado

Perry Russell Balliett[6] of Adam & Emma

Perry, born May 17, 1914, married Mollie Scott on May 27, 1939. She was born August 30, 1914. They live in Osseo, Wisconsin and have two children, born in Wisconsin:
I. Lois Balliett[7], born January 17, 1942
II. Louise Balliett[7], born February 13, 1945

Geraldine Susanne Balliett[6] of Adam & Emma

Geraldine, born December 2, 1915, married Milton Bruder on April 23, 1939. He was born September 26, 1912. They live in Augusta, Wisconsin and have three children, all born in Wisconsin:
I. Dean Milton Bruder[7], born July 30, 1941
II. Dale Howard Bruder[7], born October 16, 1944
III. Jacqueline Bruder[7], born April 17, 1947

James Burton Balliett[6] of Adam & Emma

James, born July 10, 1917, married Georgina I. Kniseley at Osseo, Wisconsin. She was born September 27, 1919. They live at 1819 N. 32nd Street, Milwaukee, Wisconsin and have three children, all born in Augusta, Wisconsin:
I. June Elaine Balliett[7], born November 24, 1944, married Donald Pollari. Issue, two children:
A. Lori Lynn Pollari[8], born April 21, 1962
B. (son) Pollari[8], born August 18, 1963
II. Jean Rae Balliett[7], born September 5, 1947
III. James Harvey Balliett[7], born March 7, 1951

Ned Emmett Balliett[6] of Adam & Emma

Ned, born January 24, 1919, married Maxine Myers. She was born April 24, 1919. They live in Black River Falls, Wisconsin and have five children, all born in Wisconsin:
I. Wayne Balliett[7], born June 27, 1940

II. Rebecca Balliett[7], born July 12, 1941, married John M. Kauss on January 9, 1960. They reside in Rockford, Illinois.
III. Nancy Balliett[7], born May 14, 1943
IV. Ned Balliett[7], born January 31, 1949
V. Barbara Balliett[7], born January 19, 1957

Grace Pauline Balliett[6] of Adam & Emma

Grace, the youngest child, was born July 30, 1923. She married Leonard Stein on August 4, 1944. He was born October 3, 1913. They live at 3850 N. 84th Street, Milwaukee, Wisconsin and have three children, all born in Wisconsin:
I. Susan Stein[7], born September 25, 1945
II. James Adam Stein[7], born July 4, 1948
III. Robert Louis Stein[7], born January 19, 1950

FRANK EMMETT BALLIETT[5] of Adam & Ella

Frank was born May 24, 1885 and married Manda Caroline Olson May 24, 1924. She was born January 24, 1888. They reside in Augusta, Wisconsin.

JOHN JUDUTHUN BALLIETT[5] of Adam & Ella

John was born May 12, 1887 and married Marion Estelle Crosby on July 16, 1921. She was born May 8, 1898 in Illinois. Most of the data on Adam and Ella Balliett's descendants was taken from the records collected and prepared by John and Marion. They live in Sparta, Wisconsin.

ANNIE FRANCES BALLIETT[5] of Adam & Ella

Annie, the youngest child, was born December 21, 1889. She was married on September 29, 1911 to Harry Enoch Stinson, who was born in Wisconsin December 21, 1888. They reside in Augusta, Wisconsin.

SUSAN MARGARET BALLIET[3] of Nicholas and Catherine

Susan was born about 1850 in Pennsylvania. She married Mr. Brayton and in 1913 was living in Askkum, Illinois

No data on other descendants of Nicholas, son of JOHANNES, was found.

STEPHEN BALLIET[2] of Johannes and Maria

Stephen, the third child, was born in what is now Lehigh County,

Pennsylvania, March 16, 1776 and died September 28, 1840. On September 9, 1794 he married Margaret Wottring, who was born March 17, 1777 and died July 7, 1833. Both died in Luzerne County (see private records of Rev. Isaac Shellhammer and Rev. Abraham Blumer).

The U.S. Census of Luzerne County, Pennsylvania reveal the following statistics:

1800 Nescopeck Township

"Stephen Balliot, males—three under 10, one 16 to 26. Females—two under ten, one 16 to 26". Five children, three sons and two daughters.

1810 District of Nescopeck

"Stephen Ballet, males—three under 10, one 10 to 16, one 16 to 26. one 26 to 45. Females—one 10 to 16, one 26 to 45". Apparently one of the sons and one of the daughters listed in the 1800 census died before 1810. He had five sons and one daughter living in 1810.

1820 Sugar Loaf Township

"Stephen Balliet, Males—three under 10, one 10 to 16, two 16 to 18, three 18 to 26, one over 45. Females—three under 10, one over 45". There are six children under 10 listed—undoubtedly all these were not his children.

1830 Sugar Loaf Township

"Stephen Balliott. Males—one 10 to 15, one 15 to 20, one 20 to 30, one 50 to 60. Females, one 10 to 15, one 20 to 30, one 50 to 60."

1840 Butler Township

"Stephen Baleat, males—one 60 to 70. Females—one 30 to 40, one 40 to 50". His wife died in 1833; the female listed "40 to 50" could be his second wife (?).

These census records indicated he had a large family. Only the names of four sons are known: Samuel, David, Jacob, and Daniel

SAMUEL BALLIET[3]
of Stephen and Margaret

Samuel, the first child, was born September 25, 1795 in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and died there about 1857. About 1817 he married Hannah Seipel (or Seivel) who was born February 3, 1796 and died in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania February 13, 1848. In a roster of the Sugar Loaf Rifle Company, dated May 6, 1822, Samuel is listed as a private.

His name appears as head of a household for the first time in the U.S. Census of 1830:

1830 Pa. Luzerne County, Sugar Loaf Township

"Samuel Balliet, Males—one under 5, one 10 to 15, one 30 to 40; Females—one under 5; two 5 to 10; one 30 to 40". Two sons and three daughters.

THE BALLIETS OF SUGAR LOAF

Chart 25

THE LINE OF SAMUEL BALLIET—SON OF STEPHEN—SON OF JOHANNES

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
SAMUEL BALLIET b.1795—Penn. d.1857—Penn. MARRIED TO HANNAH SEIPEL b.1796—Penn. d.1848—Penn. ISSUE 6 CHILDREN (names of 3 daughters unknown)	-1	JOHN Balliet 1818–1900 married 1st Ann Rittenhouse 2nd Catherine Early	John, Josiah, Peter, Elizabeth, Hannah, Cornelius, Susan, Mary, William, Juley, Sarah, Frank, Rose, and Charles Balliet
	-2	STEPHEN Balliet 1828–1862 married Sarah E. Snyder	Walter and Milton S. Balliet (others?)
	-3	MICHAEL Balliet 1835–? married Catherine Bouchman	Franklin B., Freeman B., Daniel D., Albert A., Hannah, Nelson A., and Henry W. Balliet

1840 ibid, Butler Township;

"Samuel Baleat, farmer, males—one 10 to 15; one 15 to 20; one 40 to 50. Females, one under 5; one 5 to 10; one 15 to 20; one 40 to 50".

No other census records were found. These enumerations indicated he had four daughters and three sons. The names of the daughters are unknown; the sons were named: John, Stephen, and Michael.

JOHN BALLIET[4] of Samuel & Hannah

John was born November 26, 1818, Sugar Loaf Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and died April 4, 1900, Spirit Lake, Dickerson County, Iowa. John married twice; first to Ann Rittenhouse about 1840. She died March 4, 1851 in Luzerne County. There were six children by this union: John; Josiah; Peter; Elizabeth; Hannah; and Cornelius.

In 1852, John married Catharine Early, who was born in Pennsylvania on October 26, 1824 and died September 28, 1899 in Iowa. Their eight children were named: Susan, Mary, William, Juley, Sarah, Frank, Rose, and Charles.

In 1863 they migrated to Iowa and settled on a farm near Traer, Buckingham Township. They remained there until 1892, when they moved to Spirit Lake, Iowa where they both died and are interred in Lake View Cemetery.

No listing was found of John in the Pennsylvania census. The Iowa State Census of 1870 follows:

"John Balliet 52, farmer, Pa.; Catharine 41, Pa; Peter 24, Pa, farmer; Susan 17, Pa; Mary A. 15, Pa; William 14, Pa; Ann 11, Pa.; Sarah 8, Pa; Frank 5, Iowa; Alice 4, Iowa; Charlie 1/12, Iowa".

Of John's children by the first marriage, two—Peter and Cornelius—

Born: *November 18, 1818* — *John Balliet* — *Baptized:* *December 25, 1818*

moved with the family to Iowa. The others, John, Elizabeth, Josiah, and Hannah remained in Pennsylvania.

JOHN BALLIET[5] of John & Ann

John was born December 22, 1841 in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. "He came to Iowa once to see his father at Traer, Iowa". No direct contact was made with any of his descendants. The only records available were taken from the U.S. Census and the family records and letters received from Blanche Goltry, a granddaughter of John and his second wife, Catharine.

1870 U.S.C. Dorrance Township, Luzerne Co., Pa.

"John Balliet 28, carpenter, Pa; Sarah 22, Pa; Anna 2, Pa; Arnelia Jane 1, Pa."

1880 U.S.C. Hazleton, Luzerne Co., Pa.

"John Balliet 39, wed, carpenter, Pa; Sarah 34 wife, Pa; (Arnelia) Jane 11, da; Elizabeth 10, da; Anna A. 9 da; Mary A. 7, Da; . . . ? . . . 4 da; Christie E. 2/12, b. April, da"

As far as is known this family remained in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania.

PETER SIMON BALLIET[5] of John & Ann

Peter was born December 25, 1844 in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and moved to Iowa with the family in 1863. In 1870 he was single living

with his parents in Buckingham Township, Tana County, Iowa. It is believed he died single and is buried in the West Union Cemetery, near Traer, Iowa.

ELIZABETH BALLIET[5] of John & Ann

Elizabeth was born October 31, 1845. She remained in Pennsylvania. Married?

JOSIAH BALLIET[5] of John & Ann

Josiah was born about 1846 in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and died in Ashley, Pennsylvania in June, 1917. He served in the Civil War. In 1880 (USC) he was living in Ashley, his wife having died sometime between 1871 and 1880. Issue, three children, born in Pennsylvania: Annie, born about 1869; Lilly, born about 1870; and Calvin Balliet[6], born about 1871.

HANNAH BALLIET[5] of John & Ann

Hannah was born September 20, 1847 in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and died September 13, 1916 at Delano, Pennsylvania. She married William Goho. They had a daughter:

Harriet Goho[6] of William & Hannah

Harriet married William England. In 1934 they were living in Delano, Pennsylvania and had one son, Clayton England[7].

CORNELIUS BALLIET[5] of John & Ann

Cornelius, called Neil, the youngest child of John and Ann, was born December 13, 1849, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. He went to Iowa with John and his second wife, Catharine in 1863. He was married August 30, 1871 to Susan Violia McKinney, "who was adopted by the Everetts and used their name" (marriage records, Tana Co., Iowa, p 98). About 1888 they moved to Ponca, Nebraska. Cornelius died in 1907, Hartington, Nebraska, and Susan died in Wawkau, Iowa. They had six children: Linda, of whom nothing is known; Alberta; Fannie; Pete; John; and Nellie. All were born in Iowa.

Alberta Balliet[6] of Cornelius & Susan

Alberta was born in 1872 and died in 1962, age ninety. She married Mr. Frost. They had nine children: Mrs. Carrie Balliet (E.J.) Kuelper of 1420 Dean, Des Moines, Iowa; Worlie, of 1400 DonCarlos, Temple, Arizona; Leslie, of Rt. 1, Box 122, Temple, Arizona; and Pearl, Clifford, Fred, Raymond, Frank, and Jennie Frost[7]

Fannie Balliet[6] of Cornelius & Susan

Fannie was born November 17, 1879 in Iowa and died in Ponca, Nebraska, July 11, 1939. She married twice, first to Robert Barker, children? In 1912 at Omaha, Nebraska, she married Samuel Campbell

McKinley. Samuel was born March 19, 1863, Ponca, Nebraska and died there June 15, 1947. His parents, John and Margaret Campbell McKinley, were born in Ireland and died in Ponca, Nebraska. Samuel and Fannie had two daughters, both born in Ponca, Nebraska:

I. Ruth McKinley[7], born April 22, 1917, married Thomas Y. Jones on July 12, 1940, Norfolk, Nebraska. Thomas, born September 30, 1903, Wynot, Nebraska, is the son of Dr. W. J. and Minnie Doenges Jones. They reside at 2358 East 21st Street, Long Beach, California. No issue.

II. Margaret McKinley[7] was born January 20, 1914 and is living with her sister in California.

Pete Balliet[6] of Cornelius & Susan

Pete was born December 25, 1881, Grenell, Iowa. When about seven years old he moved with the family to Ponca, Nebraska where he died August 27, 1958. His wife, Rena, was living in Ponca in 1963. Issue, two children:

I. Franklin J. Balliet[7] who lives at 3121 Bright Street, Ft. Worth, Texas

II. Esther Balliet[7] who married Floyd Simpson. They live in Niobrara, Nebraska and have four children.

John Tyler Balliet[6] of Cornelius & Susan

John was born 1886 and died in 1957 at Dallas Center, Iowa. He married Minnie Kellogg, an orphan, who was born about 1890 and died in 1934, Dallas Center, Iowa. Issue, four children:

I. Donald Balliet[7]

II. Lawrence Balliet[7], born 1918, died 1930

III. Harold Dean Balliet[7], born September 23, 1920, Ponca, Nebraska, married Helen Marie Alkire at Des Moines, Iowa on June 1, 1940. Helen was born October 13, 1919 Adel, Iowa, the daughter of Ernest Dixon Alkire (b. 8/8/1889, Springfield, Ill.) and Lena Mae Alston (b. 1/27/1889, Adel, Iowa) Alkire. Harold and Helen live at 400 E. 94th, Inglewood, California, and have two children:

A. Larry Dean Balliet[8], born 1942, Des Moines, Iowa

B. Judy Anne Balliet[8], born 1944, Perry, Iowa

IV. Hazel Balliet[7] married Mr. Backman, Address: 2835 70th Street, Urbandale, Des Moines, Iowa.

Nellie Alice Balliet[6] of Cornelius & Susan

Nellie married Hugh Theodore Bolton. Hugh was born February 16, 1872 and died February 14, 1961 at Ponca, Nebraska. Issue, seven children:

I. Blanche Millvina Bolton[7] was born January 13, 1896, Daily, Nebraska. She married Lester Johnson, the son of Joseph and Ella Kinnaman Johnson. Lester and Blanche live at 224 East 27th Street, South Sioux City, Nebraska, and have a daughter:

A. Alice Marie Johnson[8] married Francis Harvey Church. Issue, three children:

a. Carrol Jean Church[9] deceased
b. Linda Marie Church[9], born 1944
c. Kenneth Francis Church[9], born 1946

II. Charley Miller Bolton[7], born March 11, 1897, Daily, Nebraska
III. Lloyd Hugh Bolton[7], born August 17, 1898, Ponca, Nebraska
IV. Raymond Bolton[7], born March 8, 1900, Ponca, Nebraska
V. Harley Bolton[7], born January 12, 1902, Ponca, Nebraska
VI. Irene Fannie Bolton[7], born January 23, 1905, Ponca, Nebraska
VII. Willard Emerson Bolton[7], born November 12, 1907, Ponca, Nebraska.

SUSAN BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

Susan, the first child by John's second marriage, was born October 28, 1852 in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. She married Samuel Y. McKinney on October 23, 1870 (Marriage Records, Tama Co., Iowa, p 98). Samuel, son of Aaron (b. 1823, N.Y.) and Elizabeth (b. 1820, Conn.) McKinney, was born in New York in 1848. In 1885 Samuel and Susan were living in Traer, Tama County, Iowa and had four children, all born in Iowa: Henry, born c 1872; Arthur, born c 1875; Seldon, born c 1879; Laura, born c 1882. At the time Sarah Balliet, sister of Susan was living with them. (Iowa State Census 1885, V 266, p 69)

MARY A. BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

Mary was born July 29, 1854, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and died May 4, 1936. She married Sheldon M. Rogers on November 2, 1871, Tama County, Iowa. Sheldon was born November 10, 1846 in Maine and died August 9, 1907. He served in the Civil War. In 1885 they were living on a farm in Perry Township, Tama County, Iowa. Issue, seven children born in Iowa:

Frank Rogers[6] of Sheldon & Mary

Frank was born January 11, 1873 and died December 8, 1874

Harry Melvin Rogers[6] of Sheldon & Mary

Harry was born January 1, 1875 and died September 6, 1921. He married and had two children: Melvin and Freda Rogers[7].

Charles A. Rogers[6] of Sheldon & Mary

Charles was born January 28, 1878 and died March 12, 1880.

Alfred James Rogers[6] of Sheldon & Mary

Alfred was born March 8, 1881 and died June 6, 1947. Issue, two children:

I. Ruth Ruxton Rogers[7] was born July 9, 1905. She married Mr. Butler. They live at 305 S. Chestnut, Iola, Kansas.

II. Selden David Rogers[7], born October 14, 1914

Richard Elmer Rogers[6] of Sheldon & Mary

Richard was born November 7, 1882 and died May 22, 1948. Issue: I. Marion Rogers[7], born September 13, 1911.

Sarah Etta Rogers[6] of Sheldon & Mary

Sarah was born October 13, 1885 and died March 10, 1887

Clifford Steward Rogers[6] of Sheldon & Mary

Clifford was born April 17, 1893 and died October 25, 1948.

WILLIAM HENRY BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

William was born in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, in 1856 and was single and living at home in 1885. Married?

JULEY ANN BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

Juley was born March 11, 1859 in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. She was living in 1870, no other records found.

SARAH ANN BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

Sarah was born in Pennsylvania January 17, 1862 and died November, 1949, Arnold's Park, Iowa. She married Thomas Hamilton Stewart who was born in Pennsylvania July 18, 1847 and died in the winter of 1931 at Hot Springs, Arkansas. Both are buried at the Dysart (Iowa) Cemetery. Issue, a son:

Clifford Stewart[6] of Thomas & Sarah

Clifford was born at Dysart, Iowa, August 1, 1886 and died there December 12, 1891.

FRANKLIN ALBERT BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

Franklin was born in Tama County, Iowa on July 5, 1864. Died before 1885 (?).

ROSE ALICE BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

Rose was born February 13, 1868, Traer, Iowa and died June 12, 1942. She married Marlin Goltry on March 10, 1890 at Traer, Iowa. He was born October 16, 1855, Fond du Lac, Wisconsin and died January 26, 1942. Both are buried in the Okabaji Cemetery, Arnold's Park, Iowa. They settled in the Dakota Territory shortly after their marriage and remained there until 1897. They returned to Iowa and lived in Newell where Marlin had a grain business and owned the Newell Tile Factory. He retired in 1918 and located in Arnold's Park, Iowa where they owned and operated "The Villa", a camping and fishing resort on Lake Okabaji. Issue, four children:

Blanche Isabelle Goltry[6] of Marlin & Rose

Blanche was born near Sturgis, South Dakota, April 15, 1892. She

graduated from high school in Hot Springs, Arkansas in 1910 and from the Ohio State Teachers College in 1912. She taught in the grade school in Iowa and Arkansas for ten years. Since the death of her parents she has managed and owned "The Villa".

Blanche is a member of the D.A.R., Ladies of the Lake Chapter, Spirit Lake, Iowa. The delineation of John's line is based in part on the family records and tradition gathered by Blanche and her mother, Rose. The quotes, unless otherwise noted, in this section have been taken from letters, records, and documents which she forwarded to the writer for inspection.

Florence Bell Goltry[6] of Marlin & Rose

Florence was born near Sturgis, South Dakota, September 25, 1893. She graduated from Iowa State Teachers College in 1914, and attended the Greely Teachers College in Greely, Colorado, afterwards teaching in the public schools of Iowa for nine years. She married Arthur J. Marshall of Chicago, Illinois on August 25, 1924. He was born October 9, 1889 and died October 9, 1937 at Arnold's Park, Iowa. Florence owns and manages the "Marshall Cottage Resort" on Lake Okabaji, Iowa. On September 29, 1950 she married Pierre John Gilchrist at Pipe Stone, Minnesota. He was born April 7, 1893. Florence is a member of the D.A.R.

Hazel Mildred Goltry[6] of Marlin & Rose

Hazel was born near Sturgis, South Dakota, May 14, 1897 and died April 17, 1945, Rochester, Minnesota. She was married at Arnold's Park, Iowa, June, 1923, to William Martin Christenson. He was born July 22, 1891, Onawa, Iowa. Hazel was a member of the D.A.R., past president of the Arnold's Park Parent-Teachers' Association, member of the American Legion Auxiliary, and the Calvory Methodist Church of Arnold's Park. Issue, two daughters, born Arnold's Park, Iowa:

I. Elizabeth Jane Christenson[7], born November 6, 1925, married Major Lloyd George Hamlett. Elizabeth graduated from Doe College, Cedar Rapids, Iowa and is a member of the D.A.R. Issue, two children:

A. William Lloyd Hamlett[8], born January 12, 1947, Cedar Rapids, Iowa

B. Robin Jo Hamlett[8], born September 4, 1953, Port Huenemi, California

II. Hazel Jo Christenson[7], born May 22, 1933, Spirit Lake, Iowa, married Bobby Russell Rickman at Arnold's Park, Iowa, August 19, 1951. He was born June 8, 1932, Arnold's Park. Issue, five children:

A. Mildred Elizabeth Rickman[8], born September 7, 1952, Estherville, Iowa.

B. Nancy Jo Rickman[8], born June 8, 1954

C. Bobby Russell Rickman, Jr.[8], born November 5, 1955, died May 25, 1957 and is buried in the Okabaji Cemetery, Spirit Lake, Iowa.

D. Sue Ann Rickman[8], born November 9, 1958, Spirit Lake, Iowa

E. Timothy Robert Rickman[8], born February 13, 1962, Spirit Lake, Iowa

Ralph Marlin Goltry[6] of Marlin & Rose

Of Ralph, the only son of Marlin and Rose, no data is available.

CHARLES ANDREW BALLIET[5] of John & Catharine

Charles, the eighth and youngest child was born in Tama County, Iowa, April 26, 1870. He was living in 1885. Married?

STEPHEN BALLIET[4] of Samuel & Hannah

Stephen was born about 1828 in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, and died there September 1, 1862. He married Sarah (Elizabeth) Snyder. Family records give her name as Sarah and Elizabeth, undoubtedly her name was Sarah Elizabeth and both names were used. As far as has been determined from available records, Stephen and Sarah had two sons: Walter and Milton S.:

WALTER BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Sarah

Walter married and had a son, Luther Balliet[6] who lived at 70 S. Grant, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania.

MILTON STEPHEN BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Sarah

Milton was born about 1858, Hollenback Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and died June, 1922 at Stairville, Pennsylvania. Milton's middle name is found in family records as Stephen, Clarence or Clance; in this record he will be referred to as captioned above. He married Anna Melissa Stair. She was born in 1861, Dorrance Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and died in 1933 at Nuangola, Pennsylvania.

In 1880 they were living in Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania as per U.S. Census:

"14th Ward—City of Wilkes Barre, Pennsylvania
"Milton Balliet, 22, miner, Pa; Anna 20, wife, Pa; Larry Balliet 11/12, Pa"

Milton and Anna had eight children: Harry, died in infancy; Laurence (Larry); May; Olive; Charles S.; William H.; Emma; and Jessie.

Laurence Balliet[6] of Milton & Anna

Laurence was born February 27, 1879 and died January, 1886.

May Balliet[6] of Milton & Anna

May, born January 19, 1880, died January 8, 1884.

Olive Balliet[6] of Milton & Anna

Olive, the fourth child, was born November 29, 1884, Laurel Run, Pennsylvania. She married Walter George Engler on August 6, 1902 at Binghamton, New York. Walter was born in Dorrance Township, Luzerne

County, Pennsylvania, the son of Lyman and Susan Arnold Engler. He died June, 1913 at Stairville, Pennsylvania. In 1964 Olive was living in Nuangola, Pennsylvania. Their four children are, Anna V., Susan A., Royce W., and Clarence B., all born in Nuangola, Pennsylvania:

I. Anna Viola Engler[7], born August 4, 1903, married William Keil. They live at 447 Walnut Street, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and have four children: William, Jr., Donald, Allen, and Glenn Keil[8].

II. Susan Adelia Engler[7], born May 23, 1905, married Adolphn Ambosie. They reside in Nuangola, Pennsylvania and have two children: Jean and Dale Ambosie[8].

III. Royce Walter Engler[7] was born September 18, 1907 and died March 6, 1960, Stairville, Pennsylvania. He married Mildred Spaide, who lives at Nuangola, Pennsylvania. Issue, seven children: Royce, Jr.; Louis; Audrey; Walter; Clarence; Charles; and Beverly Engler[8].

IV. Clarence Barton Engler[7], born September 11, 1912, married Bertha Brown. Address: Nuangola, Pennsylvania. No issue.

Charles Stephen Balliet[6] of Milton & Anna

Charles was born October 13, 1885 and died June 16, 1957, Baltimore, Maryland. He married Stella Mae Stair, November 4, 1908, Wilkes Barre, Pennsylvania. Stella, the daughter of Samuel H. and Clara Jane Hoak Stair, was born May 8, 1891. Stella supplied data from family records on this line. She lives at 1115 Rayleigh Way, Baltimore, Maryland. Charles and Stella had twelve children, eleven of whom grew to maturity, all born in Nuangola, Pennsylvania.

Charles and Stella Balliet
Taken about 1909

I. Howard Charles Balliet[7], born November 26, 1909, was married by Rev. Graven, Nuangola, Pennsylvania, on August 29, 1930, to Helda Eccleston of Naticoke, Pennsylvania. They live at 6106 Candlewood Lane, Orlando, Florida. They have four children: James, Robert, Norma, and Ronald Balliet[8].

II. Florence May Balliet[7] was born July 31, 1911 and died July 7, 1912. She is buried at the Stairville (Pa.) Cemetery.

III. Dayton Samuel Balliet[7] was born June 12, 1913 and died August 21, 1947 and is buried in the Stairville (Pa.) Cemetery. He married Victoria Koch of Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania on April 15, 1934. Issue, three children: Thomas, Constance, and Dayton S. Balliet, Jr.[8].

IV. Berneta Mellissa Balliet[7], born April 5, 1916, was married by Rev. Samuel J. Truscott to Thomas James Knight at West Nanticoke, Pennsylvania on October 8, 1932. Thomas, the son of Thomas and Elizabeth Ann Truscott Knight was born June 11, 1912, Alden, Pennsylvania. They live at 7207 York Drive, Baltimore, Maryland and have a daughter:

A. Joan Carol Knight[8], born December 24, 1934, Nanticoke, Pennsylvania married Gerard Dotterweick. Address: 8054 Landsdale Road, Baltimore, Maryland. Issue, two sons: Thomas James; and Jason Gerard Dotterweick[9], born October 13, 1963, Baltimore, Maryland.

V. Harry Stair Balliet[7], born August 29, 1918 is single and resides at 1115 Rayleigh Way, Baltimore, Maryland.

VI. Clifford Milton Balliet[7], born January 25, 1921, was married at the Frederick Avenue, Methodist Church, Baltimore, Maryland to Leona Florence Myers on January 15, 1942. Leona, daughter of Kenneth and Elizabeth Eynon Myers, Sr., was born November 26, 1921 in Newport Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. They live at 3003 Phyllis Street, Endwell, New York and have three children:

A. Clifford Milton Balliet, Jr.[8], born March 14, 1944, Manchester, New Hampshire.

B. Roger Dayton Balliet[8], born September 18, 1949, Cornwell, New York

C. Beth Elaine Balliet[8], born October 29, 1954, Poughkeepsie, New York

VII. Janet Jane Balliet[7], born May 7, 1923, married Robert Wands on May 29, 1948 at the Highland Methodist Church, Baltimore, Maryland. Robert, the son of James and Margaret Wands, was born in Scotland, October 11, 1921. They live at 1780 Melbourne Road, Baltimore, Maryland. Their two children were born in Baltimore:

A. Barbara Wands[8], born April 29, 1949

B. Robert Wands[8], born January 9, 1957

VIII. Ruth Ellen Balliet[7], born May 11, 1925, married John Allen Wands on July 7, 1945, Highland Methodist Church, Baltimore, Maryland. John, the son of James (b. 3/1/1901, Edinburg, Scotland) and Margaret (b. 7/6/1902, Edinburg) Wands, was born July 10, 1925, Pernases, Pennsylvania. Janet and Ruth Balliet married brothers. John and Ruth reside at 6507 O'Donnel Street, Baltimore, Maryland. Issue, a daughter:

A. Alauna Ellan Wands[8], born March 3, 1949, Baltimore, Maryland

IX. Rita Arlene Balliet[7], a twin, was born February 6, 1928 and married Edward Clement Lambdin, Jr. on June 11, 1949 at St. Pauls Lutheran Church, Baltimore, Maryland. Edward, the son of Edward Clement and Lillian Hymen Lambdin, was born in Baltimore on June 30, 1927. They reside at 849 Mildred Avenue, Baltimore, where their two children were born:

A. Edward Clement Lambdin[8], born September 9, 1951

B. Lynn Lillian Lambdin[8], born March 7, 1953

X. Veta Irene Balliet[7], a twin, was born February 6, 1928. She married Stephen Adam Szymanski at the St. Bridges Church, Baltimore, on February 14, 1948. Stephen, the son of Stephen Martin and Emily Ann Szymanski, was born August 30, 1927 at Baltimore. They live at 7355 Manchester Road, Baltimore, Maryland, where their three children were born:

A. Debbie Emily Szymanski[8], born February 12, 1950

B. Carol Joan Szymanski[8], born March 13, 1955

C. Stephen Charles Szymanski[8], born August 11, 1959

XI. Charles Blair Balliet[7], born December 27, 1930, was married to Mildred Charlene Bruce on April 4, 1953 by Rev. Bailey F. Phelps at the Graceland Methodist Church, Baltimore, Maryland. Mildred, the daughter of Charlie Patton (b. 12/28/1895, Speedwell, Tenn.—d. 5/18/1935, Speedwell) and Zella Love Hall (b. 4/5/1903, Speedwell, Tenn.) Bruce, was born June 21, 1934 at Speedwell, Tennessee. Her paternal grandparents were Joshua Sole Bruce (b. 3/21/1853, Campbell Co., Tenn.—d. 9/26/1932 Cumberland Gap, Tenn.) and Louise Carr Bruce. Mildred's maternal grandparents were George Marion Hall (b. 12/2/1881, Clairfield, Tenn) and Lula Bell Proffitt Hall (b. 12/28/1882, Union Co., Tenn.—d. 11/12/1956, Speedwell, Tenn.) Charles and Mildred live at 1631 Howard Avenue, Baltimore, Maryland where their two children were born:

A. Renee Karen Balliet[8], born January 25, 1955

B. Yvonne Elaine Balliet[8], born May 9, 1957

XII. Carol Joan Balliet[7], born September 8, 1933, was married by Rev. B. F. Phelps, Graceland Methodist Church, Baltimore, Maryland, on October 17, 1953 to Claude Frank Walters. Claude, the son of Claud Celeste and Nancy Walters, was born December 29, 1929, Tipton, Oklahoma. Address: 752 Aldworth Road, Baltimore. Issue, two children, born in Baltimore:

A. Pamela Nancy Walters[8], born January 31, 1955

B. Claude Frank Walters[8], born July 2, 1958

William Harrison Balliet[6] of Milton & Anna

William was born August 23, 1888, Dorrance Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. He married Alice Mae Vandermark on October 16, 1909 at Wilkes Barre, Pennsylvania. Alice, the daughter of Harry Edwin (b. 2/3/1863, Slocum, Pa.—d. 3/3/1942, Stairville, Pa.) and

Dollie Ellen Stair (b. 6/20/1866, Dorrance Twp., Luzerne Co., Pa.—d. 9/9/1946, Stairville, Pa.) Vandermark, was born January 1, 1887, Dorrance Township. They reside in Nuangola, Pennsylvania where their six children were born:

I. Violet Letha Balliet[7], born October 17, 1910, married John Lesher Linn at Wilkes Barre, Pennsylvania on August 3, 1939. He was born April 30, 1910 at Dorrance, Pennsylvania and is a descendant of an unidentified line of the Balliet Family. The known record of his line follows:

Frank Balliet (d. Dorrance, Pa) and his wife, Sarah (d. 1/25/1934, Dorrance) had four children:

(1) Harry M. Balliet, born 12/15/1883, died 12/1/1943

(2) Mrs. Gertrude Balliet Everett, deceased

(3) Calvin Balliet, born 1885, died 6/4/1916

(4) Ida Irene Balliet, born October 5, 1888, Dorrance, Pennsylvania, married Clarence H. Linn on December 22, 1908. Clarence was born at Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania on December 24, 1857. Ida died January 9, 1942 and Clarence on February 17, 1925, both at Stairville, Pennsylvania. Their only son, John Lesher Linn, married Violet Letha Balliet.

After the death of Frank Balliet, Sarah married Wesley Zearforss at Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania on May 27, 1899. Wesley and Sarah had a daughter:

Ada I. Zearforss, born June 26, 1900, died June, 1949

John and Violet Linn reside at Nuangola, Pennsylvania and have three children:

A. Leslie John Linn[8], born June 5, 1930, Nuangola, Pennsylvania, married Laura Alice Gommer. They live at Slocum, Pennsylvania and have two children: Keith Leslie, and Deborah Dianna Linn[9]

B. Donald Ralph Linn[8], born February 1, 1933, Nuangola, Pennsylvania

C. Diana Lee Linn[8] was born August 7, 1948, Nanticoke, Pennsylvania and died November 26, 1950, buried at Stairville, Pennsylvania

II. William Leslie Balliet[7], born October 11, 1912, married Jane Hollingsworth at Askam, Pennsylvania on July 30, 1938. Jane, the daughter of Isaac (b. 7/4/1875, England) and Phoebe Humble (b. 1/1/1881, England) Hollingsworth, was born in Durham County, England on December 3, 1916. William is the postmaster at Nuangola, Pennsylvania where their three children were born:

A. Edwin Allen Balliet[8], born August 14, 1943, married Gloria Dorothy Rinehimer. Gloria is the daughter of Drew Leslie (b. 2/4/1905, Dorrance, Pa.) and Ruth U. Beck (b. 7/16/1923, Philadelphia, Pa.) Rinehimer. They live at Nuangola, Pennsylvania and have a daughter:

a. Dianna Lynn Balliet[9], born 10/28/1962, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania.

B. John William Balliet[8], born November 15, 1946

C. William Leslie Balliet, II[8], born June 8, 1949

III. Edwin Clarence Balliet[7], born October 21, 1914, married Isabelle Babarsky, October 25, 1947 at Mountain Top, Pennsylvania. Isabelle, the

daughter of Fred and Mary Babarsky was born June 10, 1915, Scranton, Pennsylvania. Address: R.F.D. #4, Nuangola, Pennsylvania. Issue, a son:

A. Robert Edwin Balliet[8], born July 10, 1950, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania

IV. Allen Leroy Balliet[7], born December 21, 1917, married Elizabeth Kline at Mountain Top, Pennsylvania on January 1, 1938. Elizabeth, the daughter of John A. and Edna Clocker Kline, was born in Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania on January 12, 1918. Address: Mountain Top, R.F.D. #3, Nuangola, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter:

A. Bonnie Elizabeth Balliet[8], born February 23, 1947, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania.

V. Alice Mae Balliet[7], born August 24, 1920, married Frederick Francis McLaughlin at Bloomsburg, Pennsylvania on December 7, 1943. Frederick, the son of Frederick Francis McLaughlin, Sr. (b. 6/19/1899, Plymouth Pa.) and Emma J. Burman McLaughlin (b. 8/20/1900, Dorrance, Twp. Pa.), was born September 27, 1924, Nanticoke, Pennsylvania. They live in Nuangola, Pennsylvania and have three daughters:

A. Sharon Mae McLaughlin[8], born April 5, 1946, Nuangola, Pennsylvania

B. Elaine Susan McLaughlin[8], born March 21, 1950, Nanticoke, Pennsylvania

C. Pamela Joy McLaughlin[8], born March 24, 1953, Nanticoke, Pennsylvania

VI. Fred Harlan Balliet[7], born March 29, 1923, married Alma Elizabeth Rinehimer on May 8, 1943, at Penn's Park, Bucks County, Pennsylvania. Alma, the daughter of Ernest D. (d. 7/8/1888, Wilkes-Barre, Pa.) and Bessie Edna McDonnell (b. 6/2/1883, Scranton, Pa) Rinehimer, was born August 2, 1922, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania. They reside at 40 Avenue F., Claymont, Delaware. Their three children were born in Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania.

A. Sandra Jane Balliet[8], born March 17, 1947

B. Mark Frederick Balliet[8], born April 26, 1949

C. Debra Anne Balliet[8], born October 22, 1951

Emma Delphine Balliet[6] of Milton & Ann

Emma was born April 3, 1890, Nuangola Lake, Pennsylvania and died August 12, 1953, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania. She married Emmett Leroy Allen at the Memorial Presbyterian Church, Wilkes-Barre, on July 24, 1906. Emmett, the son of Charles W. (b. 2/3/1855, Wilkes-Barre—d. there 12/16/1944) and Laura M. (b. 11/27/1863, Wilkes-Barre—d. there 2/27/1921) Allen, was born January 23, 1883, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania. They had three children:

I. Lawrence Charles Allen[7] was born December 25, 1907. Address: 46 South Sherman Street, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania.

II. Leatha Allen[7], born June 15, 1910, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania, married Anthony T. Miscavoge at Kingston, Pennsylvania, January 1, 1930. Anthony, the son of Anthony and Lucy Miscavoge, was born Sep-

tember 22, 1907, Wilkes-Barre. They live at 81 Courtright Avenue, Wilkes-Barre, where their two daughters were born:

A. Shirley May Miscavoge[8], born October 29, 1930, married John Sulcoski. They live at 130 Keller Lane, Trucksville, Pennsylvania. Issue, a son, Michael Sulcoski[9].

B. Carol Ann Miscavoge, born August 3, 1939, married Frank Snyder. Address: 81 Courtright Avenue, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania

III. Justin Leroy Allen[7], born June 20, 1913, lives at 415 S. Vincent Street, Baltimore, Maryland.

Jessie Balliet[6] of Milton & Ann

Jessie was born November 18, 1899 and died February 13, 1900.

MICHAEL BALLIET[4] of Samuel & Hannah

Michael was born about 1835 in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. About 1855 he married Catherine Bouchman (Backman or Buckman?). "John, son of Samuel and Hannah, had a brother quite a few years younger named Michael, who remained in Pennsylvania." (From records of Rose Balliet Goldry, da. of John, g. da. of Samuel). This is the only Michael found who could have been a son of Samuel.

The U.S. Census of Dorrance Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania records the following:

1870

> "Michael Balliet, 35, carpenter, Pa; Catherine 35, Pa; Franklin 14, Pa; Freeman 9, Pa; Daniel 8, Pa; Albert 6, Pa; Hannah 4, Pa; Nelson 2, Pa"

1880

> "Michael Balliot, 44, carpenter, Catharine 44, wife; Franklin B. 24, son, carpenter; Freeman F. 21, son; Daniel D. 19 son; carpenter; Aaron A(lbert) 17, son; Nelson A. 13, son; Henry M. W., 3/12, Mar., son"

Michael and Catherine had, as far as is known, seven children: Franklin B.; Freeman B., Daniel D.; Albert A.; Hannah; Nelson A.; and Henry W., all born in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania.

FRANKLIN B. BALLIET[5] of Michael & Catherine

Franklin was born in 1856 and at the age of 24 was single living at home. Married?

FREEMAN F. BALLIET[5] of Michael & Catherine

Freeman was born about 1859 and was living at home in 1880.

DANIEL D. BALLIET[5] of Michael & Catherine

Daniel was born about 1861. Was living at home in 1880.

AARON ALBERT BALLIET[5] of Michael & Catherine

Aaron was born about 1863 and living at the age of seventeen with his parents.

HANNAH BALLIET[5] of Michael & Catherine

Hannah was born about 1866 and it is believed she died young, before 1880.

NELSON A. BALLIET[5] of Michael & Catherine

Nelson was born March 19, 1868, Dorrance Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and died there in October of 1939. He married Amanda Jane Rockel (Ruckel?) who was born March 7, 1870 and died in 1956, Dorrance, Pennsylvania. Issue, eleven children:

Ella Mae Balliet[6] of Nelson & Amanda

Ella was born October 17, 1889, Dorrance Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and died there January 28, 1962. She married John Melvin Spaide on December 25, 1913 at Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania. John, the son of Sylius Westley and Sarah Maline Whitebread Spaide, was born August 24, 1886, Dorrance Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. They had seven children, all born in Luzerne County.

I. Charles William Spaide[7] was born July 3, 1915 and died as a result of a mine accident on April 4, 1946 at Stairville, Pennsylvania. He married Mildred Stair. No issue. After Charles' death, Mildred remarried.

II. Harry Franklin Spaide[7], born November 7, 1917, married Violet A. Daubert on April 4, 1946 at Mountain Top, Pennsylvania. Violet, the daughter of William (b. 11/5/1876, Dorrance, Pa.) and Mary (b. 6/21/1886, Dorrance) Daubert, was born March 31, 1924 at Dorrance, Pennsylvania. Address: Rt. 1, Box 325A, Princess Anne, Maryland. They have a daughter:

A. Sandra Lee Spaide[8], born October 17, 1947, Nanticoke, Pennsylvania

III. Clara Ann Spaide[7], born January 22, 1919, Pond Hill, Pennsylvania, married James Patrick Walsh on October 8, 1943 at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. Patrick, the son of Leo A. Walsh (b. Swoyersville, Pa) and Margaret Kenny Walsh (b. Chicago, Ill.), was born July 9, 1918 at Chicago. They reside at 307 Rebordy Drive, Elgin, Florida, and have two daughters:

A. Judith Ann Walsh[8], born August 8, 1946, Allentown, Pennsylvania

B. Carol Susan Walsh[8], born October 17, 1950, San Bernandino, California

IV. Mary Amanda Spaide[7], born January 16, 1921, Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania, married Melvin Samuel Stair on April 11, 1942 at Pond Hill, Pennsylvania. Melvin, the son of Harry Benjamin Stair (b. 2/19/1893, Dorrance, Pa.) and Emily Susan Yeager Stair (b. 4/4/1901,

Slocum, Pa.), was born April 27, 1922 at Nuangola, Pennsylvania. Address: High Street, Nuangola, Pennsylvania. Their three children were born in Nanticoke, Pennsylvania.

A. Melvin Harry Stair[9], born December 26, 1946

B. Linda Lee Stair[8], born October 6, 1952

C. Duane Gene Stair[8], born July 11, 1959

V. Hazel Margaret Spaide[7], born February 28, 1923, Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania, was married there to William Shelby Shearer on January 16, 1945. William, the son of Charlie Alvin Shearer (b. 8/8/1885, Belfast, Iowa) and Nancy Isabel Cooper Shearer (b. 7/3/1889, Glassville, Ark.), was born August 29, 1922, Glassville, Arkansas. Address: Rt #3, Bremen, Indiana. Their two children were born in Keokuk, Iowa:

A. William Gene Shearer[8], born December 11, 1946

B. Bonnie Kay Shearer[8], born November 1, 1947

VI. Roland Nelson Spaide[7], born February 28, 1923, Pond Hill, Pennsylvania, married Shirley Jean Lucas at Nanticoke, Pennsylvania. Shirley, the daughter of John D. Lucas (b. 2/10/1901, Luzerne Co., Pa.) and Thesia Payne Lucas (b. 2/9/1904, Luzerne Co., Pa.), was born August 14, 1930 Slocum Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. They live at 5220 Ready Avenue, Baltimore, Maryland and have four daughters:

A. Jean Marie Spaide[8], born August 9, 1947, Nanticoke, Pennsylvania

B. Joyce Kay Spaide[8], born July 11, 1949, Nanticoke

C. Jacquelyn Mae Spaide[8], born September 8, 1950, Nanticoke

D. Jane Karen Spaide[8], born November 17, 1954, Amsterdam, New York

VII. Arlene Mae Spaide[7], born February 14, 1931, Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania, married Seymour Anthony Stucker at Nuangola, Pennsylvania. Seymour, the son of Seymour Isaac and Antoinette DeRosa Stucker, was born February 10, 1936, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania. They live at 5207 Ready Avenue, Baltimore, Maryland and have three children:

A. David Seymour Stucker[8], born March 13, 1958, Nanticoke, Pennsylvania

B. Brenda Lynn Stucker[8], born April 24, 1959, Baltimore, Maryland

C. Jeffery Lee Stucker[8], born April 17, 1960, Baltimore, Maryland

Charles H. Balliet[6] of Nelson & Amanda

Charles, born March 30, 1892, Dorrance Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania married Myrtle Irene Fairchild on January 15, 1921 at Nanticoke, Pennsylvania. She was born February 26, 1887, Mountain Top, Pennsylvania, and died February 6, 1957, Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania. Her parents were William A. and Esther S. Lutsey Fairchild. Address: Rt. 1, Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania. Their two children were born in Slocum, Pennsylvania:

I. Olin Warren Balliet[7], born October 31, 1921, married Anna Dula. They live in Wapwallopen and have two children: Olin W., Jr.; and Jane Ann Balliet[8].

II. Ruth Edith Balliet[7], born November 22, 1922, married Earl Arnold on November 5, 1943, West Nanticoke, Pennsylvania. He was born October 2, 1916, Folstown, Pennsylvania, the son of Robert Edgar Arnold and Susan E. Boyer. Address: R.F.D. #1, Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania. Their two children were born in Nanticoke, Pennsylvania:

A. Karen Ann Arnold[8], born July 7, 1947

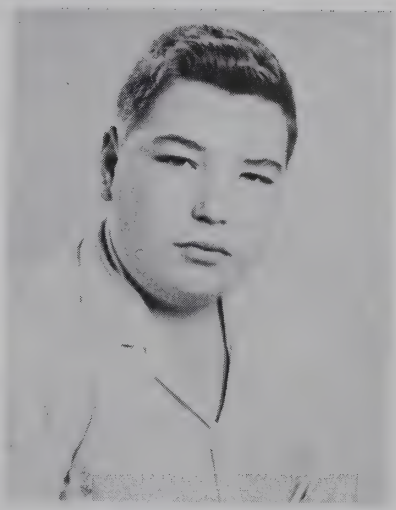
B. Glen Earl Arnold[8], born May 10, 1955

Oscar Michael Balliet[6] of Nelson & Amanda

Oscar was born August 8, 1895, Dorrance, Pennsylvania and died there September 12, 1952. He married Dora Mae Whitebread who was born January 25, 1900, the daughter of Nelson and Mary Subey Whitebread. Oscar served in World War I. Issue, nine children:

I. Henry Nelson Balliet[7], born November 26, 1921, Pond Hill, Pennsylvania, married Martha Myrtle Faux on December 19, 1945, Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania, where Martha was born August 14, 1923. She is the daughter of Edison Minor Franklin Faux (b. 8/8/1900, Hobbie, Pa.) and Sarah McAfee Faux (b. 4/9/1900, Slocum, Pa.). During World War II, Henry served in North Africa and Italy. Address: R.D. #4, Mountain Top, Pa. Issue, a son:

Henry N. Balliet



Henry N. Balliet, Jr.

A. Henry Nelson Balliet, Jr.[8], born April 7, 1948, Nanticoke, Pennsylvania

II. Mary Amanda Balliet[7], married Charles Chester Freeman at West Nanticoke, Pennsylvania on October 9, 1948. Charles, the son of George Franklin and Agnes Freeman was born August 16, 1919, Plymouth, Pennsylvania. They live at 18 Lawrence Street, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania where their only child was born:

A. Marion Lee Freeman[8], born September 19, 1949.

III. Rolland Howard Balliet[7] is living in Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania, Route 1.

IV. Carl Samuel Balliet[7], born October 1, 1926, Slocum, Pennsylvania, married Martha Elizabeth Grosz at West Nanticoke, Pennsylvania. Martha, the daughter of William Henry Grosz (b. 9/21/1889, Pond Hill, Pa.) and Fannie Louisa Hiscox Grosz (b. 6/25/1893, Nanticoke, Pa.), was born December 29, 1924, Slocum, Pennsylvania. Address: R.F.D. #1, Box 11, Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania. They have three children:

A. Louisa Mae Balliet[8], born June 6, 1944, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania, married Charles Joseph Thomas. Address: R.D. #1, Box 311, Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter:

a. Tammy Jean Thomas[9], born 11/6/1963

B. Carl Samuel Balliet[8], born October 13, 1947, Nanticoke, Pennsylvania

C. Earl James Balliet[8], born November 3, Nanticoke, Pennsylvania

V. Elsie Balliet[7] married Wesley Smith. Address: R.D. #1, Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania.

VI. James Daniel Balliet[7] lives near Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania

VII. Florence Ellen Balliet[7], born March 7, 1933, Slocum, Pennsylvania, married Albert Ray Drum on July 3, 1954, at the Emmanuel Lutheran Church, Dorrance, Pennsylvania. Albert was born September 16, 1933, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania, the son of Albert Richard and Erdia Mae Andress Drum. Address: 179 Gracedale Avenue, Mountain Top, Pennsylvania and their three children were born in Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania:

A. Debra Ann Drum[8], born August 26, 1956

B. Allen Michael Drum[8], born October 27, 1957

C. David Albert Drum[8], born November 11, 1958

VIII. Dorothy Jean Balliet[7] married Carl Moyer. Address: Rt. #2, Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania.

IX. Edward Eugene Balliet[7] lives at Rt. #1, Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania

Howard Edward Balliet[6] of Nelson & Amanda

Howard was born April 4, 1909 Slocum, Pennsylvania and died March 21, 1956, Pond Hill, Pennsylvania. He married Florence DeFrain, Pond Hill. Florence, the daughter of Claude Cornelius and Mabel Merle Miller DeFrain, was born September 22, 1918, Beaver Valley, Pennsylvania. Florence is living in Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania. They had fourteen children:

I. Howard Edward Balliet, Jr.[7], born April 10, 1930. Address: Rt. #1, Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania.

II. Amanda Jane Balliet[7], born May 23, 1937, married Thomas C. Babb. They live at 161 Lewis Street, Rochester, New York.

III. Oscar Nelson Balliet[7], born May 19, 1939, Pond Hill, Pennsylvania, married Geraldine May Cope at the Waterton Church, Shick-

shinny, Pennsylvania. Geraldine, the daughter of Dana Millard Cope (b. 2/20/1904, Union Twp, Shickshinny) and Geraldine Marie Thomas Cope (b. 8/17/1906, Berwick, Pa.), was born June 18, 1940, near Shickshinny. Their three children were born in Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania.

A. Oscar Nelson Balliet, Jr.[8], born May 4, 1960

B. David James Balliet[8], born May 26, 1961

C. Robert Lee Balliet[8], born February 2, 1963

IV. Robert Leroy Balliet[7] was born May 13, 1941 and died August 3, 1961.

V. Dora Elizabeth Balliet[7], born May 1, 1944, Pond Hill, married Robert Bower Gayman at Benton, Pennsylvania. Robert was born September 9, 1942, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania. He was adopted by Marshall D. and Inez Pearl Smith. Robert and Dora live on Rt. 1, Benton, and have a daughter:

A. Debra Ann Gayman[8], born March 7, 1963, Nanticoke, Pennsylvania.

VI. Thornton Eugene Balliet[7], born October 21, 1946

VII. Franklin Delano Balliet, born July 29, 1948

VIII. Jesse James Balliet[7], born October 30, 1949

IX. Elwood Harry Balliet[7], born September 10, 1951

X. Barbara Ann Balliet[7], born August 31, 1952

XI. Rose Ellen Balliet[7], born May 23, 1954

XII. Allen Lee Balliet[7], born May 8, 1955

XIII. Alvin Wayne Balliet[7], born January 24, 1956

XIV. Sandra Mae Balliet[7]

Stanley Balliet[6] of Nelson & Amanda

Stanley and his wife Chrystal are both deceased. They had five sons: Luther Balliet of Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania; Stanley of Rt. 4, Mountain Top, Pennsylvania; Arthur; Gloyd; and Donald Balliet[7], who is in the armed services.

Freeman Balliet[6] of Nelson & Amanda

Freeman's statistics are unknown.

Ezra Balliet[6] of Nelson & Amanda

Ezra and his wife are deceased. No issue.

Irwin Balliet[6] of Nelson & Amanda

Irwin resides at 244 Buffalo Road, Bloomsburg, Pennsylvania

Anna Balliet[6] of Nelson & Amanda

Anna married Frank Poust. They live at 3028 Palmer Drive, Los Angeles, California.

William Balliet[6] of Nelson & Amanda

William lives in Bloomsburg, Pennsylvania

Russell Balliet[6] of Nelson & Amanda

Russell was murdered in Berwick, Pennsylvania by a man named Agostos. His wife died a few years previous. They had four sons, names unknown.

HENRY WOODROW BALLIET[5] of Michael & Catherine

Henry was born March, 1880, Dorrance Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and died in Lehighton, Pennsylvania. He married Myrtle Rebecca Smith, who was born December 30, 1885 and was living in 1963. They had two sons:

Fred Balliet[6] of Henry & Myrtle

Fred married and had a son, Donald Balliet[7], who was living in Allentown, Pennsylvania in 1963.

Harry Freeman Balliet[6] of Henry & Myrtle

Harry was born February 13, 1909, Pittson, Pennsylvania and died October 7, 1950 at Lehighton, Pennsylvania. He married Violet Izetta Eckhart at Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Violet, the daughter of James Andrew Eckhart (b. 3/23/1879, Towamensing, Pa.—d. 9/5/1944, Palmerton, Pa.) and Hattie Louisa Dunbar Eckhart (b. 1/12/1878, Hackendangua, Pa.—d. April, 1955, Weissport, Pa.) was born September 29, 1903 at Towawamensing, Pennsylvania. Issue, three children:

I. Elizabeth Mary Balliet[7], born September 25, 1921, married George Penborth. They live at 39 Triston Road, Clipton, New Jersey.

II. Edward Arthur Balliet[7], born September 27, 1928, Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania married Marie Doris Volkert on June 4, 1950. Marie, the daughter of Charles W. Volkert, Sr. (b. 6/14/1890, Easton, Pa.) and Mayme L. Nothstein Volkert (b. 12/2/1894, Weissport, Pa.) was born January 24, 1930, Weissport, Pennsylvania. They live at 4402 Verona Drive, Klair Estate, Wilmington, Delaware. No issue.

III. Milton Harry Balliet[7], born March 10, 1936, lives at 130 East Penn Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

DAVID BALLIET[3] of Stephen and Margaret

David was born August 7, 1816, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and died in Tama County, Iowa, May 11, 1895 and is buried there in the Crystal Cemetery. He was married in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania on January 21, 1838 to Elizabeth Buckman (Backman?), the daughter of Daniel and Margaret Deibert Buckman of Luzerne County. Elizabeth was born June 29, 1817 and died January 5, 1892, buried in Union Cemetery, Tama County, Iowa (see Tama Co. Grave Records, Iowa Historical Library, Des Moines).

THE BALLIETS OF SUGAR LOAF

Chart 26

THE LINE OF DAVID BALLIET—SON OF STEPHEN—SON OF JOHANNES

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
DAVID BALLIET 1816—Penn. 1895—Iowa MARRIED 1836 TO ELIZABETH BUCKMAN 1817—Penn. 1892—Iowa ISSUE 6 CHILDREN	-1	REUBEN Balliet 1839–? killed in Civil War	No issue
	-2	REDMOND Balliet 1843–1894 died single	No issue
	-3	CATHARINE Balliet 1845–1925 married John Heller	Albert, Mary, Richard, Sam, Lizzie, Rose and Harvey Heller
	-4	STEPHEN Balliet 1848–? married	No Issue
	-5	ELIZABETH Balliet 1851–? married Able Green	Lizzie, Mary, Alex, Reuben, James and Nelson Green
	-6	ROSE Ann Balliet 1859–1928 married Lowell Morse	Charles N. and Maggie Morse

In 1850 David and Elizabeth were living in Dorrance Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania (U.S.C.):

"David Balliet, 35, farmer, Pa; Elizabeth 35, Pa; Reuben 11, Pa; Redding (Redmond) 7, Pa; Catharine 5, Pa; Stephen 2, Pa."

Sometime after 1850 and before 1870 David and his family settled in Perry Township, Tama County, Iowa as documented by the Iowa State Census of 1870:

"David Balliet, 54, farmer, Pa; Elizabeth 52, Pa; Redmond 31, Pa; Stephen 17, Pa; Rose Ann 11, Pa." (Vol. 134, p 780, line 39)

This delineation is substantiated by the family Bible and other records as detailed in a letter written December 21, 1940 by Mrs. Lizzie Heller Rogers of Chanute, Kansas, a daughter of Catharine Balliet Heller, who was a daughter of David and Elizabeth Balliet: "To Stevanns Balliet and his wife Margaret was born a son David (this David is my grandfather) August 7, 1816, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. He was married to Elizabeth Buchman January 27, 1838 in Luzerne County. Her parents were Daniel Buchman and his wife Margaret Deibert. Now my Grandfather and Grandmother had Reuben, killed in the Civil War; Redmond who made his home with my father and mother until his death; Rose married Lowell Morse; Elizabeth married Able Green; Catharine, my mother, died November 6, 1925; and Stephen Balliet who married and moved to Oregon where he died, no children that I know of." She had in her posses-

sion the original baptism certificates of David Balliet and Elizabeth Buchman.

David and Elizabeth had at least six children: Reuben, Redmond, Catharine, Stephen, Elizabeth, and Rose Ann, all born in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania.

REUBEN BALLIET[4] of David & Elizabeth

Reuben, born about 1839, was killed in the Civil War. Never married.

REDMOND BALLIET[4] of David & Elizabeth

Redmond, born November 3, 1843, died in Iowa, May 13, 1894 and is buried in the West Union Cemetery, Tama County, Iowa. He served in the Civil War as a private in the Pennsylvania Cavalry, Co. F., 3rd Regiment. Never married.

CATHERINE BALLIET[4] of David & Elizabeth

Catharine was born in 1845 and died November 6, 1925 at Traer, Iowa, buried in the Buckingham Cemetery. She married John Heller, son of Peter and Elizabeth Heller, in Iowa and had seven children: Albert, "died in the west"; in 1940 Mary was living near New Port, Oregon; Richard was living in Traer, Iowa; and Sam Heller[5]. The other three children were:

LIZZIE HELLER[5] of John & Catharine

Lizzie was born 1869 and died July 17, 1959, at the age of 90, in the home of her daughter, Mrs. Mildred Rogers Wheatly of Chanute, Kansas. She married John Rogers who died October 12, 1933. They had three daughters:

EDNA ROGERS[6] of John & Lizzie

Edna married Mr. Johnson and they live near Chanute, Kansas. They have four married children and five grandchildren.

MILDRED ROGERS[6] of John & Lizzie

Mildred married Bruce Wheatley. He died in 1959, age 59. Mildred lives at R3, Chanute, Kansas. Their only child, a son, is married and lives in Topeka, Kansas, has two children.

NOREEN ROGERS[6] of John & Lizzie

Noreen married Mr. McGuffey who died in 1953. They had three children, all married, and six grandchildren. Noreen lives at Winfield, Kansas.

ROSE HELLER[5] of John & Catharine

Rose was born about 1874 and died May 2, 1961, age 87. She married Mr. Walden and they lived in LaPort, Iowa where he had a coal and

building supply business. Issue, a daughter, Eva Walden[6], who married Elmer J. Mathias. Address: Box 226, Rt. 1, Cedar Falls, Iowa.

HARVEY HELLER[5] of John & Catharine

Harvey, the youngest child, died single in 1961 in New Port, Oregon.

STEPHEN BALLIET[4] of David & Elizabeth

Stephen, born 1848, married and died in Oregon without issue.

ELIZABETH BALLIET[4] of David & Elizabeth

Elizabeth, born about 1851, married Abel Green, December 16, 1868. They had six sons and three daughters: Lizzie; Mary; Alex; Reuben; three others, all deceased. The other two are:

JAMES GREEN[5] of Abel & Elizabeth

James lives at 1774 Cahill Road, Hopkins, Minnesota.

NELSON GREEN[5] of Abel & Elizabeth

Nelson, the youngest child, married and is deceased. His son, Sandy C. Green[6], deceased, is survived by his widow Mrs. Pearl Green, 1001 11th Street, Sheldon, Iowa. They had four sons, all married: Marvin; Richard; and Robert who live in Boyden, Iowa; and Vernon Green[7] who lives in Nebraska.

ROSE ANN BALLIET[4] of David & Elizabeth

Rose was born January 1, 1859 and died August 6, 1928 at Sheldon, Iowa. She married Lowell Morse on March 29, 1877. He was born September 17, 1851 and died in Long Beach, California on his ninety-first birthday, September 17, 1942. They are both interred in Boyden (Iowa) Cemetery. Issue, two children:

CHARLES NATHAN MORSE[5] of Lowell & Rose

Charles was born March 16, 1878 near Morrison, Iowa and died October 6, 1957 at Sheldon, Iowa. On April 5, 1911 he married Ethel Rose Peakman at Sheldon, Iowa. Ethel was born in Birmingham, England, April 9, 1877 and died March 3, 1953 at Sheldon, Iowa, where both are buried in the East Laron Cemetery. They had three sons, born in Sheldon:

Marion Milton Morse[6] of Charles & Ethel

Marion, born May 30, 1914, married Betty Ellen Rider at Ponca, Nebraska, July 20, 1940. Betty, the daughter of Lee Rucher (b. 1899, Minn) and Martha Z. Ayres (b. 4/14/1900, Hospers, Iowas) Rider, was born November 6, 1920, Boyden, Iowa. They reside at 6574 S. Datura St., Littleton, Colorado and have four children:

I. Randall Lee Morse[7], born April 14, 1942, Sheldon, Iowa

II. Richard Charles Morse[7], born November 13, 1944, Sheldon
III. James Warren Morse[7], born November 6, 1950, Primghar, Iowa
IV. Judy Ellen Morse[7], born May 29, 1952, Primghar

Harold Randell Morse[6] of Charles & Ethel

Harold, born April 11, 1915, married Irene E. Justman on April 26, 1941, Long Beach, California. She was born October 17, 1917, Plankinton, South Dakota. They live at 724 Loma Avenue, Long Beach, California, where their three children were born:

I. Ronald James Morse[7], born December 18, 1942
II. Wayne Ellis Morse[7], born August 27, 1946
III. Thomas Lowell Morse[7], born April 3, 1949

Donald Lee Morse[6] of Charles & Ethel

Donald, born October 6, 1917, married Aleth Steen on June 5, 1947 at Sheldon, Iowa. She was born June 14, 1919, Bloom Township, Nobles County, Minnesota. They live at 1700 East 9th Street, Sheldon, Iowa, where their three children were born:

I. Mark Steen Morse[7], born May 26, 1948
II. Kent William Morse[7], born February 13, 1951
III. Jane Elizabeth Morse[7], born March 16, 1957

MAGGIE ELIZABETH MORSE[5] of Lowell & Rose

Maggie was born February 25, 1882 and died single February 4, 1901.

JACOB S. BALLIET[3] of Stephen and Margaret

Jacob was born about 1821 and died in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania on October 28, 1881. He was married about 1839 to Eliza, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Martin Houseknecht. Eliza died before 1880, and in that year Jacob was living with his daughter Mrs. Aaron Smith. They had one son, Martin; and four daughters, Sarah; Mary; Savilla; and Alice. (See H. of L. Co., Pa. pp 691, 726, 1145, 1361, 1482)

MARTIN BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Eliza

Martin was born January 24, 1840, Sugar Loaf Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. He married on March 14, 1869 to Margaret, daughter of Jacob and Margaret Kohler Bohlander of Sugar Loaf Township. Margaret was born about 1848. In 1880 (USC) they were living in Sugar Loaf Township and had four children: Anna M., born about 1870, married Dole Hines; Amelia, born about 1872, married John Polk; William, born 1874; and Laura May who was born after 1880. All were living in 1893. No further trace of his children was found.

SARAH A. BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Eliza

Sarah, born about 1843, married William Walter on July 3, 1870. Wil-

liam, the son of David and Catherine Exly Walter, was born in Baden, Germany, November 23, 1845. David, the father, came to America in 1849, settling in Butler Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, where his family joined him in 1854. William served in the Civil War, Company E., Fifty-third Pennsylvania Volunteers, and in 1892 was the Democratic nominee for the sheriff of Luzerne County. They had five children: Harry; Jennie; William, Jr.; Charles; and Florence Walter[5].

MARY JANE BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Eliza

Mary, born about 1849, was married on August 15, 1872 to Aaron Smith, Jr. He was born June 27, 1848, Nescopeck Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. In 1875 they settled on a farm in Sugar Loaf Township. They had two sons: Reuben, born about 1874; and Clarence Smith[5], born December 1879, died young before 1892.

SAVILLA BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Eliza

Savilla married William N. McMurtrie in 1876. William, the son of Elijah and Ellen Engle McMurtrie, was born February 9, 1853, Sugar Loaf Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, where he was a miller and farmer. They adopted a daughter, Annie McMurtrie.

ALICE BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Eliza

Alice married William Olewine.

JACOB BALLIET[2] of Johannes and Maria

Jacob, the fourth child, was born in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania in 1778. He and his wife, Magdalena, born about 1775, were living in Nescopeck Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania in 1800. They were married about 1799. He was a farmer and blacksmith and resided in Nescopeck Township till after 1840. Sometime before 1850 he located in Hollenbach Township. Both Jacob and Magdalena died after 1850.

The U.S. Census, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, dates and townships as noted, records:

1830 Nescopeck

> "Jacob Balliett, males; two 15 to 20; one 20 to 30; one 50 to 60. Females; one 20 to 30; one 50 to 60"

Two daughters, names unknown, had either died or married before 1830. Only the names of two sons listed are known, Jacob, Jr., and William.

1850 Hollenback

> "Jacob Balliott 72, Magdalena 75"

In the lands records at Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania are found several

land transactions: "400 acres Black Creek Area, Hazle Township; warrant to Stephen Balliet, conveyed to JOHANNES March 18, 1795. John conveyed to Jacob Balliet November 20, 1809, and patented to Jacob April 4, 1836." (Deed Book 32, pp 105, 106, Patent Book H. Vol. 36, page 44)

JACOB BALLIET, JR.[3]
of Jacob and Magdalena

Jacob, born about 1806, and his wife, Mary, born about 1814, were living in Dorrance Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania in 1860. They had at that time, six children: Jacob, 24, Edward 21, John 18, Conrad 12, Sarah 8, Henry 6 (U.S.C.). Except, for Conrad no trace of these children were found:

CONRAD BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Mary

Conrad, born about 1848, Dorrance Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, married Myria Heller, born about 1855. Both are interred in Edge Hill Cemetery, West Nanticoke, Pennsylvania.

As recorded in the U.S. Census of 1880, they were living in Dorrance Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania:

"Conrad Balliet, 32; Myria 25, wife; Louisa 10, da; George 6, son; Wesley 3, son; Annie 1, da; Edward 48, brother"

They had other children born after 1880, one of whom was William Alfred. Except for William, no trace was found of their children:

WILLIAM ALFRED BALLIET[5] of Conrad & Myria

William, born September 5, 1892, Hazelton, Pennsylvania, married Emma Alice Stubblebine on September 5, 1912 at Plymouth, Pennsylvania. She was born March 15, 1893 at Hunlock Creek, Pennsylvania. They live at 214 Emerson, Ypsilanti, Michigan, and have twelve children:

Dora Balliet[6] of William & Emma

Dora, born October 7, 1913, Plymouth, Pennsylvania, married Sem Vitale. Address: 173 Duty Lane, Ypsilanti, Michigan. Issue?

Bertha Balliet[6] of William & Emma

Bertha, born February 13, 1915, Plymouth, Pennsylvania, married V. Forshee. Address: 9057 Lewiel Avenue, Livonia, Michigan.

Norma Ruth Balliet[6] of William & Emma

Norma, born August 10, 1916, W. Nanticoke, Pennsylvania, married George A. Sousa on August 21, 1932 at Ann Arbor, Michigan. George, the son of Walter (b. 4/15/1876) and Florence (b. 5/4/1891) Sousa,

was born August 23, 1909, Ann Arbor. They live at 312 S. Main Street, Clawson, Michigan and have three children:

I. Georgina Mae Sousa[7], born February 11, 1936, Ann Arbor, is married to William E. Minton. They live at 1405 N. Custer, Clawson, Michigan.

II. George Arthor Sousa[7] was born July 8, 1938, at Ann Arbor. His wife's name is Brenda.

III. John Phillip Sousa[7] was born September 13, 1943, Detroit, Michigan.

William Irvin Balliet[6] of William & Emma

William, born August 5, 1918, W. Nanticoke, Pennsylvania, married Coral Jane Doty at Denton, Michigan. Coral, the daughter of Cecil and Ethel Thursa Sutton Doty, was born September 5, 1931 at Gideon, Missouri. They reside at 214 Emerson Street, Ypsilanti, Michigan, where their three children were born:

I. Cindy Carol Balliet[7], born May 30, 1952

II. Colleen Louise Balliet[7], born July 1, 1956

III. Kimberly Jean Balliet[7], born May 28, 1958

Kenneth Russell Balliet[6] of William & Emma

Kenneth, born January 15, 1920, W. Nanticoke, Pennsylvania, married Ellen Azara Hubbard at Denton, Michigan. She was born in 1925 at Ypsilanti, Michigan, the daughter of Harry Clifford (b. 3/28/1891, Ypsilanti) and Ellen Laidlaw (b. 7/19/1895, Ypsilanti) Hubbard. They live at 164 Emerson, Ypsilanti, Michigan and have three children:

I. Karen Kay Balliet[7], born March 11, 1942, Detroit, Michigan, married William Joseph Parker. They reside at 14160 Hoeft Road, Belleville, Michigan and have three children: Mark Joseph, Kenneth Brian, and May Elizabeth Parker[8].

II. Emily Ann Balliet[7], born December 19, 1948, Ypsilanti, Michigan

III. Vicky Leigh Balliet[7], born August 6, 1953, Ypsilanti.

Alice Balliet[6] of William & Emma

Alice, born January 16, 1921, married James Ranger. Address: 4138 Mission Blvd., Pamona, California.

Elizabeth E. Balliet[6] of William & Emma

Elizabeth, born April 9, 1923, W. Nanticoke, Pennsylvania, married Charles W. Gorham on October 10, 1942 at Cherry Hill, Michigan. Charles, the son of William W. and Grace A. Gorham, was born September 15, 1923, Denton, Michigan. They live at 51329 Geddes Road, Belleville, Michigan. Their two children were born in Ypsilanti, Michigan:

I. Linda Susan Gorham[7], born October 27, 1948

II. Gary Charles Gorham[7], born September 5, 1951

Jean Balliet[6] of William & Emma

Jean, born January 14, 1925, W. Nanticoke, Pennsylvania, married Clarence Logan, Jr., on March 3, 1948 at Toledo, Ohio. Clarence, the son of Clarence (b. 12/16/1902, Woodbury, Tenn.) and Mary Elizabeth Logan (b. 2/16/1901, Woodbury) was born April 5, 1924, Woodbury, Tennessee. They live at 1071 Forest, Ypsilanti, Michigan and have two children:

I. Mary Emily Logan[7], born February 13, 1949, Ann Arbor, Michigan

II. Clarence Bruce Logan[7], born December 5, 1953, Ypsilanti, Michigan

Alfred Balliet[6] of William & Emma

Alfred was born September, 1926, W. Nanticoke, Pennsylvania and died September, 1928; interred in the Edge Hill Cemetery, W. Nanticoke.

Jeanette Balliet[6] of William & Emma

Jeanette, born October 21, 1928, W. Nanticoke, Pennsylvania, died May 9, 1959, buried in Arbor Crest Cemetery, Ann Arbor, Michigan.

Bruce Balliet[6] of William & Emma

Bruce, born August 9, 1930, Detroit, Michigan, is single and lives at 1195 Borgstron St., Ypsilanti, Michigan.

Lelia Balliet[6] of William & Emma

Lelia, born April 19, 1935, Cherry Hill, Michigan, married Dewitt Britton at Angola, Indiana. Dewitt, the son of Sam and Lilly Oneal Britton, was born May 10, 1926 at Liberty, South Carolina. They live at 1543 Foley, Ypsilanti, Michigan, where their three children were born:

I. Douglas Dewitt Britton[7], born July 15, 1953

II. Larry Keith Britton[7], born January 29, 1956

III. Dennis Lynn Britton[7], born December 6, 1962

WILLIAM BALLIET[3] of Jacob and Magdalena

William was born about 1821, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. His wife, Ann (Debby Ann of Debora Ann?) was born about 1828, the daughter of Peter and Elizabeth Klouhe. In 1850 and 1860 they were living in Butler Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and in 1880 were located in Sugar Loaf Township (U.S.C., Pa. Luzerne Co.). The names of their nine children were: Amanda, born about 1846; Peter, born 1848; James, born Feb. 1850, died young (?); Reuben, born about 1853; Margaret E., born about 1856; Jacob B., born about 1859; Samuel, born about 1864; Edwin, born about 1867; and Mary, born about 1871; and possibly a son John (?). Except for Peter, no trace of these children was found:

PETER BALLIET[4] of William & Ann

Peter was born October 5, 1848, Butler Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. His birth and that of his wife and their marriage is taken from the family Bible of Peter Balliet, now in the possession of his grandson, Woodrow W. Balliet.

"Peter Balliet and Catharine Balliet, his wife, were joined in the holy bonds of Matrimony on the fourth of July, 1874, at Allentown, Pa. by the Rev. C. F. Pitcher, M. E. Church."

Peter died in 1926 and Catharine about 1936 in Stafford, Kansas. They had two children, Edith and William:

EDITH BALLIET[5] of Peter & Catharine

Edith married Mr. Harbison. They lived in Stafford, Kansas and had three children: Mrs. Bertha Balliet Bowman of Stafford, Kansas; Mrs. Alma Balliet Wiedower of Caldwell, Kansas; and Lawrance Harbison[6] who lives in Texas.

WILLIAM LEWIS BALLIET[5] of Peter & Catharine

"William Lewis Balliet was born on the 2nd of May 1875 in White Haven, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania". (Family Bible record) He died October 1, 1954, Blackwell, Oklahoma. His wife, Pearl, daughter of F. M. Walton, was born September 26, 1884, Clinton, Iowa and died April 18, 1955, Newkirk, Oklahoma. They had nine children:

Marion Oliver Balliet[6] of William & Pearl

Marion, born July, 1904, changed his name to Tex O'Balliet a number of years ago. He lives at 4454 North Johanna Drive, Lakewood, California.

Peter Lee Roy Balliet[6] of William & Pearl

Peter, called Lee, was born February 26, 1906, Lamont, Oklahoma. He married twice. First to Irene Alice Morris, December 21, 1930, Olatha, Kansas. She was born May 5, 1911 Amsterdam, Missouri, the daughter of William and Sadie Morris. They had two children. His second wife, Marie Sierp, was born July 5, 1926, Seymour, Indiana, the daughter of Charles B. Sierp (b. 2/12/1886, Seymour, Ind.) and Doris Bielhymer (b. 9/16/1900, Martinsville, Ind.) Sierp. Peter and Marie were married October 26, 1942, Seymour, Indiana, where they live on Route 1. Issue, three children:

I. Yula Lee Balliet[7], born September 18, 1931, Kansas City, Kansas, married Robert Bradshaw. Address: 3543 Warwick, Kansas City, Kansas. They have two daughters: Barbara and Nancy Bradshaw[8].

II. Joe Balliet[7], was born August 31, 1934, Kansas City, Missouri and died there July 13, 1958.

III. Bonnie Balliet[7], born October 14, 1952, Streator, Illinois

IV. Mark Balliet[7], born July 27, 1953, Columbus, Indiana, died January 6, 1962, Seymour, Indiana.

V. Leesa Balliet[7], born January 21, 1960, Columbus, Indiana.

Carl William Balliet[6] of William & Pearl

Carl, born June 27, 1908, Douglas, Oklahoma, married twice. First to Hazel White, daughter of Harry and Viola White, on February 22, 1937, Blackwell, Oklahoma. Divorced in 1938. He married second, Imildia Belle Foust on November 25, 1939, Blackwell, Imildia, daughter of Ora Madison Foust (b. 7/22/1874, Cardington, O.) and Naomi Lovey Butler Foust (b. 8/20/1864, Union, Ark.), was born March 9, 1918, Dewey, Oklahoma. Carl and Imildia reside at 514 West Padon, Blackwell, Oklahoma where their two children were born:

I. Lewis Madison Balliet[7], born August 21, 1940

II. Edith Irene Balliet[7], born September 12, 1943, married Jimmy A. Rath. They live at 514 West Padon, Blackwell, Oklahoma and have a son.

A. Gary Lee Rath[8], born March 12, 1960, Ponca, Oklahoma

William Lee Balliet[6] of William & Pearl

William died 1944, Douglas, Kansas. Married?

Woodrow Wilson Balliet[6] of William & Pearl

Woodrow, born August 30, 1913, Langdon, Kansas, married Lucia Winnifred Schreckengaust on July 15, 1939, Los Angeles, California. Lucia, daughter of Centennial Wallace Schreckengaust (b. 1/11/1876, Camp Point, Ill.) and his wife, Cleoria Celina Miller (b. 4/2/1886, Elise, Neb.), was born August 14, 1916, Winston, Missouri. They live at 919 College Avenue, Regina, Saskatchewan, Canada, and have a daughter:

I. Barbara Lynn Balliet[7], born December 20, 1950, Kansas City, Missouri.

Alvin Edwin Balliet[6] of William & Pearl

Alvin died August 5, 1931, age 16.

Clarence Frederick Balliet[6] of William & Pearl

Clarence lives in Kansas City, Kansas.

Lorne Lester Balliet[6] of William & Pearl

Lorne lives at 2001 Rio Verda Drive, LaHabra, California.

Marie Lee Balliet[6] of William & Pearl

Marie married Mr. Yearta and lives in Hollywood, California

JOHN BALLIET[2]
of Johannes and Maria

John was born 1780, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania and died December 26, 1857 Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. His wife, Marie, was born 1784 and died June 5, 1847, Luzerne County. In 1822 "John Ballot Jr." was listed in the tax roll of Sugar Loaf Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. JOHANNES' will states, "My son John, shall have the whiteoak tract . . . of 430 acres and my son Daniel shall have half of this piece of woodland". At Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania, in Deed Book 16, page 482, it is recorded: "John Balliet, Jr. and Daniel Balliet divided this land between themselves and John conveyed his ½ to Stephen Balliet, (his brother) Nov. 14, 1815".

Deed Book 37, page 656; "John Balliet and Marie deeded 100 acres to Johnathan Twinning, April 2, 1838".

The only census record found follows:

1820 Nescopeck Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania

> "John Balliet, males: one 18 to 26; one 26 to 45; Females: one 26 to 45"

This could be John, his wife, Marie and their son, John, born 1798.

As far as has been determined, John and Marie had two sons: John and Stephen. They undoubtedly had other children, names unknown.

JOHN BALLIET[3]
of John and Marie

John was born December 27, 1798 and died April 3, 1883. It is believed he married twice. His first wife, Henrietta, mother of his children, was born about 1809 and died about 1853. Marie, the second wife, was born about 1802 and died before 1880. In 1830 they were living in Sugar Loaf Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania:

> "John Balliott, males; one not 5, one 5 to 10, one 20 to 30. Females, two not 5, one 20 to 30" (USC).

1840 ibid Butler Township

> "John Baleat, farmer, Males; one under 5, one 5 to 10, one 15 to 20, one 40 to 50. Females, one under 5, one 5 to 10, one 10 to 15, one 15 to 20, one 40 to 50"

The U.S.C. of 1850, Butler Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania lists the following in the household:

> "John Balliet 50, farmer, Pa. Henrietta Balliet 41, Pa.; Simon 24, Pa; Maria 22, Pa; Levina 20, Pa; Sarah 18, Pa; Stephen 15, Pa;

Joshua 13, Pa; Catharine 9, Pa; Emeline 11, Pa; Hetty 8, Pa; Albert Yale 2, Pa.; Banjamine 8/12, Pa"

ibid 1860

"John Balliet 61, Maria (second wife ?) Balliet 58, Catharine 17, John 9"

From the data as given, John had twelve children: Simon, born about 1826; Maria, born about 1828; Levina, born about 1830; Sarah, born about 1832; Stephen, born about 1835; Joshua, born about 1837; Emeline, born about 1839; Catharine, born about 1841; Hetty, born about 1842; Albert Yale, born about 1848; Benjamine, born August, 1850; and John. Except for Stephen, Joshua, and Emeline, no trace was found of these children.

STEPHEN BALLIET[4] of John & Henrietta

Stephen, born about 1835, and his wife Mary, born about 1835, were living in Jeffa Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania in 1880 and had two daughters: Mary A., born about 1866; and Martha, born about 1868[5].

JOSHUA BALLIET[4] of John & Henrietta

Joshua, born about 1837, married and had at least three children. The U.S. Census of 1880, Nescopeck Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, records the following:

"Joshua Bailet 43; Abbie 39, wife; Elvin 10; Samuel 8; Daniel 6"

No further trace of the line was found.

EMELINE BALLIET[4] of John & Henrietta

Emeline, born about 1839, married Nathan Mocharner who was born about 1832. In 1880 they were living in Butler Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and had two daughters: Dora, born 1862 and Rosella, born 1864. At that time, John, father of Emeline was living in the same household: "John Balliet 79, widowed, shoemaker, father-in-law of Nathan Mocharner" (USC).

STEPHEN BALLIET[3] of John and Marie

Stephen was born December 8, 1812, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. Date of death is unknown. He married Elizabeth Heller who was born in 1813 and died September 4, 1871. They had ten children: Elizabeth, born February 2, 1834—died May 26, 1899, married Jacob Reidy who died March 4, 1902; Sarah, born June 26, 1835; Stephen, born January 23, 1838, died August 23, 1842; Mandame, born January 5, 1840, died August 18, 1842; Eleanor, born February 28, 1843; Mary Ann, born

August 4, 1845; Elizabeth, born November 24, 1848, died October 31, 1849; Louis F., born May 11, 1852; Emma, born October 9, 1855; and:

JOHN W. BALLIET[4] of Stephen & Elizabeth

John, the third child, was born August 19, 1836 and died September 26, 1913. He married Amanda Mosser who was born January 19, 1846 and died January 1, 1922. Her parents were Daniel Mosser (b. 11/12/1809—d. Jan. 1894) and his wife Mary Magdalena (b. 1808—d. 12/13/1883). In the U.S. Census of 1880 they were listed in Hazelton, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania:

"John Balliet 40, Pa; Amanda 32, wife, Pa; Harrison 13, son; Lawrence 11, son; Stephen 9, son; Daniel 8, son; John 5, son; Harry 2, son; Pearl (Cora H. ?) 1/12, May da"

John and Amanda had ten children: Lawrence C., born August 27, 1868; Stephen, born August 12, 1870, died May 18, 1911; Daniel B., born November 9, 1872; John W., born March 2, 1874; Harvey H., born September 9, 1877; Cora H., born May 19, 1880, married John Harter and lived in Buffalo, New York; Minnie, born August 23, 1882, died June 7, 1914; Bertha Mae, born November 18, 1886, died July 22, 1892; Chester, died in 1960; and:

HARRISON ULYSES BALLIET[5] of John & Amanda

Harrison, the first child, was born July 26, 1866 and died February 11, 1937. He married Lydia Brosius, who was born November 21, 1874. They had five children:

Mabel Amanda Balliet[6] of Harrison & Lydia

Mabel, born September 29, 1896, married William Smith November 7, 1914.

Bertha Mae Balliet[6] of Harrison & Lydia

Bertha, born May 1, 1898, married Frank Osman

Jennie Ruth Balliet[6] of Harrison & Lydia

Jennie, born October 17, 1901, married Earl Zeplin.

Mildred Elizabeth Balliet[6] of Harrison & Lydia

Mildred, born August 20, 1906, married Charles Walters.

Harry T. Balliet[6] of Harrison & Lydia

Harry, born September 21, 1909, married Dorothy Steckley, who was born February 26, 1912. Most of the data on this line was supplied by Harry from family records. They live at 347 North 7th Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania, and have a daughter:

I. Nancy Lee Balliet[7], born January 6, 1933, married Robert Kratzer. They have two children:

A. Jeffrey A. Kratzer[8], born December 27, 1953

B. Cheryl Ann Kratzer[8], born December 29, 1956

MARIA BARBARA BALLIET[2] of Johannes and Maria

Maria, the sixth child, was born September 22, 1782, and baptised October 2, of the same year. The sponsor was Margaret Schneider. In 1805 she married John Andreas (Andrews). She is buried in the St. Johns Cemetery, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. After her death in 1818, John remarried. John and Maria had seven children: John; Hanna, married Mr. Glow; Nancy, married Mr. Varner; Esther, married Mr. Strunk; Stephen, died March 19, 1859, age 43; Jacob; and:

SUSAN ANDREAS[3] of John and Marie

Susan married Mr. Gross and they had nine children: John, died without issue; Christina, married twice, first to Wesley Fichter and second to Simon Fannicase of Weatherly, Pennsylvania; Mandus, died without issue; Caroline, married Reuben Huntsman; Elizabeth, married Mr. Sigley; Catherine, married Mr. King; Stephen; Barbara; and Florine.

DANIEL BALLIET[2] of Johannes and Maria

Daniel, the seventh child, was born January 18, 1784 in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania and was baptised February 29, 1874. The sponsors were Daniel and Catharine Schneider, grandparents (Unionville Church Records). On May 19, 1812, Daniel conveyed his one-half of the "430 acres covered by white oak wood" as detailed in JOHANNES' will, to Henry Beer. He was listed on the 1822 Tax roll of Sugar Loaf Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. No record of Daniel was found in the U.S. Census of Luzerne County or other sources except those given.

Although he was listed in the 1822 Luzerne County tax roll it is believed he settled in Lehigh Township (now Lehigh County), Northampton County, Pennsylvania a number of years before that date, as the 1810 U.S. Census records:

"Lehigh Township, Northampton, Pa.; Daniel Balliet, males; two under 10; one 26 to 45. Females, one under 10; one 16 to 26"

ibid 1820:

"Daniel Balliet, males; three under 10; one 10 to 16; one over 45. Females; two 10 to 16; one 16 to 26; one over 45"

An account in the Anniversary History of Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, Volume 2, page 55, seems to substantiate the assumption that Daniel settled in Lehigh County:

"Daniel Balliet was by trade a Blacksmith and came from Conyngham Valley, Pennsylvania (part of Sugar Loaf Valley). He married Mary Smith, and their children were: John; Stephen; Daniel; and Paul Balliet".

Paul, the youngest son, was born in 1830; other records indicate there were several daughters and two other sons. In a letter addressed to Dr. Thomas M. Balliet, dated February 19, 1901, and signed by Stephen F. Balliet, a son of John and grandson of Daniel, the following is quoted:

"My father's name was John Balliet, and he was born in 1807 somewhere in the vicinity of Allentown, Pennsylvania. He had at least five brothers and one or more sisters. His brothers names were: Stephen; Daniel; James; Benjamin who settled in Ohio; and I believe the other one was Paul who stayed in Pennsylvania. Stephen came west and settled in Ohio or Illinois. I do not recall my father speaking much of his brother Daniel, but believe my grandfather was also named Daniel. One of my father's sisters, Sarah, I think, married a man by the name of Lentz, and I think is living yet at or near Allentown. Another sister, Susan, married and lived in Ohio. About 1862 while we were living in Illinois a Nicholas Balliet from Pennsylvania visited us. He died a year or two after making this visit, as I remember. I am not certain whether this Nicholas was a brother or a close relative of my father."

In general, these records and family traditions collaborate the delineation as given hereafter. The Nicholas Balliet referred to in Stephen F. Balliet's letter was probably Nicholas, son of Nicholas, son of JOHANNES, who was living in Stephenson County, Illinois in 1860.

Daniel and Mary had at least six sons, named: John; Stephen; Daniel; Benjamin; James; and Paul. Of the three daughters, only the names of two, Sarah and Susan, are known.

JOHN BALLIET[3]
of Daniel and Mary

"John Balliet died of Pneumonia at his home near Zearing-Story County, Iowa at 10:45 A. M. November 29, 1893, in his 88th year. The deceased was born in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, February 26, 1806. He was married to Miss Hannah Sarver near Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, October 9, 1833, who still survives him.

"The deceased embraced religion and united with the Presbyterian Church in 1857 and lived a consistent Christian until his death. Mr. Balliet was the father of eleven children. Nine of whom live to mourn his death, as follows:

THE BALLIETS OF SUGAR LOAF

Chart 27

THE LINE OF JOHN BALLIET—SON OF DANIEL—SON OF JOHANNES

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
JOHN BALLIET 1806—Penn. 1893—Iowa MARRIED TO HANNAH SARVER 1811—Penn. 1898—Iowa ISSUE 11 CHILDREN	–1	STEPHEN F. Balliet 1838–1910 married Helen M. Letson	John, Letson, Stephena, Christina, and Imogene, and Josiah Balliet
	–2	JAMES M. Balliet 1839–1934 married Emma Sophia Todd	Helena S., John R., Nellie, Catharine, and Gelen Balliet
	–3	MARIE C. Balliet 1842–? married 1st James A. Hutchins 2nd Thomas S. Pool	Cora and Lena Hutchins
	–4	CHARLES Balliet 1843–? married Adora D. Lockwood	No record
	–5	GEORGE A. Balliet 1845–? married Effie	William, Matie, Maude, and Guy Balliet
	–6	JOSIAH R. Balliet 1848–?	Died single?
	–7	XIMENA H. Balliet 1849–1893 married William M. Gallup	Charles E., Frank, Eugene, and Gertrude Gallup
	–8	SAMUEL A. Balliet 1851–1928 married Libby O. Lovell	Libbie Lovell Balliet
	–9	SUSAN E. Balliet 1853–? married Fernando D. Burdick	Frank, Eugene, Samuel L., Florence Z., and Clarence G. Burdick
	–10	LIBBIE Balliet 1859–1879	No issue
	–11	JOHN Balliet ?–? died young?	No issue

Stephen F. and Monroe Balliet, both now residing in Des Moines; Mrs. Marie C. Pool, residing at Nevada (Iowa); Charles Balliet of Omaha, Nebr; George A. Balliet, Wesington, S. D.; Josiah Balliet, Belvidere, Ill; Mrs. Ximena H. Gallup residing at Marshalltown, Iowa; Samuel A. Balliet, Helena, Montana; and Mrs. Susan E. Burdick, residing 20 miles north of Wesington, S. D.

"The deceased was one of the pioneer settlers of Illinois, who settled in DeKalb County in March of 1846, where he engaged in farming, in which he was successful and prosperous. In 1872 he moved to Story County, Iowa, where he pursued the same vocation until his death. It was only a few weeks ago that Mr. and Mrs. Balliet celebrated their 60th wedding anniversary, and had about them a family reunion such as crowns the glory of an aged couple." (Obituary, The Representative, Nevada, Iowa, Dec. 6, 1893, from the files of the Iowa State Historical Library, Des Moines, Iowa.)

In Death Records of Story County, Iowa, Book 2, is found:

"John Balliet, age 87 years, 9 months, 3 days, born Lehigh Co. Pa. died Nov. 29, 1893, Sherman, Nevada. (Iowa)".

"Hannah Sarver, wife of John, was born March 1, 1811, Pa. and died March 8, 1898, age 86 years, 11 months and 7 days, Nevada (Iowa)".

In the Iowa State Census (hereafter referred to as I.S.C.) of 1885, volume 264, page 571, line 28, "John Balliett, 81, farmer, born Pa. and Hannah Balliet 70 (?), born Pa." are listed as residents of Sherman Township, Story County, Iowa.

After their marriage in 1833, John and Hannah settled in Legonier, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania where their first child, Stephen F., was born. Sometime before 1839 they settled on a farm near French Creek, Crawford County, Pennsylvania where they remained until 1847, when the family migrated to Illinois. The U.S. Census, 1850, gives their place of residence as Linoa Township, Dekalb County, Illinois:

"John Balliet 41, Pa; Hannah 36, Pa; Stephen 13, Pa; Monroe 11, Pa; Mariah (Maria) 8, Pa; Charles 7, Pa; Josiah 2, Ill; Examina 1, Ill."

In the 1870 U.S. Census they were living in Sycamore, Dekalb County, Illinois.

STEPHEN F. BALLIET[4] of John & Hannah

"Judge Stephen F. Balliet, for over twenty years, a prominent citizen of Des Moines, died yesterday (4/24/1910) at his home in Tonapak, Nevada. He had recently moved to that city on account of his health so as to be near his sons, Letson and Josiah Balliet. Besides these two sons, Mr. Balliet leaves a wife and three daughters. The daughters live in Des Moines. They are: Miss Christine Balliet, teaches at East High; Miss Stephena Balliet, principal of the Olive McHenry School; and Mrs. Fred Keithley. Judge Balliet was born in Ligoner, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania but moved with his parents to Illinois as a boy. Here he received his education, graduating from Knox College at Galesbury, later from the Chicago University, which is now known as Northwestern University. He came to Iowa in 1877 and began the practice of law at Nevada. He came to Des Moines in 1833. In 1890, in one of the hottest contests ever waged for the judgeship of district court,

Mr. Balliet was elected on the Republican ticket. In 1895, after a very successful term in office, he resumed his law practice. He was a prominent member of the local G.A.R. The body will be brought to Des Moines." (Obituary, Des Moines Capital, April 25, 1910). He is buried in the Glendale Cemetery, Des Moines, Iowa.

Again quoting from Stephen's letter: "I was born in Ligonier, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania November 10, 1837. My father moved with his family from Westmoreland to Crawford County (Pa.) near Meadville, the county seat, about 1841 or '42. And from there to Dekalb County, Illinois in the spring of 1846, where he lived until 1877, when he sold his farm of 300 acres, and moved west to Story, Iowa, where he died on his farm in November of 1893.

"I left home in the fall of 1863 and entered the Union Army, where I remained until the close of the Civil War, after which in the fall of 1867 I came to Iowa and entered the law practice at Nevada, Iowa."

The Des Moines City Directory gives the following: 1888-1890 "Balliet & Craig, Attys."; 1897 "Balliet & Stahl, Attys."; 1899 "Balliet & Starkey, Attys."; 1905 "S. F. Balliet & F. F. Keithley, Lawyers". F. F. Keithley was the husband of Imogene Balliet, Stephen's daughter.

Stephen F. married Helen M. Letson on October 11, 1871 (Marriage Rec. Story Co., Iowa Hist. Lib., Vol 1, p 22). She was born in Ohio about 1847, died after 1915. Helen was the daughter of C. B. Letson (b. 1814, N.J.) and his wife Jane (b. 1821, Ohio).

Stephen and Helen had five children: John, who died young and is buried in the Nevada (Iowa) Cemetery; Letson; Stephena; Christina; Imogene; and Josiah.

LETSON BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Helen

Letson was born May 17, 1873 on a farm near Nevada, Iowa. He was married after 1901, probably in California, to Miss Keltz. Letson died November 1, 1937 and is buried in the Glendale Cemetery, Des Moines, Iowa.

"Letson Balliet, 64, died at the home of his sisters, the Misses Stephena and Christina Balliet, 1115 45th Street, Wednesday night, Nov. 7. He had been ill with a heart ailment for several months. He was the son of the late Judge and Mrs. Stephen F. Balliet. He had lived until recently in San Francisco, California and in Tonapah, Nevada, returning to Des Moines about eight months ago. He was a life member of the Des Moines Elk Lodge, and was past grand chancellor of the grand lodge, Knights of Pythias of Nevada . . ." (Obituary, Des Moines Register Nov. 8, 1937)

Several lengthy newspaper and magazine articles concerning his career were found: "Letson Balliet—From Newsboy to Gold King", Harpers Weekly, June 28, 1902, page 834. "The Cecil Rhodes of America—Letson Balliet" Chicago Daily Review, January 25, 1905, page 1. "A New Financial Star" a full page interview in The Sun, Baker City, Oregon, January 13, 1901. A combined synopsis of these and other accounts follows:

Letson Balliet

"A new star has made an appearance on the horizon of the financial globe, arising, as it were, with uncommon brilliance out of the Pacific Ocean. Letson Balliet, mining magnate and railroad promoter, is before the world as one of the most daring operators in the opening year of the twentieth century. Nine years ago he was barely known outside of limited educational circles in rural Iowa and Arkansas. Today he is exciting admiration on the Pacific Coast and the Rocky Mountains by the magnitude and scope of his mining and auxiliary enterprises and commercial operations.

"In an interview he stated, "The mining and engineering professions always had a peculiar fascination for me, and I turned to it naturally. Somehow I always had an idea that a man come pretty near doing whatever he undertakes to do. If I should be given the job of revising Webster's dictionary I would assign for the word "Impossible" this phrase "afraid to try".

"His first job, at the age of 13, was that of a newspaper boy for the Des Moines News at $1.25 per week. A job he kept until he graduated from high school, after which he worked as a bookkeeper and later taught school in rural Iowa. He received a degree in mining engineering and taught in the Methodist University of Arkansas for three terms and was later chief engineer of the Des Moines Union Railway Company.

"Finally he came West and devoted his time to mining, starting as underground miner at $3.00 a day. In a few short years Letson was the manager and principal owner of the Niagara Mine in Nevada County, California and the White Swan Mine of eastern Oregon, which has produced as much as $90,000.00 in a single day.

"Among his other gold mine holdings are the Imogene at Stent, the Van Auetry in Blue Canon, the Manhattan, the Gowanus and the Blue Bell at Plymouth and the Delta on Dixie Creek, Nevada.

At one time Letson Balliet was also Secretary of the Des Moines Academy of Science. He was the author of a large number of articles on scientific and economic subjects; among these were: "Sanitary Conditions for Churches and Schools", "Municipal Engineering", "Biology for Public Schools", "The Business of Mining for the Precious Metals", "Manufacture of Paving Brick".

"In a trial that lasted five years, Letson Balliet was charged by the govern-

ment with selling of worthless mining stock. Mr. Balliet lays his downfall to former jealous associates, and presented a list of over 4000 names whom it is claimed have in every instance made a profit from his suggestions. He also offered a reward to any investor who would come forward and prove that he lost money by following his advise.

"The first trial was ended in a mistrial; the second was reversed by a higher court, and in the third trial of Nov. 16, 1904, Letson Balliet through his attorneys, Judges Carr and S. F. Balliet (his father), withdrew the former plea and entered a plea of guilty, because the defendant felt unable to cope with the exigencies of the trial".

Letson Balliet was fined $300.00 and ordered to serve three months in jail. From the newspaper accounts it is believed he did not serve this sentence; "It is not unlikely that Balliet's time in jail will be cut short by ill health. His friends claim his health has been very bad for sometime past, and the close confinement will mean long sickness and probably death". "Since his conviction on the mine charge, Balliet has been devoting himself mainly to other mining properties, rather than to the White Swan property, from which he has realized from this mine alone, nearly a million dollars."

Letson Balliet had a son:

Stephen Keltz Balliet[6] of Letson

Stephen married Esther Marjorie Clifford. Esther, the daughter of Ed and Mary Veronica Antoniazzi Clifford, was born September 18, 1913, Tonapah, Nevada. They were divorced in 1935. Issue, a son:

I. Stephen Letson Balliet[7], born November 30, 1930, Tonapah, Nevada, married Hermoine Helena Asumendi, June 7, 1953, Ely, Nevada. She was born March 13, 1934, Ely, Nevada, the daughter of Domingo Asumendi (b. 5/19/1901, Spain) and Imogene Isabella Irving (b. 1/19/1905, Duckwater, Nev.) Asumendi. Address: P.O. Box 380, Tonapah, Nevada. Issue, three children:

A. Anthony Stephen Balliet[8], born June 8, 1954, Ely, Nevada, died February 12, 1955, Tonapah.

B. Denise Marie Balliet[8], born January 6, 1956, Tonapah, died there January 8, 1956.

C. Carmen Michelle Balliet[8], born April 12, 1957, Tonapah

STEPHENNA BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Helen

Stephenna was born about 1876 in Iowa. In 1910 she was principal of the Olive McHenry School (Des Moines, Iowa). In 1953 she was still living in Des Moines and it is believed she died single shortly after that date.

CHRISTINA BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Helen

Christina was born about 1871 in Iowa. She was a teacher and died single in Des Moines, Iowa about 1951.

IMOGENE BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Helen

Imogene was born June 18, 1882, Nevada, Story County, Iowa. She married Fred French Keithley on June 28, 1904, Des Moines, Iowa. Fred

was born August 1, 1878 in Adair County, Iowa, the son of James Montgomery and Florence French Keithley. (For a detailed account of the French and Keithley families, see History of Polk Co., Vol. 2, pa 360; S. J. Clark Pub. Co. 1911) After graduating from Drake University, he in 1905 began the practice of law, being associated with Judge Stephen F. Balliet. Fred and Imogene had at least three children, all born in Des Moines, Iowa: James Balliet Keithley, born May 16, 1906; Helen Letson Keithley, born September 7, 1908; and Florence French Keithley[6], born June 29, 1910.

JOSIAH R. BALLIET[5] of Stephen & Helen

Josiah was born about 1887, Polk County, Iowa. In 1910 he was living in Tonapah, Nevada. Married?

JAMES MONROE BALLIET[4] of John & Hannah

"James Monroe Balliet, 97, widely known, longtime Des Moines resident, died at 5 A. M. Saturday (Sept. 21, 1934). Death occurred at 1244 29th St. the home of his son, G. F. Balliet, owner of the Mid-West News Syndicate.

"Mr. Balliet was born on a farm on French Creek, Crawford County, Pennsylvania, August 4, 1839. As a child he was taken with his family to Illinois, where his father, John Balliet, settled near Chicago. After having received schooling in a little log school house, he attended Todd's Seminary at Woodstock, Illinois. He was married to Emma Sophia Todd, daughter of Rev. R. R. Todd, founder of the seminary on October 2, 1865.

"Mr. Balliet, with his wife and family moved to Story County, Iowa in 1874. They lived sometime in Ames while he taught singing in various schools throughout Story and surrounding counties. He lived on a farm near Zearing before coming to Des Moines. He was one of the throng of carpenters which was rushed to Chicago following the great fire of 1871, and helped to rebuild that city. After coming to Des Moines, Mr. Balliet pursued his trade and took an active part in the affairs of Carpenters Local Union No. 106. He was elected vice-president of that body in 1902, and re-elected to the same office, when he refused the presidency.

"Mr. Balliet was a lifetime Republican. He cast his first vote for General Fremont and electioneered for Abraham Lincoln. He was a member of the First Church of Christ Scientist here for thirty years. In 1925 Mr. Balliet celebrated his 87th birthday by ascending 4200 feet in an airplane, a trip which he repeated on each succeeding birthday for six years. His rules for longevity and happiness were, "Follow the Golden Rule; don't drink liquor; keep working; stop smoking at 65; and be a good Republican:"

"Mr. Balliet is survived by two daughters, one son, one sister and two brothers. The children are: Mrs. C. L. Springer and G. F. Balliet, both of Des Moines; and Mrs. W. W. Jones, Springfield, Missouri. The brothers are: J. R. Balliet, Belvedere, Illinois; and George Balliet of McGregor, Iowa. Mrs. Lizzie Burdick, Ames, Iowa is the surviving sister.

"Mrs. Balliet died December 12, 1922, shortly after they celebrated their fifty-seventh "Wedding Anniversary". Following her death Mr. Balliet lived

with his son G. F. Balliet." (Obituary, Des Moines Tribune, Sept. 22, 1934, page 1) He is buried in the Masonic Cemetery, Des Moines, Iowa.

They had five children. It is believed two children died young: Helena S., born about 1868 and John R., born January, 1880. The others were named Nellie, Catharine, and Galen.

NELLIE BALLIET[5] of James & Emma

Nellie was born about 1869, Illinois. She married Christian L. Springer who was born 1866 and died 1920. In 1934 she was living in Des Moines, Iowa.

CATHARINE BALLIET[5] of James & Emma

Catharine, born about 1872, Illinois, married W. W. Jones. In 1934 was living in Springfield, Missouri.

GALEN F. BALLIET[5] of James & Emma

Galen was born about 1882, Story County, Iowa. He and his wife Marion F. were living in Des Moines as late as 1941. In 1902 Galen was a clerk for the U. S. Express Company; in 1905 was manager of the American Reference and Bond Ass'n.; in 1924, manager of the Service Department of the "Iowa Farm"; and in 1930 was President and General Manager of the "Mid-West News Syndicate". Children?

MARIE CATHERINE BALLIET[4] of John & Hannah

Marie, born about 1842, married twice. First to James A. Hutchins; they had two daughters, Cora and Lena. It is believed James died before 1868. Marie then married Thomas S. Pool, July 26, 1880, Nevada, Iowa. He was born about 1852, Indiana, the son of William and S. E. McGonagill Pool. Issue?

CORA HUTCHINS[5] of James & Marie

Cora, born about 1864, Sycamore, Illinois, married Frank L. Bolton, September 20, 1886, Nevada, Iowa. Frank, the son of John and Fannie Bolton, was born 1861, Ames, Iowa. Issue?

LENA H. HUTCHINS[5] of James & Marie

Lena, born about 1870, Sycamore, Illinois, married Fred Alfred Banks on October 3, 1893, Ames, Iowa. Fred, the son of Asa C. and Lydia Taylor Banks, was born 1865, Rockford, Illinois. In 1895 they were living in Nevada, Iowa. At that time, Hannah, wife of John Balliet, was living with them. Fred and Lena had at least one daughter, Mable C. Banks, born 1895.

CHARLES H. BALLIET[4] of John & Hannah

Charles, born about 1843 in Pennsylvania, married Adora Delphine

Lockwood on April 25, 1876 in Story County, Iowa. She was born in 1857. In 1893 they were living in Omaha, Nebraska. Issue?

GEORGE A. BALLIET[4] of John & Hannah

George, born about 1845 in Pennsylvania, and his wife, Effie, born 1850, Vermont, were living in Milford Township, Story County, Iowa in 1885. In 1893 the family was located in Wesington, South Dakota. They had at least four children, all born in Iowa: William, born about 1874, Story County; Matie, born about 1877, Boone County; Maude, born about 1880, Story County; and Guy, born about 1883, Story County.

JOSIAH R. BALLIET[4] of John & Hannah

Josiah was born about 1848, Dekalb County, Illinois. In 1893 he was single and living in Belvidere, Illinois. In 1910, he was residing in Tonapah, Nevada. It is believed he died single.

XIMENA H. BALLIET[4] of John & Hannah

Ximena was born July 26, 1849 and died December 8, 1893. She is interred in the Nevada Cemetery, Story County, Iowa. She married William M. Gallup who was born about 1849 in New York. In 1883 they were living in Marshalltown, Iowa. As far as is known they had four children, all born in Iowa: Charles E., born about 1874, Blackhawk County; Frank, born about 1879, Story County; Eugene, born about 1881, Boone County; and Gertrude, born about 1883, Boone County.

SAMUEL A. BALLIET[4] of John & Hannah

Samuel was born in 1851, Sycamore, Illinois and died in 1928. He is buried in the Nevada, Iowa cemetery. He married Libby O. Lovell, December 25, 1877, Story County, Iowa. She was born about 1859, and died July 31, 1879. She is buried in the Nevada, Iowa Cemetery. In 1893 Samuel was living in Helena, Montana—remarried? Samuel and Libby had a daughter:

LIBBY LOVELL BALLIET[5] of Samuel & Libby

Libby, born 1879, married Maurice Edward Hoag on August 31, 1898, Nevada, Iowa. Maurice, the son of Charles Edward and Carrie Kennick Hoag, was born 1876, Wapello, Iowa.

SUSAN ELIZABETH BALLIET[4] of John & Hannah

Susan, called Lizzie, was born about 1853, Sycamore, Illinois. She married Fernando D. Burdick, August 30, 1875. Fernando was born in Illinois about 1841. In 1885 they were living in Zearing, Story County, Iowa. In 1893 they were living on a farm twenty miles north of Wesington, South Dakota. They had five children: Frank, born about 1878; Eugene, born about 1880; Samuel E., born about 1882, Boone County, Iowa;

Florence Z., born about 1883, Marshall County, Iowa; and Clarence G. Burdick[5], born about 1885, Story County, Iowa.

LIBBIE BALLIET[4] of John & Hannah

Libbie, born in 1859, died July 31, 1879 in Iowa.

JOHN BALLIET[4] of John & Hannah

John's date of birth and death are unknown. It is believed he died young.

STEPHEN BALLIET[3] of Daniel and Mary

"Stephen Balliett, another old citizen is gone. Twenty seven years ago (1865) Stephen Balliett came to Assumption (Ill.) to make his home. He was one of those men who are very conservative and once a friend always a friend.

"On Wednesday, October 5, he was taken with sharp pain in the region of the heart, which lasted until October 8, when death put an end to his suffering.

"Mr. Balliett was born near Lancaster (?) Pa., October 17, 1818, making him 73 years, 11 months and 21 days of age. He leaves a wife and four children: Oliver and Mrs. Emma Coll, of Kansas City, Mo.; Susie and Aaron who reside here; and a sister Mrs. Susan Winch of New Philadelphia, Ohio, to mourn their loss. The remains were taken to Oak Hill cemetery, Taylorville (Ill.) for interment by special request of the deceased." (Obituary, Morning Herald, October 15, 1892, Assumption, Illinois)

The delineation of this family is based on a statement by Judge Stephen F. Balliet in a letter to Dr. Thomas M. Balliet, dated February 19, 1901:

"I was named after my father's (John) brother, Stephen. I do not remember seeing him, but he lived somewhere in Ohio and married twice. He moved to Illinois a few years before we settled in Iowa".

This account seems to verify other records and family traditions.

The U.S. Census of 1850, New Philadelphia, Tuscarawas County, Ohio, records:

"Stephen Balliete, 32, cab. maker, Pa; Isabella 32, Pa; Emma 1, F. Ohio; Olive 2/12 F. Ohio; Lucy Ashbruck 68, Pa". Lucy Ashbruck may have been the mother of Isabella.

As far as is known, Stephen and Isabella only had the two daughters, Emma, and Olive who was born in 1850 and died young. After Isabella died, date unknown, Stephen married Mrs. Jenny Hall. Their marriage certificate, #10080, dated April 6, 1865, is recorded in the Probate Court, New Philadelphia, Ohio. Family records have her name as Eliza Jane nee

Hobbs Hall. She was born July 20, 1840 at Smithsfield, Ohio and died at Assumption, Illinois in 1926. As far as is known she had no children by her first marriage. The marriage certificate gives the Balliett spelling, which is used by members of this line. Stephen and Jenny had three children: Oliver; Susie; and Aaron, all born in Illinois.

EMMA JENNIE BALLIETT[4] of Stephen & Isabella

Emma, born January 3, 1849, Ohio, married Henry Coll. In 1892 they were living in Kansas City, Missouri. She died November 29, 1901. Issue: Emma; Jennie; Clara; and Edna Coll[5].

OLIVER BALLIETT[4] of Stephen & Jennie

Oliver, born July 22, 1867, died November 27, 1949, Kansas City, Missouri. He married twice. First to Ida Bell Long, September 28, 1888, Kansas City. She was born in 1871, Louisville, Kentucky and died November 27, 1948, Kansas City, Kansas. They had two sons; William and Edward. Oliver was married second to Mrs. Jennie Howard, December 24, 1898. She had a daughter, Pearl, who was adopted by Oliver. Oliver and Jennie had a son, Carl.

WILLIAM OLIVER BALLIETT[5] of Oliver & Ida

William, born October 24, 1889, Kansas City, Missouri, married Ida Maude Hurst. He lives at 6101 West 85th Street, Overland Park, Kansas. They had two children: Grace and William

Grace Balliett[6] of William & Ida

Grace, born November 11, 1911, married Mr. Klippel. Address: 114 Brace, Houston, Texas.

William B. Balliett[6] of William & Ida

William, born August 11, 1915, Kansas City, Missouri, married Dorothy Jane Schubert on July 26, 1938, Kansas City. Dorothy, the daughter of Albert John and Jane L. Schubert, was born September 7, 1917, Kansas City. They reside in Leawood, Kansas and have two children, born in Kansas City, Missouri.

I. Barbara Ann Balliett[7], born May 25, 1945

II. Bruce William Balliett[7], born November 14, 1951

EDWARD STEPHEN BALLIETT[5] of Oliver & Ida

Edward was born September 15, 1892, Kansas City, Kansas, and died there February 18, 1958. He married Margaret Irene O'Brien on February 22, 1911, Kansas City. Margaret, is the daughter of Edward James O'Brien (b. 1870, Plymouth, Mich.—d. 1925, Hastings, Minn.) and Rachael Osborne (b. 1872, Moskotta, Kans.—d. 1897, Kansas City, Kans.). Rachael was the daughter of Jesse McGee and Annie Elizabeth Guinn Osborne. Edward and Margaret had four children:

Hebert Edward Balliett[6] of Edward & Margaret

Herbert, born May 25, 1917, lives at 3971 N. W. 176, Miami, Florida.

Margaret Irene Balliett[6] of Edward & Margaret

Margaret, born November 15, 1919, Kansas City, Kansas, married Harold Jefferson Bailes on July 22, 1940 at Kansas City. Harold, the son of Laurence Jefferson Bailes (b. 10/7/1897, Sedalia, Mo.) and Helen M. Reed Bailes, was born January 2, 1919, Kansas City. Address: Box 481, Warsaw, Missouri. Issue, a son:

I. Laurence Edward Bailes[7], born December 21, 1941, Grandview, Missouri.

Lamora Ruth Balliett[6] of Edward & Margaret

Lamora, born March 8, 1922, Kansas City, Kansas, married Hancel Calvin Tinker on September 28, 1940, Kansas City. Hancel, the son of Tommie and Lilly May Kellett Tinker, was born May 14, 1910, Thayer, Missouri. Address: 59 South 18th St., Kansas City, Kansas. No issue.

George Darrell Balliett[6] of Edward & Margaret

George, born June 29, 1924, Kansas City, Kansas, was married there to Ruth Pauline Goodman on November 27, 1950. Ruth, daughter of Robert Crowley Goodman (b. 7/9/1887—d. 9/24/1953) and Alice Lee Hurst (b. 3/4/1906), was born November 27, 1927 at Lawson, Missouri. They live at 4100 Oakland, Kansas City, Kansas, where their two children were born:

I. James Donald Balliett[7], born December 23, 1951

II. Barbara Elizabeth Balliett[7], born September 2, 1957

CARL A. BALLIETT[5] of Oliver & Jennie

Carl, born January 22, 1900, is married and resides at 98 Sheryl Place, N. W., Apt. 2, Atlanta, Georgia, Issue: Virginia, Carl Arthur, and Pierre Balliett, all married.

PEARL BALLIETT[5] of Oliver & Jennie

Pearl, born about 1887, was adopted by Oliver when he married Mrs. Jennie Howard, his second wife. Pearl lives at 4425 Main Street, Apt. 202, Kansas City, Missouri.

SUSIE BALLIETT[4] of Stephen & Jennie

Susie, born about 1896, married Mr. McIndoo. They had a daughter, Norma McIndoo[5], who lives at 1607 S. University, Ann Arbor, Michigan.

AARON BALLIETT[4] of Stephen & Jennie

Aaron was born December 3, 1872, Assumption, Illinois and died there February 10, 1914. He married Ottila Henrietta Tieman on April 26, 1899, Kansas City, Missouri. Ottila, the daughter of Henry and Mary Klein

Virginia, Pierre, Mr. & Mrs. Carl A. Balliet, Sr., Mr. & Mrs. Carl A. Balliet, Jr., and the grandchildren.

Tieman, was born September 4, 1872, Montorse, Missouri and died in Assumption, February 2, 1937. Issue, three daughters:

AUGUSTA BALLIETT[5] of Aaron & Ottila

Augusta, born June 16, 1900, Assumption, Illinois, married Harry Tatterfield, now deceased. Augusta lives at 1508 N. Hudson Avenue, Chicago, Illinois. No issue.

EMMA BALLIETT[5] of Aaron & Ottila

Emma, born November 9, 1901, Assumption, Illinois, married twice. First to John Pease, June 27, 1925, Detroit, Michigan. He died in Sioux City, Iowa. She then married Llewelly Pease, brother to John, January 30, 1948. They were divorced in 1960. Emma lives at 21092 Thorofare, Grosse Ile, Michigan. No issue.

JULIA BALLIETT[5] of Aaron & Ottila

Julia, born March 4, 1903, St. Louis, Missouri, married Theodore Loreth on June 16, 1937 at Assumption, Illinois. He was born there March 28, 1900, the son of Adam and Lena Backe Loreth, born natives of Germany. The address of Theodore and Julis is R.F.D. #1, Taylorville, Illinois. No issue.

SUSAN BALLIET[3] of Daniel and Mary

Susan married Mr. Winch and in 1892 they were living in New Philadelphia, Ohio.

SARAH BALLIET[3] of Daniel and Mary

"Sarah stayed in Pennsylvania and married a man by the name of Lentz. She had a son John Lentz who became a prominent shoe manufacturer of Allentown". (From personal correspondence—1901—of Judge Stephen F. Balliet) From the Anniversary History of Lehigh County, Volume 3, page 811-814, the following partial account of the Lentz family is quoted:

"Conrad Lentz was born in Walderhoff Baden, and was accompanied to America by two brothers. Conrad settled in Northwhite township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania and one brother settled in Lentzdale, Montgomery County and the other in Berks County. Descendants of the second brother located in Northumberland County, Pa, where Lentz's Church perpetudes the family name.

"Conrad was a stone mason and farmer and lived near Unionville, Pa. where he is buried in the old church cemetery. Conrad and his wife Magdalena had children named: William, who lived in Heidelberg Twp.; John who owned Lentz's Hotel at Mauch Chunk, Pa., and he built the C. & F. R.R. in Lehigh Co.; Conrad Jr; Daniel, lived at Walnutport, Pa; Stephen; Polly; Savitz; and a daughter Mrs. J. Bucky.

"William, son of Conrad, had a son William who was born April 17, 1809, Heidelberg Twp., Lehigh Co., Pa. William, after reaching manhood, located in Whitehall Twp. and became a farmer, dying in 1885. He married Sarah Balliet, October 10, 1834, she died December 4, 1876. Both are interred in the Egypt Church cemetery."

William and Sarah had twelve children: Fannie, born 1837; an infant, 1839; Moses A., born July 16, 1840; Edward H., born April 8, 1844, died 1901; Frances, born 1846; Amanda, born 1851; Sarah A., born 1853; Silas, born March 29, 1855, died April 29, 1909; Mary C., born December 25, 1857, died 1858; Amanda and Amos, twins, born February 15, 1859; and

JOHN E. LENTZ[4] of William & Sarah

John, the fourth child, was born February 1, 1842. At an early age, he learned the trade of a carriage maker. In 1860 he engaged in selling carriages. About 1863 he moved to Allentown locating his carriage business on South Seventh Street. In 1867 he sold his business to E. H. Blank; in the same year he entered into partnership in the wholesale shoe business and later engaged in the shoe manufacturing business with William S.

Young, as "Young and Lentz". After Mr. Young's retirement in 1872, he organized the firm of John E. Lentz and Co. In 1889 he became the sole owner and continued it as the "John E. Lentz Co.". He sold the business in 1901 to the Honest Shoe Mfg. Co. and he engaged in the wholesale rubber business until his death.

John married twice. First on February 1, 1870 to Amanda Schrieber, daughter of Edwin and Mary Louback Schrieber. Amanda died November 30, 1885. He was married second to Margaret E. Reninger, daughter of Aaron and Eliza Jane Schrieber Reninger, July 10, 1888. John had two children by the first marriage.

WILLIAM S. LENTZ[5] of John & Amanda

William, born June 30, 1872, died September 23, 1902. Married?

MARY LENTZ[5] of John & Amanda

Mary, born June 7, 1874—died November 29, 1912, married John T. Little. Issue, a daughter, Margaret L. Little[6].

DANIEL BALLIET[3] of Daniel and Mary

No record was found of Daniel.

BENJAMIN BALLIET[3] of Daniel and Mary

Benjamin, born about 1819, Pennsylvania, and his wife, Caroline, were living in New Philadelphia, Ohio in 1850. Caroline was born in Virginia about 1823. They had a daughter Phebe Ann Balliet[4], born about 1845 in Ohio (U.S.C. 1850).

JAMES BALLIETT[3] of Daniel and Mary

James, born about 1823, Pennsylvania and his wife Christina were living in New Philadelphia, Ohio in 1850 as recorded by the U.S. Census:

"James Balliete, 27, Cab. Maker, Pa; Christina 22, Ohio; Hamilton 2, Ohio; Lorraine 1, Ohio"

No trace of Hamilton was found.

LORRAINE CLAYTON BALLIETT[4] of James & Christina

Lorraine was born August 25, 1849, New Philadelphia, Ohio, and died July 14, 1938, Taylorville, Illinois.

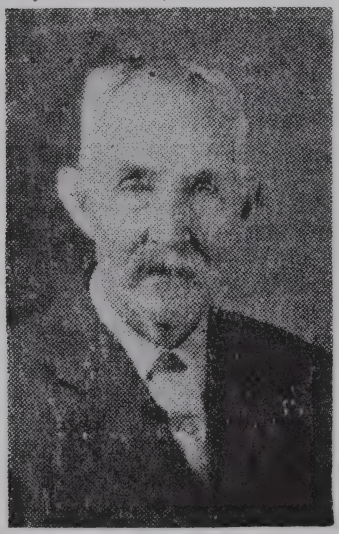
"L. C. Balliett, 88, one of the few surviving pioneer residents of Taylorville (Ill.) died at 3:30 O'clock this morning in the home of his daughter, Mrs. Ella Benninghoff, 601 East Cleveland Street. He had been ill for sometime, suffering from infirmities due to his advanced age.

"For many years he followed the occupation of a teamster, retiring about ten years ago. Mr. Balliett was born in New Philadelphia, Ohio, August 25, 1849, the son of James and Christina Balliet. When he was seven years old, he came, with his parents, to Illinois, the long tedious journey being made in a covered wagon, weeks were required to make the trip. The family located on a farm east of Taylorville.

"On August 30, 1871, Mr. Balliett was united in marriage to Miss Elizabeth Chathan, also of near Taylorville. Following their marriage they engaged in farming six miles east of this city. More than 50 years ago they moved into Taylorville, and after coming to town Mr. Balliett followed the occupation of a teamster.

"Surviving are three children: Mrs. Ella Benninghoff, Mrs. John H. Liedel and (James) Roy Balliett all of this city; Melvin Balliett, Cleveland, O. and Eugene Balliett, Urbana (grandsons). His wife and three children preceded him in death.

"Funeral services will be held at 2:30 o'clock Saturday afternoon in the Christian Church, the Rev. R. E. Henry, pastor, will officiate. Interment will be in the Oak Hill Cemetery." (obituary, Breeze-Courier, July 14, 1938, Taylorville, Ill.)



Lorraine Clayton Balliett, age 88

Lorraine and Elizabeth had six children: Jessie, born July 16, 1875, deceased; William Milton, born March 28, 1878, deceased; Eva Esther, born November 20, 1892, deceased; and

MARY ELLEN BALLIETT[5] of Lorraine & Elizabeth

Mary, born December 17, 1887 (?) married Mr. Benninghoff. She lives at 705 E. Adam, Taylorville, Illinois.

JAMES ROY BALLIETT[5] of Lorraine & Elizabeth

James was born March 13, 1885 at Taylorville, Illinois and died there August 22, 1949. In 1906 at Taylorville, he married Florence M. Worley. She was born in Blue Mound, Illinois on July 8, 1884, the daughter of William S. Worley (b. 2/18/1852—d. 2/28/1899) and Susan A. Brennan (b. 10/13/1856—d. 1/9/1953). James and Florence had two sons:

Melvin L. Balliett[6] of James & Florence

Melvin, born March 31, 1910, Taylorville, Illinois, married Eileen Jasper at Urbana, Illinois on August 30, 1935. Eileen, the daughter of Edward M. Jasper (b. 1/6/1889, Newton, Ill.) and Jessie Weems (b. 4/23/1890, Mt. Pulaski, Ill.), was born June 17, 1913 at Newton, Illinois. They reside at 248 Harrogate Road, Penn Wynn, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. They have a daughter:

I. Jane Lois Balliett[7], born February 6, 1947, Cleveland, Ohio.

Eugene R. Balliett[6] of James & Florence

Eugene, born March 22, 1916, Taylorville, Illinois, married Dorothy L. Webber at Urbana, Illinois on December 24, 1939. Dorothy was born June 10, 1918, Kincaid, Illinois, the daughter of Roger Clyde Webber (b. 12/8/1890, Ind.) and Mary E. Coulson (b. 7/9/1894, Fairfield, Ill). Eugene and Dorothy reside at 627 N. Hibbard, Staunton, Illinois and have a daughter and a son:

Eugene R. Balliett

Diana G. Balliett

Jeffery L. Balliett

I. Diana Gene Balliett[7], born October 16, 1941, Taylorville, Illinois, attended Southern Illinois University, Carbondale.

II. Jeffery Lee Balliett[7], born August 10, 1944, Alton, Illinois, was president of the Staunton High School Senior Class of 1961.

PAUL BALLIET[3] of Daniel and Mary

Paul, the youngest child, was born February of 1830, Saucon Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania and died in January of 1903. He married Mary Ann Hartman, daughter of Joseph and Hannah Weaver Hartman of Allentown. Both Paul and Mary are buried in the Fairview Cemetery, Allentown, Pennsylvania. In 1860 he was living in Weisenburg Township, Lehigh County and by 1870 was located in Allentown, Pennsylvania as an undertaker. The U.S. Census record of 1880 follows:

Allentown, Ward 3, Lehigh County, Pa.

"Paul Balliet 50, undertaker; Mary 53; Clara 26; Anna 24; Morris 20, stone cutter; Elizabeth 18; Maggie 16; Harry 14; Mary Hartman 8, niece."

Paul and Mary had ten children: Wesley Newton, died in infancy, Margaret, born about 1864; Harry H., born about 1866, died age 19; William C., died in infancy; Daniel; Florence, married Henry Wilson; and the following:

CLARA M. BALLIET[4] of Paul & Mary

Clara, born about 1854, made teaching her life work. In 1914 was a teacher in the Livingston School, Allentown, Pennsylvania.

ANNA B. BALLIET[4] of Paul & Mary

Anna, born about 1855, married Henry W. Reinsmith. They had a son, Joseph H. Reinsmith[5], "who was a draughtsman in Yeager's furniture factory" of Allentown in 1914.

MORRIS S. BALLIET[4] of Paul & Mary

Morris, the fifth child, was born about 1860 and died 1905. He married Elizabeth Moyer. Issue, two daughters:

JESSIE C. BALLIET[5] of Morris & Elizabeth

Jessie was born March 1, 1882 and died July 1, 1961. She married Samuel Onewalt. No issue.

F. ALINE BALLIET[5] of Morris & Elizabeth

Aline, born March 13, 1884, married Edwin J. Tuttle. In 1962 she was living at 1501 Linden Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania. Issue, a son:

WILLIAM E. TUTTLE[6] of Edwin & Aline

William, born June 1, 1922, married Lillian Kastuck, who was born September 19, 1925. They reside in Norwalk, Connecticut, and have four children:

I. Carol Tuttle[7], born October 22, 1951

II. Stephenie Tuttle[7], born February 1, 1954

III. Robin Tuttle[7], a twin, born February 1, 1954
IV. Richard Tuttle[7], born February 18, 1958

ELIZABETH B. BALLIET[4] of Paul & Mary

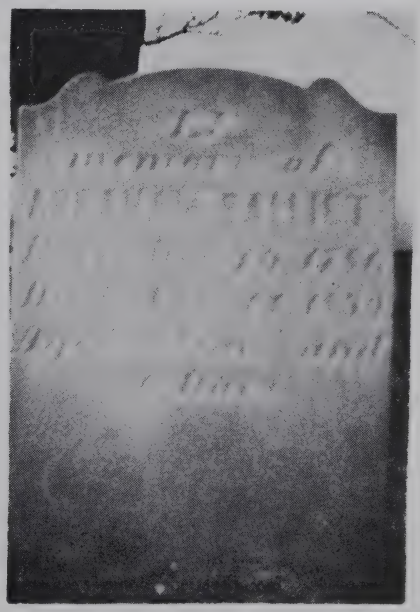
Elizabeth, the sixth child, was born about 1863 and married Harry F. Hausman on November 3, 1900. Harry, the son of Franklin and Mary Geiss Hausman, was born December, 1872, Quakertown, Pennsylvania. From 1896 to 1914 he owned and operated the largest confectionery and candy business in Allentown, Pennsylvania. In 1897 was elected School Director of Salisbury Township and later served as Assessor for the Third Ward of Allentown, Pennsylvania. No issue. (A.H.L. Co.,Pa. V.2 p 518)

ABRAHAM BALLIET[2] of Johannes and Maria

Abraham, the eighth child, was born December 19, 1786, the first white child born in what is now Butler Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. His baptism is recorded in the Egypt Reformed Church, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania:

"Abraham Balliet, s. Johannes Balliet and W. Barbara; b. Dec. 19, 1786; bap. Mar. 30, 1788; sp. Rev. Abraham Blumer and W. Susanna" (PA. 6S., V. 6, p 36)

In most all the early records the baptism of the children was performed



Grave Marker of Abraham Balliet

within a few days or a week of the child's birth. That Abraham was not baptised until he was over a year and three months can be accounted for by the fact there was no church in Sugar Loaf Valley, so either they waited for a minister to pass through the Valley, or took Abraham to Lehigh County at the first opportunity.

Abraham died January 14, 1839, age 52 years and 26 days. He married Marie Barager on October 1, 1811. His name first appears in the U.S. Census of 1820:

Sugar Loaf Twp. Luzerne County, Pa.

"Abraham Balliet: Males—two under 10; one 16 to 45; Females—one 10 to 16; one 26 to 45"

1830 Nescopeck Twp. ibid

"Abraham Balliett: Males—two under 5, one 5 to 10, two 10 to 15; one 15 to 20; one 40 to 50. Females—one 5 to 10; one 15 to 20; one 30 to 40"

In the U.S.C. 1840, Hazel Twp. Luzerne Co., Pa is found a:

"Mary Balliet; males—one under 5; two 10 to 15; one 15 to 20; one 20 to 30; Females—one under 5; one 5 to 10; one 20 to 30; one 40 to 50"

This undoubtedly is Marie Balliet, widow of Abraham. There were eight children in 1830, and two under five in 1840, which agrees with the family records of ten children.

Of the land "which I rented out to Samuel Erls" and bequeathed to Abraham by his father's will, Abraham deeded his portion to John Berkey, September 25, 1830 (Deed Book 27, p 488). Abraham later acquired title again by a sheriff's sale April Term, 1831, Court of Commons Pleas of Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. This tract and other holdings were conveyed by his widow and heirs to James M. Porter, September 1, 1852. (Deed Book 52, pa 181)

Abraham Balliet is listed as one of the members in "a list of road workers for the year 1810" in Sugar Loaf Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania; also, on the tax list of 1822; and served as private in the Sugar Loaf Rifle Company in 1822.

Abraham and Maria had ten children: Ephriam; Sarah; Nathan; Charles; Elizabeth; David; Paul; Samuel; Maria; and Daniel.

EPHRIAM BALLIET[3]
of Abraham and Maria

Ephriam, the first child, was born June 9, 1812, Sugar Loaf Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and died February 28, 1868, Packer Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania. His wife, Hannah, was born about 1815 and died after 1870.

THE BALLIETS OF SUGAR LOAF

Chart 28

THE LINE OF EPHRIAM BALLIET— SON OF ABRAHAM—SON OF JOHANNES

3rd GENERATION		4th GENERATION	5th GENERATION
EPHRIAM BALLIET b.1812—Penn. d.1868—Penn.	1	ELIZABETH Balliet 1839–? married Edward Faust	Percy, Nora and Alice Faust
MARRIED c. 1838 TO	2	SOLOMAN Balliet 1843–1863 died single	No issue
HANNAH GERHARD c. 1815 c. 1870	3	CAROLINE Balliet c1845–? married Mr. Jasper	Daughter and son
ISSUE 5 CHILDREN	4	ABRAHAM Balliet 1849–1918 married Martha Ann Hinkle	Stephen M., Jeanette, Charles, Ida, Percy, William, and Christopher Balliet
	5	MARY Balliet 1852–? married Mr. Jones	Bertha Jones

In the U.S. Census 1850 he is listed in the enumeration of Packer Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania:

> "Ephriam Balliet 43, farmer, Pa; Hannah 37, Pa; Elizabeth 11; Solomon 7; Matilda 5; Abraham 1"

1860 ibid

> "Ephriam Balliet 49, farmer; wife (no first name) Balliet 45, Pa; Elizabeth 21; Solomon 17; Caroline 14 (Matilda ?); Ab(raham) 11; Mary 8"

1870 ibid

> "Hannah Balliet 55; Caroline 23; Abraham 21; Mary 17"

"Ephriam Balliet came to this township (Packer, Carbon Co. Pa.) from Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, about 1839 or 1840, and purchased two hundred acres of land adjoining John Faust, and a part of the same tract of four hundred acres. He was elected justice of the peace in 1848 to 1850, 1857 and 1862. He had two sons: Solomon and Abraham. Solomon died in early manhood, and Abraham still lives (1884) in the township. Of his three daughters, Elizabeth, Caroline, and Mary, the former became the wife of Edward Faust of Weatherley." (H. of L. & C. Cos., Pa. p 750)

Ephriam is listed on a tax roll of Packer Township, Carbon County, dated February 26, 1849, (ibid p. 751). He was a school director of Packer Township in 1848, 1852, and 1855 (ibid p. 752). Ephriam and his wife Hannah (Gerhard?) had five children: Elizabeth, Solomon, Caroline, Abraham, and Mary.

ELIZABETH BALLIET[4] of Ephriam & Hannah

Elizabeth, born about 1839, married Edward Faust of Weatherley, Pennsylvania. They had three children: Percy; Mrs. Nora Faust Nuss; and Mrs. Alice Faust Jeffery[5].

SOLOMON BALLIET[4] of Ephriam & Hannah

Solomon, born May 13, 1843, died single May 21, 1863.

CAROLINE BALLIET[4] of Ephriam & Hannah

Caroline, born about 1847, married Mr. Jasper (?) and had a daughter and a son, names unknown.

ABRAHAM BALLIET[4] of Ephriam & Hannah

Abraham was born in 1849, Packer Township, Carbon County, Pennsylvania and died there August 29, 1918. He married Martha Ann Hinkle. She was born May 14, 1858 and died February 19, 1941.

The U.S. Census of 1880 records the following: Weatherley, Carbon County, Pa.:

"Abraham Balliet 30; Martha J. Balliet 23, wife; Stephen Balliet 5, son; Alice (Jeanette) Balliet 10/12, Apr. da; Caroline Balliet 32, sister-in-law".

Martha Ann Hinkle Balliet
Wife of Abraham Balliet

Abraham Balliet and four of his sons (taken about 1908)
L to R: Standing: Christopher, William, Percy; Seated: Charles and Abraham

The Alice is his daughter Jeanette, and Caroline listed as his sister-in-law would be his sister.

Abraham and Martha had seven children: Stephen; Jeanette; Charles; Ida; Percy; Christopher; and William.

STEPHEN MILTON BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Martha

Stephen was born September 23, 1874, Quakake Valley, Carbon County, Pennsylvania and died there April 20, 1950. He was married in 1892 at Weatherley, Pennsylvania to Sarah Matilda Hinkle, daughter of Jesse and Sarah Susan Hinkle. Sarah M. was born January 7, 1877, Quakake Valley, where she died May 23, 1953. They celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary in 1942. Stephen and Sarah had fourteen children: Edgar; William; Percy; Melvin; Dorothy; Mildred, and Mytrol, all deceased; and three others who died young; the four surviving children are: Thresa; Arthur; Beatrice; and Erma.

THRESA JANE BALLIET[6] of Stephen & Sarah

Thresa, 1893-1934, married Clayton Jacob Reigle. He died July 4,

1948, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania and is buried at Ringtown, Pennsylvania. Issue, nine children:

I. Annabelle Reigle[7], born May 13, 1913, married Clifford Jacobs. Address: Clark Rd., Naugatuck, Connecticut. They have a daughter, Judith Jacobs[8].

II. Norman Reigle[7], born March 1, 1915, near Tamaqua, Pennsylvania, married Mary Jane Bowen on May 19, 1936 at Frackeville, Pennsylvania. She was born there December 22, 1916. They reside at 1226 Pine Lane, Chester, Pennsylvania and have three children, all born in Frackeville, Pennsylvania:

Children and their spouses of Clayton and Thresa Balliet Reigle
L to R: Augustus & Beatrice Reigle Gonsalves; Cletus and Madeline Reigle; Robert & Alma Reigle Hentz; Herman & Betty Reigle; Dale & Ethel Reigle; Clifford & Agnes Reigle; Clifford & Annabelle Reigle Jacobs; and Norman Reigle.

A. Norman C. Reigle, Jr.[8], born June 20, 1937, married Lucy Rusicanna. They live at 1226 Pine Lane, Chester, Pennsylvania, and have three children:

a. Doreen Reigle[9], born 1955
b. Lori Ann Reigle[9], born 1957
c. Billy Reigle[9], born 1959

B. Mary Jane Reigle[8], born May 12, 1940, married Richard Hines. Address: 611 Union Square, Chester, Pennsylvania. Issue, two children:

a. Richard Hines, Jr.[9], born 1957
b. Sherry Sue Hines[9], born 1961

C. Leona Ann Reigle[8], born February 1, 1942, married Howard Foresman. Address: 325 Taylor Terrace, Chester, Pennsylvania. They have a son:

a. Howard Foresman[9], born 1959

III. Alma Mae Reigle[7], born October 31, 1916, Hazleton, Pennsylvania, married Robert George Hentz on June 6, 1938 at Pottsville, Penn-

sylvania. He was born there February 22, 1917, the son of John T. and Annette C. Frank Hentz. Robert and Alma reside at 3164 Weston Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. No issue.

IV. Wilbert Stephen Reigle[7], born July 13, 1919, Beaver Meadows, Pennsylvania, married Lillian Mae Sincavage on December 9, 1945 at Ringtown, Pennsylvania. Lillian, the daughter of John Bernard Sincavage (b. 3/19/1894, Shenandoah, Pa.) and Alice Victoria Eisenhower (b. 1/11/1898, Slab Town, Pa.), was born August 20, 1924, at Shenandoah. They reside at 1257 N. 10th, Reading, Pennsylvania, where their two sons were born:

A. John Steven Reigle[8], born May 5, 1947

B. Steven Charles Reigle[8], born November 11, 1950

V. Clifford Arthur Reigle[7], born April 21, 1921, Ringtown, Pennsylvania, married Agnes E. Shirey at Ringtown. Agnes, the daughter of Charles Henry Shirey (b. 1902, Ringtown) and Alma Catherine Davidson (b. 1906, Ringtown) was born April 4, 1926 at Ringtown. Address: R.D. #1, New Hanover Road, Gilbertsville, Pennsylvania. Their two children were born in Pottstown, Pennsylvania:

A. Christine Alma Reigle[8], born 1947

B. Michele Ann Reigle[8], born 1960

VI. Cletus Allen Reigle[7], born 1923, and his wife, Madeline, live at 95 Cold Spring Circle, Naugatuck, Connecticut. They have two sons: Thomas and Timothy Reigle[8].

VII. Beatrice Ella Reigle[7], born February 2, 1924, Ringtown, Pennsylvania, married Augustus Gerard Gonsalves on January 8, 1944 at Linden, New Jersey. Augustus, the son of John (1890-1919) and Adelaide DeFreitas (b. 2/24/1896) Gonsalves, was born February 7, 1922, New Bedford, Massachusetts. They reside at 4A Wavecrest Ave., Winfield Park, Linden, New Jersey. Issue, two sons:

A. Augustus G. Gonsalves, Jr.[8], died February 10, 1950 and is buried in the Rosehill Cemetery, Rt. 25, Linden, New Jersey.

B. Gerald Gonsalves[8], born September 1, 1952, Rahway, New Jersey.

VIII. Herman Reigle[7], born March 21, 1927, married Betty Jane Riggs on September 18, 1948 at the Rox Baptist Church, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. Betty, the daughter of John Marshall (b. 9/5/1900, Boschbel, Wisc.) and Bernice Pauline (b. 1/11/1907, Kokomo, Ind.) Riggs, was born August 21, 1926, Chicago, Illinois. They live at 516 E. Martin St., Philadelphia, Pennsylvania where their daughter was born:

A. Susan Jeanne Reigle[8], born March 28, 1952

IX. Dale Reigle[7], born March 7, 1932, Ringtown, Pennsylvania, married Ethel Frances Vest at Naugatuck, Connecticut on August 20, 1960. Address: 135 Highland Road, Naugatuck, Connecticut.

Arthur A. Balliet[6] of Stephen & Sarah

Arthur, born September 18, 1898, married Mary Davis, who was born November 13, 1898, near Jeanesville, Carbon County, Pennsylvania, the daughter of Daniel Davis (b. 7/15/1865) and Winnie Reiss (b. 6/

15/1867, Treskow, Pa) Davis. Arthur has been disabled since 1950 from a back injury. They live at 320 Muir Ave., Hazleton, Pennsylvania and have a daughter:

I. Lorraine M. Balliet[7], born February 11, 1932, Beaver Meadows, Pennsylvania, married Robert M. Drosdick. They reside at 245 Iron Street, Bloomsburg, Pennsylvania and have three children: Diane L., Karen S., and James R. Drosdick[8].

Beatrice B. Balliet[6] of Stephen & Sarah

Beatrice, born January 14, 1906, Beaver Meadows, Pennsylvania, married Herman A. Berge, on September 5, 1927 at Beaver Meadows. Herman, the son of Adam and Margaret Berge, was born in 1902 at West Hazleton, Pennsylvania. They live at 221 First Avenue, Linden, New Jersey and have two sons:

Four Generations—Mrs. Martha Hinkle Balliet, Stephen M. Balliet, Mrs. Beatrice Balliet Berge, and Wayne A. Berge (1935)

I. Wayne A. Berge[7], born January 11, 1930, Elizabeth, New Jersey, married Barbara Reinfurt. They live at 4071 150th Ave., S.E., Bellevue, Washington.

II. Ronald Berge[7], born November 20, 1943, Elizabeth, New Jersey

Erma May Balliet[6] of Stephen & Sarah

Erma, born August 30, 1912, Beaver Meadows, Pennsylvania, was married there to George Thomas Eardley, Jr. on December 14, 1937. George, the son of George T. (b. Lattimer, Pa.) and Lillian Z. (b. Milnerville, Pa) Eardley, was born November 11, 1919, Milnerville, Pennsylvania. Address: 1208 Holly Drive, Berwick, Pennsylvania. Issue, a daughter:

I. Donna Jean Eardley[7], born January 17, 1953, Hazleton, Pennsylvania

JEANNETTE ALICE BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Martha

Jeanette, was born July 1, 1879 and died January, 1949, Norwalk, Connecticut. She married Frank Faust. Issue: Arthur, Emma, Harvey, and Pearl Faust[6].

CHARLES GEORGE BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Martha

Charles, born August 26, 1881, Weatherley, Pennsylvania, was mar-

ried there to Alice Blackwell. She was born July 4, 1891 at Weatherly and died there December 17, 1930. Charles lives at 518½ Franklin St., Palmerton, Pennsylvania. Issue, five children:

Martha E. Balliet[6] of Charles & Alice

Martha, born April 16, 1912, Weatherly, Pennsylvania, married Neri Walter Kane on January 17, 1931 at Palmerton, Pennsylvania. Neri, the son of Edwin and Katherine Gable Kane (both b. Walnutport, Pa.), was born December 27, 1908, Walnutport, Pennsylvania. Neri is the Justice of Peace at Palmerton, Pennsylvania where they reside at 449 Lehigh Street and where their three children were born:

I. Barbara Alice Kane[7], born October 12, 1931, married Errol Self. Address: 3226 South Erie Street, Tulsa, Oklahoma. They have a son, Rock Justine Self[8].

II. Ronald Conrad Kane[7], born March 7, 1933, married Theresa Hall. Address: 246 Delaware Ave., Apt. B., Palmerton, Pennsylvania.

III. Robert Richard Kane[7], born June 14, 1944, was single in 1962, and was stationed at the Lackland A.F.B., Texas.

Lillian M. Balliet[6] of Charles & Alice

Lillian, born August 1, 1914, married Harry Edwards at Thorofare, New Jersey. Harry, the son of Harry and Nina Dunn Edwards of Scranton, Pennsylvania was born December 23, 1914, Scranton. They reside at 633 Franklin, Palmerton, Pennsylvania and have three children:

I. Richard Ronald Edwards[7], born January 3, 1933, Palmerton, Pennsylvania, married Doris Yvonne Steigerwalt on May 18, 1955 at Palmerton. Doris, the daughter of Berlin Franklin and Irene Mae Blose Steigerwalt, was born May 15, 1935, Tamaque, Pennsylvania. They live at 217 Bailey Road, Rosemont, Pennsylvania and have two children:

A. Donna Kay Edwards[8], born May 22, 1956, Palmerton, Pennsylvania

B. Richard Martin Edwards[8], born January 4, 1960, Bryn Maur, Pennsylvania

II. Dorothy Ann Edwards[7], born August 8, 1935, Camden, New Jersey, married twice. First to Mr. Creitz, issue, a daughter, Susan Jane Creitz[8]. Second to Gerald Murphy, they live at 671 East Huston St., Barberton, Ohio.

III. Joanne Edwards[7], born August 9, 1937.

Charles G. Balliet[6] of Charles & Alice

Charles, born August 11, 1918, Weatherly, Pennsylvania, lives at Rt. #2, Slatington, Pennsylvania.

Robert Balliet[6] of Charles & Alice

Robert, single, was born March 24, 1922, Palmerton, Pennsylvania, and resides there at 449 Lehigh Avenue.

Norman Ray Balliet[6] of Charles & Alice

Norman, born April 30, 1924, Palmerton, Pennsylvania, married Mary Perich. They live at 243 Lehigh Avenue, Palmerton and have three children:

I. Terrance Balliet[7], born December 26, 1945
II. Patricia Balliet[7], born about 1950
III. Jane Louise Balliet[7], born about 1954

PERCY BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Martha

Percy married Jennie Steward. They live in Jeansville, Pennsylvania and have three children: Grace, Ernest, and Percy Balliet[6].

IDA BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Martha

Ida, born January 21, 1884, married Mahlon Stewart, son of Leonard and Elizabeth Gerhard Stewart. His maternal grandparents were Benjamin and Sarah Balliet Santee Gerhard. Mahlon died May 30, 1952 and Ida was living in 1961 in Hazelton, Pennsylvania. Issue, a son, Curtis:

Curtis P. Stewart[6] of Mahlon & Ida

Curtis married Louise Bellinghausen. The delineation of the descendants of Abraham and Marie Barager Balliet is based on an outline and records gathered by Curtis. They reside at 319 East Mine Street, Hazleton, Pennsylvania and have two children: Phyllis and Mahlon Charles Stewart[7].

WILLIAM ALLEN BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Martha

William was born June 1, 1887, Quakake, Pennsylvania and died November 31, 1918. He married Estella Sylvesta Kropp. Estella, the daughter of William and Maria Witzell Kropp (or Kraft) was born in 1891, Quakake, Pennsylvania and died in 1918. They had five children: Florence; Dorothy; Mildred; Marvin; and Pauline.

Florence G. Balliet[6] of William & Estella

Florence, born June 19, 1910, married Frank Roberts; they were divorced in 1961. Florence did considerable research on the family and supplied data and records from cemeteries, churches, newspapers, etc. in and around Allentown, Pennsylvania, where she lives at 348 Gordon Street. Issue, seven children:

I. Loretta Roberts[7], born September 22, 1930, married twice. First to Edward Beasley; second to Joseph Reiter. Issue, two daughters:
  A. Bonita Beasley[8], born December 15, 1948
  B. Brenda Reiter[8], born March, 1954
II. Marvin Roberts[7], born May 7, 1932, married Charleen Pugh. Issue:
  A. Marva Roberts[8], born June 7, 1956
  B. Margie Alene Roberts[8], born July 2, 1957
  C. Marie Alana Roberts[8], born November 1, 1960.

III. Marilyn Roberts[7], born April 12, 1935, married Rev. Robert E. McIntyre. They have two children:

A. Mark McIntyre[8], born September 24, 1958

B. Marjorie McIntyre[8], born January 27, 1962

IV. Jeanette Roberts[7], born October 19, 1941, married Paul McCreary. Issue:

A. Paulette McCreary[8], born December 8, 1960

B. Stephen McCreary[8], born November, 1962

C. Pamela McCreary[8], born October, 1963

V. Cynthia Roberts[7], born May 20, 1944 married John Faust. They had a daughter:

A. Denise Faust[8], born April 8, 1964

VI. Walter Roberts[7], born April 29, 1946

VII. Vivianne Roberts[7], born March 20, 1949

Dorothy Balliet[6] of William & Estella

Dorothy, born September 24, 1911, is single and a school teacher.

Mildred Balliet[6] of William & Estella

Mildred was born December 26, 1913 and died in 1948. She married Ralph Weider. Issue, three children: Ralph, Jr., Shirley, and Burton Weider[7].

Marvin Balliet[6] of William & Estella

Marvin, deceased, was born March 14, 1915. He married Genivieve Beck. Issue, two sons and a daughter.

Pauline Balliet[6] of William & Estella

Pauline, born October 31, 1918, married Owen Eberhart. Issue; Owen, Jr., and Marlene Eberhart[7].

CHRISTOPHER A. BALLIET[5] of Abraham & Martha

Christopher, born September 12, 1891, married and is living at 254 North Second, Lehighton, Pennsylvania. Issue: Raymond; and Morris Balliet[6], deceased.

MARY BALLIET[4] of Ephriam & Hannah

Mary, born 1853, married Mr. Jones. They had a daughter, Bertha Jones[5].

SARAH BALLIET[3] of Abraham and Maria

Sarah, the second child, was born March 6, 1814, Sugar Loaf, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and died February 10, 1894. She married twice; first to Daniel Santee on May 12, 1835 and had two children: Nathan

Santee[4]; and Mary Santee[4], who married Mr. Benner and had children named, Herbert and Silas Benner[5].

Sarah married second to Benjamin Gerhard. Issue, six children: David; Abraham; Mrs. Milton Moser, late of Shamokin; Mrs. Ellen Gerhard Stewart, who had children, Harrison, Elmira, Carrie and Alex[5]; Steven[4], who had children, Wallace and Rufus[5]; and:

ELIZABETH GERHARD[4] of Benjamin & Sarah

Elizabeth married Leonard Stewart and had eight children: Joseph; Ida, died single; Silas, died 1960; Mrs. Hattie Stewart Lewis, deceased; Mrs. Mamie Stewart Anthony, deceased; Mrs. Katherine Stewart Romig, deceased; and:

CLARENCE STEWART[5] of Leonard & Elizabeth

Clarence married Emma Houseknecht and had children: Harold, Gordon, and Stanley Stewart[6].

MAHLON STEWART[5] of Leonard & Elizabeth

Mahlon, died May 30, 1952, married Ida Balliet, daughter of Abraham and Martha Balliet. They had a son, Curtis Stewart[6]. (See line of JOHANNES-Abraham-Ephriam-Abraham)

NATHAN BALLIET[3] of Abraham and Maria

Nathan, born July 28, 1916, married. He died April 14, 1938 without issue.

CHARLES BALLIET[3] of Abraham and Maria

Charles was born January 28, 1819, and died February 1, 1901. (His tombstone is inscribed: "1820-1904".) He married Mary Kanouse (or Eroh) and in 1850 they were living in Hazel Township, Luzerne, Pennsylvania as recorded in the U.S. Census as follows:

"Charles Balliott, 28, Pa; Mary 21, Pa. Mary 1, Pa"

1860 Butler Twp., ibid

"Charles Balliet 41, Mary 33; George D. 6; Susannah 3; Sylvester 3/12"

1870 ibid

"Charles Balliet 51, Mary 44; George 16; Susanna J. 13; Royer S. 10; Eph. T. 5"

In a letter dated December 10, 1937, Conrad Balliet, grandson of Charles and Mary, writes:

"I am a descendant of John Balliet that came from Whitehall in the Spring of 1748 and located in Butler township, Luzerne Co. John had six sons: John; Daniel; Jacob; Nicholes; Stephen and Abraham, born December 19, 1786. Abraham married Maria Barager October 1, 1811. Maria died January 14, 1839. To them were born ten children:

Ephriam, born June 9, 1812	David, born July 18, 1823
Sarah, born March 6, 1814	Paul, born January 10, 1826
Nathan, born July 28, 1816	Samuel, born May 11, 1828
Charles, born January 28, 1819	Marie, born March 5, 1831
Elizabeth, born July 12, 1821	Daniel, born November 29, 1834.

"I, Conrad Balliet, being a descendant of Charles Balliet and his wife, nee Mary Eroh; their issue: Susan married Amandes Dick; George married a Bearholder; Sylvester, bachelor; Alex, my father, married Elizabeth Helvig.

"I had two brothers, Ellsworth and Sylvester, both deceased and one sister, Bessie, married to Grover Woodring. My sister has five boys and I have two sons, Karl and Conrad, Jr.

"As far as I know, John (JOHANNES) Balliet was a close relative of Paulus of Whitehall. John, son of Paulus, and brother to Col. Stephen Balliet died in Northumberland Co. and his will is probated in that county. I am a descendant of the John whose will is probated in Luzerne County. My great grandfather, Abraham Balliet, is credited of being the first white child born in Butler Valley, Luzerne, Pa." This is a repetition of previous data, but it verifies the delineation as given.

Charles and Mary Balliet had six children: Mary, born about 1849, died young; Susan; Roger Sylvester; George; Ephriam; and Alex.

GEORGE DAVID BALLIET[4] of Charles & Mary

George, born October 29, 1854, married Teressa Bearhalter, who was born about 1859. The U.S. Census of 1880, Hazelton, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania records:

"George Balliet 26, painter, Pa; Teressa 21, wife, Pa; Mary 2, da; Charles G. 7/12, son"

George and Teressa had three children: Mary, who was born about 1878; Charles; and Mable.

CHARLES GEORGE BALLIET[5] of George & Teressa

Charles was born October 28, 1879, Hazelton, Pennsylvania and died June 7, 1957, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. He married Sallie Young at Cooldale, Pennsylvania June 2, 1902. Sallie was born in Cooldale, April 22, 1884. Her father, Alfred Young, was born in Liverpool, England, and her mother, Maria Jones was a native of Southern Wales. Sallie, in 1963, was living at 1426 Blavis Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. They had a daughter:

Marion Pearl Balliet[6] of Charles & Sallie

Marion, born April 18, 1903, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, married Mr. Kelly. They had a son, who was adopted by Charles G. Balliet, his grandfather.

I. Raymond Joseph (Kelly) Balliet[7], was born September 25, 1938, Atlantic City, New Jersey. He married Ingred Kautemann, June 24, 1960 in Kaiserslantern, Germany. She was born April 17, 1936 in Koin, East Prussia, Germany. Present address: 7008 Torresdale Avenue, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

MABLE BALLIET[5] of George & Teressa

Mable, born December of 1884, lives at 4502 Smedley Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

SUSAN BALLIET[4] of Charles & Mary

Susan, born about 1857, married Amandes Dick.

ROGER SYLVESTER BALLIET[4] of Charles & Mary

Roger, called Sylvester, was born about 1860 and died single.

EPHRIAM T. BALLIET[4] of Charles & Mary

Ephriam was born about 1865. No further records found.

ALEX BALLIET[4] of Charles & Mary

Alex, died 1897, married Elizabeth Helwig and had four children: Ellsworth and Sylvester, both died before 1937; Bessie Balliet, married Grover Woodring, issue five sons; and:

CONRAD ARTHUR BALLIET[5] of Alex & Elizabeth

Conrad was born January 3, 1893, Hazleton, Pennsylvania and died September 10, 1955, St. Johns, Pennsylvania. He married Clara May Snyder, born January 22, 1893, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Josiah Snyder. Clara lives at R.D. #2, Drums. They had two sons:

Karl Eugene Balliet[6] of Conrad & Clara

Karl, born September 11, 1920, Hazleton, Pennsylvania, married Edith Ruth Benninger on May 13, 1942 at Allentown, Pennsylvania. Edith was born November 28, 1920, St. Johns, Pennsylvania. They reside at 905 Peaksview Street, Bedford, Virginia and have two children:

I. Kenneth Edward Balliet[7], born July 25, 1945, Radford, Virginia
II. Madeline Edith Balliet[7], born June 12, 1947, Passaic, New Jersey.

Conrad Arthur Balliet, Jr.[6] of Conrad & Clara

Conrad, born June 3, 1927, Hazleton, Pennsylvania, married Marion Estella Wilson on June 24, 1950 at Drums, Pennsylvania. Marion, the daughter of Lloyd (b. Jonestown, Pa.) and Mae Calender (b. Sweet Valley, Pa.) Wilson, was born in Drums on June 18, 1927. Conrad is a

professor of English, Wittenburg University, Springfield, Ohio, where he lives at 2219 East High Street. Issue, four children:

I. Jean Louise Balliet[7], born August 8, 1953, Allentown, Pennsylvania
II. Edward Arthur Balliet[7], born May 13, 1955, Reading, Pennsylvania
III. Karen Sue Balliet[7], born July 30, 1957, Edinboro, Pennsylvania
IV. Paul Conrad Balliet[7], born October 9, 1959, Ithaca, New York

ELIZABETH BALLIET[3]
of Abraham and Maria

Elizabeth, born July 12, 1821, married Philemon Santee, Jr., who was born in 1816, Northampton County, Pennsylvania and died in 1884 in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. Philemon, Jr., was the son of Philemon, Sr. and Elizabeth Balliet, daughter of Abraham and Maria Barager Balliet. His father, Philemon, Sr., was the son of Colonel John Santee of French-Huguenot stock who was a colonel in the Revolutionary War and died during that struggle at Easton, Pennsylvania. (P.A. S5, V8, pp. 85, 125, 199, 370; and H. Luz. Co.Pa. p.316)

Philemon and Elizabeth had four children: William; Maria; Amanda; and Elizabeth.

WILLIAM SANTEE[4] of Philemon & Elizabeth

William, born October 16, 1843, Butler Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, married Marie, daughter of Abraham and Mary Yost Miller. William was a general merchant, farmer, lumber man and postmaster in Sybertsville, Pennsylvania. Issue: Winifred and Virginia, who never married; and Lula Santee[5], who married Rev. John Adams.

MARIA SANTEE[4] of Philemon & Elizabeth

Maria married Stephen D. Yost who was born December 3, 1837, Sugar Loaf Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. They had children: Mrs. Carrie Yost Eismuth; U. Schuyler Yost; and Foster G. Yost[5].

AMANDA SANTEE[4] of Philemon & Elizabeth

Amanda married William S. Miller. Issue: Clarence; Charles; and Nevin Miller; Mrs. Grace Miller Houseknecht; and Mrs. Letta A. Miller Cosgrove[5].

ELIZABETH SANTEE[4] of Philemon & Elizabeth

Elizabeth married Dan Zembler and died without issue.

DAVID BALLIET[3]
of Abraham and Maria

David, born July 13, 1823, died single, November 1894.

PAUL BALLIET[5]
of Abraham and Maria

Paul was born January 10, 1826, Sybertsville, Pennsylvania and died January 8, 1908, Conyngham, Pennsylvania. He married Elizabeth Houseknecht who was born January 20, 1832, Sybertsville and died May 14, 1879, Sugar Loaf Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania.

The U.S. Census records the following:

1860 Sugar Loaf Twp. Luzerne County, Pa.

"Paul Balliet 34, Hotel Kepper, Pa; Eliza Balliet 28, Pa; Polly Ann 6; Silas 4; Hilda 3; Milton 2; Emma J. 3/12"

1870 ibid

"Paul Balliet, 44, farmer, Pa; Eliza Balliet 37, Pa; Polly A. 16; Silas, 14; Huldah 13; Milton 11; Endora 10; Erwin 5; Ellwilder 3; Mary Anges 1"

1880 Nescopeck Twp. ibid

"P. C. Balliet 54; Dora 20; Irving 15; Elwilda 13; Mary A. 11; John 9"

Paul and Elizabeth had nine children: Polly; Silas; Huldah; Milton; Endora; Ervin; Ellwilda; Mary; and John, all born in Sugar Loaf Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania:

POLLY ANNA BALLIET[4] of Paul & Elizabeth

Polly, born about 1854, married Mr. Richards. They had six children: Mrs. Stella Mary Richard Bierly; Mrs. Kate Richards Heimbaugh; Samuel P.; Charles E.; Mrs. Sally Dora Richards Robinson; and Mrs. Laura Ellen Richards Hart[5].

SILAS BALLIET[4] of Paul & Elizabeth

Silas was born October 10, 1855, Sugar Loaf Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania and died near Coningham, Pennsylvania, October 12, 1929. He married Mrs. Mariann Elizabeth Houseknect Thomas, who was born January 3, 1856, Sugar Loaf Township, and died November 28, 1934 at Conyngham. According to the U.S. Census of 1880 she had three children by her first marriage.

1880 Nescopeck Township, Luzerne County, Pa.

"Silas Balliet 24; Mary 24 (Marian?); Step-da. Cora Thomas 7; steps. George Thomas 5; step-da. Lizzie Thomas 3"

Silas and Mariann had, as far as is known, two children: Charles and Edna.

CHARLES WILBERT BALLIET[5] of Silas & Mariann

Charles was born November 10, 1882, Sugar Loaf Township, and died August, 1951, Drums, Pennsylvania. He was married to Anna Minerva

Drasher, daughter of Wilson and Anna Hoffman Drasher. Issue, eight children:

Lizzie Irene Balliet[6] of Charles & Anna

Lizzie, born November 22, 1905, Butler Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, married Calvin Oscar Bloss. Calvin, the son of Milton and Sebina Arner Bloss, was born October 10, 1902, Packerton, Pennsylvania. He died April 15, 1955, St. Johns, Pennsylvania. Lizzie lives at R.D. #2, Drums, Pennsylvania. Issue, four children:

I. Charles Milton Bloss[7], born October 1, 1922, Butler Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, married Betty Louise Welsh at St. Johns, Pennsylvania. Betty, the daughter of Clarence Leroy and Thelda Pauline Hart Welsh, was born December 12, 1924, Sugarloaf, Pennsylvania. They reside at R.D. #2, Drums, Pennsylvania and have three children, born in Hazleton, Pennsylvania.

A. Jane Louise Bloss[8], born December 26, 1942

B. Faye Joanne Bloss[8], born May 9, 1947

C. Charles Milton Bloss, Jr.[8], born February 2, 1960

II. Elnor Ellen Bloss[7], born October 1, 1923, Sugar Loaf Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania married Mr. Jones. Issue: Wayne, Richard and Kathy Jones[8].

III. Robert Calvin Bloss[7], born May 8, 1926, Sugar Loaf Township, married Audrey Purcel. They live at 52 Last Third St., Red Hill, Pennsylvania. No issue.

IV. Helen Mae Bloss[7], born October 10, 1927, Sugar Loaf Township, married Harry Romick. Address: R.F.D., Nescopeck, Pennsylvania. Issue: Dennis; Harry, Jr.; and Michel Romick[8].

Ellen Katherine Balliet[6] of Charles & Anna

Ellen, born November 6, 1907, Butler Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, married Theodore Calvin Moyer on November 4, 1936, at St. Johns, Pennsylvania. Theodore, the son of James Theodore and Alemdia Hock Moyer, was born November 2, 1904, Hollenback Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. Address: R.D. #2, Wapwallopen, Pennsylvania. Issue, two children:

I. James Theodore Moyer[7], born December 6, 1937, Hollenback Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, married Ruth Ann Thomas. They reside at R.D. #1, Johnson City, New York.

II. Jane Elaine Moyer[7], born January 6, 1943, Berwick, Pennsylvania.

Silas Henry Balliet[6] of Charles & Anna

Silas, born January 21, 1909, lives in Sybertsville, Pennsylvania.

Edna Mary Balliet[6] of Charles & Anna

Edna, born August 28, 1913, married Mr. Heller. They live in Lansdale, Pennsylvania.

Edith Mabel Balliet[6] of Charles & Anna

Edith, born December 16, 1914, married Mr. Heller. They live in St. Johns, Pennsylvania.

Clarence C. Balliet[6] of Charles & Anna

Clarence, born May 23, 1917, Drums, Pennsylvania, married Henrietta Ervin on November 27, 1940 at Freeland, Pennsylvania. Henrietta was born May 28, 1918, Freeland, the daughter of Guy Ervin (b. 5/15/1891, Zion Grove, Pa.) and Verna Hoffman Ervin (b. 11/21/1894, Wapwallopen, Pa.). Clarence and Henrietta live in St. Johns, Pennsylvania and have a son:

I. Leland Balliet[7], born March 13, 1942, Butler Township, Luzerne, Pennsylvania.

Esther Viola Balliet[6] of Charles & Anna

Esther, born April 26, 1919, married Mr. Siewell. They reside in Niagara Falls, New York.

Marvin Wilbur Balliet[6] of Charles & Anna

Marvin, born April 27, 1920, lives in West Hazleton, Pennsylvania.

EDNA BALLIET[5] of Silas & Mariann

Edna, born June 15, 1895—died August, 1947, married Mr. Beck. They had two daughters: Elizabeth[6], married Lester Bloss; and Alverna[6], married Thomas Mondie. Both daughters reside near Drums, Pennsylvania.

HULDA BALLIET[4] of Paul & Elizabeth

Hulda, born about 1857, married Mr. Gomber.

MILTON BALLIET[4] of Paul & Elizabeth

Milton, born about 1858, married Catherine. She was born January 4, 1859 and died April 17, 1934; both are buried in St. Johns Cemetery, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. They had eleven children, all born in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania: Eddie Horton, born September 4, 1881; William Eugene, born April 1, 1883, died June 9, 1927; Mrs. Ruth M. Balliet Engler, born January 13, 1885, died February 22, 1954; Howard M., born April 16, 1887, died May 14, 1953; Mrs. Florence A. Balliet Smith, born December 5, 1888; Harry P., died in infancy on January 21, 1893; Warren N., born May 9, 1896, died April 1, 1957; Mrs. Mildred H. Balliet James, born August 6, 1898; Arthur J., born October 14, 1900, died March 16, 1957, it is believed that he married and had a son Arthur J. Balliet, Jr.[6] who lives in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; Ronald A., born June 18, 1903, died February 27, 1960; and:

HELEN ENDORA BALLIET[5] of Milton & Catherine

Helen, the seventh child, was born January 22, 1893. She married Robert J. Ashman, who was born August 14, 1894, Freeland, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, the son of Isaac (b. England) and Catherine Johnson (b. Freeland, Pa.) Ashman. Address: R.F.D. #1, Box 170, Drums, Pennsylvania. Issue, a son:

Robert Johnson Ashman[5] of Robert & Helen

Robert, born November 6, 1922, married Elizabeth Schell. She was born December 20, 1929. They have five children:

I. Judith Ann Ashman[7], born July 16, 1949
II. Robert Johnson Ashman[7], born December 12, 1950
III. Rodney Alan Ashman[7], born November 22, 1952
IV. Jeffrey Lee Ashman[7], born May 30, 1955
V. David Scott Ashman[7], born April 14, 1963

No trace of the descendants of the other children of Paul and Elizabeth Balliet was found. They are: Mrs. Endora Balliet Gruver, born about 1860; Ervin, born about 1865; Mrs. Elwilda Balliet, born about 1867, married Owen Doud.; Mrs. Mary Agnes Balliet Yost, born in 1869; and John, born about 1871.

The 1860 census lists an Emma J., age 3 months, this must be the same as Endora listed as 10 years, in the 1870 census.

SAMUEL BALLIET[3]
of Abraham and Maria

Samuel was born May 11, 1828 and died May 7, 1883. He married Jane Buff on October 26, 1852. She was born about 1828 and died after 1880. They lived and died in Sugarloaf Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania as detailed by the U.S. Census years as noted:

1860

"Samuel Balliet 32; Jane 32; Alice O. 6; Elwina M(arinda ?) 1"

1870

"Samuel Balliet 42, farmer; Jane 42, Alice 17; Marinda 11; Carrie 3"

1880

"Samuel Balliet 52, carpenter; Jane 53, wife; Carrie 13 da; David Balliet, 56, single, brother"
Also in the 1880 census "Franklin Balliet 23, carpenter" is listed

Samuel and Jane had four children: Mrs. Alice O. Balliet Smith, born about 1854 no issue; Franklin, born about 1857, married, no issue; Mrs. Elwina Marinda Balliet Snyder, born about 1860; Mrs. Carrie Balliet Kite, born about 1867. No further trace of these children was found.

MARIA M. BALLIET[3] of Abraham and Maria

Maria, born March 5, 1831, married Josiah Drum. Josiah, the son of Abraham Drum, one of the early settlers of Sugar Loaf Valley, was born April 13, 1830 and died May 1, 1889. They had six children: Richard; Isa Dora; and Hubbard P. all died before 1893; and Adda M., who married A. P. Bersel; and:

ALEX A. DRUM[4] of Josiah & Maria

Alex, the eldest child, was born January 25, 1854. He married Mary Alice Hess in 1884. About 1890 he was assistant postmaster at Drums, Pennsylvania and previously served as postmaster. They had three children: Warren N.; Clyde I. died before 1893; and Lola Kereane who married Robert Kaub.

HARRY D. DRUM[4] of Josiah & Marie

Harry married and had two daughters: Mrs. Rosa Drum Hoffman and Mrs. Florence Drum Shuman[5].

DANIEL BALLIET[3] of Abraham and Maria

Daniel, the tenth and youngest child, was born March 29, 1834 and died age 2 in 1836.

SUSANNA BALLIET[2] of Johannes and Maria

Susanna, born after 1782, is mentioned in JOHANNES' will of 1800: ". . . I give one-half to my daughter Susanna, when Susanna is older and reaches 18 years of age". It is believed she married Jonathan Werner. No other record found.

Part V

MISCELLANEOUS AND UNIDENTIFIED LINES

INDEX

FAMILY RECORD PAGES

Undoubtedly, some of the families herein listed belong to the lines of PAULUS, JOSEPH, or JOHANNES. The material was taken from the U.S. Census, county histories, newspaper clippings, obituaries, and from data received from the families included.

It is hoped that further research will uncover sufficient information to correctly identify their proper place in the Family Tree.

The Balliets of Towamensing

JOHN BALLIET[1]

So little is known of the pioneer founder of this branch or from whence he came, it is difficult to assign a meaningful title or name to his line. In serveral published accounts mention has been made of "John Balliet of Towamensing". This title will be used to designate this branch of the family.

The delineation of John Balliet and his descendants is based on a few known records and traditions which, coupled with process of elimination, clearly indicate the existance of a fourth pioneer member of the family who settled in Southeastern Pennsylvania sometime before 1760. Traces were found of six sons (?) of John who could not, as far as existing records show, have been sons of the other known pioneer immigrants—PAULUS, JOSEPH, or JOHANNES. A review of the lines of PAULUS of Whitehall, JOSEPH of Heidelberg, and JOHANNES of Sugar Loaf, leaves no doubt that the data in this section could be correlated with their lines. It is not unlikely that John was a relative and possibly a brother to either PAULUS or JOSEPH.

The first clue to John is found in the Pennsylvania Archives, 5th Series, Volume 5, page 221. "Muster Roll of Pennsylvania Volunteers, Berks County, in June 1780 to serve to July 15, 1781. 1st company. John Ballot".

John of PAULUS, and JOHANNES were residents of Northampton County and served in the Northampton Militia at various times from 1778 through 1783. It is reasonable to assume that neither would have served in a company from Berks County. About the time of the Revolutionary War, Northampton County (including Lehigh County) adjoined the eastern boundary of Berks County; and Chester County borders Berks County on the south; Northumberland County was located adjacent to and north of Berks County and east of Northampton County. The U.S. Census of 1790 and other records recorded members of the family who cannot be accounted for in the other branches.

1790 Chester County, East Bradford Twp.

"Thomas Bailet, head of household, over 16; one female"
"William Bailet, head of household, over 16; one male under 16, two females"

1790 Northumberland County, (no Twp. given)

"David Balyea, head of household; over 16; one female"
Bailet or Baillet is the accepted French spelling of the name and is pronounced Ba-yea or Balyea. Northumberland County was principally settled by the English, so it is assumed the census enumerator entered the name as it sounded "Balyea".

1820 Heidelburg Twp, Berks County

"Joshua Ballot, males; one under 10; one 26 to 45; Females, one 10 to 16; one 26 to 45"
Apparently Joshua was the only one who remained in Berks County.

1810 Northampton County, Towemsning Twp.

"John Balliet, 26 to 45"

"The will of Jacob Balliet, probate January 4, 1798, Lehigh Township, Northampton County is on file at the Court House at Easton, Pennsylvania. He died without issue".

No further trace was found of Thomas Bailet, William Bailet, David Balyea, Jacob Balliet or Joshua Ballot. From the records given, they all would have been born before 1770. Thomas and William were both married before 1790, so then they must have been over twenty years of age. Jacob, whose will was probated in 1798, also must have been well over twenty to have an estate that required a will to dispose of his wordly goods. Neither in PAULUS', JOSEPH's or JOHANNES' lines can these members of the family be accounted for. Likewise it is impossible to tie in with their lines the other premised son of John Balliet of Towemensing, this is John. A brief resume' of the foregoing follows: John Balliet[1], the pioneer founder of the Balliets of Towemensing settled in Berks County, Pennsylvania sometime before 1760. The date and place of this birth and death are unknown. From June 1780 to July 15, he served in the first company, Pennsylvania Volunteers, Berks County. Nothing is known of this wife. He had six sons: William and Thomas, who married and were living in East Bradfort Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania in 1790; David and his wife who were living in Northumberland County, Pennsylvania in 1790; Joshua who was married, and in 1820 was living in Heidelberg Township, Berks County, Pennsylvania and at that time had a son and a daughter; Jacob, who died in 1796; and John, whose delineation follows.

JOHN BALLIET[2]
of John

John was of French descent (History of L.N. & C.Cos. Pa., p 921). His wife's given name was "Rachal" (Lehigh Valley, V.2, p 142). From 1810 thru 1840 in the U.S. Census he is listed as a resident of Towamensing Township, Northampton County, Pennsylvania:

1810

"John Balliet, males 2 under 10, one 26 to 45; females, one 16 to 26"

1820

"John Balliot, males; three under 10; one 10 to 16; one 16 to 26; one 26 to 45; one over 45. Females; two under 10; one 16 to 26; one over 45". Accordingly, John and Rachal, his wife, were born before 1775, and had six sons and three daughters living in 1820.

1830

"John Balliet, males; one under 5; one 5 to 10; one 15 to 20; one 50 to 60; Females; one 10 to 15; one 15 to 20; one 40 to 50" Undoubtedly the younger children were grandchildren rather than children of John and Rachal.

Inaccurate research has tied this line into the line of PAULUS. In the "Lehigh Valley", Volume II, page 296, is an account of "John Balliet born in the year of 1704, a native of Alsace, who emigrated to America in the year 1738, settling in the vicinity of Lehigh Valley, Pennsylvania, accompanied by his wife, whose maiden name was Maria M. Wotring, a native of Lorraine. One of the nine children born to John and Maria M. Balliet was a son, John Balliet, grandfather of William H. Balliet, and his son Bartholomew Balliet, became the father of William H. Balliet".

As detailed in the Balliets of Whitehall it was PAULUS Balliet who came to America in 1738 and married Maria Magdalena Wotring (or Vautrin). One of PAULUS' sons, John, married Catharine Mickley, their son John married Elizabeth Schreiber. John and Elizabeth had a son William who married Rebecca Hoag. All records and evidence found disprove the data and delineation as given in the account quoted.

Of John[2] and Rachal Balliet's children, only the names of two are known: Bartholomew and John.

BARTHOLOMEW BALLIET[3]
of John and Rachal

Bartholomew was born in 1794 and died in 1858. He married Anna Leonard Weiss, daughter of Leonard and Barbara Miller (b. about 1768) Weiss. Anna was born about 1796 and died in 1882. Both are buried in the Union and West Cemetery, Allentown, Pennsylvania.

The U.S. Census of 1830, "Northampton (Allentown) Borough, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania" lists:

"Bartholomew Balliet, males; two 5 to 10; two 15 to 20; one 30 to 40. females; one under 5; one 10 to 15; one 30 to 40"

U.S.C. 1850 Allentown, Pa.

"Bartholomew Balliet, 56, carpenter, Pa. Anna 52; Allen E. 16; Joseph 13; Barbara Weiss 82" (mother of Anna)

"Bartholomew Balliet was one of the leading contractors and builders of

Allentown, and during his business career built many handsome residences and a number of churches." Bartholomew served in the War of 1812, 5th Company, under Captain John F. Ruhe, of the Second Regiment Volunteer Infantry. He was elected to the Town Council of Allentown in 1839, 1847 and 1848 (A.H.L.Co., V 1, pp 299, 421).

On May 25, 1816 Bartholomew Balliet and Anna Weiss were sponsors at the baptism of Rebecca Gutekunt at the Allentown Zion Reformed Church.

Bartholomew and Anna had ten children, three of whom died young. The others were: Marie; Edwin J.; William; Henrietta; Franklin; Allen; and Joseph (L.V., V 2, p 287)

MARIA BALLIET[4] of Bartholomew & Anna

Maria married Stephen Berger (Burger). Issue, three children: Anna; Samuel; and Jerusha Berger.

ANNA MARIE BERGER[5] of Stephen & Maria

Anna married John J. (or L. ?) Schadt. John, the son of Henry and Magdalena Knauss Schadt, was born in South Whitehall, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, May 18, 1838. In 1871 they moved to Allentown where John opened a blacksmith shop. John served a term as county treasurer in Lehigh County. John J. Schadt (Schat, Shatt) was a great-grandson of Johannes (1724-1777) and Elizabeth Catherine Schadt, one of the pioneer settlers of Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. Johannes, Sr. had a son, Johannes, Jr., who was born October 24, 1760 and died March 23, 1829. Johannes, Jr. served in the Revolutionary war as a private in Captain Jacob Humphrey's company of the Sixth Pennsylvania Regiment. Johannes, Jr. married Elizabeth, daughter of Valentine Clader and sister to Captain Daniel Clader, a soldier in the Revolutionary War. One of the children of Johannes, Jr. and Elizabeth Clader Schadt, was Henry C. who was born March 30, 1796 and died October 26, 1869. He married Magdalena, daughter of Jonathan Knauss. She was born February 15, 1803 and died March 1, 1888. Two of their ten children, Maria and John J. married into Bartholomew Balliet's line. John J. and Anna Balliet Schadt had ten children: Preston E., died in infancy; Alice M.; Harvey R.; Minnie; Esther; Edward J.; Anna M.; and Robert J. (For details on the Schadt family, see A.H.L.Co.Pa., V 3, pp 1114-1123)

Alice M. Schadt[6] of John & Anna

Alice married Wilson G. F. Jacoby in 1880. Wilson was born August 3, 1861 Bethlehem, Pennsylvania, the son of William and Eliza Ann Frey Jacoby. Wilson was president of the Peters and Jacoby Co., Inc., director of the Second National Bank of Allentown, Pennsylvania. No issue?

Minnie Schadt[6] of John & Anna

Minnie married twice. First to Henry Landis; second to John Hoffman, Esq.

Esther Schadt[6] of John & Anna

Esther married John W. Cressy of Bradford, New Hampshire and had two children, Richard W. and Cynthia S. Cressy[7].

SAMUEL B. BERGER[5] of Stephen & Maria

Samuel married Sarah Eckert. Issue, a son, Stephen Berger[6].

JERUSHA BERGER[5] of Stephen & Maria

Jerusha married James B. Medlar. No issue.

EDWIN J. BALLIET[4] of Bartholomew & Anna

Edwin (Edward) was born March 4, 1821 and died September 24, 1871. He married Caroline Donner who was born July 26, 1828 and died February 23, 1870. Both are buried in Union and West End Cemetery, Allentown, Pennsylvania. They had five children: Irwin, born January 14, 1846, died March 3, 1895; Emily, born August 31, 1852, died January 2, 1853; both buried in the Union and West End Cemetery; and Elmira; Edwin J.; and Eliza J.

ELMIRA J. BALLIET[5] of Edwin & Caroline

Elmira was born about 1848 and died "January 1, 1911, age 62 years less 28 days". In 1887 she married George Metzger, who was born near Monterey, Pennsylvania July 17, 1846, the son of Henry and Elizabeth Acker Metzger. They had three children: Annie.; Edgar G., married Bessie Sieges; and Caroline F. Metzger. (A.H.L.Co.Pa., V 3, p 889)

EDWIN J. BALLIET[5] of Edwin & Caroline

Edwin, born about 1849, married Flora Schweyer. They had two daughters: Emily and Caroline Balliet[6].

ELIZA J. BALLIET[5] of Edwin & Caroline

Eliza, born about 1851, married William Huntzberger. They had two children: Edwin and Carrie Huntzberger[6].

WILLIAM HENRY BALLIET[4] of Bartholomew & Anna

William was born about 1823, at 104 North Sixth Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania. He was a carpenter by trade. In 1866 he established the first planing mill in Allentown under the name of Pretz, Balliet, Gossler and Co.. In 1886, until 1896, he was county tax collector. He was the first man to carry a banner of the Temperence Association through the streets of Allentown.

William married Louisa Geiss who was born about 1825 the daughter of Christian and Hannah Uberroth Geiss. William died December 24, 1904 and Louisa on March 12, 1906. Their six children were all born in Allentown, Pennsylvania: Emma J., Alice A.; Christiana, born about

1852, died single December 3, 1920; Henry W.; Alfred, born about 1857, died June 27, 1874; Ella L., born about 1860, died single February 10, 1937.

EMMA J. BALLIET[5] of William & Louisa

Emma, born December 11, 1847, married Frank J. Newhard in 1879. Frank, the son of Silas H. and Caroline Blumer Newhard, was born March 4, 1847, Allentown, Pennsylvania. No issue.

ALICE AMANDA BALLIET[5] of William & Louisa

Alice, born about 1849, married Alvin Knauss. They had a son, Edgar Knauss[6].

HENRY WILLIAM BALLIET[5] of William & Louisa

Henry, born about 1855, married Eliza F. Weiler. She died April 16, 1908 and is buried beside Henry in the Union and East End Cemetery, Allentown, Pennsylvania. No issue.

HENRIETTA SUSAN BALLIET[4] of Bartholomew & Anna

Henrietta was born March 25, 1826 and was baptised by Rev. J. S. Dubbs, May 25, 1826; the sponsors were Joseph and Susanna Weiss. Henrietta married Francis Sander, son of George Sander. Francis was killed during the Civil War in 1864 at Sabine Crossroads in the Red River Valley in Louisiana. They had five children: George; Henry and Allen who died young; David and Frank.

DAVID SANDER[5] of Francis & Henrietta

David married twice. First to Emma Rau. They had three sons: Charles; Edward; and David Sander[6], who married Emma Moyer and had three children: Miriam; Evelyn; and Howard Sander[7]. David's second wife was Elizabeth Gilbert.

FRANK SANDER[5] of Francis & Henrietta

Frank married Sallie Worman and had four children: Mabel; Frank; Francis; and Esther Sander[6].

FRANKLIN C. BALLIET[4] of Bartholomew & Anna

Franklin was born December 30, 1830 and died March 24, 1869. In 1850 he married Mary (Maria) A. Schadt, daughter of Henry C. and Magdalena Schadt. She was born March 1832 (or '33) and died April 4, 1897. Both are buried in the Union and East End Cemetery, Allentown, Pennsylvania. After Franklin died, she married Allen G. Balliet, brother to Franklin. Franklin served in the Civil War as a Sergeant in Company B,

176th Regiment from Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. Franklin died without issue.

ALLEN G. BALLIET[4] of Bartholomew & Anna

Allen, born about 1834, died in 1885. During the Civil War he was a 2nd Lieutenant in Company B, 47th Regiment from Allentown, Pennsylvania. Allen married Sarah Long (other records give her name as Hoffman). After the death of Sarah, Allen married his brother's widow, Mrs. Mary A. Schadt Balliet. Allen, by his first wife had two daughters: Clara; and Anna who was born about 1857 and died young.

CLARA BALLIET[5] of Allen & Sarah

Clara, born about 1853, married Calvin Steckel and had two daughters: Alma and Clara Steckel[6].

JOSEPH E. BALLIET[4] of Bartholomew & Anna

Joseph, the youngest child, was born September 18, 1837, and died in his home at 104 N. Sixth Street, Allentown, Pennsylvania, June 12, 1897. He is interred in the Union and East End Cemetery of Allentown. For a number of years he managed the express office at Mauch Chunk (Jim Thorpe), Pennsylvania and in 1857 was employed as a clerk in the Allentown National Bank, of which he became vice president in 1896. In September, 1862 he enlisted in Company E, Fifth Regiment, Pennsylvania Volunteers. During his life he held numerous offices in various enterprises in Allentown; Secretary of the Allentown Passenger Railway Company; Secretary-Treasurer of Music Hall Association; Treasurer of the Security Association; Treasurer of the Coplay Cement Works and in 1888 was elected president; for thirty years served as deputy county

Joseph E. Balliet

treasurer and at one time held the office of City Auditor. Joseph died single. (H. of L. N. & Car. Cos.Pa., p 921)

The available records indicate the family name has died out in Bartholomew's line. No descendants of his line were found. The data as detailed was taken from the U.S. Census, the records of Rev. J. S. Dubbs, grave markers in the Union and East End Cemetery, Allentown, Pennsylvania, and from the Anniversary History of Lehigh County, Pennsylvania, The Lehigh Valley, and The History of Lehigh, Northampton and Carbon Counties, Pennsylvania.

JOHN BALLIET[3] of John and Rachal

John, born about 1806, died before 1860. His wife's name was Mary (or Maria) (Suple?) and in 1850 they were living in Salisbury Township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. Mary was born February 20, 1885; she is buried in the Union and East End Cemetery, Allentown, Pennsylvania. As far as is known they had a daughter, Pauline.

PAULINE BALLIET[4] of John & Mary

Pauline, called Polly, was born about 1842 and married George Poe. He was born about 1836. In 1880 they were living in Allentown and had seven children: George, born about 1862; Ellen born about 1864; Henry, born about 1867; Frank, born about 1870; Pansy, born about 1872; Martha born about 1877; and Anne Poe[5], born about 1879. At that time, Mary Balliet, age 73, mother of Polly, was living with them (U.S.C. 1880). Nothing further of this line is known.

The Balliets of the Dakotas

The first known member of this line is Jacques Balliet, who died in Odessa, Russia about the year 1880.

The ensuing introduction is based on the data and traditions received from the following members of this branch: Theodore H. Balliet, San Francisco, California; Lukas E. Balliet, Lodi, California; Mrs. Pauline Balliet Deibert, Herreid, South Dakota; and Mrs. Bertha Balliet Munsell, Franklin, Minnesota. By tying together the historical facts and the accounts and traditions handed down by Jacques' descendants, a plausible sketch of the European background of the Balliets of the Dakotas can be presented.

Sophia Augusta Frederica, (1729-1796), a German princess of Anhalt-Zerbst, married Peter III (1728-1762), Emperor of Russia, on August 21, 1745. Sophia became Catherine II, Empress of Russia, and was known as Catherine The Great.

Although born a German princess, she identified herself with the Russian people and introduced many social and economical reforms. In an effort to improve the rich farming land of Southern Russia and to populate it with the industrious people of her native land, Catherine induced many of the inhabitants of central and western Germany to settle in southern Russia.

Among those answering her call were the French Huguenots who had been forced to leave their native France to escape the persecution inflicted on the Protestants during the religious wars, and who had intermarried with their German neighbors. This migration to Russia probably took place between the years of 1750 and 1765.

The name of the first Balliet who settled in Russia is unknown. He was the father, or more likely, the grandfather of Jacques Balliet. According to the stories told by Jacques to his children and grandchildren, his father and grandfather were born in Alsace, Lorraine and emigrated to Bessarabia, Russia. The grandfather had four sons, and at one time the grandfather was a soldier in the French Army. It is interesting to note that Stephen Baillet, father of PAULUS Balliet was also a soldier in the French Army. PAULUS came to America in 1737, and JOSEPH Balliet in 1749. It is not unlikely the grandfather of Jacques was a close relative, possibly a brother to one of the pre-Revolutionary War Balliets who emigrated to America about the time other members of the family went to Russia.

Jacques was born and died in Russia. He had, as far as is known, two sons, Francois and Friedrick Balliet, both of whom came to America and settled in what is now North and South Dakota in about 1884 and 1904, respectively.

FRANCOIS BALLIET[1]
of Jacques

Francois was born in Russia and died in North Dakota. According to Mrs. Christine Moritz, who came to America with Francois and his family, "Francois (later called Frank) was a proud Frenchman who was dissatisfied with life in Russia and was the instigator of the family coming to America".

Francois and his wife Katherine had four sons. Michael, the oldest remained in Russia. He was born in Odessa, Russia and died there. The other three sons, Jacob, Gottlieb, and Frank, came to America with their parents.

JACOB BALLIETTE[2]
of Francois and Katherine

Jacob was born in Odessa, Russia and died August 22, 1924 in Los Angeles, California. His wife, Katherine Schmierer, was born in Russia and died at Marysville, California. This branch used the Balliette and Balliett spelling of the family name. They had four sons: George and Eric of whom no trace was found; and Jacob and Frank.

JACOB E. BALLIETTE[3]
of Jacob and Katherine

Jacob was born January 25, 1894 in North Dakota and married Anna Mae Miller on October 22, 1925, Chicago, Illinois. Anna was the daughter of Milton and Sylvia Wilson Miller. They had five children:

BETTY JANE BALLIETTE[4] of Jacob & Anna

Betty, the first child, was born September 3, 1926, Chicago, Illinois. She married Earl David Wegner, Chicago, where he was born November 4, 1930, the son of Paul E. Wegener and Verna H. Hensel. Earl and Betty reside at 206 George Street, West Chicago and have two children: Linda

Marie, born December 25, 1958, St. Charles, Illinois, and William Ross Wegener[5], born April 20, 1960, St. Charles.

LORRAINE BALLIETTE[4] of Jacob & Anna

Lorraine, born April 1, 1929, married Ray Cooper. They live at 500 Lance, Des Plaines, Illinois.

DORIS BALLIETTE[4] of Jacob & Anna

Doris, born January 12, 1932, married H. R. Stirek. They live at 1017 South Norbury, Lombard, Illinois

HELEN BALLIETTE[4] of Jacob & Anna

Helen, born December 15, 1935, married Don Krejci. Address: 707 North Latrobe, Chicago, Illinois.

ROBERT JACOB BALLIETTE[4] of Jacob & Anna

Robert was born June 6, 1938 and lives in Franklin Park, Illinois.

FRANK HENRY BALLIETT[3] of Jacob and Katherine

Frank, born August 10, 1898, Onawa, Iowa, married Olga Keil on August 22, 1919 at Bessie, Oklahoma. Olga was born November 5, 1897, Bessie, Oklahoma, the daughter of Conrad Keil (b. 2/23/1871, Straub, Russia—d. 11/7/1923, Bessie, Okla) and Sophie Heintz (b. 12/2/1873, Straub, Russia—d. 7/17/1943, Oklahoma City). Frank and Olga live at 804 N. E. 25th, Oklahoma City, and have six children:

HERBERT HAROLD BALLIETT[4] of Frank & Olga

Herbert, born June 16, 1920, Bessie, Oklahoma, married Patricia Louise Brady on May 19, 1944 at Oklahoma City. Patricia was born March 13, 1924, Bartlesville, Oklahoma, the daughter of John Duffield and Ruby Susan Fariss Brady. Herbert and Patricia reside at 3001 N.W. 66th Street, Oklahoma City where their three children were born: Steven Mark, born December 10, 1951; Suzan Kay, born January 10, 1954; and Shaun Leslie Balliet[6] (da), born April 23, 1955.

CHESTER FRANK BALLIETT[4] of Frank & Olga

Chester was born April 3, 1922 and lives in El Paso, Texas.

HELEN JEAN BALLIETT[4] of Frank & Olga

Helen, born May 10, 1926, married a Mr. Fisher. Address: 2204 Carlisle, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.

LEROY CONRAD BALLIETT[4] of Frank & Olga

Leroy, born September 4, 1928, is single and lives at 804 N. E. 25th Street, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.

DON WILLIAM BALLIETT[4] of Frank & Olga

Don, born September 4, 1933, Oklahoma City, was married there June 7, 1958 to Judith Ann McKean. Judith was born June 20, 1936, Oklahoma City, the daughter of Sherman Silas McKean (b. 4/11/1898, Omaha, Neb.) and Sarah Mae Keyes McKean (b. 8/19/1910, Chocatah, Okla.). Don and Judith live at 7505 N. W. 38th, Bethany, Oklahoma.

CAROLYN ANN BALLIETT[4] of Frank & Olga

Carolyn, born January 10, 1937, married Mr. Hamilton. They live at 321 N.W. 84th, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.

GOTTLIEB BALLIET[2] of Francois and Katherine

Gottlieb (or George) was born November 20, 1857 in the French-German village of Bessalow, near Bessarabia, Russia. After his marriage in Russia on November 15, 1879, he and his family came to America with his parents in 1884. Of Gottlieb's thirteen children, only the names of eight are known: Ann; George; Henry; Frederick; August, deceased, no record; Theodore; Arthur; and Emil.

ANN BALLIET[3] of Gottlieb

Ann married Harry Netherton. Address: 3755 Filmore Street, San Francisco, California. No issue.

GEORGE BALLIET[3] of Gottlieb

George, now deceased, married and had a daughter, Dorothy, living in Sacramento, California. Married?

HENYICK BALLIET[3] of Gottlieb

Henyick (Henry) was born October 5, 1882, Rohrbock, Russia and

came to America with his parents when about two years old. He married Rosina Nathan who was born July 13, 1885, Hellondall, Russia, daughter of Henrick and Elizabeth Nathan. Henyick died August 24, 1938 and Rosina on November 24, 1955; both at Linton, North Dakota. They had eight children, five daughters and three sons:

EMELIA BALLIET[4] of Henry & Rosina

Emelia, the first child was born September 21, 1906, Linton, North Dakota. She married Louis Alexander Thiring on January 3, 1928, Jamestown, North Dakota. Louis, the son of Joseph and Katherine Thiring, was born July 27, 1894, Racine, Wisconsin. Louis and Emelia had three sons born in Jamestown, North Dakota.

LOUIS JAMES THIRING[5] of Louis & Emelia

Louis, born September 27, 1928, and his wife LaLee, live at 17044-127th Avenue, S.E., Benton, Washington.

DONALD CALVIN THIRING[5] of Louis & Emelia

Donald, born March 6, 1930, married Donna Heinrick. They reside at 940 Mary Jove Avenue, Ashland, Oregon.

FLORIAN ALLEN THIRING[5] of Louis & Emelia

Florian, born March 11, 1932, married Phyllis Lapora. Address: Hq. 9th U.S. Army, Aviation Group, APO 154, New York, New York.

JOHANNA BALLIET[4] of Henry & Rosina

Johanna, born May 20, 1908, married twice. First to Harry Wilson Kunsch on March 11, 1930 at Linton, North Dakota. Harry, the son of Charles and Jeanette Wallace Kunsch, was born June 14, 1890, Minneapolis, Minnesota and died in September of 1941 at Linton, North Dakota. Issue, two children. On November 28, 1958, Johanna married Melvin George Kraft at Gilman, Illinois, where he was born March 16, 1906, the son of William H. Kraft (b. 11/18/1871, Germany) and Elizabeth Siegfried (b. 8/12/1883, Gilman, Ill.). Melvin and Johanna live at 319 S. Main, Gilman, Illinois.

MAXINE JEANETTE KUNSCH[5] of Harry & Johanna

Maxine, born June 23, 1931, Linton, North Dakota, married Kenneth Carl Essmann. They live at 316 S. Hartwell, Gilman, Illinois, and have two children: Roger Allan and Nancy Ann Essmann[6].

HARRY WILSON KUNSCH[5] of Harry & Johanna

Harry, born March 14, 1934, Linton, North Dakota, married Elsie Mae Lange. They live at 614 N. Hartwell, Gilman, Illinois, and have six children: Harry Wilson, Renee L., Bruce Scott, Stuart James, Dovinda Dee, and Vanetta Lyn Kunsch[6].

ROSINA BALLIET[4] of Henry & Rosina

Rosina was born December 5, 1910 and died April 8, 1954. She was married to a Mr. Worlitz.

ALVINA BALLIET[4] of Henry & Rosina

Alvina, born October 30, 1911, married Royse Raymond Freeman at Mandon, North Dakota on June 30, 1932. Royse, the son of Willie (b. 9/23/1862) and Nellie Melvina Scott Freeman, was born July 13, 1905, Dale, North Dakota. They live at 26817 South 16th Street, Kent, Washington and have a son: Carlyle Glenn Freeman[5], born April 21, 1950, Miles City, Montana.

THEOPHIL BALLIET[4] of Henry & Rosina

Theophil, born January 1, 1917, Temvik, North Dakota, married Bertha A. Wilkenheiser. Bertha was born October 14, 1920, Strasburg, North Dakota, the daughter of Wendelin Wikenheiser (b. 10/20/1895, Odessa, Russia) and Barbara Baumgartner (b. 5/17/1897 Strasburg, N.D.—d. 7/16/1955, Bismark, N.D.). Her paternal grandparents were Peter and Philpena Wikenheiser, both born in Russia. Bertha's maternal grandparents were Michael and Othelia Wolf Baumgartner. Theophil and Bertha live at 212 South St. Paul, Linton, North Dakota and have nine children, all born in North Dakota: Carol Ann, born March 20, 1944, Strasburg; Richard Allan, born August 2, 1945, Strasburg; Deborah Kay Marie, born July 17, 1949, Bismark; Douglas Francis, born August 8, 1950, Bismark; Leslie James, born November 2, 1953, Bismark; Janice Mary, born July 13, 1955, Linton; James, born and died March 7, 1956, Linton; Mary Louise, born December 8, 1957, Linton; Paul Anthony Balliet[5], born February 6, 1961, Linton.

ALMA BALLIET[4] of Henry & Rosina

Alma, born May 21, 1919, married Edward Albrecht. He was born May 28, 1915, Linton, North Dakota, the son of Fred and Katie Albrecht. Their address is Box 761, Linton, North Dakota, and they have three children, born in Linton: Rosina Alma, born March 21, 1944; Edward James, born December 5, 1947, now deceased; and Bonita Janette Albrecht[5], born November 7, 1949.

HENRY BALLIET[4] of Henry & Rosina

Henry was born April 5, 1921, and lives at Fort Yates, North Dakota

HERBERT BALLIET[4] of Henry & Rosina

Herbert, born July 13, 1924, Linton, North Dakota, married Orpha Belle Hendrickson on July 2, 1944 at Topeka, Kansas. Orpha, the daughter of Waldo Emory Hendrickson (b. Ind.) and Vesta Vernice Glendenny (b. Nebr.), was born November 10, 1927 at Greely, Colorado. Herbert

and Orpha reside at 1723 N.E. 92nd, Seattle, Washington, where their two children were born: Daniel Wade, born February 13, 1949 and Renee Janine Balliet[5], born July 22, 1951.

THEODORE BALLIET[3] of Gottlieb

Theodore and his wife, Nonie, live in San Francisco, California, where he owns and manages the "Balliet Brothers, General Contractors Co." at 2065 Third St. They have a son, Theodore Harry Balliet[4], who is married and has two daughters and a son, John Balliet[5].

Carl Kammerer[4] and Theodore Balliet[3]

ARTHUR JOHN BALLIET[3] of Gottlieb

Arthur was born November 9, 1904, Oregon and died August 7, 1948, San Francisco, California. He married Mae C. Nugent, October 17, 1925, San Francisco, where she was born March 9, 1907. Mae lives at 683 Morse Street, San Francisco. Issue, seven children, all born in San Francisco:

Arthur John Balliet

JAMES ROBERT BALLIET[4] of Arthur & Mae

James, born August 30, 1926, married Virginia Rose Kalin on October 7, 1944 at San Francisco. Virginia was born August 20, 1923 at San Francisco, the daughter of Samuel Kalin (b. 10/5/1900, Pittsburgh, Pa.) and Gertrude Bergin (b. 2/13/1904, San Francisco). James and Virginia reside at 39 Dearborn, San Francisco, where their two children were born: Richard James, born May 14, 1946, and Thomas John Balliet[5], born June 4, 1957.

ARTHUR J. BALLIET[4] of Arthur & Mae

Arthur, born October 3, 1929, married Joan Barbara Mackes on March 16, 1950 at Reno, Nevada. Joan was born June 29, 1932 at San Francisco, where they reside at 4262 23rd Street and where their four children were born: Richard Leroy, born December 24, 1951; Kathryn Ann, born December 30, 1955; David John, born December 13, 1959; and Michael Arthur Balliet[5], born July 26, 1963.

ROBERT G. BALLIET[4] of Arthur & Mae

Robert, born July 12, 1932, is married and has two sons and a daughter. Address: 4272A 26th Street, San Francisco, California.

GEORGE R. BALLIET[4] of Arthur & Mae

George, born July 12, 1932, is married and lives at 3814 26th Street, San Francisco, California.

DIANNA M. BALLIET[4] of Arthur & Mae

Dianna, born November 4, 1937, married R. L. Tobin. They live at 682 Morse, San Francisco and have three sons.

TOM EDWARD BALLIET[4] of Arthur & Mae

Tom, born August 27, 1940, is single and lives at 683 Morse Street, San Francisco.

MICHAEL T. BALLIET[4] of Arthur & Mae

Michael, born October 23, 1948, is single and lives at 683 Morse Street, San Francisco, California.

FREDERICK BALLIET[3] of Gottlieb

Frederick, now deceased, married and had two children: Robert and Patricia Balliet[4].

EMIL A. BALLIET[3] of Gottlieb

Emil, born July 14, 1911, Portland, Oregon, married Gladys Bertine Arnesen on July 28, 1932 at San Francisco, California. Gladys was born February 13, 1909 at San Francisco, the daughter of Henry (b. Norway) and Odine Olsen (b. Stavanger, Norway) Arnesen. Emil is the pastor of the First Assembly of God Church, San Diego, California, where they reside at 2744 2nd Avenue. They had four children:
Judith Ann, born September 19, 1942, Minneapolis, Minnesota; John Howard, born November 4, 1945, Minneapolis; Suzanne Kay, born February 1, 1953, Glendale, California; David Howard Balliet[4], died January, 1934, Fergus Falls, Minnesota.

Standing, L to R: Judith, John, Mrs. Gladys Balliet; Seated, L to R: Rev. Emil and Suzanne Balliet

FRANK BALLIET[2]
of Francois and Katherine

Frank was born November 27, 1875, Bessalow, Russia and died March 26, 1951, Elk Grove, California. He came to America with his parents about 1884 and settled in North Dakota where about 1897 he married Kathryn Rau. She was born in South Russia May 9, 1879 and died October 10, 1920 at Elk Grove. They had seven children: Jacob, Lydia, William, Katharine, Louise, John and Madge.

JACOB BALLIET[3]
of Frank and Kathryn

Jacob was born September 20, 1898 at Forbes, North Dakota and died May 19, 1951 at Elk Grove, California. He married Maggie Kammerer on January 3, 1924 at Franklin, California. Maggie was born April 14, 1905 at Forbes, the daughter of Philip Kammerer, Sr. (b. 6/22/1875, Russia—d. 2/24/1950, Stockton, Calif.) and Christina Morlock (b. 5/11/1877, Russia—d. 1/27/1935 Elk Grove, Calif.). Jacob and Maggie had three children:

RAYMOND WILLIAM BALLIET[4]
of Jacob & Maggie

Raymond, born November 1, 1924, Sacramento, California, married Margaret Marcella Woehl on August 16, 1948 at Lodi, California. Margaret was born June 6, 1929 at Wishek, North Dakota, the daughter of George Woehl (b. 1/15/1884, S. Russia—d. 10/2/1960) and Margaret Bamesberger (b. 3/11/1887, S. Russia—d. 7/13/1953). Address: Rt. 1, Box 1370, Elk Grove, California. Their three children were born at Lodi, California: Linda Margaret, born June 6, 1952; Donna Rae, born September 30, 1954; and Stiven Wayne Balliet[5], born February 9, 1963.

ALICE MARJORIE BALLIET[4]
of Jacob & Maggie

Alice, born March 10, 1930, Elk Grove, California, is single and lives near Elk Grove on Route 1, Box 1322.

JAMES FRANK BALLIET[4] of Jacob & Maggie

James, born February 4, 1932, married Babette Charlotte Stark on December 12, 1958 at Augsburg, Germany. Babette was born August 16, 1929, Bamberg, Germany, the daughter of Josef Stark (b. 11/12/1907, Weipelsdort, Germany) and Friedericke Lieb (b. 11/11/1907, Bamberg,

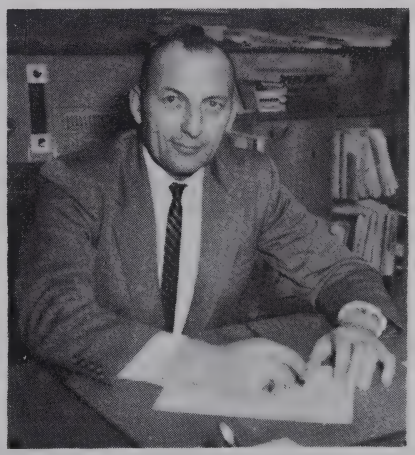
Germany). Address: R. 1, Box 1322, Elk Grove, California. Issue, two sons: Robert and Henry Wilhelm Balliet[5], born Bamberg, Germany

LYDIA BALLIET[3] of Frank and Kathryn

Lydia, born January 8, 1900, Forbes, North Dakota, married George Wolff on April 10, 1919 at Forbes. George was born October 1, 1893 at Forbes. Address: Box 119, Forbes, North Dakota, where their six children were born:

HERBERT FRANZ WOLFF[4] of George & Lydia

Herbert, born February 8, 1920, Forbes, North Dakota, married Eleonora Estelle Newhardt. She was born in Ashley, North Dakota, the daughter of Phillip Newhardt (b. 12/29/1901, Leola, S. Dak.) and Martha Bertsch (b. 2/2/1902, Ashley, N. Dak.). Their address is Box 185, Nevis, Minnesota, where Herbert is superintendent of the Nevis Public Schools. After serving four years in the U.S. Military Service during World War II, he completed his B.S. Degree at the Ellendale Teachers College, and attended summer session at the University of Denver and the University of North Dakota to obtain his Masters Degree in 1960. Issue, four children: Laverne Herbert, born July 9, 1948, Ellendale, North Dakota; Gary Allen, born October 23, 1949, Nevis, Minnesota; LaPalma Eleonora, born March 31, 1951, Nevis; and Philip George Wolff[5], born January 9, 1953, Nevis.



Herbert F. Wolff

LEONORA K. WOLFF[4] of George & Lydia

Leonora, born October 25, 1922, Forbes, North Dakota, married Walter E. Choppelear. They live at 427 South 54th, Tacoma, Washington.

EDNA CHRISTINA WOLFF[4] of George & Lydia

Edna, born January 23, 1925, Forbes, North Dakota, married Flanoi Darold Nadeau on June 5, 1947 at Tacoma, Washington. Flanoi was born January 16, 1922, White Rock, South Dakota, the son of Raymond (b. 2/22/1881, Main Twp, Minn.) and Alice Marie (b. 2/23/1887, Main Twp, Minn.) Nadeau. They reside at 3709 N. Ferdinand, Tacoma, Washington, where their two children were born: Dennis Flanoi, born April 13, 1948; and John Alan Nadeau[5], born August 24, 1955.

FLORENCE IRENE WOLFF[4] of George & Lydia

Florence, born September 4, 1929, Forbes, North Dakota, married Richard A. Skutevik on June 30, 1952 at Morehead, Minnesota. Richard is the son of George and Nell Skutevik. Richard and Florence reside at 9541 Verbera, El Paso, Texas and have two children: Gayle Annette, born May 29, 1953; Fargo, North Dakota; and Rebecca Ann Skutevik[5], born February 16, 1956, Colorado Springs, Colorado.

ELMER D. WOLFF[4] of George & Lydia

Elmer, born August 9, 1931, Forbes, North Dakota, married Renee Ann Johnson on December 22, 1956 at Isle, Minnesota. Renee was born May 31, 1936, Mora, Minnesota, the daughter of Harry Alvin and Irene Bertha Johnson. Elmer and Renee live at 803 W. Prospect, Cloquet, Minnesota, and have three children: Jeffery Stephen, born December 16, 1957, Duluth, Minnesota; Kyle Gene, born March 25, 1959, Cloquet, Minnesota; and Denise Renee Wolff[5], born June 12, 1961, Cloquet.

WILMA JEAN WOLFF[4] of George & Lydia

Wilma, born March 2, 1934, Forbes, North Dakota, married Alden James Flakoll. Alden was born March 11, 1934, at Forbes, the son of Anton (b. 1/15/1905, Forbes) and Minnie Melland (b. 5/19/1913) Flakoll. They live in Forbes, North Dakota, where their two children were born: Paul James, born February 10, 1957; and Timothy John Flakoll[5], born October 8, 1959.

WILLIAM BALLIET[3] of Frank and Kathryn

William, born September 8, 1901, North Dakota, married Christine Pahl on October 21, 1924 at Aberdeen, South Dakota. Christine was born August 3, 1908 in North Dakota, the daughter of August Pahl (b. 10/6/1868, S. Russia) and Dorothea Mier (b. 4/12/1871, S. Russia). William and Christine live at Galt, California, P.O. Box 732, and have seven children, all born at Elk Grove, California:

ERWIN BALLIET[4] of William & Christine

Erwin, born November 11, 1926, married twice. Second, to Juanita Norman, on June 22, 1963 at Gardnerville, Nevada. She was born April 2, 1928, Stockton, California, the daughter of Otis B. (b. April, 1912, Okmulgee, Okla.) and Ressie E. (b. Feb. 1914, Russell Springs, Ky.). Erwin and Juanita live at 4621 Underwood Way, Sacramento, California. Issue, two children: Carol Jean, born April 10, 1951, Sacramento, and Michael Erwin Balliet[5], born November 21, 1954, Lodi, California.

EDNA MAY BALLIET[4] of William & Christine

Edna, born January 29, 1928, married Walton Bailey. Address: 5127 Gordon Drive, Sacramento, California. Issue, three daughters.

MARY JANE BALLIET[4] of William & Christine

Mary, born February 24, 1929, married James Willard McCrorey on April 7, 1947 at Coquille, Oregon. James, the son of James Melford and Annie Stall McCrorey, was born January 25, 1926, Reddsprings, Missouri. Address: Rt. #1, Box 11, Coquille, Oregon. Their three children were born in Myrtle Point, Oregon: Jed Willard, born May 12, 1949; Eric James, born July 12, 1951; and Janice Kay McCrorey[5], born January 28, 1953.

DOROTHY BALLIET[4] of William & Christine

Dorothy, born November 4, 1931, married Lewis Hill. They live in Galt, California and have two daughters and three sons.

BETTY LOUISE BALLIET[4] of William & Christine

Betty, born May 10, 1933, married Arlan Winn at Reno, Nevada. Arlan was born January 21, 1930, Lodi, California, the son of Amos (b. 1/31/1889) and Beulah (b. 5/30/1896) Winn. Arlan and Betty live at 344 Crescent Drive, Galt, California, and have five children, all born Lodi, California: Edna Marie, born August 2, 1948; Richard Arlan, born October 7, 1950, died March 30, 1954; Larry Raymond, born February 11, 1953; Arlan Warren, born September 22, 1955; and Darril Carl Winn[5], born June 6, 1958.

BARBARA JEAN BALLIET[4] of William & Christine

Barbara, born February 2, 1935, married Leland R. Brandon at Carson City, Nevada, now divorced. Leland was born in Colorado, August 4, 1934. Barbara lives at 2545 East Segundo Drive, Rancho Cordova, California and has four children: Sandra Lee, born February 17, 1951, Sacramento, California; Betty Charlotte, born April 22, 1952, Sacramento;

Georgia Ann, born November 4, 1954, Aberdeen, Maryland; and William Ralph Brandon[5], born August 8, 1956, Aberdeen, Maryland.

WALTER BALLIET[4] of William & Christine

Walter, born June 19, 1937, is married and lives in Sacramento, California. Issue, a son.

KATHRYN BALLIET[3] of Frank and Kathryn

Kathryn, born July 23, 1902, married Jack Kammerer. He was born November 2, 1902, Forbes, North Dakota, the son of Philip and Christine Morlock Kammerer. Jack and Kathryn live in Elk Grove, California where their two children were born:

FLORENCE ARLEEN KAMMERER[4] of Jack & Kathryn

Florence, born February 25, 1929, married Arthur Fandrich, October 25, 1947 at Lodi, California. Arthur, the son of John and Fredericka Ebel Fandrich, was born March 19, 1923, Kief, North Dakota. They reside at 1821 Florin Road, Sacramento, California and have four children: Diane Lynn, born July 25, 1948, Lodi, California; Judith Aileen, born April 6, 1952, Sacramento, California; Randall Arthur, born October 21, 1953, Sacramento; and Gail Kathryn Fandrich[5], born March 21, 1956, Sacramento.

ROBERT LLOYD KAMMERER[4] of Jack & Kathryn

Robert (called Carl), born January 9, 1932, married three times. First to Elizabeth Ann Jauch in 1951, Carson City, Nevada; second to Doris Ann Howard (1932-1957) at Reno, Nevada in 1955; and third to Fern Ann Eisenberg, daughter of Edward and Anna Eisenberg, at Reno in 1960. Robert plays pro-football for the "49ers" and lives at 7013 23rd Street, Sacramento, California. Issue, four children: Cynthia Ann, born in 1952, Camp Polk, Louisiana; Kirk, born in 1956, Sacramento; Teresa Ann, born in 1960, Marysville, California; and Tammy Lynn Kammerer[5], born in 1961, Marysville.

LOUISE BALLIET[3] of Frank and Kathryn

Louise, born August 10, 1903 in North Dakota, married Emanuel Selzle in California. Emanuel was born December 3, 1897 in Russia as

were his parents, George and Dorothy Bobski Selzle. Emanuel died January 23, 1957 and is buried in Sacramento, California. After his death, Louise married William Bryan Meador on May 24, 1959, Carson City, Nevada. William was born August 26, 1896, the son of Carry Washington and Louise Francis Roberts Meador. Address: 5300 5th Street, Sacramento, California. Issue, three children by first marriage:

HENRY SELZLE[4] of Emanuel & Louise

Henry was born June, 1920 in Elk Grove, California and died November 11, 1961 in an auto accident. He married Betty Stetson, who lives at 4821 Carabilla Way, Sacramento, California with their three children: Elizabeth Ann; Patricia Lee; and Robert Roy Selzle[5].

HERBERT FRANK SELZLE[4] of Emanuel & Louise

Herbert, born February 5, 1922 in Elk Grove, California, married Gloria Frances Masini on January 3, 1949 at Virginia City, Nevada. Gloria was born July 31, 1925, Healdsburg, California, the daughter of Joseph Valentino Masini (b. 3/1/1888, Pisa, Italy) and Marguerite Scatena (b. 3/13/1894, San Francisco). Herbert and Gloria live at 765 Florence Lane, Healdsburg, California and have two children: Diane Kathryn, born December 23, 1949, Sacramento, California; and Stephen Paul Selzle[5], born November 5, 1954, Sacramento.

IRENE KATHRYN SELZLE[4] of Emanuel & Louise

Irene, born August 17, 1924, Elk Grove, California, married Jack Richard Casner on June 22, 1946 at Carson City, Nevada. Jack was born March 29, 1923 in Wooster, Ohio as were his parents, Forrest J. Casner (b. 4/18/1895) and Esther Grace Bartell (b. 10/30/1902). Jack and Irene live at 3113 Iva Way, Sacramento and have a son, Bruce Jay Casner[5], born October 20, 1958, Sacramento, California.

JOHN BALLIET[3] of Frank and Kathryn

John was born April 8, 1906 and died February 10, 1941. He was survived by his wife, Mrs. Orpha Balliet Delk, of 4109 W. Nichols, Sacramento, California and three daughters.

MADGE BALLIET[3] of Frank and Kathryn

Madge, born May 6, 1912, North Dakota, married Frank T. Lamb on

February 16, 1935 at Reno, Nevada. Frank was born January 25, 1909, Sacramento, and died in November of 1960; buried in the Sierra Hills Cemetery, Sacramento. Madge resides at 2637 Crosby Way, North Sacramento and has two daughters:

SHARON MARIE LAMB[4] of Frank & Madge

Sharon, born May 4, 1939, Sacramento, married Danny Hopper. They live at 5729 El Campo Way, Sacramento, California and have three children: Mark Allen; Michelle Danise; and Martin Scott Hopper[5].

PATRICIA JEAN LAMB[4] of Frank & Madge

Patricia, born October 3, 1940, Sacramento, California, married Ronald Earl Buck on January 31, 1959 at Reno, Nevada. Ronald, the son of Earl and Winifred Gabel Buck, was born February 4, 1937, Sacramento, California. They live at 6525 Melbourne Way, Citrus Heights, California and have two children, born in Sacramento, California: Richard Jeffrey, born November 16, 1960; and Robert Brian Buck[5], born March 19, 1963.

L to R Standing: Christina Balliet Aman Wolff, Fred L. and Lukas Balliet[3]; Seated: Lukas[2], Friederick[1] and Gertrude Balliet. (taken about 1906)

FRIEDERICK BALLIET[1]
of Jacques

Friederick was born about 1828 in Petersthal, South Russia. He married Johanna Breckel in Russia and they had three sons: Lukas, Adam, and Friederick, who were born in Russia before the family came to America about 1902, settling in South Dakota. Friederick died in Eureka, South Dakota about 1915.

LUKAS BALLIET[2]
of Friederick and Johanna

Lukas was born September 3, 1854, Petersthal, South Russia and died

March 25, 1917, Eureka, South Dakota. He was married in Russia to Gertruda Becker, daughter of Johann Friederick and Elizabeth Nathan Becker. Gertruda was born June 23, 1853, Petersthal, South Russia and died June 25, 1921, Eureka, South Dakota. Gertruda had a daughter by a previous marriage, Mrs. Katharine Dupper, who was born August 6, 1875, Hofnungsburg, South Russia and died August 17, 1956, and is buried in the Eureka (S. Dak.) Lutheran Cemetery. She had six children: Caroline, Magdeline, John, Ludwig, Emma, and Lukas Dupper.

Lukas and Gertruda had six children: Eva; Johan; and Johanna Balliet of whom no record is known—they died in Hofnungsburg, Russia; and Fred L.; Christina; and Lukas E. Balliet.

FRED L. BALLIET[3] of Lukas and Gertruda

Fred, born March 13, 1880, Hofnungsburg, South Russia, married Katharina Moser on January 19, 1906 at Selby, South Dakota. Katharina was born September 15, 1887, Warkaska, South Russia, the daughter of Wilhelm Moser (b. c1866, Friedenthal, S. Russia) and Johanna Hartmares (b. Landau, S. Russia). Fred and Katharina live (1962) at 800 W. Tokay Street, Lodi, California. Their four children were born near Eureka, South Dakota.

LENORA BALLIET[4] of Fred & Katharina

Lenora, born April 28, 1907, married Jacob Hagele. He was born January 10, 1906, Bowdle, South Dakota, the son of Christ Hagele (b. 1/4/1873, Russia—d. Feb. 1945) and Minnie Reiner (b. 10/2/1880, Russia). Jacob and Lenora reside at 515 Tamarack, Lodi, California. No issue.

GLAUDEA BALLIET[4] of Fred & Katharina

Glaudea, born August 16, 1908, married Arthur Freimark. They reside in Java, South Dakota.

FRED F. BALLIET[4] of Fred & Katharina

Fred, born December 10, 1910, married Agnes Neifer. They live in Eureka, South Dakota.

LILLIAN BALLIET[4] of Fred & Katharina

Lillian, born July 24, 1913, married John H. Scriven on January 18, 1938 at Burlingame, California. John was born November 6, 1912, Colman, South Dakota, the son of Charles M. Scriven (b. 1/27/1871, Ft. Dodge, Iowa) and Helen McKnee Winey (b. 4/24/1871, Scott Co. Iowa). John and Lillian live in Dell Rapids, South Dakota and have two

daughters: Phyllis Marie, born May 18, 1943, Flandreau, South Dakota; and Virginia Mae Scriven[5], born June 4, 1945, Pipestone, Minnesota.

CHRISTINA BALLIET[3] of Lukas and Gertruda

Christina, born May 27, 1887, Hofnungsburg, South Russia, married twice. First to Phillip Aman; they had five children: Reinhold of Eureka, South Dakota; Arthur of E. 114 Hoffman Ave. Spokane, Washington; Mrs. Adeline Aman Parker of E. 24 Augusta, Spokane, Washington; Mrs. Freda Aman Gagstatter of S11 Cedar, Spokane, Washington; and Edna Aman. About 1955 Christina married Jacob W. Wolff. He had four children by a previous marriage: Ernest of Ellendale, North Dakota; Emil of Forbes, North Dakota; Edwin of Jamestown, North Dakota; and Mrs. Anna Wolff Schlosser of Frederick, South Dakota.

EDNA AMAN[4] of Phillip & Christina

Edna, born August 16, 1908, married John J. Feiock. Address: Rt. 2, Eureka, South Dakota. Issue, two daughters:

DEWYONE DONNA FEIOCK[5] of John & Edna

Dewyone, born September 16, 1933, Eureka, South Dakota, married Rev. Clifford Maurice Bergland, Jr. He was born February 19, 1933, Naperville, Illinois, the son of Rev. C. M. Bergland, Sr. and Myrtle Lucille Rohr. They live in Twin Brooks, South Dakota and have four sons:

Gregory Jon Bergland[6] of Clifford & Dewyone

Gregory was born October 9, 1956, Portland, Oregon.

Geoffrey Tod Bergland[6] of Clifford & Dewyone

Geoffrey was born April 14, 1960, Watertown, South Dakota

Steven Lee Bergland[6] of Clifford & Dewyone

Steven was born June 23, 1961, Watertown.

Curtis Lair Bergland[6] of Clifford & Dewyone

Curtis was born April 12, 1963, Watertown.

SYLVIA MARGARET FEIOCK[5] of John & Edna

Sylvia, born August 31, 1937, married Marvin Lee Frahm, July 12, 1959, Eureka, South Dakota. Marvin, the son of LeRoy William and Rose Alhene Clara Frahm, was born February 16, 1937, Memphis, Nebraska. Their present address (1963) is 2942 Jever, Beethoven Str. 24, Germany. Issue, two children:

Pamela Ann Frahm[6] of Marvin & Sylvia

Pamela was born April 11, 1961, Daaden, Sieg, Germany

Eric Leroy Frahm[6] of Marvin & Sylvia

Eric was born April 24, 1963, Jever, Oldenburg, Germany

LUCAS E. BALLIET[3] of Lukas and Gertruda

Lucas was born November 27, 1892, Hofnungsburg, Russia and died May 20, 1963, Lodi, California. He married Eva Grosz on January 21, 1914 at Eureka, South Dakota. Eva was born July 22, 1892, Eureka, the daughter of Henry Grosz (b. 12/5/1855, Glucksthal, S. Russia) and Christina Herman. Eva lives at 506 N. Lincoln, Lodi, California. Issue, five children:

HAROLD BALLIET[4] of Lucas E. & Eva

Harold, born October 22, 1915, Eureka, South Dakota, married Lillian L. Hieb on September 7, 1943 at Aberdeen, South Dakota. She was born May 30, 1918, Hosmer, South Dakota, the daughter of William B. (b. 6/8/1890 McPherson Co., S. Dak.) and Katie (b. 12/8/1894, McPherson Co., S. Dak.) Hieb. Harold and Lillian reside at 2848 N. Morengo, Altadena, California, where their two daughters were born: Donna Jean, born November 20, 1946; and Laurie Ann, born November 13, 1956.

WALDEMAN BALLIET[4] of Lucas E. & Eva

Waldeman, born March 2, 1918, Eureka, South Dakota, married Ella Marie Heinrick on February 24, 1946 at Leola, South Dakota. Ella, the daughter of John J. and Marie Hauch Heinrich, was born May 8, 1925, Ashley, North Dakota. They reside at 2634 Monte Vista, El Cerrito, California. No issue.

ELLA LORRAINE BALLIET[4] of Lucas E. & Eva

Ella, born August 10, 1921, Eureka, South Dakota, married Joseph Jerome Palmer on May 31, 1942 at Glendale, California. Joseph, the son of Joseph Frank and Mary Josephine Drury Palmer, was born May 23, 1914, Flora, Illinois. They reside at 78 W. Magna Vesta, Arcadia, California and have two sons, born in Pasadena, California: Steven Wayne, born September 13, 1944; and Gary Ross Palmer[5], born December 15, 1947.

WILMA BALLIET[4] of Lucas E. & Eva

Wilma, born May 14, 1924, Eureka, South Dakota, married Charles Claybourne Canady on February 6, 1955 at Yuma, Arizona. Charles was

born November 12, 1925, Kansas City, Kansas, the son of Buel Heath Canady (b. 11/15/1893 Junction City, Kan.) and Loraine Alice Canady (b. 11/9/1895, Tarhio, Mo.). They live at 4319 Lynd Ave., Arcadia, California and have three children born Pasadena, California: Charles Craig, born November 20, 1955; Karen Lynn, born March 22, 1957; and Kent Claybourne Canady[5], born May 14, 1959.

MARCELLA BALLIET[4] of Lucas E. & Eva

Marcella, born December 22, 1931, Leola, South Dakota, married Frederick Drane Gaither on June 22, 1957 at Las Vagas, Nevada. Frederick, the son of Rev. Burgess Wood Gaither and Penelope Wood Gaither (b. Tarboro, N. Car.) was born September 22, 1926 at Brandy Station, Virginia. They live at 68 Hampden Terrace, Alhambra, California and have two children, born in Pasadena, California: Glen Eric, born October 1, 1958; and Suzanne Gaither[5], born June 15, 1961.

ADAM BALLIET[2] of Friederick and Johanna

Adam was born January 13, 1862, Petersthal, South Russia and died June 11, 1940, Aberdeen, South Dakota. He married Katherina Bischoff on January 26, 1888 at Hofnungsburg, South Russia. Katherina was born January 28, 1861, Neufreidenthal, South Russia and died January 26, 1937 at Aberdeen, South Dakota. Their six children were born in Russia and about 1904 the family came to America and settled in South Dakota. The children are: Jacob A.; Johanna; Katie; Pauline; Adam; and Elizabeth.

JACOB A. BALLIET[3] of Adam and Katherina

Jacob, the first child, was born January 4, 1889 Hofnungsburg, Russia and died December 16, 1956, Mobridge, South Dakota. He married Dorothea Strobel on February 16, 1915 at Eureka, South Dakota, where she was born May 5, 1895, the daughter of Jacob and Barbara Beiber Strobel. They had ten children:

BERTHA BARBARA BALLIET[4] of Jacob A. & Dorothea

Bertha, born April 19, 1916, Aberdeen, South Dakota, married Lynn Floyd Munsell on August 11, 1947 at Selby, South Dakota. He was born in Franklin, Minnesota, the son of Lynn Brock and Viola Johnson Munsell. Address: Box 251, Franklin, Minnesota. Their three children were

L to R: Katie Balliet Ellsworth, Johanna Balliet Stroh, Jacob A. Balliet, Pauline Balliet Deibert, and Elizabeth Balliet Keller

born in Brookings, South Dakota: Lois Kirkhart, born November 21, 1948; James Kirkhart, born April 11, 1950; and David Kirkhart Munsell[5], born May 17, 1955.

PAULINE BALLIET[4] of Jacob A. & Dorothea

Pauline, born November 29, 1917, Aberdeen, South Dakota, married Bryce Kyburz in December of 1939 at Yuma, Arizona. Bryce was the son of Robert Newton and Vera Kargas Kyburz. They live at 1133 Tobias Drive, Chula Vista, California and have three daughters:

KATHERINE LORETTA KYBURZ[5] of Bryce & Pauline

Katherine, born April 4, 1941, Vallejo, California, married Conrad Van Horn Vander Horck Woods on June 14, 1961 at Wintergreen, California. He was born August 16, 1931, New Milford, Connecticut, the son of Donald Zink Woods (b. Canada) and Josaphine Vander Horck (b. Evanston, Ill.). They reside at 7736 Fay, LaJolla, California and have a son:

Donald Bryce Woods[6] of Conrad & Katherine

Donald, was born June 6, 1962, San Diego, California

KAREN ANITRA KYBURZ[5] of Bryce & Pauline

Karen, born August 14, 1942, married Russell Hoffman. They live at 3510 Auburndale, San Diego, California and have a daughter:

Vickie Lee Hoffman[6] of Russell & Karen

Vickie was born June 13, 1962

SYLVIA HELENORE KYBURZ[5] of Bryce & Pauline

Sylvia was born June 4, 1950, Aberdeen, South Dakota.

ALFRED BALLIET[4] of Jacob A. & Dorothea

Alfred was born June, 1919 and died in November of 1942 in World War II at Corregidor.

ALBERT ADAM BALLIET[4] of Jacob A. & Dorothea

Albert, born October 20, 1921, McPherson County, South Dakota, married Leslie Lee Croy on January 1, 1945 at Mobridge, South Dakota. Leslie, the daughter of Leslie Chester and Frances Lillian Johnson Croy, was born November 2, 1925, Marmarth, North Dakota. Albert and Leslie live at 9641 Adeline Lane, Garden City, California and have five children: Philip Quinn, born November 6, 1946, Hot Springs, South Dakota; Ronald Lynn, born June 3, 1948, Mobridge, South Dakota; Albert Lee, born October 17, 1949, Brookings, South Dakota; William Leslie, born July 28, 1952, Hot Springs, South Dakota; and James Gordon Balliet[5], born August 2, 1954, Igloo, South Dakota.

ARNOLD BALLIET[4] of Jacob A. & Dorothea

Arnold died in November, 1942.

GLEN KENNETH BALLIET[4] of Jacob A. & Dorothea

Glen, born April 18, 1923, Eureka, South Dakota, married Ann Hoff on October 27, 1946 at Mobridge, South Dakota. Ann, the daughter of Henry and Bertha Koerner Hoff, was born April 1, 1926, Leola, South Dakota. They reside at 11602 Lampson, Garden Grove, California, where Glen owns the "Balliet Construction Co. General Contractors". Issue, four children: Barbara Ann, born March 1, 1948, Mobridge, South Dakota; Arnold Glenn, born April 15, 1950, Mobridge; Lorraine Yvonne, born December 31, 1953, Santa Anna, California; and Jeanette Adell Balliet[5], born November 5, 1956, Santa Anna, California.

HELEN DOROTHY BALLIET[4] of Jacob A. & Dorothea

Helen, born August 4, 1927, Trail City, South Dakota, married Dennis

LeRoy Petersen at Eagle Butte, South Dakota. Dennis, the son of Carl Henry Petersen (b. 9/18/1900, Charter Oak, Iowa) and Elizabeth Lillian Acker (b. 10/6/1903, Dupree, S. Dak.), was born July 26, 1926 at Eagle Butte, South Dakota. They live in Mobridge, South Dakota and have a son, Douglas Charles[5], born November 22, 1960 at Lemmon, South Dakota.

WALTER A. BALLIET[4] of Jacob A. & Dorothea

Walter, born May 22, 1929, Trail City, South Dakota, married Marjorie E. Nicholas on September 9, 1950 at Mobridge, South Dakota. Marjorie was born August 4, 1929, Miller, South Dakota, the daughter of Raleigh Nicholas (b. 1/9/1892, Ree Heights, S. Dak.) and Dollie Walton (b. 8/11/1897, Miller, S. Dak.). In 1960 Walter bought the homestead of his father, Jacob A. Balliet, purchased in 1924, and now has a 1200 acre farm on which he raises wheat and some 500 head of sheep. He is a member of the National Association of Wheat Growers. Address: Trail City, South Dakota. Issue, two sons, born Mobridge, South Dakota: Gerald LeRoy, born August 12, 1951; and Jeffrey Alan Balliet[5], born September 25, 1957.

ELEANOR ELIZABETH BALLIET[4] of Jacob A. & Dorothea

Eleanor, born March 17, 1932, Trail City, South Dakota, married Alan Scott Harder on March 24, 1956 at Long Beach, California. Alan, the son of Raymond Wymbs Harder and Lucy Belden Scott, was born in California, December 29, 1927. They reside at 3461 Lama Street, Long Beach, California and their three children were born in California: Lisa Pauline, born 1957; Carolyn Marie, born 1958; and Kristen Anna Harder[5], born 1963.

MARVIN MARTIN BALLIET[4] of Jacob A. & Dorothea

Marvin, the youngest child, was born in March of 1938 at Trail City, South Dakota. He married Shirley Mae Heil on October 16, 1961 at Lemmon, South Dakota. Shirley was born August 7, 1940, Hettinger, North Dakota, the daughter of Rapheal Michael and Elizabeth Rose Boesplus Heil. They reside at 13202 Benton, Apt. 6, Garden City, California.

JOHANNA BALLIET[3] of Adam and Katherina

Johanna was born August 31, 1890 at Odessa, Russia, and died June 24, 1955 at Aberdeen, South Dakota. She was married in South Dakota to Theobald Stroh, who was born in Newdorf, Russia, September 18, 1886 and died in Aberdeen, March 24, 1952. They had four children:

ALMA KATHERINE STROH[4] of Theobald & Johanna

Alma, born November 13, 1918, Belfour, North Dakota, married James Wesley Boggs on September 27, 1941 at Yuma, Arizona. James was born December 6, 1919, Hackett, Arkansas, the son of Albert Hutson Boggs (b. 7/1/1883, Ozark, Ark.) and Mary Lou Virtie White (b. 4/7/1888, Waldron, Ark.). They live at 20320 E. Gladstone, Glendora, California, and have three children:

SHARON KAY BOGGS[5] of James & Alma

Sharon, born September 12, 1942, National City, California, married Roy L. Brown. Roy, the son of John L. (b. Texas) and Helen G. McMinn (b. Okla.) Brown, was born May 17, 1938, Blythe, California. They reside at 25134 Atwood Blvd. Newhall, California, and have a son:

Darryl Wesley Brown[6] of Roy & Sharon

Darryl was born July 20, 1962, San Gabriel, California.

SANDRA JEAN BOGGS[5] of James & Alma

Sandra was born March 28, 1947, Covina, California

JAMES RICHARD BOGGS[5] of James & Alma

James was born June 30, 1951, Covina, California

BERNARD T. STROH[4] of Theobald & Johanna

Bernard, born November 14, 1921, Aberdeen, South Dakota, married Evelyn Lura Shilman on April 26, 1940 at Aberdeen, South Dakota. Evelyn was born October 26, 1922, Mansfield, South Dakota, the daughter of John Gust Shilman (b. 4/8/1900, S. Dak.—d. 1947) and Emma Emila Bugner (b. 2/22/1901, Aberdeen, S. Dak.). They live at 6656 West 83rd, Overland Park, Kansas and have three children: Roger Allen, born February 11, 1943, Aberdeen, South Dakota; Dennis John, born June 22, 1947, Aberdeen; and Curtis Lynn Stroh[5], born April 28, 1953, Mitchell, South Dakota.

CLARA STROH[4] of Theobald & Johanna

Clara, born September 3, 1922, married M. J. Ready. Address: 2372 McGregor Drive, Rancho Cardova, California.

DOREEN STROH[4] of Theobald & Johanna

Doreen, born September 24, 1926, married Earl Grove.

KATIE GERTRUDE BALLIET[3] of Adam and Katherina

Katie, born December 7, 1894, Russia, married Ray Jesse Ellsworth on

December 28, 1915 at Aberdeen, South Dakota. Ray was born December 8, 1895, Selbert, Colorado. They live at 917 2nd Ave., S.W., Aberdeen, South Dakota and have six children, all born in Aberdeen:

RAYMOND FLOYD ELLSWORTH[4] of Ray & Katie

Raymond, born August 18, 1918, married Adline Erdmann, June 12, 1943. Address: 929 S. 2nd, Aberdeen, South Dakota.

DORATHY RAE ELLSWORTH[4] of Ray & Katie

Dorathy, born May 26, 1920, married William Harold Dick on October 30, 1943 at St. Paul, Minnesota. William, the son of Harold William and Lillian Hagen Dick, was born May 14, 1921, St. Paul, Minnesota. They reside at 5327 N. 34th St., Milwaukee, Wisconsin, and have three daughters: Kathryn Raye, born March 11, 1946, Madison, Wisconsin; Virginia Susan, born March 23, 1951, Milwaukee, Wisconsin; and Deborah Dee Dick[5], born September 18, 1953, Milwaukee.

PAUL HAROLD ELLSWORTH[4] of Ray & Katie

Paul, born May 23, 1922, married Lois Summers, March 7, 1946. Address: 1303 South 303rd, Federal Way, Washington.

VIOLET MARIE ELLSWORTH[4] of Ray & Katie

Violet, born January 12, 1924, died December 7, 1935, Aberdeen, South Dakota.

MABEL ELIZABETH ELLSWORTH[4] of Ray & Katie

Mabel, born July 12, 1925, married Jack Clemons on November 14, 1953. Address: 2245 East Old Shapopee Road, Minneapolis, Minnesota.

VIRGINIA MAE ELLSWORTH[4] of Ray & Katie

Virginia, born October 31, 1928, married Edward Duran Losacker on March 21, 1953 at Aberdeen, South Dakota. Edward, the son of Joseph E. and Bertha Savage Losacker, was born June 5, 1921, Aberdeen, South Dakota. They reside at 3045 LaCanada, Las Vegas, Nevada. No issue.

PAULINE BALLIET[3] of Adam and Katherina

Pauline, born February 1, 1898, Hofnungsburg, South Russia, married Karl Deibert on August 24, 1918 at Herreid, South Dakota. Karl was born March 15, 1897, Sutley, South Dakota, the son of Leonhard Deibert

(b. 10/26/1873, Neu-Frendenthal, S. Russia) and Wilhelmina Becktold (b. 9/16/1877, Alt-Frendenthal, S. Russia). Address: Box 66, Herreid, South Dakota. Issue, seven children, all born in Herreid:

ALFRED DEIBERT[4] of Karl & Pauline

Alfred, born November 25, 1919, married Darlene Singer. They live in Herreid, South Dakota and have three children: Steven, Colleen, and Dale Deibert[5].

MILTON DEIBERT[4] of Karl & Pauline

Milton was born September 25, 1921 and died February 28, 1926, buried in the Gale Cemetery, Herreid, South Dakota.

ELMER KARL DEIBERT[4] of Karl & Pauline

Elmer, born March 2, 1923, married Geraldine Ruth Wilson. Geraldine, the daughter of Noah and Mildred G. Carter Wilson, was born May 23, 1927 at Anaheim, California. They live at 2142 Hiawath, Anaheim, California, where Elmer owns a Veterinary Supply business. Issue, two children, born in Santa Ana, California: Daniel Arden and Linden Keath Deibert[5].

REUBEN DEIBERT[4] of Karl & Pauline

Reuben, born March 2, 1925, married Delores Marjorie Oster on December 6, 1953 at Java, South Dakota. Delores was born March 25, 1935, the daughter of Edwin Oster (b. 5/10/1909, Bowdle, S. Dak.) and Freida Rose Hemmerick (b. 11/19/1911, Java, S. Dak.). They live in Herreid, South Dakota and have three children born in Mobridge, South Dakota: Ravonne Ruben, born December 22, 1954; Lavern Roy, born May 25, 1956; and Luanne Fae Deibert[5], born November 1, 1961.

VIRGINIA DIEBERT[4] of Karl & Pauline

Virginia, born July 5, 1926, married Walter E. Fischer on October 28, 1945 at Herreid, South Dakota. Walter, the son of Emile and Amelia Bauer Fischer, was born May 23, 1925, Artas, South Dakota. They live at 341 East College, Rapid City, South Dakota and have three children, born in Mobridge, South Dakota: Paula Kaye, born March 18, 1948; Dwight Emil, born May 12, 1951; and Craig Walter Fischer[5], born July 29, 1952.

IRENE DEIBERT[4] of Karl & Pauline

Irene was born January 29, 1929 and is single.

CLARENCE DEIBERT[4] of Karl & Pauline

Clarence, born July 22, 1931, married DeLoris Marie Peterson on June 20, 1959 at Beresford, South Dakota. DeLoris, the daughter of Joseph M. and Olga Johnson Peterson, was born April 2, 1934 at Sioux Falls, South

Dakota. They live on Route 1, Herreid, South Dakota and have a son: Lynn Alan Deibert[5], born April 4, 1962, Mobridge, South Dakota.

ADAM BALLIET[3]
of Adam and Katherina

Adam was born January 3, 1900, Russia and died August 13, 1913, South Dakota.

ELIZABETH HELEN BALLIET[3]
of Adam and Katherina

Elizabeth, the sixth and youngest child, was born November 19, 1903 in Russia. Shortly after her birth, probably early in 1904, the family left Russia and settled in South Dakota. Elizabeth married Charles William Keller at Aberdeen, South Dakota. Charles was born January 27, 1892, Wayne, Nebraska, the son of Lewis L. Keller (b. c1870, Ind.) and Josephine Jennings (b. 11/16/1872, Ind.) Charles died July 22, 1959 at Aberdeen, where Elizabeth lives and where their three daughters were born:

FRANCES MARIAN KELLER[4]
of Charles & Elizabeth

Frances, born May 17, 1922, married Harold Glenn Mathes on January 1, 1942 at Aberdeen, South Dakota. He was born October 11, 1919 at Aberdeen and died there December 9, 1960. Harold was the son of Benjamin Ferdinand and Jennie Miller Mathes. Frances lives at 313 East 14th, The Dalles, Oregon, and has two children: Carolee Lee, born March 31, 1945, Aberdeen, South Dakota; and Richard Allen Mathes[5], born May 8, 1953, Aberdeen.

HELEN MAURINE KELLER[4]
of Charles & Elizabeth

Helen, born January 26, 1925, married Stanley Gordon Gunderson. He was born March 10, 1924 at Warner, South Dakota, the son of Guy Gunderson (b. 10/22/1887, Stauanger, Norway) and Emilie Erickson (b. 7/25/1888, Langford, S. Dak.). Stanley and Helen live in Lisbon, North Dakota, Box 49, and have three children: Barry Gordon, born September 24, 1948, Aberdeen, South Dakota; Marilyn Helen, born November 14, 1952, Aberdeen; and Peggy Jean Gunderson[5], born August 4, 1955, Lisbon, North Dakota.

DORIS JEAN KELLER[4] of Charles & Elizabeth

Doris, born August 2, 1928, married Donald Wayne Angerhofer on

December 1, 1948 at Aberdeen, South Dakota. Donald, the son of Albert Richard (b. 2/7/1884, Warner, S. Dak.) and Pauline Elsing (b. 8/15/1892, Mansfield, S. Dak.) Angerhofer. They live in Groton, South Dakota and have three children, born in Aberdeen, South Dakota: Barbara Joe, born September 28, 1949; Jane Ann, born March 11, 1952; and Nancy Lynne Angerhofer[5], born September 14, 1957.

FRED BALLIET[2]
of Friederick and Johanna

Fred was born in Russia and lived in Denison, Texas, where he died. According to other members of this branch, his wife's name was Mary (?), and they had two children, Anna Balliet, and John H. Balliet who resides at 1000 West Shepherd Street, Denison, Texas.

JOHN BOLYARD of Seven Mile

"Seven Mile, Ohio, February 8, 1940

"Joseph Bolyard, age 82, of Mulberry, Indiana, and son of John Bolyard, one of the early settlers of Seven Mile, was visiting here Saturday afternoon. The early history of Seven Mile, which was called Utica at its beginning, lists John Bolyard as the first blacksmith and the first postmaster in 1838. He also built the first brick building in Seven Mile, which still stands as a very substantial structure and is now serving as a meat market and store with Gus Mueller, proprietor, Fred Pugh is the owner.

"At one time Mr. John Bolyard ran a tavern located in the center of what is now the park. His son Joseph, the only surviving member and youngest of a family of 13 children, has in possession a ledger used by his father in his store-keeping. According to the entries of buying and selling, he dealt in liquors, groceries and dry goods.

"Mr. John Bolyard a few years hence made two trips on horseback accompanied by two other local men, before deciding to take up farming near Mulberry, Indiana, where he lived until the time of his death. His son Joseph Bolyard, who was born in Indiana, is very active for his age and possesses a most congenial personality.

"He (Joseph) was accompanied to Seven Mile by his son and grandson Chalmers Bolyard and son, J. P. Bolyard of Lafayette, Indiana, and Joe Kann, Hamilton, Ohio." (Hamilton (Ohio) Journal-News, Feb. 8, 1940)

According to family records John Bolyard of Seven Mile was born January 6, 1803, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. He settled in Butler County, Ohio in 1847 and before 1858 moved to Indiana locating about 4½ miles from Mulberry in Clinton County. He married Hannah Ristner in Pennsylvania (?). She was born July 31, 1819 and died February 14, 1865. Both are buried in the Oxford Cemetery, which is located on the north east corner of the old John Bolyard farm. The farm is now owned by his grandson Floyd H. Bolyard, who supplied the dates, etc. from the markers of the Bolyards buried there.

From the data available it is impossible to determine who were the parents of John Bolyard. It is unlikely that he is from the line of PAULUS of Whitehall or JOSEPH of Heidelberg, nor can he be identified as a son or grandson of JOHANNES of Sugarloaf. Although there is no supporting evidence, it is believed that John Bolyard of Seven Mile is a grandson of JOHN Balliet of Towamensing.

Of the thirteen children of John and Hannah, mentioned in the news-

paper article only the names of three sons are known: John; Joseph E., and David of whom all trace has been lost. There were four daughters, names unknown.

JOHN BOLYARD of John and Hannah

John was born October 17, 1851, Tippecanoe County, Indiana and died August 31, 1934, buried in the Oxford Cemetery. According to other records he was born in 1859, but Joseph "the only surviving member and youngest of a family of 13" was born in 1858, so it is assumed the correct date of his birth is 1851. John married Caroline Siegfried on October 21, 1871. Caroline was born in 1850, the daughter of William Siegfried (8/11/1815-1/11/1882) and Sarah Burkhalter (9/21/1816-9/8/1885). John and Caroline had six children: Sarah; Rosa; Minnie; Floyd; Mabel; and Maud.

John Bolyard, seated, and 5 of his 6 children
L to R: Mable Bolyard Mills, Rosa Bolyard Brand, Floyd Bolyard, Sr., Minnie Bolyard Paul, and Maude Bolyard Dunk (c1930)

SARAH A. BOLYARD of John and Carolina

Sarah, the first child, was born February 24, 1873, near Dayton, Tippe-

Sarah Bolyard Paul

Eugene & Lena Paul (1908)

canoe County, Indiana and died March 8, 1931, buried in the Oxford Cemetery. She married Wallace A. Paul, the son of Thomas and Hannah Roth Paul. Wallace was born near Delphi, Indiana in 1870 and died in 1942. Issue, three children: Eugene, Ethel, and Elda.

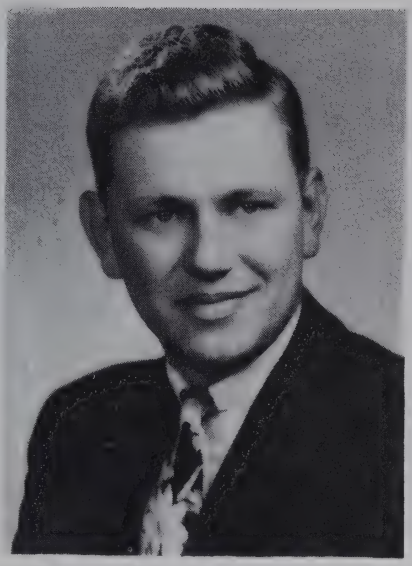
EUGENE PAUL of Wallace & Sarah

Eugene, born October 3, 1892—died 1929, married Lena Deardroff. Both are buried in the Oxford Cemetery. No issue.

ETHEL BELLE PAUL of Wallace & Sarah

Ethel was born July 29, 1895, Tippecanoe County, Indiana and died March 2, 1951, Lafayette, Indiana. On November 4, 1914, she married

Ethel Paul Kern (1944)



Robert Merrill Kern (1962)

Eldon Jay Kern (1946)

Elmer Eugene Kern at Mulberry, Indiana. Elmer was born July 23, 1888, Tippecanoe County, Indiana and died December 19, 1958. Both are buried in the Oxford Cemetery. Issue, a son:

ELDON JAY KERN of Elmer & Ethel

Eldon, born June 4, 1920, Tippecanoe County, Indiana, married Elsie Ruth Reichart on October 8, 1939 at the Evangelical Reformed Church, Mulberry, Indiana. Elsie was born July 13, 1919, Tippecanoe County, the daughter of Orlando Ephram Reichart (b. 3/12/1879, Carroll Co., Ind.) and Mabel Mary Yundt (b. 3/21/1880, Tippecanoe Co., Ind.). Elsie's father is a descendant of Nathanial Hawthorn, and her mother was related to Herbert Hoover thru the Yundt family. Eldon and Elsie live on Route 4, Lafayette, Indiana and their three children were born in Tippecanoe County, Indiana.

Robert Merrill Kern of Eldon & Elsie

Robert, born January 26, 1941, attended Purdue University for one year, after which he received an appointment to the U.S. Air Force Academy in 1960.

Carol Anita Kern of Eldon & Elsie

Carol, born January 13, 1944, married Don Kenneth Gentry on July 22, 1962 at the First Christian Church, Lafayette, Indiana. They live on Route 1, New Richmond, Indiana.

Becky Jayne Kern of Eldon & Elsie

Becky was born December 13, 1950.

ELDA PAUL of Wallace & Sarah

Elda was born January, 1905 and died January 26, 1947. She married Elmer H. Balkema on September 28, 1928. Both are buried in the Oxford Cemetery. No issue.

ROSA A. BOLYARD of John and Caroline

Rosa was born August 28, 1875 and died November 5, 1958. She married Roy K. Brand. He was born June 29, 1873 and died November 5, 1958. Both are buried in the Oxford Cemetery. Issue, three children: Mrs. Esther Brand Stallard of 714 South 10th, Lafayette, Indiana; Earl Brand, single; and Hobart Brand[4], a farmer in Indiana.

MINNIE BOLYARD of John and Caroline

Minnie, born January 6, 1879 near Dayton, Indiana, married Calvin M. Paul on April 8, 1908 at Mulberry, Indiana. Calvin was a brother to Wallace Paul who married Minnie's sister, Sarah. Calvin was born March 31, 1872, Delphi, Indiana and died November 9, 1949, buried in the Oxford Cemetery. Minnie resides in Mulberry, Indiana. No issue.

FLOYD HERMAN BOLYARD of John and Caroline

Floyd, born June 24, 1886, Perry Township, Tippecanoe, Indiana, married Zaelah Widener in 1914. She was born June 23, 1894, Perry Township, the daughter of Frank and Iva Gashwa Widener. Floyd and Zaelah live near Lafayette, Indiana on Route 5, on the old Bolyard homestead where his grandfather, John Bolyard, located about 1855. Issue, two children: Ruth and Floyd, Jr.

RUTH GERALDINE BOLYARD of Floyd & Zaelah

Ruth, born August 7, 1917, married John Wolf. They live at 438 S. Fancher, Mt. Pleasant, Michigan and have four children: Julia, married to Dave Hock; Nancy; David; and Sally Jo Wolf.

Ruth Bolyard Wolf (1936)

Floyd H. Bolyard, Jr. (1945)

FLOYD H. BOLYARD of Floyd & Zaelah

Floyd, born May 27, 1924, Perry Township, Tippecanoe County, Indiana, married Phyllis Lucille Yoder on August 15, 1948 at the Trinity United Church of Christ, Mulberry, Indiana. Phyllis was born August 10, 1930, Ross Township, Clinton County, Indiana, the daughter of Adam Walter Yoder (b. 4/16/1908, Clinton Co., Ind.) and Leona Beatrice Smith (b. 3/6/1905, Clinton Co., Ind.). Address: Route 5, Lafayette, Indiana. Issue, four children, born in Lafayette, Indiana: J. Christine, born July 24, 1950; Michael Floyd, born March 16, 1952; Eric, born May 3, 1956, died May 4, 1956; and Lisabeth Ann Bolyard, born April 20, 1959.

MABEL LAURETTA BOLYARD of John and Caroline

Mabel, born January 19, 1890, near Dayton, Indiana, married Albert Mills, the son of Daniel and Caroline Robinson Mills, on March 6, 1912, at Mulberry, Indiana. Albert was born February 3, 1879, Camden, Indiana and died March 25, 1960, buried in the Oxford Cemetery. Mabel lives in Mulberry, Indiana. They had two children:

KENNETH BOLYARD MILLS of Albert & Mabel

Kenneth, born June 15, 1915, Tippecanoe County, Indiana, married

Hilda Elaine Myers on February 25, 1939 in Clinton County, Indiana. Hilda was born August 4, 1918, Clinton County, the daughter of Glenn Calvin Myers (b. 3/18/1891, Tippecanoe Co., Ind.) and Nona Merlin Dunk (b. 4/14/1892, Clinton Co., Ind.). Present address is Rt. 1, Rossville, Indiana. Their three children were born in Tippecanoe County: Diantha, born and died March 3, 1951; Quinn Allen and Lynn Alden Mills, adopted twins, were born April 3, 1951.

MAYNELLE MILLS of Albert & Mabel

Maynelle, born July 25, 1924, Tippecanoe County, Indiana, married Dale Fossnock at Mulberry, Indiana on September 29, 1946. Dale, the son of Edward James and Dora Mabel Swartz Fossnock, was born December 1, 1921, Carroll County, Indiana. They live on Route 4, Delphi, Indiana and have two children, born in Tippecanoe County, Indiana: Pamela Sue Fossnock, born March 25, 1949; and Kevin Dale Fossnock, born April 6, 1954

MAUDE A. BOLYARD of John and Caroline

Maude, the sixth and youngest child, was born December 25, 1892 near Dayton, Indiana. She married Russell Dunk on February 18, 1914. He was born March 2, 1894, Tippecanoe County, Indiana, the son of John (b. 2/2/1863, Tippecanoe Co.—d. 9/23/1935) and Loretta (b. 1/8/1862, Tippecanoe Co.—d. 3/12/1926) Dunk. Russell and Maude live near Lafayette, Indiana and have two children, Lillian and John:

LILLIAN LOUISE DUNK of Russell & Maude

Lillian, born April 17, 1918, married Harold R. Kasten on June 27, 1941 at Tuscon, Arizona. Harold, the son of Leon H. and Violet Artist Kasten, was born December 14, 1917, Monticello, Indiana. They live at 2302 East 36th St., Tuscon, Arizona and have two children: Linda Arlene, born May 5, 1947, Lafayette, Indiana; and Elaine Sharon Kasten, born April 21, 1949, Evergreen Park, Illinois.

JOHN R. DUNK of Russell & Maude

John, born February 20, 1920, Lafayette, Indiana, married Ellen Day at West Lebanon, Indiana. John is superintendent of the Clinton-Hannan-Noble School District of Indiana. Address: Rt. 2, Box 480, Walkerton, Indiana. Issue, three children: Janice Dianne, born April 6, 1945, Lafayette, Indiana; Jeffrey John, born March 26, 1947, Terre Haute, Indiana; and Jeannine Lynette Dunk, born November 27, 1948, Lafayette, Indiana.

John Bolyard of Seven Mile

John R. Dunk (1940)

JOSEPH EDWARD BOLYARD
of John and Hannah

Joseph was born August 28, 1858, Fair Haven, Indiana and died September 5, 1947. He married Sylvia Cavender, who was born June 3, 1860, Fair Haven, and died in 1926. They had six children: John J., born December 6, 1881, now deceased; Clarence, born December 23, 1883, deceased; Thomas, born December 24, 1884; James B., born April 15, 1886 of Rt. 2, Lafayette, Indiana (1963); Fred Bolyard, 1888-1888; and:

CHALMER ALBERT BOLYARD
of Joseph and Sylvia

Chalmer, the sixth and youngest child, was born April 30, 1889. He married Elgie Harshman on November 9, 1910 in Clinton County, Indiana. Elgie was born November 8, 1891, Clinton County, Indiana, a daughter of Clinton Enos Harshman and Ada Alice Ohl. Elgie is a great-great-great-granddaughter of JOSEPH Balliet, thru Eva Balliet Ohl-Jacob-Edward-Ada Ohl Harshman. Chalmer and Algie live at 803 North 7th Street, Lafayette, Indiana, and have seven children:

HERBERT HARSHAMN BOLYARD of Chalmer & Elgie

Herbert, born November 7, 1912, Clinton County, Indiana, married Ellen Loye Rholer on December 13, 1936 at Dayton, Indiana. Ellen was born June 29, 1915, Grove, Oklahoma, the daughter of Harry Rohler(b. 7/2/1889, Tippecanoe Co., Ind.) and Henrietta Josephine Spring (b. 3/16/1890, Tippecanoe Co.). Herbert and Ellen live on Rt. 5, Lafayette, Indiana and have three children, born in Tippecanoe County, Indiana:

JERRY JOE BOLYARD of Herbert & Ellen

Jerry, born December 25, 1941, married Aletha Louise Dobson. They live in Dayton, Indiana and have two children: James Gary and Richard Lynn Bolyard.

JUDIANNE BOLYARD of Herbert & Ellen

Judianne was born June 29, 1943.

JILL BOLYARD of Herbert & Ellen

Jill died November 13, 1947, Dayton, Indiana.

JEAN ROBERTA BOLYARD of Chalmer & Elgie

Jean, born September 22, 1915, Dayton, Indiana, married Emmett W. Hamilton on February 22, 1939 at Angola, Indiana. Emmett, the son of Adel M. and Ruth Miller Hamilton, was born February 19, 1916, Rawlins, Wyoming. They reside at 5839 Metro, Inkster, Michigan, and have a daughter:

SANDRA LOY HAMILTON of Emmett & Jean

Sandra married William T. Stephens. Address: 2105 Broad Street, Fayetteville, North Carolina.

MARTHA ALICE BOLYARD of Chalmer & Elgie

Martha, born October 2, 1917, Clinton County, Indiana, married Adrian Vandyke Lesley on September 25, 1937 at Frankfort, Indiana. He was born April 30, 1918, Buck Creek, Indiana. They live on Route 11, Lafayette, Indiana and have a son:

ALBERT VANDYKE LESLEY of Adrian & Martha

Albert, born October 27, 1938, Lafayette, Indiana, married Janet Hoekstra. They live at 915½ Edgewater Ave., Ft. Wayne, Indiana and have a daughter:

Kirsten Gretchen Lesley of Albert & Janet

Kirsten was born January 24, 1963.

MARY ANN BOLYARD of Chalmer & Elgie

Mary, born October 31, 1919, Clinton County, Indiana, married Kenneth Younker. They live at 805 North 7th, Lafayette, Indiana. They have three children: Loretta Kay; Kermit Earl; and Joan Monett Younker.

JOSEPH CLINTON BOLYARD of Chalmer & Elgie

Joseph, born November 9, 1925, Tippecanoe County, Indiana, married Lois Sipple Hubner, now divorced. Address: 803 North 7th, Lafayette, Indiana. Issue, Sherrie Lee Bolyard.

PHYLLIS GENEVA BOLYARD of Chalmer & Elgie

Phyllis, born September 11, 1928, Tippecanoe County, Indiana, married Richard Vincent Phillips on August 30, 1947 at Lafayette, Indiana. Richard, the son of Clyde Earl and Clara Elizabeth Phillips, was born December 7, 1927 at Lafayette. They live on Route 2, Lafayette, Indiana and have a daughter: Claudia Gail Phillips, born August 30, 1950, Lafayette, Indiana.

AVIS JACQUELINE BOLYARD of Chalmer & Elgie

Avis, born February 2, 1935, Tippecanoe County, Indiana, married Carl Stanley Walton at Lafayette, Indiana. Carl, the son of Elvin E. and Christine M. Walton, was born July 4, 1934, Indianapolis, Indiana. They live at 529 Moores Draw, Brownsburg, Indiana and have four children: Debra Suzanne, born March 3, 1955, Lafayette, Indiana; Carla Ann, born April 3, 1958; Indianapolis, Indiana; Lisa Marie, born January 20, 1960, Cincinnati, Ohio; and Thomas Carl Walton, born July 21, 1962, Danville, Indiana.

DAUGHTERS of John and Hannah

Two daughters of John and Hannah Balliet, married two brothers named Roth. Albert Roth, a grandson of John and Hannah lives on R.R., Frankfort, Indiana.

One of the other daughters married a Mr. Biery. Their son Thomas Biery lived in Dayton, Indiana.

The Balliets of Tamaqua

In the U. S. Census of 1860, Pennsylvania, Schuylkill County, North Ward of Tamaqua is found the following entry:

"Mrs. Isabella Balliet, 30, Pa.; John Balliet 8, Pa; Asbey 5, Pa; Henry 3, Pa"

In the 1880 U.S. Census Mahanoy Township, Schuylkill County, are two entries which seem to be of the same family:

"Thomas Kerchner; Isabella Kerchner; Asberry Balliet 26, stepson" and "John Baliard 28, wed, Pa; Harriet 26, wife, Eng. Eng. Eng; Gertrude 6, da. Pa; Asberry 5, son, Pa; Martha J. 2 da, Pa"

These three records indicate that the husband of Mrs. Isabella Balliet died sometime between the years of 1857 and 1860, leaving three sons: John, Asberry, and Henry Balliet. Sometime before 1880 Mrs. Isabella Balliet married Thomas Kerchner.

The "John Balliet, age 8" and the "John Baliard" age 28 in 1880 are undoubtedly one and the same. No further trace of Henry was found, nor is the name of their father known.

JOHN BALLIET
of Mrs. Isabella Balliet

John was born in 1852 and died in 1924 at Shenandoah, Pennsylvania. He married Harriet Grundy, daughter of Adam Grundy. Harriet was born about 1864 in England and came to America with her parents. She died in 1926 at Shenandoah. They had four children, all born in Pennsylvania: Gertrude, born 1874; Asberry, born 1875; Martha J., born 1878; and:

ADAM THOMAS BALLIET
of John and Harriet

Adam was born in 1881 at Shenandoah, Pennsylvania and died there June 25, 1951. He married Susan Major, daughter of Albert Major. Susan was born February 4, 1882, Shenandoah and died there June 17, 1963. Issue, two children: Harriet Balliet, born August 10, 1910, died March, 1935; and

JOHN ALBERT BALLIET[4] of Adam & Susan

John, born October 27, 1906, Shenandoah, Pennsylvania, married Evelyn Bernice Beacher at Shenandoah, where she was born November 19, 1910, the daughter of Arthur Garfield Beacher (b. 7/20/1883, Shenandoah) and Lottie Mabel Wagner (b. Sept. 1890, Shenandoah). John and Evelyn live at 23 W. Coal, Shenandoah, Pennsylvania and have a son:

JOHN JUNIOR BALLIET of John & Evelyn

John, born December 23, 1932, Shenandoah, married Carol Ann Buckenberger on December 12, 1959 at Danville, Pennsylvania where Carol was born August 3, 1940, the daughter of John Joseph and Hazel Elizabeth Dyer Buckenberger. John and Carol reside at 320 E. Center, Danville, Pennsylvania, where their daughter was born:

Judith Ann Balliet of John & Carol

Judith was born September 28, 1960.

ASBY BALLIETT of Mrs. Isabella Balliet

Asby was born about 1854 Silver Creek, Pennsylvania and died in 1931 at Gilberton, Pennsylvania. About 1883 he married Mary Ellen Pearson, who was born about 1864, Middleport, Pennsylvania and died at Shenandoah in 1941. They had eleven children:

ASBY L. BALLIETT of Asby and Mary

Asby was born in 1884, Gilberton, Pennsylvania and died at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania on May 7, 1952. (Note: Mrs. Isabella Balliet had two grandsons named Asby; one born about 1876, the son of John; and the other born in 1884, son of Asby, Sr. Vern J. Balliet gives the name of his father as Asby L., born August 11, 1878, and the name of his grandfather as Asby Balliet. Asby, the grandfather, did not marry until after 1880, so until further records are found, Asby L. will be considered as given.)

Asby L. married Clara Kitt at Coaldale, Pennsylvania, where she was born June 5, 1880, the daughter of William Kitt (b. England) and Clara Brink (b. Lansford, Pa.). Asby L. and Clara had two sons:

WARREN G. BALLIETT of Asby L. & Clara

Warren was born January 19, 1921, Coaldale, Pennsylvania.

VERN J. BALLIETT of Asby L. & Clara

Vern, born March 17, 1923, Coaldale, Pennsylvania, married Gloria P.

Melchior at Tamaqua, Pennsylvania. Gloria, the daughter of Edward Melchior (b. Tamaqua, Pa.), was born January 23, 1924 at Tamaqua. They live on Route 2, Hometown, Tamaqua, Pennsylvania, where their two children were born: Sharon Lee, born September 23, 1943; and Carmen Lynn Balliett[5], born February 29, 1947.

THOMAS KERCHNER BALLIETT of Asby and Mary

Thomas was born March 12, 1886, St. Nicholas, Pennsylvania, and died at Mahanoy City, Pennsylvania on March 27, 1959. He was named after Thomas Kerchner, the second husband of his grandmother, Isabella Balliet Kerchner. Thomas married Martha Christine Dilchus on May 1, 1911 at Mahanoy City. Martha, the daughter of John Dilchus (b. Germany,—d. Mahanoy City) and Christine Schmitt (b. 3/4/1871, Germany—d. 1945 Mahanoy City). They had seven children, one, Asby, died in infancy.

THOMAS LAMAR BALLIETT of Thomas K. & Martha

Thomas L., born June 12, 1912, Gilberton, Pennsylvania, married Hazel Irene Fisher in December of 1934 at Mahanoy City. Hazel is the daughter of Clarence Fisher (d. 1943 Mahanoy City) and Ella Prenzlo. Address: 1034 E. Market, Mahanoy, Pennsylvania. They had two sons:

ROBERT PAUL BALLIETT of Thomas L. & Hazel

Robert, born December 18, 1935, Mahanoy City, Pennsylvania, married Patsy Ruth Miller on August 31, 1956 at Tucumcari, New Mexico. Patsy was born August 22, 1930, Hereford, Texas, the daughter of Roger Vaughn Miller (b. 4/4/1909, Hereford, Tex.) and Ida Ruth Moore (b. 12/21/1912, Memphis, Tex.). Robert and Patsy live at 4723 Goodnight Trail, Amarillo, Texas where their son was born:

David Blaine Balliett of Robert & Patsy

David was born February 10, 1958.

THOMAS LAMAR BALLIETT, JR. of Thomas L. & Hazel

Thomas, born October 22, 1940, Mahanoy City, Pennsylvania married Ruth Jane Frank at Mahanoy City. Ruth was born December 8, 1940, Mahanoy City, the daughter of George William Frank (b. 12/3/1911 Mahanoy City) and Laura Stella Smith (b. 7/8/1912, Centralia, Pa.). Thomas and Ruth live at 331 E. Centre, Mahanoy, Pennsylvania and have a daughter:

Sherry Lynn Balliett of Thomas & Ruth

Sherry was born December 31, 1962, Allentown, Pennsylvania

HELEN IRMA BALLIETT of Thomas K. & Martha

Helen, born July 1, 1913, Gilberton, Pennsylvania married Stanley Mulutzie at Millmont, Reading, Pennsylvania. Stanley was born April 22, 1907 Reading, the son of Lesko Mulutzie (b. 10/15/1883 Austria, Hungary) and Eva Zatyracz (b. 3/8/1886, Austria, Hungary). Stanley and Helen live at 556 Fern Avenue. Reading where their two children were born: Thomas Lester, born February 12, 1950; and Connie Mae Mulutzie, born December 31, 1944.

MARTHA IRENE BALLIETT of Thomas K. & Martha

Martha, born June 1, 1915, Gilberton, Pennsylvania, married Bruce Carl Beitzel on December 10, 1938 at the St. Thomas U.C. Church, Reading, Pennsylvania. Bruce, the son of Charles (b. Philadelphia, Pa.) and Florence Mae (b. Pine Grove, Pa.) Beitzel, was born March 14, 1916 at Reading. They live at 1024 Union, Reading, where their three children were born: Jane Irene, born February 1, 1941, married David E. Brubaker, lives at 523 Oley, Reading; Mary Ellen, born July 23, 1944; and Charles Thomas Beitzel, born August 3, 1949.

WILLIAM HOWARD BALLIETT of Thomas K. & Martha

William, born September 20, 1917, Gilberton, Pennsylvania, married Geraldine A. Sommers on September 20, 1941, Reading, Pennsylvania. Geraldine, the daughter of William Bernard (b. Colombia, Pa.) and Miriam (b. Reading, Pa.) Sommers, was born March 28, 1919, at Reading. They reside at 742 North 10th, Reading, where their three children were born: Nancy M., born May 9, 1943; Jeanne Ann, born December 2, 1947; and Michael J. Balliett, born August 6, 1958.

CHRISTINE BALLIETT of Thomas K. & Martha

Christine was born May 25, 1921, and married Mr. Wysocki. Address: 1460 North 10th St., Reading, Pennsylvania.

ROBERT H. BALLIETT of Thomas K. & Martha

Robert, born November 7, 1923, lives at 924 North 2nd, Reading, Pennsylvania.

HOWARD GEORGE BALLIETT of Asby and Mary

Howard was born August 26, 1888, Gilberton, Pennsylvania and died March 15, 1960, Long Beach, California. He married Ella Akeyson. Ella lives at 505 Terraine Avenue, Long Beach, where their two daughters

were born: Mrs. Annette Alberta Balliett Teel, born March 15, 1920; and Mrs. Mary Eugenia Balliett Cartwright, born August 5, 1921.

EDNA BALLIETT
of Asby and Mary

Edna was born in 1891, now deceased, married Mr. Dilchus. Issue?

CLAUDE BALLIETT
of Asby and Mary

Claude, born in 1892, lives at 245 Wilde, Drexell Hill, Pennsylvania.

HARRIET BALLIETT
of Asby and Mary

Harriet Balliett Oakley, born in 1895, lives near Plainfield, New Jersey.

JOHN MACDONALD BALLIETT
of Asby and Mary

John, born October 13, 1902, Gilberton, Pennsylvania, married Lilian Timmis at Frackville, Pennsylvania on July 15, 1924. They live at 201 Wright Avenue, Darby, Pennsylvania and had four children: two sons, John and Donald Balliett, deceased; and two daughters:

NORMA LILLIAN BALLIETT of John & Lilian

Norma, born September 4, 1927, Frackville, Pennsylvania, married William Dunn. They live at 51 Ironwood Rd., Levittown, Pennsylvania.

RUTH JOYCE BALLIETT of John & Lilian

Ruth, born May 4, 1935, Frackville, Pennsylvania, married Joseph Charles Brown at Darby, Pennsylvania on November 13, 1954. Joseph was born January 8, 1935 at Darby, the son of Joseph David and Catherine Theresa Orr (b. 5/28/1911, Philadelphia, Pa.) Brown. Joseph and Ruth reside at 26 Brandord Rd., Darby, Pennsylvania, where their three children were born: Richard Donald, born September 30, 1956; Robin Lynn, born February 9, 1958; and Joyce Ruth Brown, born February 6, 1961.

BARBARA BALLIETT
of Asby and Mary

Barbara, born 1900, married Mr. Brown. Address: 116 Oak Street, Frackville, Pennsylvania. Issue?

MILTON BALLIETT
of Asby and Mary

Milton, born 1905, lives at 407 Jauncy Ave., Lyndhurst, New Jersey.

ERMA BALLIETT
of Asby and Mary

Erma, born 1908, married Harry Knerr. They live in Barnesville, Pennsylvania. Issue?

Miscellaneous and Unidentified Lines

SIMON BALLIET married Caroline High. Both died in Elimsport, Pennsylvania. They had two children:

Mrs. Mary Caroline Balliet Strauser who died in 1955, without issue.

John Frederick Balliet, 1879-1921, Reading, Pennsylvania, married Minnie Sell. She was born August 8, 1885 at Hummelstown, Pennsylvania and died September 13, 1958. Her parents were Henry and Whitamina Huber Sell. John and Minnie had two children: a daughter born in 1904 and died in 1912; and a son:

I. John Frederick Balliet, Jr., born March 3, 1906, married Margaret Hess Brady on April 5, 1940 at West Lawn, Pennsylvania. She was born June 5, 1903, Bristol, Pennsylvania, the daughter of Samuel T. and Amy Jane Mohan Brady. John and Margaret live at 115 Perkasie, West Lawn, Pennsylvania. No issue.

☆ ☆ ☆

WILLIAM FORREST (or Fremont) BALLIET was born January 23, 1864 at Sharpsville, Pennsylvania and died January 10, 1949 at Denver, Colorado. He had two older brothers: Dexter Balliet who married and died without issue; and Frank Balliet, died single. Their mother, Anna Cunningham Foster Balliet, died in Denver in 1917. The father's name is unknown. William married Dora Matilda Hockett on February 2, 1891, Denver, Colorado. Dora, the daughter of Gidian and Mary Harris Hockett, was born May 3, 1872, Bangor, Iowa. Their five children were born in Denver, Colorado. Of these, an infant son, born December 27, 1893, died at birth; and Eugene Balliet, born October 24, 1905, died when about 14 months old.

Forrest William Balliet was born July 27, 1892 at Denver, Colorado and died at El Cerrito, California on May 18, 1945. He married Stella B. Young who was born January 15, 1895, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma and died in 1945 at El Cerrito. They had a son:

I. Forrest William Balliet, Jr. born June 3, 1919, Denver, Colorado married Dorothea Ann Silva at Carson City, Nevada. Dorothea was born November 30, 1919, Oakland, California, the daughter of Manuel Fal Silva (b. 5/30/1891, Azores, Portugal) and Marguerite May Lewis (b. 2/14/1891, San Francisco, Cal.—d. 1955, Oakland, Cal.). Forrest and Dorothea reside at 928 Everett, El Cerrito, California and have two children:

A. Richard Forrest Balliet, born August 8, 1945, Washington, D.C.

B. Christine Susanne Balliet, born October 13, 1956, Oakland, California

Phyllis Elsie Balliet, born December 23, 1897, married Mr. Harrington. Address: Apt. 9C, 400 S. Burnside, Los Angeles, California.

Marjorie Cecelia Balliet, born April 20, 1902, married R. C. Royall. They live at 17 Corona St., Denver, Colorado and have a daughter, Mrs. Marjorie Lorraine Royall Johnson.

☆ ☆ ☆

VICTOR BAILLIET was born in 1849, Paris, France and died there in 1919. He married Eugenie Gourse, who was born in 1851 and died in 1931 at Paris. Their son Rene Edmond Bailliet, 1875-March, 1955, married Anna Felicite Fasciotti on February 13, 1903 at Paris, France. Anna, the daughter of Joseph Fasciotte (d. c1912, Ivrea, Italy) was born in 1874 at Ivrea, Italy and died in Paris, France in 1955. They had three children: Lucien Eugene Bailliet, born August 30, 1905, died 1948; Marie Renee Bailliet, born July 4, 1909, living in Livry Gargan, France; and

Victor Joseph Bailliet, born October 3, 1904, Paris, France, married Olga M. Blanc on January 20, 1934 at Lugrin, France. Olga, the daughter of Francois M. Blanc (b. 1874, Lugrin, France) and Alphensine M. Callande (b. 1883, Lugrin, France), was born March 10, 1909, Lugrin, France. Victor manages a sugar mill at Thibodaux, Louisiana, where they live at R.F.D. #2, Box 108B. Issue, five children:

I. Pierre Victor Bailliet, born April 9, 1935, Evian, France," died September 5, 1936, Lugrin, France.

II. Michele Renee Bailliet, born June 10, 1938, Guadeloupe, French West Indies, married Christian Francois. They live in Thibodaux, Louisiana.

III. Jean Victor Bailliet, born May 23, 1940, Guadeloupe, French West Indies.

IV. Denise Anne Bailliet, born August 2, 1941, Guadeloupe, married Georges Canat on March 11, 1967.

V. Robert Maurice Bailliet, born February 1, 1943, Guadeloupe.

☆ ☆ ☆

EDWARD BALLIET, according to family records was born in France, as was his wife, Anna. After Edward's death, Anna married a Mr. Stetler (?) of Allentown, Pennsylvania. Edward and Anna had a son:

Harry Albert Balliet, born June 30, 1888, New Orleans, Louisiana, married Myrtle B. Kibler, daughter of Charles and Margaret Kibler, on July 5, 1924, Stevens City, Virginia. Their marriage is recorded in the Circuit Court, Shenandoah County, Line 67 of the Department of Health, Richmond, Virginia. They separated about 1930 and no trace of Harry has been found. Issue, two children:

I. Harry Allen Balliet, born July 1, 1925, Lantz Mills, Virginia, married twice. First to Dorothy Ford at Washington, D.C. and second to Bertha Beatrice Ferguson at Arlington, Virginia. Bertha was born February 14, 1929, Winston-Salem, North Carolina, the daughter of Cicero Astor Ferguson (b. 4/24/1876, Stokes Co., N.Car.—d. 10/9/1931, Winston-Salem, N.Car.) and Fannie Alice Carlyle (b. 10/28/1881, King, N.Car.—d. Nov.

1954, Winston-Salem, N.Car.). Harry and Bertha reside at 364 Mount Pleasant Drive, Woodbridge, Virginia and have a son, Michael Lawrence Balliet, born August 12, 1961, Washington, D.C.

II. Elizabeth Kibler Balliet, born March 4, 1928, Lantz Mills, Virginia, married J. H. Nichols, Jr.

JOHN BALLIET had at least two children, Stephen of whom no trace was found, and John Jr.

John Balliet, Jr. was born February 7, 1815, Lower Nazareth Township, Northampton County, Pennsylvania. He married twice. First to Mary Gibboney on November 25, 1841. She was born September 13, 1818, Lebanon Township, Lebanon County, Pennsylvania and died April 4, 1869. They had six children. On November 25, 1869, John married, second, Mary Foch. She died June 14, 1886. They had three children. All nine children were born in Lewisburg, Pennsylvania: John W., born May 29, 1843; Mary Elizabeth, born May 23, 1846; Jonathan M., born February 13, 1849, died May 23, 1849; George W., born July 8, 1850, died September 29, 1851; Lidy Presille, born October 21, 1855, died February 8, 1858; Catherine, born March 18, 1871; Ellen, born August 27, 1872, died November 23, 1880; Susanna, born March 9, 1874, died November 17, 1880.

Ellen and Susanna died from burns when the home burned down. Mary Gibboney, John's first wife, and the five children who died young are buried at Lewisburg, Pennsylvania. The above dates, etc., were taken from the old family Bible, now in possession of Ralph M. Balliet, grandson of John, Jr. No further trace of these children was found. The fifth child was:

V. Charles Henry Balliet, born August 8, 1852, Lewisburg, Pennsylvania and died at Carlisle, Pennsylvania on November 18, 1919. He married Martha Minerva Watson at Lock Haven, Pennsylvania on January 1, 1878. Martha, the daughter of Jackson and Elizabeth Smith Watson was born September 24, 1856, Spruce Creek, Pennsylvania and died in 1939. She is buried in the Lock Haven (Pa.) cemetery. They had eight children, some of whom use the Balliette spelling of the family name.

A. Hope Amanda Balliet, born January 19, 1879, Lock Haven, Pennsylvania, married twice. First to Rev. Edward Fawl at Carlisle, Pennsylvania on December 8, 1904. He was born at Harrisburg, Pennsylvania in 1862 and died August 6, 1912 at Fernwood, Pennsylvania. They had two daughters. Hope married second, Philippi Mosescu on April 17, 1918 at Mount Holly, New Jersey. They had a son. Hope and Philippe lived at 323 Hillside Avenue, Jenkintown, Pennsylvania.

a. Ruth Catherine Fawl, born January 11, 1906, Carlisle, Pennsylvania, married H. Kenneth Brumbaugh. They live at 323 Hillside Ave., Jenkintown, Pennsylvania and have two daughters: Mrs. Doris Irene Brumbaugh Keiser, and Miss Dawn Louise Brumbaugh.

b. Esther Helen Fawl, born January 7, 1908, Carlisle, Pennsylvania, married Harry S. Witt. They reside at 242 Broad Street, Spring

City, Pennsylvania and have twin daughters: Nancy Ann Witt, married James Dell, address R.F.D. #1, Pottstown, Pennsylvania; and Barbara Ruth Witt, married William Van Horn and lives at 6th and Green Street, Rogersford, Pennsylvania.

c. Philip Hope Mosescu, born May 1, 1921, Carlisle, Pennsylvania lives at 628 Mason, Flint, Michigan.

B. Vesta Helen Balliet, born April 4, 1883—died 1937, married Mr. Hall.

C. Viola Balliet, born March 24, 1885, Steeltown, Pennsylvania, married William August Currlin (originally Curlyn) at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania on December 23, 1923. William was born August 16, 1886, Philadelphia. His father came from Alsace-Lorraine, France. William and Viola live at 1411 Kennedy Street, Washington, D.C. and have a son:

a. William August Currlin, born June 30, 1925, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, married Loretta Brown. They live in Philadelphia. Issue: Cathy and Johnny, deceased, and William Conrad Currlin, born in 1957.

D. Alfaretta Balliet, born October 5, 1887—died May, 1928, married Mr. Presby.

E. Watson Warren Balliette, born December 18, 1888, Steelton, Pennsylvania, married Margaret Ellen Ridenour at Altoona, Pennsylvania on June 16, 1926. Margaret, the daughter of Ralph L. and Mary E. Aiken Ridenour, was born May 11, 1895, Altoona, Pennsylvania. They live at 4019 6th Avenue, Altoona, and have a daughter:

a. Frances Helen Balliette, born July 10, 1928, married Frederick Harry Woods, Jr. at Altoona, Pennsylvania on June 9, 1951. Frederick was born December 3, 1928, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, the son of Frederick Harry Woods (b. 3/12/1900, Sharpsville, Pa.) and Mary Elizabeth Weller (b. 2/20/1901, Sharpsville). Frederick and Frances live at 1454 Cobury Road, Columbus, Ohio, and have three children: Leslie Aline, born April 6, 1955, Meadville, Pennsylvania; Lawrence Frederick, born March 30, 1957, Columbus, Ohio; and Stephen Michael Woods, born November 16, 1961, Columbus.

F. Paul Lourier Balliet was born October 20, 1890. Address: 2570 37th Ave., N., St. Petersburg, Florida.

G. Charleroi Duquesne Balliet was born in 1893. Lives in Idaho. Issue?

H. Ralph Maslin Balliet, born August 20, 1894, Carlisle, Pennsylvania, married Beth Augusta Stark on September 17, 1930 at Washington, D.C., Beth, the daughter of Ferdinand and Bessie Webster Stark, was born in Staten Island, New York on June 26, 1906. Ralph is a retired cartographic engineer of the U.S. Navy and much of the background of this line was taken from records he gathered in the late 1930's in Pennsylvania. Address: Rt. 6, Box 647, Orlando, Florida. Issue, three children, born in Washington, D.C.

a. Ralph David Balliett, born September 21, 1931, married Betty Ridenour. They have a son, Ralph Kevin Balliet. Address: 1355 Hibiscus Avenue, Winter Park, Florida.

b. Jacquelyn Hope Balliet, born November 9, 1937, married William Josefson, divorced in 1963. Issue, Victoria Ann and Bonnie Lee Josefson. Address: Rt. 6, Box 647, Orlando, Florida.

c. Michael Anthony Balliet, born February 13, 1946.

☆ ☆ ☆

HENRY BALLIET married Catherine Thomas. They had six children: Mrs. Sallie Balliet Benner, died Catasauqua, Pennsylvania; George Balliet; Mrs. Jennie Balliet German of Rt. 2, Slatington, Pennsylvania; Mrs. Annie Balliet Williams of Slatington, Pennsylvania; Harry Balliet, deceased; and Stanley H. Balliet, born May 24, 1892, Slatedale, Pennsylvania, married Irene M. Peter, daughter of James S. and Emma A. G. Peter. Stanley died May 30, 1959 and is buried in the Union Cemetery, Neffs, Pennsylvania. Irene was born May 19, 1895, Slatington, Pennsylvania and resides there at 120 North 2nd Street.

☆ ☆ ☆

JACOB BALLIET was born about 1849 in Pennsylvania and died in Freemansbury, Pennsylvania. He married Pauline Frees who was born about 1850 and died in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, in 1937. They had five children: Emma, born about 1874; Mrs. Elsie Balliet Young, 1878-1928, who had a daughter, Mrs. Evelyn Young Turnpaugh of 542 W. 30th S., Miami Beach, Florida; Mrs. Mayme Balliet Burgoon of 310 Baltimore Park, Media, Pennsylvania; Mrs. Addie Balliet Clark; and a son:

Augustus Jacob Balliet was born August 23, 1886 and died July 31, 1961 at Palermo, New Jersey. He married Jean Cairns MacLaren at Clifton Heights, Pennsylvania on January 15, 1919. Jean, the daughter of John MacLaren (b. Edinburg, Scotland) and Mary Cairns (b. Edinburg), was born March 14, 1893, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. Jean lives on Kapella Avenue, Somerspoint, New Jersey. Issue, three children:

I. Jeanne Pauline Balliet, born July 19, 1920, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, married Allan O. Risley. They reside at 425 New Road, Somerspoint, New Jersey and have two children: Francis Michael Risley; and

A. Allan David Risley, married Mary Ann Branner and has a son, Allan David Risley. Address: E. Maryland Avenue, Somerspoint, New Jersey.

II. Numa Balliet, born August 13, 1921, Atlantic City, New Jersey, married Dorothy May Hamilton at New Brunswick, New Jersey on October 13, 1951. Dorothy, the daughter of Joseph Knox and Dorothy Peins Hamilton, was born August 23, 1922, Jersey City, New Jersey. They live at 4 Ridgeway, Fanwood, New Jersey and have two children, born at Charleston, West Virginia: Barbara Jean, born May 3, 1953; and David Knox Balliet, born February 7, 1956.

III. Augustus Jacob Balliet, Jr., born August 6, 1923, Pleasantville, New Jersey, married Dorothy Jean Hunter at Ocean City, New Jersey on June 19, 1948. Dorothy, the daughter of George Herbert Hunter (b. Berkley Springs, W.Va.) and Manila Bernice Johnson (b. 4/9/1900,

Berkley Springs, W.Va.), was born February 23, 1930, Ocean City, New Jersey. Augustus and Dorothy reside at 3618 Blocker Drive, Dayton, Ohio, and have three children: Susan Jean, born February 8, 1955, Sommerspoint, New Jersey; Carol Lee, born April 23, 1956, Sommerspoint; and Robert Carl Balliet, born September 18, 1962, Dayton, Ohio.

☆ ☆ ☆

JAMES DALLAS BALLIETT, born August 20, 1840, died December 3, 1926, married Flora May Gooding on November 10, 1875. She was born May 25, 1855 and died February 14, 1930. In 1880 they were living in Goshen Township, Tuscarawas County, Ohio, as per the U.S. Census:

"James D. Balliett 36, farmer, Ohio, Flora 25, wife, Ohio; Jessie May 3, da. Ohio"

They had five children born near New Philadelphia, Ohio:

Jessie Mae Balliett, born December 11, 1876, married William Edson Beck on December 19, 1914. He was born December 30, 1856 and died November 14, 1923. No issue.

James Arthur Balliett, born January 3, 1881, died 1925, married Iola Williams. She was born February 16, 1881. They had a son:

I. Ralph Donald Balliett, born March 10, 1906, married Gladys Thelma Shaffer on August 22, 1930. She was born March 21, 1909. Issue, three children: Dolores Jeann, born August 8, 1931; James Arthur, born February 23, 1938; and Patricia Ann Balliett, born April 11, 1943.

Grace Estelle Balliett, born June 26, 1883, married Leroy Van Lehn on May 17, 1908. He was born October 30, 1884.

Walter Gooding Balliett, born April 24, 1886, married twice. First to Bertha Maughman on August 26, 1902. She was born in 1884. Second to Mary Estelle Gooding, daughter of H. H. Gooding, on December 4, 1915. Mary was born September 26, 1894. Issue, five children:

I. James Dallas Balliett, born July 15, 1903, died July 15, 1943, married Elsie Peterson in December of 1935. Issue: James Dallas Balliet, Jr., born December, 1936.

II. Voletta Flora Balliett, born April 17, 1906, married twice; first to Joseph Barker, born August 27, 1906. Second to Joseph Ottl. Issue: Betty Jane Barker; Robert Barker; and Dolores Otto Barker.

III. Walter Bryan Balliett, born April 17, 1906, married Dorothy Olive Seibert on July 3, 1929. Issue: Dixie Lee Balliett, born August 27, 1932.

IV. Gladys Marie Balliett, born December 1, 1920, married Charles L. Brocklesly on November 3, 1944. He was born April 17, 1921. Issue, two children: Jerry, born August 6, 1947; and Juanita Brocklesly, born October 17, 1949.

V. Dorothy Mae Balliett, born March 9, 1930.

Nora Blanche Balliett, born February 3, 1893, married Louis Jacob Rentsch on June 30, 1915. He was born October 26, 1886 and died July 12, 1952. Issue, two children:

I. Marjorie Elenora Rentsch, born July 15, 1916, married Thomas L.

Stinchcomb on May 22, 1938. They had a daughter, Sharon Louise Stinchcomb, born November 8, 1945.

II. Richard Louis Rentsch, born September 24, 1914, married Josephine Lee Edwards on September 20, 1947.

☆ ☆ ☆

MRS. JOSEPHINE BALLIET, of 607 West Elm, Lodi, California, died May 30, 1962.

☆ ☆ ☆

"Lester C. Balliet, died at his residence 116½ W. Birch, Sunday after a short illness. He was 54.

"Born August 25, 1908 in Stevens Point, Wisconsin, Balliet lived in Wisconsin most of his life. In 1951 he married Wilma Wulff in California. After coming to Walla Walla 11 years ago, he worked as a mechanical engineer at the Libby and Bird's Eye plants here.

"Besides his wife, he is survived by two brothers, Reinald Balliet of Las Vegas, Nevada and Morris Balliet in Wisconsin, and one sister in Wisconsin.

"Funeral services will be at 2 p.m. Tuesday in the Marshall Chapel, with the Rev. Edward Wagner of Christ Lutheran Church officiating. Interment will be in the Mountain View cemetery". (obituary, Jan. 15, 1963, Walla Walla, Wash.)

☆ ☆ ☆

STEPHEN BALLIETT had a son Andrew Balliett who died in 1944 at Lansford, Pennsylvania. Andrew married Mary Wallasea, daughter of Harry and Gertrude Wallasea. Andrew and Mary had two children:

Robert L. Balliett, born 1926, Coaldale, Pennsylvania, married Dorothy E. Bachman at Lansford, Pennsylvania in 1946. She was the daughter of Frederick E. and Maude Bachman. Robert and Dorothy reside at 222 S. First Street, Lehighton, Pennsylvania and have four sons: Robert Wayne, born 1947, Coaldale, Pennsylvania; Thomas Andrew, born 1950, Scranton, Pennsylvania; Frederick Earl, born 1953, Altoona, Pennsylvania; and Scott Allan Balliett, born 1960, Lehighton, Pennsylvania.

Faye K. Balliett, born 1929, lives in Northampton, Pennsylvania.

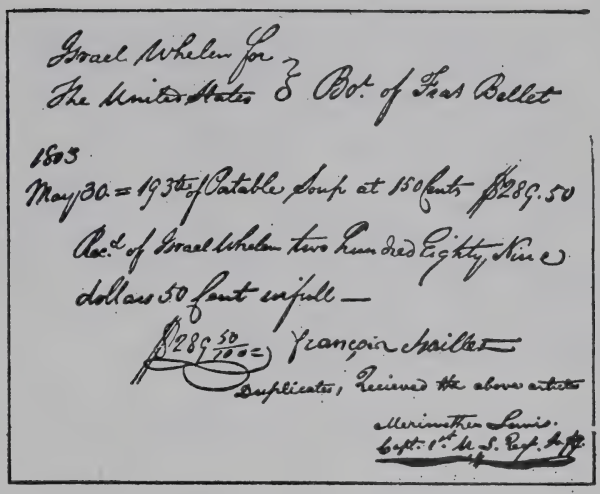
☆ ☆ ☆

JOHN BALLIETT had a son Samuel Ervin Balliett, born December 10, 1900, married Lena Murphy who was born February 22, 1904. They had two children: LaRene Balliet died at birth, and;

Lurleen Naomi Balliett, born May 1, 1928, Hazleton, Pennsylvania, married Roy Edwin Bredbenner, the son of Paul and Marion Brennar Bredbenner. Roy was born December 15, 1925 at Berwick, Pennsylvania. They live at 4916 Oakland Drive, Cleveland, Ohio and have two children: Lynn Suzann Bredbenner, born February 10, 1953, Bloomsbury, Pennsylvania; and Scott Balliett Bredbenner, born May 15, 1955, Pittsfield, Massachusetts.

☆ ☆ ☆

In 1803, when Lewis and Clark started on an exploration of the northern part of the newly acquired Louisiana Territory, they left St. Louis,


Israel Wheler for
The United States & Bot. of Fras Bellet

1803
May 30 = 193 lbs of Patable Soup at 150 Cents $289.50
Rec.d of Israel Wheler two hundred Eighty Nine
dollars 50 Cents in full —
$289 50/100 = François Baillet
Duplicate, Received the above entire
Meriwether Lewis.
Capt. 1st Ds S. Regt. Infy

Receipt, dated May 30, 1803, for $289.50. Bought of "Fras. Ballet" 193 lbs. of Portable. Signed by Francois Baillet and Capt. Meriwether Lewis.

Missouri with 193 pounds of "portable soup" made by a French chef in Philadelphia "famed for enabling gentlemen to travel without having to ruin their stomachs with the food dished up at backwood inns." This French chef was "Francois Baillet".

☆ ☆ ☆

GEORGE BALLIET, born about 1901, Jim Thorpe, Pennsylvania, married Frances Elizabeth Tillotson in 1928. Frances, born in 1910, Oneida, New York, was a daughter of Albert and Arnette Bell Tillotson. George and Frances had a son:

Albert Bruce Balliet, born August 4, 1931, Cleveland, Ohio, married Florence Ann Dunn on June 13, 1953 at St. Dennis, Royal Oak, Michigan, where she was born on November 13, 1933, the daughter of Michael John Dunn (b. 1905, Canada) and Ann Hohn (b. 1907, Russia). Albert and Florence reside at 779 East 14th, Birmingham, Michigan, and have two children, born at Highland Park, Michigan; Michael Bruce, born April 25, 1954; and Pattie Ann Balliet, born May 3, 1956.

☆ ☆ ☆

NICKLAS BUNN BOLYARD died December 13, 1961, Kingwood, West Virginia, married Nora Stemple. She died at Kingwood in 1941. They had four children: Elsie; Naloma; Buster; and

Wayne Lawrence Bolyard, born April 10, 1915, Albright, West Virginia, married Elva Weaver. Elva is the daughter of John and Anna Riely (d. 2/20/1962, Tunnelton, W.Va.) Weaver. Wayne and Elva have five children:

Karen Annette Bolyard, born July 11, 1938, Niagara Falls, New York, married John Anthony Tucci on March 8, 1957 at Bronx, New

York. John, the son of Bruno Tucci (b. Italy) and Adele Farruggia (b. New York, N.Y.), was born December 11, 1933, Brooklyn, New York. They reside at 63 Alpha Ave., Old Bridge, New Jersey and have four children: Russell Keith, born May 16, 1958, Niagara Falls, New York; James Kevin, born February 8, 1962, New York, New York; Michael Wayne, born May 1, 1964, New Brunswick, New Jersey; and Cheryl Lynne Tucci, born July 3, 1965.

Carol Nadine Bolyard, born February 1, 1942, married Roger Hutton on June 22, 1963. Address: 8390 Cottonwood Dr., Cincinnati, Ohio.

Claudia Lee Bolyard, born June 1, 1943, married Joel MacDonald on February 24, 1962. They live on Water Street, Lewiston, New York.

Sandra Bolyard, born October 9, 1944.

Velma Bolyard, born November 28, 1956.

☆ ☆ ☆

MISS JESSIE BALLIET married (before 1912) Samuel B. Anewalt, Jr. Samuel was the son of Samuel B. and Caroline Keck Anewalt, Sr., who were married June 7, 1864. Samuel, Sr. was born March 20, 1835 in Allen Township, Northampton County, Pennsylvania. (A.H.L.C., Pa., V.2, p 15)

☆ ☆ ☆

From the U.S. Census, 'The History of Luzerne County, Pennsylvania', 'The History of Luzerne, Lackawanna, and Wyoming Counties, Pennsylvania', cemetery, and church records, and incomplete dates received from members of the family, the following are undoubtedly descendants of JOHANNES Balliet. It is hoped this information will serve as a guide to further research in the records of Luzerne County and help to correctly identify these kinsmen.

Hannah Balliet of Butler Township, Luzerne County, died before 1880. She married Henry Kanig, who was born March 13, 1827. They had a son, Benjamin Kanig, who was born August 7, 1853 and died June 6, 1854. He is buried in the St. John's Cemetery. Mr. Kanig's second wife was Lydiaette Benner of Sugar Loaf Township. (H. of L.L. & W. Cos., Pa., p 248c)

From tombstones in the St. John's Cemetery, Luzerne County, the following were taken:

Juliana Balliet, daughter of Stephen, died September 28, 1835.

Petrus Balliet, little son of Johannes Balliet, died January 28, 1835

Sarah Balliet, wife of Johannes Balliet, died July 6, 1841

Barbara Balliet, wife of Joseph Fretzinger, born May 26, 1821, died February 21, 1847, age 25 years.

Charles Abraham Balliet, son of Charles Balliet, born June 3, 1852, died December 3, 1852.

Barbara Balliet, daughter of John and Barbara Balliet, died 1853.

☆ ☆ ☆

From the U.S. Census of Luzerne County, the following data was taken:

1850 Butler Twp.

"Margaret Bolliard, 48, Pa; Isaac 20; Barbara 18; Margaret 11, Catharine 9"

1860 Dennison Twp.

"Isaac Balliet 29; Rose 28; Elizabeth 11; George 7; Mary J. 3"

1880 Butler Twp.

"Isaac Balliet 50; Rosetta Balliet 52, wife"

Margaret, born about 1802, married Mr. Balliet. He died before 1850 leaving four children: Isaac, born about 1830; Barbara, born about 1832; Margaret, born about 1839; and Catharine, born about 1841.

Of these children, Isaac and his wife, Rosetta (b. about 1828) were living in Dennison Township, Luzerne County in 1860, at which time they had three children: Elizabeth, born about 1850; George, born about 1851; and Mary J. Balliet, born about 1857.

☆ ☆ ☆

1850 Dorrance Twp.

Stephen Balliet, age 17 (b. 1833) was living in the home of Charles (age 43) and Lydia (age 44) Shayds.

☆ ☆ ☆

1870 Hollenbach Twp.

"Sarah Balliet 30; Emma Alice, 11; Ezra Walter 8"

☆ ☆ ☆

1880 Dorrance Twp.

"Edward Balliet 34; Elizabeth 24, wife; William 4; Michael, 2". All born in Pennsylvania.

☆ ☆ ☆

1870 Sugar Loaf Twp.

"Stephen Balliet 45, wheelwright, Pa; Mary 45, wife; Amanda J. 7; Mary A. 4; Martha 2."

☆ ☆ ☆

The U.S. Census records indicated there were a number of Balliets who immigrated to America between 1850 and 1870 and settled in Pennsylvania. The following list, year and place as noted, are given as found.

1850 Luzerne Co., Pittston Twp.

"Thomas Balliet, 40, England"

1850 Northampton Co., Easton

"Henry Balliet 58, peddler, Germany; Barbetta Balliet 59, Germany; Joseph Balliet 25, peddler, Germany"

1860 Lehigh Co., Catasanqua Twp.

"Nicholas Balliet 52, France"

1860 Luzerne Co., Benton Twp.

"Henry Ballet 25, Saxony, Ger; Margaret Ballet 23, Wurtemburg, Ger; William Ballet 2, Pa; Christianna 9/12 Pa." "Henry Ballet" was undoubtedly a son of "Christian Ballet" listed below.

1860 Luzerne Co., Blakely Twp.

"Christian Ballet 56, Saxony, Ger; Christianna Ballet 40, Saxony; Charles Ballet 13, Pa; Frederick Ballet 7, Pa; Anne Ballet 5, Pa."

1860 Donville, Pa.

"Mary Ballett 60, Ireland; Owen Ballett 20, Ireland"

1870 Schuylkill Co., Tamaqua

"Casper Bailett 49, Prussia; Elizabeth Bailett 46, Prussia; John 21, Pa; Christian 6; Pa; Elizabeth 4, Pa; Henry Bailett 8/12, Pa."

1880 Schuylkill Co., Tamaqua, E.Ward

"Lorenz Balliett 33, coal miner, New Hessen(Ger); Christina 38, wife, New Hessen; Caroline 11, da. Pa; Henry 9, son, Pa; John 7, son, Pa; Conard 4, son, Pa; Kate 2, da. Pa."

1880 Schuylkill Co., Tamaqua, E. Ward

"Martin Baliet 51, New Hessen (Ger); Anna M., wife, New Hessen; John, son 29, Pa; George 15, son, Pa; Conrad, son, 7, Pa"

☆ ☆ ☆

From the U.S. Census record of Ohio, year and place as noted, the following unidentified families are listed:

1860 Richland Co., Mifflin Twp.

"Alice Ballyet, 25, seamstress, Ohio; Robert Ballyet 2, Ohio"

1880 Wyandot Co., Little Sandusky

"Charles Bolyard 40, wed. farmer O/Pa/Pa; Kate, wife 35, O/Ireland/Ireland; William, 13, son, Ohio; Addie 11, da; Mary 9, da; Nettie 7, da; Minvia 5, da; Harry 3, son; Walter Bolyard 1, son, Ohio"

1880 Wyandot Co., Pitt Twp.

"Ellen Bolyard 19, servant, Ohio/O/O."
"Alice Bolyard 15, Ohio; Will W. Bolyard 12, Ohio"

1880 Wyandot Co., Antrim Twp.

"Charles Balliett, 8, Ohio" in home of John and Anna Wrist.
"John G. Balliett 27, wed, real estate agent, O/Pa/Pa; Jessie Balliett, 22, wife, O/O/O."

1880 Van Wert Co., Pleasant Twp.

"Clarence Balyeat 23, wed, farmer, O/O/O; Sarah 22, wife, O/O/O; Ada 1, da."
"Samuel Balyeat 29, wed, farmer, O/O/O; Nancy 28, wife, O/O/Md; Rebecca Miller, 8, cousin, Ind/O/O."

1880 Van Wert Co., Ridge Twp.

"Fulvill Balyeat 27, wed, farmer O/O/O; Phebe 25, wife, Rossie, 4, son"

1880 Ashland Co., Mifflin Twp.

"Mary Bolyard 54, housekeeper, O/Pa/Md."

1880 Tuscarawas Co., Goshen Twp.

"Mary A. Balliette 27, Ohio; May C. Balliette, Ohio; Peter D. Balliette, 4, Ohio" in home of Peter (age 55) and Catherine (age 47) Battzly. "Elizabeth Balliette, 38, Ohio; Emelene 19, O.; Charlotte 14, O.; Robert 12, O.; James 9, O.; Elizabeth Balliette 3, Ohio"

☆ ☆ ☆

SUSANNA BALLIET married John Minnich. John was born in Bethlehem, Pennsylvania and died in Whitehall Township, Lehigh County and is buried in the old Egypt Cemetery. They had six children:

John Minnich was born June 25, 1811 and died July 13, 1906. He married Sarah Kemmerer who was born in 1813 and died 1893.

Michael Minnich

Jacob Minnich

Simon Minnich

Susanna Minnich, married John Stopp

Sarah Minnich married David Heilman. David, son of Jacob Heilman, was born in 1816 and died in 1885. They had at least two children:

I. Edwin H. Heilman married Lenna Smith.

II. Benjamin F. Heilman of Lowhill, Lehigh County, was born December 22, 1842. In 1868 he married Messina Litzenberger and they had two children:

A. Llewellyn G. Heilman married Emma Werley

B. Harry A. Heilman, 1869-1904, married Stella Steinmetz. Issue, three children, two died in infancy. The third child, Mary Heilman, married Franklin Klotz.

(A.H.L.Co., V 2, p 527; V 3, p 911)

☆ ☆ ☆

SALLIE BALLIET married William A. Stecker, a son of Oliver P. (b. 7/31/1852) and Hannah Butz Stecker, who were married July 3, 1875. William and Sallie had a son, Harvey Stecker. (A.H.L.Co., V 3, p 1227, L.Valley, V 2, p 342)

Illustrations

PAGE

Part I

Balliet Coat of Arms ..... Frontispiece
Race of Balyard, Title page of book 36
Dr. Louis B. Balliet 37
Balyard Coat of Arms 39

Part II

PAULUS Balliet: Deed; First Tract of Land 50
PAULUS Balliet: Receipts; Autographs 52
Naturalization Certificate of PAULUS Balliet 55
Baptismal Certificate of Magdalena Burkhalter 62
Ballietsville Hotel 65
Map of Indian Massacre, Lehigh County, 1763 66
Grave Marker, PAULUS and Maria Balliet 69
Col. Stephen Balliet, receipts of 79
Record Book of The Whitehall Inn 82
Letter written in 1779 by Col. Stephen Balliet 88
Col. Stephen Balliet appointed U.S. Revenue Collector 99
Col. Stephen Balliet, receipt as Revenue Collector 100
Col. Stephen and Magdalena Balliet 104
Last page of Will of Col. Stephen Balliet 105
Grave marker, Col. Stephen Balliet 106
Grave marker, Stephen Balliet[4] and Children 111
Paul Balliet[4] 113
Aaron Balliet[4] 118
Aaron H. Balliet[4] 122
Benjamin Levan 123
John Balliet[4] 127
Joseph[3] and Margarette Balliet 133
Grave markers Joseph[3] and Margarette Balliet 134
Josiah[5] and Flavia Balliet 138
Family of Josiah[5] and Flavia Balliet 139
A. C. Balliet and Sons, advertisement 144
Ella Hawker[5] Stewart and Grandchildren 146
Home of Hiram Balliet[4] 151
Hiram[4] and Caroline Schneck Balliet 152
Allen Schneck Balliet[5] 154
Sylvanus and Amanda Balliet[5] Biery 156
Elmira Balliet[5] Hoffman 159

PAGE
Eugene and Alice Balliet[5] Slough 161
Iola, Linda and Harold Slough 164
Carrie Slough 165
Mmes. Susan Huttel, Elmira B. Hoffman, Alice B. Slough 167
Oliver P. Balliet[5] and daughter Elizabeth B. Glose 169
Stephen H. Balliet[5] age 4, 7, and 21 170
Stephen H.[5] and Florence Bailey Balliet, 1898 171
Children of Stephen H.[5] and Florence Balliet, 1915 172
Nydia Balliet[6] Lee, Children and Grandchildren 173
Ronald, Gary, Sherry and Billy Balliet[8] 174
Daniel and Ruby Balliet[6] and Family 175
Janet, Patrick and Barney Hunlock[7] 176
Howard and Chlo Balliet[6] Doering and Family 177
Birth Certificate of Stephen Clay Balliet[6] 178
Stephen C.[6] and Mildred Craig Balliet and Family 179
Dr. Joseph and Krispin Balliet[7] Babin and Family 180
Harvey, Millicent and Judy Balliet[7] Volentine 181
James and Florence B.[6] Snyder Hepler and Family 182
Richard Stephen Snyder[7] and Family 183
Wallace E.[6] and Bobbie Balliet and Family 184
Grave marker, Horace Balliet[4] 185
LeRoy and Esther Balliet[6] Brunner 202
Homestead of John Balliet[2] 213
Grave marker, John and Catharine Balliet 214
Daniel S.[5] and Julia Lewis LeVan 221
Rev. George W. and Emily LeVan[6] Coon 223
George R.[8] and Marjorie Modricker 225
Abraham LeVan[4] 237
Ambrose A.[5] and Ann Eddy LeVan 239
John[3] and Elizabeth Schrieber Balliet 249
Grave marker John[3] and Elizabeth Balliet 250
Son and Daughter of John[3] and Elizabeth Balliet 251
Family Reunion 1912, Descendants of John Balliet 257
Stephen D. Balliet[4]; Grave; Homestead 258
William D. and Lorenzo Balliet[5] 271
Josiah Balliet[4]; Birth Certificate; Family 272
William David Balliett 274
Mrs. Josiah Balliett, Daughter and Grandchildren 276
Alice Maguire[6] Foote 277
William Balliet[4], Daughter, Grandson, Great Grandson 279
Clyde A. Balliet[6] 281
Grave markers, Paul[2] and Elizabeth Balliet 289

Part III

JOSEPH Balliet; Signature; Land Warrant 297, 298

PAGE
Page of JOSEPH Balliet's Will 301
Charles A.[6] and Maude Balliett; Leonard Balliet[4], son, G.son, GG.son 341
John[5] and Elizabeth Nimrich Balyeat 354
Millard Balyeat[6] and Family 355
Tilghman S. Balliet[5], signature 375
John Bolyard[4] 385
Children of John K. Polk Bolyard[5] 386
Grandchildren of John K. Polk Bolyard[5] 392
Daniel Balyeat[5] 394
Robert A. Bolyard[7] and Family 407
Kenneth W. Bolyard[7] 410
Franklin C. Bolyard and Seven Sons 413
James Bolyard[5] and Family 415
Andrew[5] and Lucy Gerardat Bolyard 416
Mary Bolyard[4] Nail 422
Home of John and Mary Nail 424
James[5] and Mary Bowers Nail 431
Enoch Balliett[4], Sons and Daughters 447
Henry R. and Violet Cronenwett[7] Merten 455
Grover[6] and Katherine Bohl Balliett 458
Peter and Catherine Ohl[4] Shanbarger 471
Rev. Otto and Esther Fleischhawer[7] Friedmann 476
Marriage Certificate, Joseph[3] and Susanna Balliet 512
Nathan[4], Sarah, Thomas M. Balliet[5] 513
Mary Gilbert[5] Elberts 522
Paul(us) Balliet[4], Birth Certificate 1818 528
Priscilla Turner, Birth Certificate 1814 529
Johannes (John) Balliet, Birth Certificate 1839 530
Caroline Balliet, Baptismal Certificate 532
Rebecca Balliet[5] Fritz 537
Kate Balliet[5] Fritz 539
Lewis and Henry Balliet[5] 545
Nathan and Polly Gilbert[5], Mr. and Mrs.[6] L. P. Meyers 549
Reuben and Rebecca Hoppes Nothstein 555
Sarah Ann Balliet[5] Frantz 563
John and Stephen Balliet[4] 571
Abraham L. Balliet[5] 574
Nancy, Adelia, Mary and Sarah Balliet[5] 578
Stephen D.[4] and David H.[5] Balliet 579
Stephen D.[4] and Christina Zehner Balliet 580
David H. Balliet[5] 581
Children of David H.[5] and Ellen Cannon Balliet 582
William Albert Balliet 587
Jonas Balyeat[3] and fourteen of his Children 601

PAGE
Abraham[4] and Sarah Slater Balyeat 614
Oscar A. Balyeat[5] signature 615
Frank Balyeat[5] 621
Aaron Balyeat[4] 625
Reuben[4] and Anna Balyeat and four daughters 639
Emanuel Balliett[4] and Children 652
Rev. Paul Balliett and Family 659
The Isaiah Bolyard[5] Family 704

Part IV

JOHANNES Balliet, Land survey 1794 800
David M. Balliet[4] 804
John Balliet[4] Birth Certificate, 1818 812
Charles S.[6] and Stella Stair Balliet 819
Henry N. Balliet[6] and Son 827
Letson Balliet[5] 849
Carl A. Balliet[5] and Family 856
Lorraine Clayton Balliett 860
Eugene R. Balliett[6] and Children 861
Grave marker Abraham Balliet[4] 863
Abraham and Martha Balliet and four Sons 866
Family of Clayton and Thresa Balliet[6] Reigle 868
Martha Hinkle Balliet, son, g.daughter, gg.grandson 870

Part V

Joseph E. Balliet 891
Carl Kammerer and Theodore Balliet 899
Arthur J. Balliet 900
Rev. Emil A. Balliet and Family 901
Herbert F. Wolff 903
Friederick Balliet and Family 909
Children of Adam Balliet 914
John Bolyard and five of his children 923
Sarah, Eugene and Ethel Paul 924
Eldon J. and Robert M. Kern 925
Floyd H. and Ruth Bolyard 927
John R. Dunk 929
Receipt 1803, Francois Balliet 945

List of Family Charts

CHART PAGE

1. THE BAILLETS OF FRANCE 33

THE BALLIETS OF WHITEHALL

2. PAULUS Balliet[1], Children[2], Grandchildren[3] 48
3. Stephen Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 107
4. Joseph Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 132
5. Magdalena Balliet[3] LeVan, Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 216
6. John Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 248

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBURG

7. JOSEPH Balliet[1], Children[2], Grandchildren[3] 296
8. Stephen Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 322
9. Leonard Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 353
10. Daniel Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 382
11. Eva Balliet[3] Ohl, Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 511
12. Joseph Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 511
13. George Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 527
14. Henry Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 569
15. Jonas Balyeat[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 599
16. Jacob Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 644
17. David Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 665
18. John Bolyard[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 685
19. Henry Bolyard[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 734
20. Nicholas Bolyard[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 753
21. Stephen Bolyard[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 767
22. Jacob Bolyard[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 777

THE BALLIETS OF SUGAR LOAF

23. JOHANNES Balliet[1], Children[2], Grandchildren[3] 784
24. Nicholas Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 803
25. Samuel Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 811
26. David Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 831
27. John Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 846
28. Ephriam Balliet[3], Children[4], Grandchildren[5] 865

Index

The index is divided into five parts, corresponding to the five parts of the book. By referring to the Table of Contents and the List of Family Charts should not be too difficult to locate one's line or branch of the Family.

So many of the first four or five generations had the same given names, especially Jacob, John, Joseph, Paul and Stephen, and no middle names, so it may be necessary to refer to the Charts or to the different sections of the Index to find a particular individual or line.

The Family name, Balliet, Balliet etc. is given first, followed by the Allied Families in alphabetical order.

Wives of Balliets, Ballietts etc. are listed under their maiden names, and this often provides an easy way to locate a family when the wife's name is not a common one.

The first six generations with a few exceptions are completely indexed; the seventh and eighth are listed only when it was thought necessary to clarify a line; the last two generations, ninth and tenth, are not listed, except in the instances where there was a marriage.

Except for Part I, the Index contains only the names of the members of the Family. The direct quotes, census record etc. are not indexed.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR PATRIOTS

The military record of members of the Balliet and Allied Families who served in the REVOLUTIONARY WAR can be found on the following pages: 68, 74, 79, 94, 108, 110, 133, 153, 155, 158, 162, 187, 194, 200, 205, 211, 213, 215, 217, 249, 298, 302, 307, 308, 316, 320, 323, 461, 520, 622, 682 and 799.

DAUGHTERS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION

Members of the Family who have been accepted by the DAUGHTERS of the AMERICAN REVOLUTION are listed on the following pages: 110, 111, 112, 114, 148, 150, 167, 210, 213, 227, 241, 277, 284, 307, 426, 497, 604, 669 and 677. Note: No special effort was made to locate all members of the Family listed in the D.A.R. lineage books, or all the Allied Families' ancestors who served in the Revolutionary War.

Part I

PREFACE AND INTRODUCTION

BAILET; Eteinne 28, Thomas, William 21
BAILLET; Abraham 34, Anne 28, Chevalier de 34, Claude, Dennis 28, Jacob 33, 56, John Nicolas 20, 29, 34, John 28, Louis 29, 32, Marguerite 32, Moyse 28, Stephen 33
BAILLIET, Guy 32
BAILLIOT, Isaac 33, 56
BAILLOT; Abraham, Paul 31
BAILYET, Jean 32
BALIET; Eteinne 28, Nicholas 32, Stephen 28
BALIOT, Robert 31
BALLET, Capt. John 32
BALLIET; Jean 32, Maria 34, 56, Pierre 29
BALLIOT, Catherine de 31
BALLYAT, Sophie 32
BALLYET; Andre, Claude, Nicolas 32
BALYARD, Race of 35; Tancred Hugo, Alfred, Franz, Raymond, Gaulther, Andre, Charles, Bertrand, Sylvester 41, Leonard, Raymond, Armand, Bernes 42
BALYEA, David 21

ALLEMAN, Susanna 34
BOYER, Melville J. 17
CALVIN, John 28
DURAND; Margaretha 34, Pierre 29
HAHN, Jacob, Susanna 34
HINKE, Rev. W. J. 19
KING CLOVIS, House of 44
LAUX, James B. 16
SCHWEITZER, Maria K. 34, 35
SOLT, Maria, Johannes 34

Part II

THE BALLIETS OF WHITEHALL

Descendants of PAULUS Balliet

BALLIET,
Aaron[4] 118; A. H. 122
Abraham C. 144
Adella L. 141
Alcesta 282
Alfred P. 190, 192
Alfred P. 190, 192
Alice S. 160
Allen M. 155; A. S. 153
Amanda C. 155; A. M. 117
Ambrose E. 264, 283
Annie E. 110
Arabella[5] 112; A. S. 265
Asa[4] 149; A. E. 149

Benjamin[6] 198; B. J. 186
Blaine F. 193
Bowl 65
Bruce 191

Carroll M. 255
Carl Lee 191
Catharine[2] 73; C.[4] 147; C. E. 251
Catherine[6] 117
Charles C. 196; C. E. 251; C. F. 148; C. G. 125
Chlo H. 176
Claude 188; C. A. 149; C. J. 149
Clarence A. 263; C. F. 255, 282; C. R. 264
Clyde A. 281
Col. Stephen[2] 65, 77–106, will of 102, 133, 148, 211, 249, 281, 323, 682–3, 766
Cyle D. 173

Daisy M. 142
David A. 254
Darlene K. 129
Dora[6] 254
Dr. John S. 284
Dr. Louis B. 9, 10, 16, 36, 37, 42, 44, 51, 56, 67, 72–3, 77, 110, 113, 127, 147–8, 203, 285

Edgar J. 201–2
Edmund N. 259
Edward F. 284; E. H. 193; E. J. 125; E. L. 195–6
Edwin G. 195; E. O. 262
E. H. L. 188
Eliza[4] 150
Elizabeth[4] 135
Ella L. 121; E. R. 144
Ellen 200
Elmer A. 141
Elmina 117
Elmira S. 158
Emma[5] 122; E. E. 111; E. J. 128; 270; E. S. 126
Esther M. 202
Eva[2] 44, 204
Evan E. 125

Fannie[5] 112
Felix J. 252
Flave J. 183
Florence E. 181
Forrest G. 129
Francis[5] 119; F. L. 256
Franklin[6] 200; F. A. 142, 190; F. E. 260; F. H. 264; F. S. 201; F. T. 189
Fred W. 193

George[4] 124; G. J. 125; G. S. 119
Gerald B. 194

Hampton 184
Hannah M. 150
Harold C. 264; H. C. A. 195; H. M. 125; H. S. 192

Harriet[4] 184
Harris 194
Harry 197; H. C. 131; H. M. 265
Harvey O. 260
Helen H. 255
Henry A. 149; H. J. 130
Herbert S. 117
Hiram[4] 151; H. B. 173; H. J. 154
Horace[4] 185; H. H. 186

Ina 281
Irene N. 265
Isabella M. 127

Jacob[2] 72; J. S. 283
James A. 186; J. D. 124; J. J. 126; J. L. 283; J. N. 198; J. R. 263
Jerry Lynne 11, 181
John[2] 18, 19, 94, 210, 287, 785–6–7, 790, 796
John[3] 247; J.[4] 126, 250; J.[7] 169; J. A. 198; J. B. 130; J. C. 270, 280; J. R. 120; J. W. 130, 254
Joseph[3] 133; J.[4] 137; J. C. 194; J. H. 201
Josephine[5] 115
Josiah[4] 271; J.[5] 138; J. A. 142, 274

Lauretta 138
Lee F. 120
Levi[4] 269; L. W. 260
Lewis F. 129; L. P. 120
Loranda[4] 143
Lorenzo D. 270
Lucetta 138

Magdalena[2] 292; M.[3] 215
Margaret L. 112
Marie[4] 123; M. C. 56
Marsh 254
Martha S. 130
Mary E. 286; M. I. 268; Mary M. 134
Melvin C. 125
Milton B. 189; M. E. 254
Miriam M. 119
Monroe R. 193

Nancy[4] 285
Naomi V. 125
Nicholas[2] 287; N.[2] 148
Nydia M. 171

Oliver P. 168

Paul[2] 287, will of 288; P.[2] 287; P.[4] 112; P. E. 117, 202; P. H. 192; P. S. 125
Pauline[5] 158
PAULUS 10, 15–18, 21, 28, 31, 33–35, 40–44, 48, 58, 62–71, 80, 152, 188, 211, 292, 318, 785–6, 791, 797, 801, will of 68
Peter F. 252
Phillip A. 260

Rachael A. 202
Rev. Allen E. 193
Rev. John T. 264
Richard T. 121
Robert A. 119; R. F. 125, 186; R. H. C. 117; R. J. 198; R. R. 121
Roy H. 131; R. K. 142
Russell 131
Ruby D. 174

Sabina[4], 131; S.[5] 114
Sallie L. 125
Samuel[4] 184; S. J. 188; S. W. 186
Sarah[4] 147; S. F. 111; S. S. 126
Sherwood B. 190
Spencer K. 265
Stephen[3] (see Col. S.) 108; S.[4] 110; S. A. 168; S. C. 178; S. C. M. 181; S. D. 258; S. H. 169–171
Susan[2] 203; S.[4] 109, 184; S.[5] 114; S. E. 266; S. H. 167

Thomas D. 174

Vesta 142

Wallace E. 10, 182
Walter D. 256; W. R. 255
William[4] 143; 278; W. A. 125; W. E. 284; W. F. 192; W. H. 200, 201, 259; W. J. 282; W. P. 129; W. S. 120
Woods D. 256

BALLIETT,
Aaron F. 271
Carlton J. 275
Charles C. 252; C. G. 252; C. O. 275

David R. 253

Fargo 273
Frank H. 274

Gary C. 252
Glenn M. 253

Harold J. 275

John W. 253

Louis J. 273

Melva E. 276

Newton F. 253

Theodore 275

Whitney L. 273
William D. 274

BALLIETTE,
Earl S. 189

William H. 188; W. M. 189

BALYET,
Steven 179

BOLIET,
Steve 179

ALLIED LINES

ADAMS, Estella 156
ALBRIGHT; C. J. 265; Sophia H. 124
ALLENDER, Nancy 121
ALSTINE, Jane A. 171
ALVORD, Henry B. 167
AMES, W. 256
ANDREW, Bessie 244
ANDREWS; Arthur 201; Phillis M. 125; Robert F. 149

ANGSTADT, J. A. 260
ANTHONY, Lloyd 193
ARCHER, Patricia L. 176
ARCHIBALD, Joseph 222
ARDLE, Joan 166
ARMSTRONG, James 208
ARNDT, John 97
ARTHUR, Elsie R. 186
AUDETTE, Paulene L. 268
AUTEN, Mary M. 259

BABCOCK, Sarah E. 271
BABIN, Dr. Joseph G. 180
BACKMAN, Iola 163
BAER, John 203
BAGLYOS, Paul 190
BAHL, John J. 75
BAILEY, Florence M. 170
BAIR, A. E. 224
BAKER; Ira 232; Oscar 236
BARKER, Lloyd L. 115
BARRY, Vera 163
BARTHOLOMEW, Leah 236; Mayme 158
BARTLEY, Margaret E. 196
BARTON, Pauline U. 244
BASH, Claire C. 172
BATARICK, John P. 109
BAUSER, Paul 198
BEAGLE, Jean A. 172
BEAVER, Thomas 141
BECK; Edward 234; W. C. 235
BECKEMEYER, Blanche A. 208
BECKER, Edward 145
BENEDETTI, Francis A. 143
BENNER; Jesse 184; Virginia 159
BENNETT, Thomas 192
BICKERT, Carrie O. 189
BIEBER, Mary A. 110
BIERY; Goldie 157, H. S. 157, M. B. 155, O. J. 156, P. R. 156, Sylvanus, line of 155
BILBREY, Ada K. 174
BILLENSNYDER, John 120
BILLING, George 275
BILLMEYER, Francis M. 280
BIMLER, Frederick 208
BITTNER, Annie 130
BLACKORBY, Betty 189
BLACKWELL, Hilda 265
BLANFORD, D. 256
BLASE, Helen 128
BLEHDON, Clarice 275
BLEILER, LeRoy M. 201
BLOSE, Minervia L. 262
BLOUSE, Lillie T. 131
BOBST, William 233
BOEHRINGER, C. J. E. 240
BOHRES, Agnes L. 201
BONNELL, Isaac 220
BONSTEEL, Dr. E. O. 245
BORO, Gloria 155
BORTZ, Edward 120
BOWERMAN, W. J. 228
BOWMAN, Clyde, line of 128; Henrietta 129, Victor 127
BOYD, James L. 121
BRADDOCK, Ruby M. 226
BRADWAY, Edward J. 168
BREEN, Alice 217
BRESLIN, Mary A. 256
BRIGGS, Jean 198
BROBST, Elizabeth 252
BROMBY, George, line of 236
BROWN; B. B. 115, H. J. 116, Irwin 165, O. 278, Ruth C. 114, 116
BRUNNER, Harvey L. 202
BULL; Jacob, line of 147, Thomas 97
BURGER, Margarette 133
BURKHALTER; Charles 288, Magdalena 62, 78, Peter 54, 78, 79, 86, Ulrich 58, 78, 213
BURNS, Tommy 173
BURTON, R. B. 224
BUTRICK, Clarence 230
BUTTRICK, Brenda 263
BUTZ, Reuben 117
BUZARD, W. P. 234

CAFIERO, Andrea B. 189
CALKINS, George 274
CAMPBELL; Clarinda 227, R. 227, S. 237
CARLSON, Jeannette 224
CARTER, G. P. 141
CASE, Phyllis R. 202
CASSELL, Charlotte 186
CHAMBERS, W. V. 148
CHANDLER, Margaret W. 226
CHILLMAN, J. H. 208
CHOPIN, E. D. 284
CHOSE, S. C. 245
CLAPP; Angelene 245, Dr. J. S. 255, E. L. 260, E. T. 269, Florence 269, John 286, J. D. 268, Paul 265, R. B. 268, T. M. 255
CLARK; G. K. 238, R. S. 172
CLAUSER, Annie 185
CLAXTON, Robert 196
COLESTOCK, Dr. H. T. 266
COLLETT, C. R. 142
COLIVER, Maude 234
COOPER, Harry 222
COON; Rev. G. W., Rev. W. P. 222, W. J. 224
CORTRIGHT, Grace 117
COWAN, R. H. 240
COX, Sarah C. 149
CRAIG; Clara M. 277, Mildred L. 179, Oscar 220
CRESSMAN, Esther 76
CRITCHTON, W. S. 150
CROSIER, Eli P. 232
CUNNINGHAM, Marjorie 224

DAILEY; J. S. 246, Tom 231
DANIELS; H. R. 223, Rodney 262
DAUBERT, C. B. 120
DAVIS; Delmer 265, R. B. 263
DAWES, T. E. 255
DEATRICH, Rev. W. W. 270
DeBOLT, J. M. 253
DEERINGER, Kate L. 230
DEETS, D. J. 141
DeLAUGHDER, Elizabeth C. 264
DELBRIGGE, Anna 188
DELONG, James 169
DEMKO, Arlene 157
DeROSSETT, Bobbie F. 182
DESHLER; Adam 54, 66, 73, Annie 75, Caroline 75, Catharine 77, Charlotte 76, David 74, 75, 97, D. T. 76, Deborah 76, D. J. F. 75,

Elizabeth 75, Eva 78, J. G. 74, James 74, 76, John 76, Maria 76, Mary 74–5, P. W. H. 75, Sarah 75
DETWEILER, J. S. 261
DEVERS, William 193
DICKEN, Florence 242
DINGLER, Sarah 119
DINKEY; Catherine 206, Leah 124
DIVAN, Bonnie 142
DIXON, Dorothy E. 223
DODD, R. C. 263
DOERING; H. O. 177, T. C. 178
DOGAN, M. P. 191
DONOHO, Mart. 218
DOWNEY, Helen L. 155
DRUMMER, Harry 162
DUNCAN, O. J. 218
DUNN; Gerald 196, William 254
DUNNANGS, Minnie 143
DURNER, Marjorie E. 159
DUTT, Reuben 150

EARLS, Lawson 218
EARNEST, F. M. 256
EASTWOOD, G. P. 282
ECKERT; Emma 254, Marguerite 129, M. L. 110
ECKHART, Patricia G. 125
EDDY; Ann 238, William 232
EDELMAN, Mamie A. 202
EGGLESTON, T. O. 114
EHRESMAN, Ruth B. 255
ELLIS; C. E., Howard, 228, Louisa 230
ELLMAKER, U. W. 238
EMERY, Kate Haines 113
ENGLER, James T. 143
ESSER, Jesse 76
ESYCHECK, Patricia P. 241
EVANS, W. C. 156

FAHRIG, William 145
FALK, Mary J. 188
FARRIER, R. G. 242
FAUST, Ada 219
FAY, W. X. 256
FEINOUR, W. E. 267
FEGLEY, Ida B. 255
FENSTERMAKER; Chester 208, Floyd 157, Pearl 138
FERRY, Flavia E. 138
FERTIG, S. S. 150
FIELD, M. W. 285
FINEGAN, Joseph 199
FISHER, Edward 157
FITZWATER, Kenneth 140
FLANNIER, Louise 255
FLOOD, A. H. 243
FOCHT, Mae G. 120
FOGLE, H. H. 281
FOLLMER, Mary 217
FOLMER, Mary E. 269
FOOTE, B. F. 276
FORSTER, Laura A. 255
FOULK, Eugene 120
FURST, F. G. 265
FRACK; Daniel 134, Mary 148
FRAMER, Jack R. 142
FRANKENFIELD; Ida 260, Kermit 120
FRANKLIN, Richard 195
FRANTZ, Amanda S. 149
FREDERICK, E. 251

GALBRAITH, Sally A. 147
GAMBERLING, Hazel 220
GARDNER; Alma 163, Kenneth 120, Myron L. 139
GASSAY, Ella K. 200
GATLEY, Rev. H. S. 275
GEE, Louella P. 140
GEIGER, Annie E. 285
GEORGE, H. G. 186
GERMAN, Naomi M. L. 129
GERRY, Albert 157
GIBSON, R. L. 240
GLOSE, Amandus 169
GORR, Anna M. 148
GOTSHALL, Ferne 261
GOULD, Charles, Line of 231
GOZA, Roberta 183
GRAY, Samuel R. 208
GREATREN, Delila 229
GREAVIS, Robert A. 218
GRIM, Elizabeth 74
GRIMLEY, O. R. 77
GUERIN, Marshall J. 181
GUERINO, Louis F. 197
GURGICK, Thomas 166

HAAG, Rebecca 278
HALBEN, Perma S. 163
HALL; Nellie 233, Robert 121
HALLMAN, Dr. Jesse—line 109
HAMLING, S. J. 253
HAMMERSLY, Juliet M. 135
HAMMOND, Charles 222
HARE, F. H. 284
HARRIS, Sadie 194
HARROLD, Ann M. 177
HARTMAN; Edward 144; G. C. 267
HARTUNG, R. 162
HAUSMAN, Catherine H. 119
HAWDER, Clarissa 231
HAWKER; H. K. 146, W. F. 145
HEBERLING, Mary A. 184
HECKMAN, Millasena 197
HEFFNER; Ada 157, Lizzie 119
HEISMAN, Robert 120
HEISS, William J. 199
HEINZELMAN, Martha V. 130
HELLER, Laura J. 168
HENNAMAN, R. A. 199
HENNETS, Betty 169
HERGESHEIMER, W. J. 147
HERMAN, Edwin 156
HERTZEL, Esther S. 173
HESS, Sally A. 209
HEWITT, Francene A. 190
HEYLING, Barbara M. 115
HILL, H. A. 256
HIMILE, Hazel 241
HOFFMAN; A. B, 158, A. W. 159, D. B. 158, E. S. 265, Florence C. 160, Grover 165, Ida 154, J. J. 158, Josephine 153, Kate 207, P. M. 260
HOLMES, D. M. 269
HOLT, Mary 254
HOLTERHOFF, Augustus—line 121
HOOPER, Alice M. 252
HOOVER, E. E. 191
HOSKINS, Hattie 238
HOTTENSTEIN, Louis K.—line 77
HOUSE, Grove 233
HOUSEL, Benjamin 220
HOWARD, J. T. 283
HUBER, R. C. 199

HUFFMAN, Edwin H. 116
HUGHES; Eula 116, George 230
HUND, Flora L. 222
HUNLOCK; B. J., D. A. 174, D. T. 176, Janet S. 11, 174, W. L. 174
HUNSICKER, Mary 207
HUNT, Margo M. 141
HUNTSZINGER, Elizabeth 110
HUTTEL; A. N., H. M. 168, Milton L. 166
HUTZEL, M. A. 233
HYDE, M. P. 244

IHRIE, Susan 108
INBODEN, Margaret 284

JACKSON, John J. 221
JENKIN, Mary 194
JOHANSEN, Clarence 115
JOHNSON; Clara 238, I. E. 242, Mary E. 244, Ola D. 245
JOHNSTON, W. J. 142
JONES, J. P. 244
JORDAN, Dr. L. H.—Line 155
JUTZ, Charles D. 148

KAINTZ, August 163
KALUSKY, Andrew 165
KANOCZ, Lillian R. 268
KAUFFMAN, Morris H. 112
KAULL, J. Hiram 75
KEHLBECK, Leonard F. 140
KEIL, F. C. 284
KERPINKELL, Loretta E. 229
KERN, Jack 165
KERNS, Carl N. 176
KERR; John 227, Myrtle 190
KILLIAM, Jessie 244
KILPATRICK, Genevieve 140
KIMBLE, Lloyd 140
KING, Elizabeth H. 273
KINGCAID, Bernice 194
KIRKPATRICK, Tetford 165
KISNER, Philip 254
KISTLER, Samuel J. 208
KLECKNER; Alecia 128; Mary 206
KLEE, Fred C. 230
KLINE; David, Dr. M. J. 200
KNECHT, Lucy A. 194
KOCH; John, John W., P. S. 157
KOHLER, Frances V., 111, Gloria 193, J. P. 111, J. H. 112, P. S. 110
KOUPAL, M. D. 240
KRASOMIL, Christina 142
KRASTEL, Theresa M. 263
KRAUSE; C. B. 150, Levi 207
KREMPA, Edna C. 189
KRESSLER, H. H. 260
KRUM, Pearl 265, Sophia 207
KUHNS; Catharine 250, Edwin 115, Henry 131
KUNTZ; C. J. 192, D. 202, W. 166
KYLE, Sarah A. 121

LaBARRE, C. W. 233
LaDOUX, Lena 226
LAMBERT, Sadie 157
LAMPHER, O. P. 122
LANDIS, Robert—line 114
LAROCHE, Susan E. 236
LATZ, Gus 235
LAUBACK, Margaret 197
LAW, Sandra 165
LAWHEAD, Leo 281
LAWLESS, Gerald 196
LAWRENCE, Eldred 268
LEACH, Maude 234
LEAKE, Betty S. 183
LEE; H. R. 171, J. E. 172
LEIMBACK, C. A. 282
LEINDECKER, Leonard 163
LESLIE, William 128
LERSER, Martha 160
LeVAN; Abraham[4], line 236, A. K. 227, Ambrose A. 238, Archie J. 227, Arthur 218, Austin M. 218, B. S. 123, Charles 217, 234, C. C. 217, C. D. 219, C. W. 230, Clement J. 243, Clinton A. 238, Daniel 236, D. S. 221, 246, Eliza A. 227, Elizabeth 247, Emily E. 222, Etta L. 242, Frank M. 246, F. S. 226, Garret B. 124, George 229, G. F. 246, Grace B. 241, H. M. 218, Jacob 219, John 220, J. D. 217, Kermit 165, L. D. 244, L. E. 231, L. F. 232, Sally A. 198, Sanford 231, Soloman 215, S. J. 244, Thomas J. 220, 228, Ursula 237, William 234, 247, W. H. H. 230, Wellis A. 227
LEWARS, Catharine C. 283
LEWIS, F. E. 135, John B., Joseph B. 136, Julia A. 221, Samuel 135, 184, S. B. 135
LIPTAK, Richard 193
LITZENBERGER, Clara 130
LOESER, Anna M. C. 110
LOKAY, Pauline 130
LOLKES, G. W. 141
LONGNECKER, H. C. 136, 137
LORD, William 236
LOWRIGHT, W. J. 200
LYNN, S. C. B. 284
LYON, Dorothy 273

McCANDLESS, Ralph 166
McDANIEL, Martha B. 229
McKEY, Mary K. 181
McGOWAN, Cornelia 252
McNINCH, Joseph 286
McWILLIAMS, Elizabeth H. 282

MACKEMER, J. W. 75
MAGINNIS, Laura F. 274
MAGUIRE; Alice D., E., E. B. 276-78
MAHONEY, K. E. 142
MANNING, Ovid 228
MANSON, Margaret 275
MARKS; Nicholas 65, Sarah 186
MARSHALL, Catharine 110
MARTIN; E. G. 111, Jessie 246
MASON, Mary 217
MASONHEIMER,

Mary 162
MAYER, G. K. 221
MAYFIELD, Doris 146
MAYNE, W. L. 275
MEAD, Alice 231
MEAHL, James 237
MEASE, G. C. 262
MECKES, Evelyn 120
MEEK, Florence 256
MEGNIN, J. G. 241
MEIER, Sarah 113
MEREDITH, Esther 241
MERING, Ridgely 209
METZ, Mary 232
METZGER; Georgia 242, R. R. 136
MENGES, Flora S. 253
MICHAEL, Harry 190
MICKLEY; Catherine M. 212, Charles 188, Christian, Elizabeth D. 288, Jacob 58, 61, John 94, J. Jacob 65, 212
MILLER; A. S. 208, Charlotte 163, Charles F. 285, Cora 136, D. A. 208, Elizabeth 205, Ethel Cree 182, Edward P. 208, Gertrude M. 169, M. G. 252, Peter 207, Sandra 163, Robert 120, Russel C. 189, Ruth 145
MISERVA, Billy J. 174
MODRICKER; F. A. 223, G. R. 224
MOORE, Jennie 228
MONTGOMERY, Daniel 219
MORGAN, Anna 123
MORRIS; Esther 131, Ethel 277
MOSER, Mary A. 208
MOSSER, Sarah K. 208
MOSTELLES, Clara M. 283
MOWREY, Morgan 219
MOYER; Edward 232, G. W. 167, Mary 148, 201, Salome 112, Sylvia 261
MULLINS, Elizabeth J. 144
MURRAY; Albertis 141, F. 120
MURRIERE, Mazie 168

NAGLE, Earl J. 195
NATHAN, H. C. 229
NEDEROSTIK, Mary 192
NEFF; Mary E. 117, Paul 197
NEWCOMER, Susannah 258
NEWHARD; Amelia 115, Martha 163
NEYER, James D. 130
NICKL, Rev. Warren 166
NIELSON, M. S. 253
NIMSON, Charles H. 109
NORMAN, Freda E. 142
NORTON, Yvonne 140
NOTHSTEIN, Lawrence A. 125
NOURSE, G. O. 245

O'BRIEN, Thomas 222
O'BYRNE, Ruth 234
O'DANIEL, Paul 146
ODENHEIMER, B. E. 197
ORTT, David 231
OSBORN, Virginia 183
OVERLY, C. A. 242
OWENS, Blodwyn 130

PAINTER, W. W. 144
PAPP, Mildred Balliet 123
PATTERSON, Helen 232
PEARSELL, Robert 162
PEARSON, R. E. 241
PENNY; Georgia 238, Maria 234
PERRETT, W. W. 114
PETER, Flora A. 208
PETERS, Dorothy R. 190
PETERSON, Catherine W. 117
PHILLIPS, Rev. J. E. 209
PIERCE, M. 243
PIPER, Eleanor G. 264
PITTMAN, Lucille M. 142
PITTS; Beulah 234, Lois 264
PLUMB, H. 275
PODGOR, Joe 120
POPE, Iva 229
PRETZ, Anna M. 206
PREUSTER, Elizabeth E. 243
PRICE, George 219
PURTELL, Burnetta E. 252

QUAY, Ida V. 260
QUEER, Maria 206

RABENOLD, Arlene 120
RABER, Aaron 184
RADER, Charles J. 124
RANSON, Delcie 239
RAUCH, Elwood W. 160
REHRIG; Amanda 128, Harry 128
REID, Mildred 160
REINERT, Robert 190
REINHARD, Clara 168
REPASH, L. 261
REYNOLDS; Emma 273, Floyd 246
RHOADS; T. L. 111, E. O. 139, Bobbie 199
RICHARD, JoAnn 197
RICHARDSON, Frank 233
RICKERT, Araminta 114
RIDDLE, Linda S. 240
RIGSBY, Rev. H. L. 147
RITTER, Oliver T. 136
RODENBACH, Hilda 157
ROGERS, Howard 139
ROLLINS, Mildred J. 240
ROMIG, Calvin A. 126
RONEY, James 117
RORABAUGH, Mary E. 199
ROSENBUGER, Rebecca 137
ROSENSTEEL, Mary A. 135
ROTHROCK, Janet 166
ROUSH, Maria E. 264
ROUSSEAU; M. A. 116, S. L. 115
ROYER; Isabella 195, W. 280
RUHE; Eliza 206, William 120
RUMBLE, Albert E. 226
RUSH, Courtland 147
RYAN, Bridget 121

SADDLESOME, Sarah 231
SAEGER; C. A. 209, Eli J. 209, Elizabeth 210, Gen. J. K. 209, Leah A. 210, Magdelena 206, 209, Nicholas 44, 204
SAMSON, Carlos 209
SAMUELS, Mary E. 119
SANDERS, Martha A. 278
SASSAMON, Lester, Metra 165
SAUNDERS, C. V. 278
SCHAFFER, Nancy C. 198
SCHALL; F. J. 114, H. F. 114, 116, J. D. 114

SCHANTZ; J. 120, P. 76, V. 166
SCHAPPEL, A. M. 119
SCHAPPELL, D. J. 159
SCHAUCH, Catherine A. 201
SCHEIRER, Niles 192
SCHELL, E. H. 225
SCHELLHAMER; Helen 163, Ida 162
SCHIEF, Robert 160
SCHLAUCH, F. H. 161
SCHLAUGH; Jacob 161, W. F. 162
SCHLEICHER; Emma 125, R. 261
SCHLICKER, Annie A. 195
SCHMUCKER, Ellenora 136
SCHNECK; Caroline 152, R. 156
SCHNEIDER, Johann N. 34, 54
SCHNELLER, Bessie E. 191
SCHOENER, John 148
SCHRADEN, W. H. 197
SCHRIEBER; Elizabeth, John J. 247
SCHUMAKER, Rose 197
SCHWETZ, John 191
SCISUM, Clara 236
SCOTT, William 220
SEIGER, Emory 186
SEIGERFRIED, Daniel 288
SEIP, M. Nellie 112
SEIPEL, Dr. W. P. 208
SELLERS, Henry B. 167
SEMMEL; John A. 128, R. C. 186
SHADE, Walter 198
SHAEFER, Robert 198
SHAFER, Lamar 191
SHANLEC, Bernice V. 145
SHARPLESS; C. C., W. H. 286
SHARP, Vivian J. 19
SHEARD, H. C. 114
SHEETZ, Sadie B. 263
SHELLHAMER, Montana E. 120
SHEILBERG, Ruby M. 265
SHERER, Milton 129
SHIMER; Elemina 206, J. P. 150
SHOEMAKER, Nada 260
SIDELINGER, G. A. 225
SIEBER, Dr. P. E. 263
SIEGER, Lee 186
SIEGFRIED, Joseph 210
SIEWELL, C. C. 240
SIGMAN, Catharine M. 210
SIMCOL, Thomas 135
SIMMS, Frances A. 217
SINCLAIR, Wlema 124
SKINNER; Glenn 219, T. B. 182
SLAVIN, J. D. 243
SLOUGH; Arthur C. 165, Asa C. 163, Carrie 165, C. S. 164, E. A. 163, Eugene W. 160, Harold E. 10, 163–4, L. F. 164, P. N. 165, R. B. 166, R. W. 163, W. G. 165
SMITH; A. W. 217, C. P. 75, Ella B. 283, Jerome 130, T. G. 241, R. M. 116
SMOCK, Elsie L. 222
SNOW, Janet R. 174
SNYDER; Beulah 165, C. E. 116, C. H. 160, C. S. 285, E. G. 262, Elanor 121, Irene M. 192, R. K., R. S. 181
SOKALSKI, Adam 196
SORRENTINO, Joseph 168
SPALDING, W. W. 160
SPARK, Stanley 226
SPENCER, Paul 146
SPICER, I. R. 241
SPINNER, Sarah A. 209
STARR, Mary E. 141
STANTON, Sara E. 141
STECKEL, Dorothy A. B. 186
STETTLER, Alice F. 190
STEWART; A. D. 221, H. 144–5
STINE, Mabel 110
STIRK, Ruth N. 196
STONE, Marion E. 253
STROH, Hannah 236
STROUB, Abraham 285
STYERS, Ruth D. 242
SULDRICK, Marlene 197
SULLIVAN, Louis W. 200
SURBER, Luella P. 139
SWANSON, Roberta G. 160
SWARTZ, Susan F. 270
SWIFT, Hattie M. 231
SYKES, Esther A. 245

TALBOTT, Harriet 223
TANDY, Jack 234
TANGER, F. W. 235
TAYLOR; Abby 231, Bruce 121, Eleanor 75
TILTON, Margaret 156
TINSMAN, Aaron 143
THOMAS, Ezekiel 75
THOMPSON; B. 131, Esther 261, Ettie 228
THURMAN, Janice B. 239
TOBIAS; J. J. 44, 210, Simon 44
TODD, Frank 222
TOGEL, Catharine 74
TRANBAUGH, Robert 119
TRENGE, Richard 160
TRESSLER, John H. 138
TREXLER, Christina 206
TROXAL, Dr. Francis 112
TROXELL; Christian 73, 293, Jesse, John 293, John N. 73, Joseph 293, Peter 288
TRUMBAUER, Sarah 74
TRUMBOWER; E. M. 264, H. T. 115
TURNER; Hannah 206, W. 187

UNANGST, Helen L. 261
U'REN, Jean 273

VAN HORN, Alfred 188
VAUTRIN, see Wotring
VOLENTINE, Harvey H. 180
VOLLER, Harlow H. 155

WACHERLI, Janie 192
WAGNER; Beda 246, Bertha, C. A. 266, C. C. 268
WALKER, V. F. 140
WALTEN, C. W. 229
WALTER, W. C. 199
WALTHO, Evelyn 275
WATERS; Dorothy 226, W. 237
WATSON, Catharine 219
WEAMER, Marie A. 198
WEAVER; A. V. 200, F. J. 119, Helen 118, J. F. 119
WEBB, Martha E. 174
WEBER, Daniel 148
WEDDLE, Georgia L. 281
WEIDMAN, K. W. 262

WEINHOFER, Julius 193
WEINSHEIMER, W. H. 112
WEISS, Christian S. 75
WEKI, Caristine 199
WELTON, Mary L. 228
WEST, Arthur B. 227
WESTWOOD, Donald 196
WHEELER, Mattie 235
WHITMORE; Charles 232, I. 222
WHITWORTH, W. D. 146
WILLIAMS; Elizabeth 275, G. 232, G. S. 269, W. B. 243
WILSON; G. F. 149, M. 209, W. H. 238
WILLSE, Alice 227
WILTROUT, Frank 200
WIMMER, Ethel E. 267
WINBORN, R. L. 167
WINK, John G. 76
WITEMEYER, James 196
WOLF, Myrtle B. 140
WOLFE, Charles S. 200
WOOD, John B. 230
WOODHOUSE, Dr. H. J. 75
WOTRING; Abraham 57–59, 61, Elizabeth 149, Marie M. 56
WUCHTER, Kenneth 157
WUNDERLY, Else 191
YATES, Nellie K. 121
YEAGER; Thomas 131, W. R. 150
YOCUM, Ruth 198
YONKER, Estella 165
YOUNG; A. 275, E. 235, H. W. 226
YUDT, Elsie 190
YUNDT, Ella M. 201

ZARTMAN, Ruth 268
ZETTELMOYER, Edith 156
ZIEGANFUSS, Cora L. 209
ZIPP, Paul J. 125
ZUBER, Luella M. 125

Part III

THE BALLIETS OF HEIDELBERG

Descendants of JOSEPH Balliet

BALLIET
Aaron[5] 589
ABRAHAM[3] 306; A.[4] 561; A. L. 574
Albert A. 345; A. L. 562; A. H. 307, 329
Allen L. 343; A. T. 330
Adam[4] 664; A. C. 573
Adilla 373
Amandus 565
Andrew 518; A. J. 517, 589, 674
Annie[4] 522
Aretus 647
Arthur 597

Barbara[2] 679
Benjamin[4] 324
Bernard L. 592
Bertrand 567
Blanche A. 330
Boyd 597
Burch B. 592
Burton B. 379

Calvin 364, 574, 647, 660; C. D., C. J. 518
Captain Jacob[2] 302
Carl A. 782
Caroline 574
Catharine 338, 548
Catherine 346, 594
Charles 395; C. C. 574, 667; C. D. 351; C. H. 663; C. S. 562
Chester 649; C. T. 311
Christianna 308
Clarence L. 662

Daniel[3] 309, 383
David 346, 517, 664; D. H. 581, 584, 676
Dean R. 519
Dewey J. 663
Donald D. 577
Dr. C. M. 585
Dr. Thomas 21, 514

Edwin 307; E. F. 312; E. G. 374
Elias[4] 646
Eliza 660
Elizabeth 309
Elmer F. 574
Emanuel 342
Emma 366, 544, 574
Ephraim 660
Esther B. 307
Eugene 592
Eva 376, 461

Floyd D. 663
Forrest 664; F. D. 593; F. E. 663
Francis 375, 376, 516; F. L. 663
Franklin 567; F. B. 660
Fred A. 329
Gary S. 343
George 310, 374, 576, 596; G. A. 666, G. C. 344; G. H. 521, 526; G. W. 334
Gerald C. 667
Granville L. 593

Hannah 310, 382, 541, 652
Harold 519; H. T. 312
Harry 587; H. F. 343
Harvey J. 590
Henry 360, 544, 568, 576, 646; H. S. 342
Herbert H. 656
Herman 518
Howard A. 568

Ida 370
Ina A. 597
Ira 576
Isaac 310, 561, 666

Jack L. 593
Jacob 306, 365, 533, 643, 650; J. F. 649; J. H. 573; J. T. 331 (see Capt.)
James L. 557; J. H. 585; J. M. 677
Jane B. 668
Jasper 648; J. C. 331;

J. L. 343, 676
Jean 518
J. L. Stanley 336
John 321, 529, 570, 782; J. B. 335; J. F. 350, 572; J. H. 561; J. L. 365; J. M. 583; J. R. 562
JOSEPH 10, 15, 16, 20, 21, 23, 33–35, 63, 71, 297–299, 300–1, 307, 785, 786
Joseph 306, 324, 511, 519, 661, 778; J. L. 335, 336

Kate 380, 539
Katherine 263, 678
Kenneth R. 650
Kent V. 593
Kermit 531

Leah 351
Leander 646
Lee S. 577
Leland S. 336
Leo M. 583; L. T. 329
Leonard[2] 317; L. 337, 352, 641; L. H. 346
Lester 782; L. C. 586
Levi W. 520
Lewis C. 545
Lloyd E. 667; L. O. 310, 336
Logan U. 379
Louis 660
Luther G. 343, 676

Mack 356
Macy 607
Magdalena[2] 313
Marco Z. 379
Margaret A. 572
Maria 381
Marlin Z. 379
Martin E. 330
Mary 351, 360, 646
Maynard 344
Melinda 660
Mervin E. 331
Milton C. 518

Nacy V. 661
Nannie 324
Nathan 513; N. M. 516
Nelson W. 332
Nettie L. 647

Oliver S. 596
Orn J. 781
Orville E. 661; O. R. 662

Paul 528, 531, 575, 591; P. G. 577; P. L. 573; P. S. 517; P. T. 782
Polly 362, 534

Ralph E. 310
Randall R. 592
Raymond 781
Rebecca 312, 536, 598
Richard E. 460; R. S. 583
Robert 519; R. E. 650; R. D. 591; R. L. 573; R. M. 562, 583
Rosaline 562
Russell L. 593
Ruth 540

Samuel 343, 544; S. L. 343
Sarah A. 563; S. H. 343, 676; S. M. 330
Sarto S. 586
Sherwood 379
Solomon 567, 594
Stanley C. 341
Stella 661
Stephen[3] 321; S.[4] 307, 334, 520; S.[5] 342, 368, 562, 595; S. A. 667; S. D. 578, 581, 582; S. P. 676
Survilla 373

Telina 345
Thomas 519 (see Dr. T.)
Tilghman A. 568; T. G. 567; T. M. 516; T. S. 368, 375, 378
Tillman 325, 351
Truman S. 781

Ulysses H. 379

Virgil M. 592

Walter 531; W. E. D. 662
Wayne D. 593; W. L. 577; W. N. 329
Wellis 366, 374
Willis J. 378
Wilbur 545
William[4] 567, 780; W.[5] 333, 568; W.[6] 375; W.[7] 375; W. A. 343, 586, 588; W. F. 521; W. G. 344; W. H. 661; W. J. 591; W. O. 567; W. S. 335; W. W. 661, 675

BALLIETT
Aaron H. 347, 349
Alverda 635, 654

Bernard P. 460
Byron J. 651

Clarence E. 333; C. W. 459
Clayton L. 459
Clifton C. 545
Clinton C. 657
Charles A. 341

David L. 572, 659
Dorothy G. 348

Earl S. 658
Elza M. 333
Emanuel 652
Enoch 446

Floyd 348, 460
Francis E. 678

Gary G. 546
Grover C. 458

Harold S. 459
Herbert H. 656
Homer E. 678
Howard E., H. M. 349; H. H. 678

Jack B. 651
John C. 460; J. E. 460
Josiah 339

Kenneth L. 349

Larry R. 657
Lester O. 348

Mary A. 650
Milton A. 654

Paul J. 347

Ralph S. 659
Raymond C. 459
Robert H., R. T. 657;

R. M. 459
Roy A. 350
Rev. P. R. 658

Samuel L. 450
Simon I. 458
Solomon S. 650
Sophia 450
Stephen C. 340

Tennyson E. 655

Ward S. 349
William 340

BALLIETTE
Chester L. 647
G. H., G. R. 648
R. E., R. H. 648
S. R. 648

BALYEAT
Aaron 624
Abraham 613
Albert 357
Alfred 397; A. I. 607

Bennie L. 400
Benjamin 636
Burton B. 640

Carey H. 602
Carl 642
Charles 620; C. E. 396; C. D. 356; C. O. 629; C. W. 395, 634
Chester A. 399
Christian 640
Clarence S. 626
Clyde 358; C. L. 606

Daniel 352, 394; D. F. 400
David 602; D. C. 640; D. V. 603
Dennis B. 607, 661
Dexter J. 398
Donald C. 639
Dr. G. E. 603; Dr. G. W. 623

Earl O. 604
Edgar C. 629
Edward S. 398
Edwin L. 635, 637, 654
Eliza 629
Elizabeth 461
Elmer E. 400
Emanuel 637
Ernest H. 603
Everett L. 603

Frank 620; F. A. 605
Frederick S. 641
Forrest 617

Gordon 620

Hal D. 605, 612
Harold G. 636; H. L. 613
Harry V. 603
Herman L. 636
Howard M. 635

Ivor A., I. A. 637

Jacob 609
James A. 617; J. E. 603
John 353, 631; J. E. 356; J. W. 397, 622; J. S. 617
Jonas 598, 610
Jonathan 621
Joseph 637
Joshua 632
Juliana 358

Karl R. 400
Kent W. 619

Lambert W. 626
Leonidas 617
Louis 640; L. F. 399
Luman 613; L. L. 612
Lula 359

Mae 626
Mary 643
Marquis 629; M. DeL. 634, 643
Mervin 635
Michael T. 613
Millard 354
Milton C. 634
Moses 631

Nellie M. 607

Ola 626
Orlando B. 626
Orley E. 622
Oscar A. 615

Phil E. 623
Phillipe 610
Phoebe 632
Ray M. 605
Reuben 602, 638
Robert 631; R. C. 635; R. L. 640
Roy H. 605
Russell J. 613; R. L. 605

Samuel J. 606
Sarah 623
Sherman 620
Slater A. 618
Stephen 619

Thomas J. 398

Vernon 402; V. R. 606

Wesley D. J. 395
Wilma I. 623
William B. 640; W. C. 604; W. F. 639; W. J. 399; W. K. 620

BOLYARD
Note: The Bolyard line of West Virginia will be found on pages 685 thru 779

Adrian C. 388
Albert 386; A. C. 749
Alexander 686
Allen H. 775
Alpheus F. 738, 750
Alva 720; A. R. 769, 776
Amanda J. 751
Amos 414; A. 762
Andrew 415, 755; A. J. 762
Anna 711
Archie L. 409; A. R. 744
Arden 706
Arless R. 775
Arnold 705
Arthur 743; A. B. 774; A. G. 771
Arzie S. 765
Asa 687, 691, 758
Asberry 764; A. T. 756
Audrey R. 761

Benjamin F. 771
Bryan 738
Buford G. 721
Burton 414

Cabel 735

Carl 768; C. R. 412
Cecil 756
Chalmer A. 464
Charles A. 731; C. D. 404; C. D. 391, 770; C. E. 749, 773; C. F. 694, 744; C. H. 773; C. J. 693; C. P. 688; C. T. 691, 769, 775; C. R. 745; C. W. 403, 695
Chester D. 391
Christian C. 687
Christopher C. 725; C. W. 766
Claudis 704; C. R. 757
Clyde E. 761
Columbus E. 760

Dale E. 412
Daniel 402, 420, 778; D. E. 404
Darrell 776
Darus 718
David D. 733, 739
Dewey 776
Doctor F. 695
Donal K. 687
Donald E. 392; D. G. 741; D. K. 740; D. R. 744
Dora 693
Dorothy 710
Dorsey B. 707
Dorsie E. 708
Dudley W. 688

Ebenizer 731
Edgar C. 775
Elias E. 406
Elisha E. 729
Elizabeth 747
Elmer E. 725
Elrey W. 775
Eris 708
Ernest L. 761
Eugene D. 729
Eugenus 764
Eva 687
Everett L. 749
Exavia 728

Felix E.
Ferris T. 721
Floyd 472
Foster E. 687
Frank J. 755; F. K. 747
Franklin C. 411; F. I. 737
Fred D. 759
Frederick 775

Garrett L. 688; G. W. 706
George H. 737; G. J. 725, 755; G. L. 404; G. W. 728, 765
Glenn A. 412; G. G. 740; G. R. 723
Greeland E. 724
Guy H. 722

Hannah 426
Harold E. 421
Harrison 778
Harry J. 389
Harvey 720
Hayward 707
Henry 420, 437, 752; H. P. 768; H. R. 692
Herschel D. 421
Holsberry 778
Howard E. 421; H. M. 763

Ira 704, 737; I. O. 773
Isaac 384, 746
Isaiah 697, 705; I. G. 718

Jack B. 741
Jackson 778
Jacob 776; J. B. 774; J. E. 756; J. M. 722
James 414; J. E. 405, 738; J. F. 391; J. H. 735, 695; J. K. 728; J. K. P. 385; J. M. 764; J. R. 696; J. W. 695, 727
Jason 692; J. H. 389
Jasper L. 725
Jennie 736
Jimmy 732
John 384, 732, 736; J. A. 686, 720, 721, 747; J. C. 742, 404; J. D. 686; J. E. 730; J. F. 390, 770; J. G. 775; J. K. 770; J. M. 758; J. N. 720; J. R. 755; J. W. 407, 719, 735, 737
Joseph H. 693; J. N. 766; J. S. 739; J. W. 738
Joshua 769
Josiah B. 689
Journey B. 708
Julius N. 758; J. W. 730
Junior 776

Kenneth E. 707; K. P. 694; K. W. 409

Laura B. 391
Lemuel 735
Leonard 731
Lester F. 726; L. N. 716; L. W. 731
Lewis 687, 691; L. E. 404, 726, 756
Levi H. 411
Lincoln A. 729
Lloyd L. 745, 769, 771
Loar W. 694
Lone 735
Longstreet C. 732
Lonzo J. 767
Lorenza 720
Louis C. 749
Lowell C. 410
Luther H. 771

Macel 763
Marion B. 771
Marshall E. 728
Martin 692
Mary 421
Maurice W. 412
Melvin D. 696
Melvyn G. 723
Merrill J. 739
Milford 738
Morgan M. 757

Neil L. 761
Nicholas 736, 754; N. J. 764
Noah 776

Oder R. 725
Oliver H. 769
Ora F. 774
Orian C. 724
Orley C. 391

Patricia 712
Paul D. 737; P. H. 412
Pauline V. 693
Peter 694; P. E. 693; P. S. 727

Phillip B. 741
Powell 735
Priscilla A. 689
P. W. O. 716

Ralph 414; R. E. 729; R. H. 726
Raymond E. 690; R. W. 708, 739
Reason W. C. 756
Ressie J. 687
Reuben 421
Rev. D. F. 774
Richard S. 391
Robert A. 407; R. B. 390; R. H. 751; R. L. 765; R. W. 414
Roland H. 689
Roy B. 731; R. V. 770
Russell 391; 728; R. E. 404; R. H. 689; R. L. 757

Samuel F. 403; S. W. 403
Scott H. 775
Silas 691, 764
Spencer 741
Stanton 728
Stephen[2] 680; S. 420, 766, 776; S. G. 688; S. J. 684; S. W. 691
Susan 752

Thomas E. 690
Tylvonis 775

Ulysses G. 704
Urias 691

Vance 729
Vernon R. 744
Vertie E. 761
Virgil E. 406

Walter A. 417
Wesley C. 408, 409
Wilford 727
William 757; W. C. 762; W. H. 386, 693, 728, 748, 751; W. L. 694; W. N. 691; W. N. 760; W. T. 695, 723; W. W. 747
Willie T. 762
Willis A. 706, 731; W. H. 731
Willit T. 758

ALLIED LINES

ACKERMAN, Janet 674
ACKERS, Jean 481
ACKERSON, Cora 694
ADAMS; A. A. 332, J. Q. 315, M. 333
ADILLA, Lidia 558
AHLHORN, G. G. 331
AKEY; C. M., E. M. 442, G. L. 441
ALBAN, R. E. 330
ALBERSMEYER, D. C. 412
ALBERT, Arthur 362
ALBERTY, Irene 581
ALBRIGHT; E. 39 R. 506
ALEXANDER; E. C. 452, Jack 495, Mabel 605
ALLEN; C. M. 628, Everett 510, F. L. 627, Floyd 379, F. M. 624, 627, H. E. 628, Howard 477, L. R. 627, M. G. 629, N. S. 602, R. E. 696, Steven 705, T. H. 463
ALMY, A. 660
ALSHOUSE; DeVoit 385, Florence 331, Henry 393, H. H. 394, John 384, 393, L. B., Maude 393, W. W. 394
AMER, Charles 367
AMICK, J. E. 450
AMOS, M. V. 730
ANDERSON; Bill 393, Catharine 336, Emma 468, Jan 638, J. W. 612, T. H. 429
ANDREAS; Elizabeth 324, Frances 519, John 324, Marion 534
ANDREWS, Dr. J. 742
ANGLEMEYER, Jeremiah 307
ANLIN, John 342
ANTHONY; Elsie 380, 551, Martha 481
ARCHER, Helen 650
ARMBUSTER, Marian 364
ARNDT, Dorothy 381
ARNER; Amandus 551, Calvin 380, C. C. 551, Charles 540, C. J. 554, Clair 557, C. M. 551, Edward 362, Emma V. 537, 556, George 552, G. H. 379, J. U., L. B. 556, Milton, Oliver 543, Paul 551, R. A. 377, R. G. 379, W. E. 543, Willard 362, 543, William 543
ARNING, Janet 611
ARTOPEOUS, Mildred 329
AHSLEY, C. 764
ASKLEGOARD, Ruth 349
ASMUS, R. 490
AUBREY, George 365
AUSBIN, E. 465
AUSTIN, Adis 763
AXELBURG, G. W. 394

BAACK, Lena 349
BABB, Lucy 510
BACAK, Anna 772
BACHELDER, Anna 576
BACHTELL, Ruth 330
BACK, L. R. 355
BACKMAN, Hannah 382
BACON; Clara 329, H. E. 418, 419, Rose 436
BADGLEY, K. H. 449
BADTKE, Clara 587
BAER, Mary 596
BAGLEY, R. R. 638
BAILEY; C. C. 399, L. A. 350, Richard 472
BAKER; Betty 662, C. S. 721, Ed 539, Edwin 367, Helen 343, James 339, M. C. 739, Mildred 485, Ray 661
BALL, Gladys 586
BALLY, Esther 507
BALOGACH, Pauline 555
BANDALIER, Gracella 421
BANDELIER; C. C., F. L. 405, H. L. 404, H. W. 405
BANNISTER, E. K. 454
BARBEE, Doris 721
BARKER, D. L. 418
BARDON, Gladys 326
BARLOW, John 364
BARNHILL, Dorothy 452
BARR; Emma 678, Henry

594, Mary 595
BARRIE, Evelyn 718
BARRON, Edward 369, 378
BARRY, R. 496
BARTELS, Joan 419
BARTGES, C. W. 518
BARTON; Clem 485, Rhonda 759
BARTONE, John 591
BATES, Geraldine 493
BATHOLOMEW, Donald 549
BAUCHSPIES, Leona 517
BAUERS, Bernice 491
BAUGHMAN; Christina 471, M. R. 590
BAUN, Frank 509
BAUSERMAN, Allie 609
BAXTER, Florence 469
BEACH, A. L. 448
BEAR; B. H. 465, J. F. 466
BEARD, A. E. 403
BEATTY, Hannah 318
BEAVORAGE, Rachel 737
BEACHTOLD, Jean 436
BECK, Eleanor 380
BECKWITH, Barbara 350
BEEGLLEY, Hazel 506
BEERBOWER, F. V. 717
BEERS, Dorothy 367
BERRY, N. M. 408
BEHLER, Barbara 377, Harry 536
BEHRMAN; Carrie 440, C. P. 441, W. E. 440
BELCHER, E. W. B. 347
BELKNAP, J. W. 738
BELL; David 346, Dorothy 432, John 345, Lewis 607, Margery 501, Mary 650, Rhea 647, Russell 720, Servilla 719, S. E. 676, W. S. 446
BELT, Mary 447
BENDER; Ruth 557, W. A. 325
BENNETT; Don 474, Donald 432, P. C. 605
BENNINGHOF, Mary 463
BENNYHOFF, J. R. 563
BERK, Eleanor 551
BERLEN, Robert 362
BERNER, Ferne 525
BERRY; Donna 495, Robert 507
BERTHOLD, A. V. 606
BERTHRAM, Otto A. 435
BESKENSTOCK, Mary 376
BESS, A. T. 741
BETTE, Robert 379
BETTENCOURT, Ruth 362
BEYL, Virginia 328
BIDWELL, E. F. 782
BIEBELHEIMER, Burdell 380
BIEBERT, H. 395
BIERY, Macie 467
BIESEL, Kenneth 478
BILLHIME, Ina P. 311
BINGHAM, Stanley 771
BISCHOFF, C. 731
BISH, O. J. 387
BISHOP; Lillie 737, Raymond 689
BITTERMAN, Agnes 552
BITTINGER, Carol 759
BLACK; Audrey 741, Marilyn 605
BLACKWELL, John 741
BLAKE, M. P. 742
BLASCHAK, John 550
BLEAM, Roslyn 371
BLINN, Jacob 510
BLOOM, Florence 671
BLOSE, Alice 360
BLOSS, Milton 524
BOALS, Nettie 509
BOGGS; Eliza 476, Jane 668
BOHL, Katherine 458
BOLES, Alma 671
BOLLINGER, L. J. 378
BONAFIELD, G. M. 743
BORDNER, Sarah 310
BORGENSON, E. P. 497
BORGER, Shirley 535
BORGERDING, Carol 591
BORNHIEM, R. 349
BORQUEZ, Sylvia 393
BOTHAMLEY, E. 358
BOSLER, Nadine 452
BOTTORFF, Jenny 469
BOTTRELL, Ida 646
BOUGHMAN, W. 314
BOUGHNER, L. M. 326
BOUGHTON, C. A. 334
BOWER; H. C. 642, Samuel 314
BOWERS; John 689, Mary 430
BOWMAN; Betty 369, Elizabeth 766, Ernest 365, Lillian 369, Lois 544, Margareth 328, Martha 331
BOYD; Dorothy 735, Helen 428, Kermit 367
BOYER; Annette 370, Effie 466, Florence 372, 559, Kay 366, Lucille 481, R. E. 633, Velma 731, Warren 526
BOZA, Dolores 560
BRADY; Cherry 603, E. L. 721
BRAHAM; Elizabeth 754, T. 687
BRAND; Cecilia 470, Glenn 705
BRANDHERN, Francis 581
BRANDKILL, Sarah 326
BRATH, Paul 730
BRATSCHIE, Helen 671
BRAUD, Joan 475
BRAUN, W. F. 633
BREINER; Clara 541, Edgar 540, E. E. 370, Geraldine 379, Harry 536, Luella 540
BRENDEL, Leona 412
BRESNER, H. 367
BRETTHAUER, James 582
BREWSTER, Mary 773
BRIENER, Laura 523
BRIGGS, Doris 442
BRILLHART; Daniel 394, D. H. 395
BRINDLE, W. 481
BRINTON, Henry 556
BROACH, W. H. 444
BROADDUS, E. E. 620
BROOKS; B. L. 619, Christina 774, D. R. 619, Emma 456, L. E. 628, R. S. 61
BROWN; Billie 663, George 655, J. E. 448, Nora 336
BROWNING; Bud 761
BRUBAKER; J. D. 487, Martin 508, V. 491
BRUNE, E. L. 673
BRYAN; Bedford 778, Helen 596, Isaac, L. D. 472, P. I. 642
BUCHMAN, Sadie 473
BUCKLEW, Nacy 686
BUCKNER, Albert 934
BULLOCK: Joyce 347, J. M. 612
BUNNER, H. 705

BURGER, Olive 636
BURGETTE, H. 405
BURGOYNE, Charles 727
BURGSTRESSER, Walter 781
BURKHALTER; A. E. 465, Mary 472, Pat 741
BURMESTER, H. A. 550
BURNS, Grace 647
BURNSIDE; George 358, Nettie 327
BURRELL, Esther H. 333
BURRIS, E. R. 449
BURTON, Della 650
BUSHONG, Jay 359
BUSKIRK, Gordon 588
BUTNER, W. 362
BUTTERWICK, W. 552

CABLE; H. E., J. A. 678
CAIN, C. C. 705
CALES, Ruth 731
CALKINS, Onalee 623
CALLAHAN, J. F. 430
CALDWELL, Evelyn 472
CALVIN, David 358
CAMP, Beatrice 492
CAMPBELL; Catherine 545, Etta 595, G. D., J. D. 584, Stella 695
CANNON, Ellen 581
CANTRELL, Frank 468
CAPPELL, Eunice 752
CARBOUGH, John 316
CARLTON, Russell 360
CARMAN, O. L. 405
CARTER; Anna 434, J. D. 500, Margery 648
CARUSILLO, Mary 402
CARVER, G. L. 697
CASEY, Mary 401
CASNER, Kathryn 362
CASSIDY; Casie 758, P. 603
CASTANIEN, Martha 326
CASTLEMAN, W. E. 418
CASTON, John 486
CAYLOR, J. E. 655
CHAFFEE, D. 396
CHANDLER; H. B. 501, Janice 459
CHARLES; Ben 657, Elza 466, Frances 634, T. R. 466
CHECKLEY, Mary 400
CHEESE, Albert 561
CHENY, Marjorie 714
CHEPKO, T. J. 758
CHESTER; C. 716, Nellie 398
CHEW, Hannah 666
CHIRDON, Shirley 499
CLABAUGH, H. D. 658
CLAPPER, E. B. 474
CLARK; Alice 473, Clyde 510, Doris 502, Glenn 559, Mildred 592, S. H. 618, T. B. 651
CLARKE, Genevieve 620
CLARKSON; Betty 715, F. 712
CLASMEYER, H. 470
CLAXTON, R. 445
CLAYTON, F. J. 395
CLEAVER, G. E. 470
CLELAND, Iva 392
CLEMENS, Maria 637
CLEMENT, Sandra 671
CLENDENNING, W. 469
CLIFFORD, R. S. 502
CLINE, Raymond 709
CLOPTON; J. W., Thomas 605
COATSWORTH, Shirley 652
COBUN; Dennis 710, D. W. 709
COCHRAN, C. V. 620
COE; Ella 361, Goldyn 464
COLE; Henry 664, M. D. 389
COLEBANK; Jeff 695, Rachel 748
COLLAR, Dorothy 439
COLLINS, W. O. 678
COLT, Chloa 767
COMBS; Mary 476, 736, W. B. 474
CONAWAY, Mary 451
CONN; C. C. 736, J. 735, J. W. 692, 736, Violinda 735
CONNORTY, Helen 744
CONWAY, R. 433
COOK; E. W. 455, Jennie 740
COOKE, Fred 493
COOL; Della 764, H. H. 725, Rhoda 684
COOLEY; Florence 472, V. E. 409
COOMBE; Arthur 559, Marion 538
COONEB, Marian 564
COOPER; E. R. 708, James 509
COPELAND, Helen 718
COPEMAN, Beryl 743
COPPER, O. B. 344
COPPINGER, Gloria 398
CORBETT, Dareen 751
CORDAHI, G. 429
CORNWALL, D. 618
COUCH, D. 496
COULARDOT, Julliette 443
COUNTRYMAN, G. 505
COURT; C. B., C. E., R. F. 453–4
COWLING, M. J. 373
COX; Celia 537, Ina 456, Nettie 725, W. 766
CRAIG, Miriam 342
CRAMER; F. E., H. B. 590–1, Sarah 622
CRANDALL, Dorothy 486
CRANE, F. H. 460
CRAWFORD; Marie 343, Ray 449•
CREE, Daisy 722
CREITZ, Eleanor 544
CRIDER, Lula 344
CRIPE, Mary 545
CRISMORE, Reva 391
CRISS; C. A. 760, Ella 726, Jessie 772, R. 755
CROFFORD, J. 397
CRONENWETT; Calvin, G. V. 556, Herbert 555, Otho 556, W. M. 453
CROSS, Maude 341
CROUSE, Albert 667
CROWLEY; J. T. 584, M. A. 660
CROWSKI, Julia 402
CRUMLEY, M. 499
CRUTZ, Mary 524
CULLER, D. W. 660
CULP; D. M., E. L., G. R., P. W., 401
CUNFER, George 381
CUNIO, Lorraine 432
CUPP; Christian 511, G. E. 398
CURRY, W. R. 327
CURTIS, R. N. 613
CUTLIP, James 391
CUTSHALL, J. D. 454

DACEK, Roberta 772
DAHOS, Helen 401
DAILEY, Nellie 385
DALTON, G. E. 747
DANIELS; Martha 746, W. 380, 551
DANIELSON, J. L. 774
DARKER, Ruth 367, 539
DARLING, A. W. 494
DARRAS, Ronald 663
DAUBENSPECK; Carrie, Clarence 553–4, Jennie 543
DAUM, Ethel, 466
DAVENPORT, R. E. 715
DAVIDSON, Mary 391
DAVIS; Amy 564, C. H. M. 557, E. B. 449, Elizabeth 756, F. H. 315, Herbert 565, Horace 537, Johnathan 775, Lee 467, M. H. 557, Stephen 768, W. O. 537, 557, Rebecca 768, Sandra 559, Winnie 745
DAYTON, Waine 356
DEAKIN, Forrest 724
DECKER; J. D. 471, J. E. 408, Priscilla 731
DECKOVER, Jacob 511
DEELE, Lucile 731
DEER, Thelma 475
DEIBERT, Earl 540
DELP; Bertha 551, Rev. L., P. L. 377
DeMOSS, Josephine 769
DENNIS, Al 406
DEPUTY, L. R. 531
DERBY; Josephine 563, Louise 535
DERR; C. J. 371, Edwin 554, Hannah 372
DEITZ, Delores 454
DETRICH, Dale 490
DETWILLER, Thelma 636
DEWITT, Thelma 732
DIAZ, Dr. F. P. 564
DICE, Eldon 593
DICK; Jennie 509, W. 498
DICKENS, Kathryn 772
DICKERSON, Henry 446
DIEDERICH, C. A. 452
DIETER; Eunice 381, Ruth 470
DIETZ; Diane 607, Howard 379
DILLINGER, M. 474
DINKLE, C. 497
DOBBINS, H. J. R. 328
DOBBS, Fred 714
DOERRER; Lena 481, Marguerite 489, M. R. 498
DOLAN, William 549
DOMMERT, Ann 391
DONALDSON, Betty 492
DONNAN, R. A. 674
DOOLITTLE; Charles 519, Rella 467
DORAN, Thomas 519
DOREMUS, R. 433
DORSEY, Louella 492
DORWARD; Edna 566
DORWOOD, George 361
DOTY; O. E. 658, R. L. 412
DOVEL, R. 433
DRAGGOO, G. H. 594
DRAHER, A. V. 759
DRAKE, Olive 409
DREISBACK; Catherina 309, George 381, 535, Oliver 364, William 534–5
DRESSEL, R. 661
DRULEY, Dolores 349
DuBICKIE, V. 359
DUFEK, Loraine 611
DUFFY, Helen 581
DUGAN, H. 714
DULL; Fern 630, Laura 573
DUNBAR, Gladys 662
DUNLOP, Douglas 587
DUNN, Carrie 548
DUPERT, Hanna 383
DUPLEY, Ethel 591
DURNIN, Laura 348
DURST, R. 358
DUSTERHOFT, Nona 611

EAGLESON, G. R. 664
EASH, Esther 357
EASTERDAY, Mary 421
EATON, J. L. 326
EBANKS, J. S. 745
EBERHARDT, Sarah 469
EBERLY, Paul 376
EBERT; Daniel 314, Henry 316, John 315, Josephine 307, Peter 315, Samuel 314–316, William 315
EBERTS; A. J. 371, Carl 559, Emma 374, Henry 546
EBY, John 485
ECHELBERGER; J., Mary 491
ECHER, C. W. 677
ECKERT, Rev. C. 397
ECKHART, Pauline 542
ECKMAN, Ethel 361
EDDY, R. E. 710
EDSON, D. D. 626
EDWARDS, Herbert 651
EDWARDS, Laura 776
EGGERT; W. 552, Miriam 331, Mary 526
EICHMAN, Sam 509
ELBERT, Lawrence 314
ELBERTS; Catherine 375, Jennie 379, Wilson 522
ELDER, Clara 336
ELKINS, George 588
ELLERS, Ada 725
ELLESSASSER, Nadyene 434
ELLIOT; Marie 538, C. 363
ELSON, R. G. 505
EMBODY, George 566
EMENHISER; H. G. 443, N. 441
EMMON, Harold 485
ERICKSON, A. A. 745
ERNSBERGER; H. J., I. N. 597
ERTEL, J. J. 418
ERVIN, H. 505
ETTLINE, Ray 357
EUBANKS, Lola 470
EVANS; D. 726, H. 769, M. 551
EVERETT; F. N. 523, Stewart 360
EYERLY, Dorothy 451

FACTOR, Barbara 393
FAIRBANKS, C. 505
FALL, Atlee 507
FARENIER, Elese 490
FARIAS, P. N. 400
FAUBEL, R. 633
FAUST, Marion 364
FAUSETT, Erma 442
FEAGLE, Sharon 438
FEAGLER, M. J. 420
FEICHTMEIR, R. A. 603
FEIGHTNER; J., P. 596

FELT, Hildagrade 441
FENNER, Caroline 652
FENSTERMACKER, Louisa 521
FICH, Elaine 468
FIDERAK, Anna 560
FIELD, Robert 361
FIKE, Ora 508
FINK, Margaret 536
FIRESTONE, Sue 358
FISH, Ada 626
FISHER; Blanche 634, J. T. 759, T. 723, Vaneila 745
FISHPAW, Mabel 509
FITCH, Frances 648
FITES, Lucille 573
FLEISCHLAUER, J. L. 475, 510
FLEMING; Jessie 510, R. 655
FLORENCE, Helen 434
FLUMMERFELT, Ruth 648
FLY, H. 434
FOGEL; H. 361, M. 674
FOLK, William 541
FOLKESTED, Mable 347
FOLSOM; Eva 517, Frances 402
FOLTZ, Mary 343
FORBES; P. J. 656, Wanda 657
FORD; Coleen 663, E. H. 659
FOREMAN, C. B. 663
FORESTER, Elsie 743
FORTNEY, Eleclicacy 765
FOSS, Jacqueline 388
FOSTER; Clara 647, N. 661, O. H. 678
FOULK, Nancy 555
FOUST, Bruce 662
FOWLER; B. A. 401, Sharon 603
FOX; Annie 661, H. 494, Lois 329, R. 713
FRANCE, B. 507
FRANK; C. 576, E. S. 774, I. 465, Joan 565
FRANTZ; Allen 363, C. G. 563, D. J. 538, 564, D. W. 564, G. A. 563, James 538, J. M., Jay D. 564, Leon 559, Odillen 363, P. H. 565, Thomas 364
FRANZ, M. G. 563
FRAZE, Jean 547
FRAZIER; F. 445, Josephine 404
FRECKER, C. W. 406
FREDERICK, Chester 362
FREE, D.D.D. 632
FREELAND; C. 749, H. 750
FREEMAN; Gloria 518, H. 697
FREER, Joseph 483
FRETZ, Maude 470
FREY; C. 381, Gladys 547, Hattie 543
FRIEDMAN, R. 395
FRIEDMANN, Rev. O. H. 475
FRIKE, Della 690
FRINKLE, L. C. 396
FRISCOE, Laurie 642
FRITZ; Alberta 371, Alvin 373, 540, Arlene 547, Carl 561, Charles 538, Doreen 442, Edwin 368–9, Elauries 540, Henry 536, Hilda 523, Ida 559, Jeanette 367, John 536, Leroy 366, Lizzie 367, Mary 672, Meta 361, Milton 540, Oliver 534, Paul 554, Reuben 539, Verna 543, Vernon 535, Wallace 538, Walter 543, Warren 372, Wellace 370, 381, William 370, 538, W. S. 561
FRITZINGER, George 524
FRONHEISER, R. J. 523
FROST; Bartlet 307, Jack 585
FRUM, J. D. 721
FRY; A. L., C. E. 436, C. P. 440, C. W. 439, D. C. 438, D. N. 440, G. F. 438, J. G. 426, K. W. 438, L. F. 439, Margaret 411, Mary 311, M. E. 436, M. L. 439, Nellie 420
FUHRER, D. M. 452
FULK, C. 508
FULLER; Elizabeth 617, F. 359
FULTON, James 473
FUNK; Clara 760, Evelyn 729, Ezra, G. A. 693, Hannah 760, Jacob M. 751, Jemima 686, Martha 727, Sarah 689, W. 498
FURTHMILLER, Grace 404

GALLAHER, Georgia 714
GALLEGHER, Marian 485
GALVER, F. D. 676
GANNON, Lucille 501
GARBER, E. C. 356
GARDNER; H. 498, Madeline 433
GARINGER, Mary 521
GARLAND, Doris 503
GARVER, Rachel 480
GARRETT, C. 751
GASTON, Celesta 381
GATES, Margaret 621
GAULRAPP, Shirley 740
GAULT, E. 497
GAYLOR, Shirley 475
GEHRES, Floyd 630
GEIGER, Shirley 554
GENTLE, Edna 658
GENTILE, Samuel 709
GEPFERT, W. 419
GERADAT, Lucy 415
GERARDOT, Gail 444
GERBER; A. F. 535, Calvin 536, D. A. 550, F. C. 536, F. S. 535, G. J. 536, Goria 379, Harry 536, L. C. 377, Leon 380, Lewis 534, Ralph 378
GERMAN; E. 475, H., R. 566
GETZ, Ferne 551
GEYMAN; Arlie 433, W. F. 434
GHERE, W. 479
GIANT; D. B., Elmer, L. N., M. J., R. L. 416–417
GIBBENS, Marjorie 426
GIBSON; Edna 731, Walter 693
GIFFORD, Leora 397
GILBERT; C. D., C. O. 552–53, C. P. 773, Dolly 522, E. T., F. O. 523, Frank, George 522, Nathan 548, 553, O'Dillion 522, Paul,

W. E. 523
GILDEA, D. 364
GILLIAN, Doris 726
GILLILAND; H., M., S., S. M. 612–13
GILPIN, A. 642
GIMBEL, F. J. 402
GINDER, Marvin 368
GIRARDOT; Elmer 419, Gail 444
GLASER, D. M. 745
GLENDINNING, Lillian 651
GLICK, C. W. 340
GLOVER, Joseph 752
GOBER, J. A. 408
GODFREY, Dorothy 749
GOETZ, Marjorie 658
GOFF; C. W. 411, Edith 762, Elishia 693, Erwin 765, J. J. 722, Sally 705, Sylvia 695, William 727
GOMBERT, Jonas 382
GONGNER, Joe 484
GONGIVER, R. 481
GONGWER; Ella 495, Hannah 461, Sarah 646
GOUSER; John, Ray 358
GOODWIN; C. 461, Leegy 697
GORDON, Margaret 497
GORMAN, H. G. 340
GORZ, Alice 488
GOSSOM, K. D. 429
GOVEY, Arthur 588
GOWER; Alma 566, Bruce 565
GRACE; Calista 477, W. W. 476
GRAF, Missouri 562
GRAW, George 762
GRAY, Helen 605
GREELY, S. E. 510
GREEN; Anna 773, Susan 306
GREENAMIER, J. 626
GREENAMYER, W. 481
GREENE, H. R. 648
GREENWALD, Elenor 499
GREENWALT; Gola 359, Leota 452
GREER, James 486
GREFE, D. C. 584
GREGG, J. A. 435
GRIFFITH; Emma 466, N. T. 746
GRIMES, Ola 764
GRIMM; Laura 592, Nathan 521
GROETSEMA, Rev. F. 655
GROFF, Leah 483
GROMAN, Russell 553
GROOM, Eleanor 628
GROSHONG, Jo 431
GROSS; Alton, O. N. 445
GROSSO, Anna 562
GROTRIAN, Carl H. 419
GROUFE, Thelma 671
GROW; Caroline 710, Malcohn 524
GRUBE, Helen 377, Mae 376
GRUNEWALD, G. G. 575
GRUSH, Jane 591
GUISINGER, L. 904
GULICK, Nancy 378
GUNTHRY, Caroline 764
GUTHRIE, Sandra 336
GUSSIE, Helen 327
GUSTUS, Hazel 379

HAAK, Arlene 365
HAARER, R. 358
HAAS; D. 560, Ida 557, Sadie 378, Sandra 552
HABERMAN, Lula 551
HADDOX; Martha 720, Mattie 762
HAFFA, Celestine 409
HAGENBUCH, John 706
HAGGERTY, James 365
HAHN; Ida 597, Marcy 582
HALBRITTER; A. O. 744, Willis 745
HALDEMAN; Albert 364, Elisa 539, L. I. 364, Sylvanus 365
HALE, Caspian 308
HALL; F. 472, Marie 742, T. 723
HALLER, Bliss 714
HALLINGTON, F. N. 355
HALPIN, Nellie 586
HALTMAN, Anna 356
HAMILTON; E. W. 464, J. 714, Judy 374, Paul 490
HAMM, Catherine 598, Charles 546, Minnie 522, William 546
HAMMER, C. R. 434
HAMMOND, Bernice 389
HANCOCK, Barbara 390
HANDERWERK, H. 361
HANES, S. M. 531
HANEY, Florence 482, Rebecca 750
HANGER, Joel 473
HANLOW, Marlene 452
HANNING, Agnes 450
HANSELMAN, Sarah 526
HANSON, M. R. 468
HAPP, Joan 417
HARBAUGH, J. W. 635
HARBIN, Albert 479
HARDESTY, H. D. 772, K. 730
HARDIN,, Billy 761
HARDY, Clara 536
HARMAN; Irene 434, W. H. 373
HARMON; Mildred 661, R. B. 392
HARMONY; Catharine 316, Molly 317
HARPER; C. E. 594, Darlene 344
HARRIMAN, W. 748
HARRIS; C. C. 510, Dola 391
HARRISON; Rachelle 771
HARROD, J. R. 336
HARSBOUGH, Dorothy 404
HARSH, George 684
HARSHBARGER; Elizna, Isaac 695
HARSHMAN, C. E. 464
HART, Genevieve 399
HARTMAN; F. C. 325, George 481–2, Hollie 750, R. L. 481
HARTUNG; David 363, Wellace 364
HARVEY, K. C. 435
HARTZELL; H. W. 613, Olive 689
HASKINS, F. J. 590
HASTINGS, R. 498
HATCH, R. R. 412
HATTON, Dora 339
HAUGHT; Helen 412, Jack 718
HAUPT, George 312
HAVEMAN, Catherine 334
HAWK, Douglas 565
HAWKEY, Horace 549
HAWKINS, Joyce 765,

M. L. 465
HAYHURST, I. 718
HAYS, H. 730
HESS, William 343
HOARD, T. W. 717
HOEFFER, R. P. 670
HOERENER, Lillian 327
HOFFA, Mary 635
HOFFMAN; Charles 372, 587, David 693, Earnest 419, Effie 721, Frank 586, John 587, Mellissa 602, William 552
HOGG, A. 756
HOHENSCHIED, Cath. 306
HOLLAR, H. S. 497
HOLLEN, Marion 716
HOLLIS, H. R. 717
HOLSTEAD; Ellen 387, Lucy 386
HONTZ, Robert 551
HOOK, Ida 647
HOOTKINS, S. G. 407
HOOTMAN, K. 491
HOOVER, Aaron 629, A. D., C., D. A. 630, Daniel 508, D. E. 631, Isaiah, Jonas, R. M. 630, John 631
HOPKINS, Marjorie 454
HOPPES; A. L. 558, C. A. 558, 560, C. H. 557, Earl 372, 559, Edward 505, Geraldine 366, 374, Harvey 557, Judith 337, L. A. 559, L. C. 560, Lizzie 538, Luella 369, Madeline 554, Michael 548, Minnie 556, M. M. 560, Rebecca 555, R. F. 559, W. A. 560, Walter 557, W. C. 558, W. H. 557
HORCHLER, G. H. 737
HORN, Claudia 465
HORNER, W. O. 677
HORNING, Imma 563
HOTSINPILLER, Eleta 696
HOTTEL, C. 499
HOUGH, Maude 500
HOUGHTON, C. S. 431
HOUK, G. R. 396
HOUPT, Eleanor 375
HOUSE, R. H. 475
HOUSEHOLDER, Betty 592
HOUSEKNECKT, Arthur 525
HOUSER; C. L. 369, Dora 371, Mary 526
HOUT, C. 481
HOVATTER; Betty 696, Mildred 705
HOWARD, Gerald 359
HEARTWELL, Hazel 456
HEASLEY, Elaine 525
HEAVILON, H. C. 478
HEBB, S. M. 772
HECKER, Charles 479
HECKMAN, R. J. 609
HEDRICK; Carol 708, Joanna 709
HEFFELFINGER; James, Henry 537
HEFNER, A. M. 770
HEFTER, Mary 387
HEGEMAN, D. 396
HEGNAUER, Ruth 657
HEIKKE, L. 468
HEILMAN, Clara 523
HEINE, Nellie 519
HEINEKIN, Fred 679
HEINLEN, Florence 459
HEINEMANN, Moritz 581
HEIR, Alice 351
HEISER, Gertrude 572
HEISHMAN, Stanley 690
HEISTAND, S. 553
HELD, Marion 552
HELDE, Hazel 737
HELDT, Mary 518
HELFRICK; L. 459, Pearl 542
HELMICK; Brook 752, E. 713, Inez 404
HENDERSHOT, B. F. 457
HENDERSON; A. L., A. J. 533, R. E. 432, Viola 655, V. O. 533
HENDRICKS, Inez 506
HENLINE; Hilda, Lottie 772
HENNING, Patricia 392
HENNINGER, Shirley 678
HENRITZY, Barbara 562
HENRY; Lawrence, L. F. 772, N. 540, Virginia 715, W. 360
HERMAN, Letta 495
HERMLICH, D. 451
HERRING, Lavina 567
HERSH, Elizabeth 778
HERSHBERGER, Gertrude 356
HERSHEY, Eliza 631
HERSHMAN; Cora 742, G. W. 750, J. E. 729, Jesse 755, Nancy 720, Nona, Raymond 707, Sarah 758, Susan 694
HERTZER, D. H. 331
HESS; L. C. 457, L. E., Wade 674
HETLER, Sharon 385
HETRICH, Evelyn 469
HETSEL, Sophia 495
HETTINGER, Dora 500
HEUSS, L. 597
HEWACKSEN, Judith 432
HIBBS, Adis 732
HICKS, Levena 394
HIGGINS, Ethel 488
HILDERBRAND, Edward 332
HILEMAN, Nancy 775
HILKERT; C. F., C. K., E. F., M. L. 590
HILKEY, Ursula 591
HILL; Elmer 546, Margaret 362, Medora 467, Shirley 593
HILLARD, Joan 730
HILLER; Catherine 509, D. C., Jacob 506, J. F. 508
HILLS, Mary 652
HINER; Dale 483, H. L. 633
HINKLE, R. A. 459
HINKLEY, N. L. 390
HINKSON, A. L. 772
HINTON, Laverne 412
HIRSCH, Barbara 744
HIRST, W. 359
HUBBS, C. O. 674
HUDGENS, T. H. 741
HUFFINE; Gladys, H. F., J. R., R. W., W. D. 604
HUFFMAN; Aletha, 771, Edith 325, Mary 732
HUGENARD, Helen 405
HUKILL, Myrtle 612
HULETT, Kate 401
HULSE, Leorna 453
HUNLY, J. H. 456
HUNSICKER; Agnes, Anna 515–6, Edwin 515, Mary 366, N. J. 373
HUNSKOR, F. M. 672

HUNT; C. I. 744, D. E. 635, D. M. 634, Phyllis 400, Rachel 754, Sarah 732
HUNTER, Elizabeth 503
HUSS; A. D., E. F. 387, F. H. 386, F. L., H. J. 388, W. M. 387
HUSSEY, Frank 584
HUTCHINSON; Fred, Lina 649
HUUS, Beatta 641
HYDE, Phillip 389

IMMELL, B. 496
INGRAM, Helen 671
INGVALDSON, O. C. 348
INNACCARO, Evelyn 433
ITALINO, Josephine 395

JACKSON; A. D. 592, E. M. 500, F. D., H. D., L. L. 592, Thomas 417, W. W. 592
JACOBS; Bettie 604, Pauline 404, R. A. 627
JAMES, Mattie 747
JANSEN, Burdetta 533
JARRETT, C. R. 356
JARRIOT, George 475
JEFFERYS, Belle 756
JEFFREY, J. P. 476
JEFFREY, Mary 735
JENKINS, Venie 738
JENNINGS; W. J. 725, W. M. 430
JEROME, Nina 604
JESTER, M. F. 489
JOHANTGEN, Flora 612
JOHNS; D. E. 441, Delores 640
JOHNSON; Annie 311, Barbara 499, Carrie 310, Charles 393, Judy 713, Kathleen 448, R. C. 390, Shirley 437, 484
JOHNSTON, Mable 495
JONES; Ada 690, Andy 481, Clyde 576, D. L. 612, J. F. H. 575, Joy 547, Theresa 554, T. M. 672
JORDAN, Edith 636
JUDA, L. N. 746
JUMPER, A. H. 331

KAGEY; D. 481, Mary 466
KAHL, J. H. 489
KAHLER, Robert 436
KALSTEIN, R. L. 492
KANE, S. C. 478
KATZMAN, W. H. 465
KAUFMAN, Corretta 336
KAYSER, C. B. 616
KEAN, Mabel 505
KECK; Anna 315, Daniel 317, Henry 316, Johannes 313, Leonard 316, Magdalena 683, Michael 316, Stephen 316
KEEFE, Daniel 446
KEEFER; H., J. 488
KEENER; Catharine 488, Leon 482
KEEPER, James 314
KEITH, C. E. 608
KEIFER, Mary 643
KEILBASA; Peter 380, Petro 551
KELER, Ellen 340
KELLER; C. E. 575, Earl 551, G. F., J. F. 552, Mary 362, P. D. N. 552
KELLY; Ann 439, C. W. 672, E. W. 444, Margaret 585, S. F. 752
KEMMERER; Allen 554, Claudine 566
KEMP, Ruth 451
KENAT, A. B. 327
KENDALL, Joseph 679
KENNEL, Charles 363
KENNERK, D. 418
KENNY; Edith 465, Catharine 537
KENT, Lucy 619
KERCHEVAL, K. 766
KERN; J. K. 773, J. V. 409, Sally 449
KERR, Garnet 640
KERSHNER; Hattie 553, L. H. 365
KESSON, Rebecca 598
KIDD, Hazel 723
KILHEFNER; J. S., S. 502
KIMBALL, R. W. 525
KINECH, Mary 368
KINER, George 314
KING; D. A. 706, P. W. 453
KINGSBURG, J. W. 439
KINLEY, Ruth 327
KINNEY; A. F., A. J., G. C. 782
KINSEY, Ethel 330
KINTZ, Gladys 375
KINZLEY; H. E., I. R. 330
KIPP, Arlene 562
KIRCHENBAUER, L. 638
KIRK, Mary 738
KIRPER, C. G. 361
KIRTLAND, J. A. 620
KISTLER; Fianna 557, Gertrude 366, Lela 559, Paul 381, Warren 548, W. D. 378
KITZMILLER, Irene 724
KLAIBER, A. 476
KLANGERMAN; Frank, Kathryn 535
KLEIN, Marjorie 396
KLEMENTOWSKI, W. T. 409
KLEPPINGER, Theodore 564
KLINE; Albert 359, Diana 316, George 538, Judith 370
KLINGER, Merle 365
KLINK, Helen 525
KLOPFENSTEIN, Elizabeth 446
KNAUER, J. C. 594
KNEPPER; Edward 559, Walter 535
KNIGHT, C. 766
KNISELY, Elaine 448
KNOLL, Anna 469
KNOTTS; Alice 769, Gertie 776, James 714, J. P. 711, Junior 705, Lewis 687, Luther 695, P. E. 747, Resetta 775, S. P. 693, Suzie 765, Ursula 764, W. J. 769
KNUST, Lucille 434
KOCHHEISER, Edith 656
KOCHMAN, Nancy 329
KOCK; David 379, Donald 372
KOCKER, Fred 549
KOECHLEM, Catharine 310
KOEHL, Daisy 498
KOHN, Wanda 662
KOHO, J. H. 697
KOOGLE, H. 506

KOONS, L. 491
KOONTZ, Russell 477
KOOZER, Agatha 747
KORSTAD, Margaret 349
KOSKO, Olga 659
KOSMAN, Mildred 563
KRAMER, Elizabeth 657
KRAUS; Cecila 773, Marie 670
KRAUSE, G. C. 549
KRECKBAUN, Jacob 511
KREISCHER; A. F. 608, Helen 630
KRELL; Jaye 596, Richard 547
KRESAGE, D. 362
KRESSLEY; D. D., G. D., N. R., Rev. T. 525–6
KRICKBAUM; G. V., Francis, Ora 500–1
KRINER, Richard 563
KROEGER, D. R. 432
KROEMER, O. C. 441
KROMER, Roswell 534
KRUEGER, Gertrude 594
KRUGER, Ray 497
KRUGGAL, Jack 713
KRUM; Maria 544, Margaret 542, William 548
KUENZLE, C. H. 327
KUEPP, Grace 385
KULP, Ruth 362
KUHNS; Clavin, David, Harlan, Milton 523–4
KUNKEL, Mildred 378
KUPRES, Rudolph 548
KURTZ; Mildred 549, Sime 338
KYLE, Marie 714

LACKEY, B. P. 402
LAMBDIN, R. C. 400
LAMBERT, Reedie 616
LAMOREUX, L. A. 651
LANCE, Susan 691
LANEHART, Catherine 343
LANDERS, Roy 430
LANDIS; Goldie 479, Mary 402
LANDON, Vera 606
LANG, Frieda 379
LANTROPE, L. 433
LANTZ; Delbert 357, M. R. 773
LAPE, Violet 345
LAREW, Ethel 729
LARSEN; Phyllis 328, Richard 589
LaRUE; Jane 617, Jim 714, John 600, Margaret 575, Martha 624
LASH, Effie 434
LASKY, Ruth 771
LATHER, A. A. 492
LAUDERSPECK, Rebecca 533
LAUER, Mathilda 335
LAUGHBAUM, F. W. 336
LAUGHRIDGE, Carl 704
LAUTERBACH, E. F. 628
LAUTZENHEISER; Jeanenne 667, R. G. 332
LAW; C. E. 724, V. 708
LAWRENCE, J. W. 742
LAYMAN; Paul 475, R. 718
LEAKE; Marcha 429
LECHLEITNER; David 541, G. W., J. R., Solomon 542, Walter, Wilson 541
LECHLITNER, C. 472
LEE; C. 689, Marion 749, P. 656
LEHMAN, J. H. 450
LEIBY, Enoch 597
LEININGER, G. W. 677
LEITER, Kurt 507
LEMAN, Vera 745
LEMMA, Ethel 399
LEMON; K., R. W., V. 672–3
LEONARD, J. H. 638
LEONHARDT, E. C. 640
LePIERRE, D. L. 664
LESLEY; A. V. 464, C. M. 643, Helen 470, Mary 605
LESKO, Mary 564
LESSER, W. J. 555
LEVRICH, Francis 434
LEWIS; A. A. 390, Alice 749, D. S. 344, L. E. 355, R. J. 672, T. E. 397
LICHTI, Susanna 511
LICHTY, Henrietta 342
LIDDIC, Walter 560
LILES, David 420
LINDEMAN, C. W. 668
LINDLEY, June 450
LINDY, A. 485
LINN, Helen 643
LINSEBIGHER, R. A. 721
LINVILLE, Barbara 428
LISTER, Raymond 472
LISTON, Harry 510
LITTLE, A. W. 395
LIVINGSTON, D. C. 670
LIVINGWOOD, Judy 721
LLOYD, H. O. 488
LOAR, Myrtle 705
LOBER, A. L. 336
LOCKER, Suellew 449
LOFLAND, C. W. 372
LOHR, Clara 704
LOMONT, A. J. 444
LONACRE, Arlene 523
LONG; Carolyn 438, E. T. 491, Phyllis 489, Ralph 485
LONGACRE, Mary 547
LONGWELL, Frank 602
LOPER, Margaret 594
LORAT, Emma 567
LORD; Eleanor 550, Ina 619, Jean 550
LORENZ, R. 509
LOSER, R. L. 420
LOUGHRIDGE, Maria 720
LOUGHRIE, C. F. 772
LOUGHRY, Mahala 690
LOVE; R. J. 459, William 369
LOWE; R. E. 582, R. D. 504
LOWER, Michael 309
LOWERY; Ann 307, D. L. 573
LOWRY, J. S. 620
LUCHEY, Edith 747
LUTZ, Melba 538
LUZADER, J. F. 770
LYNCH, Glenn 620
LYNN; C. A. 362, Walter 473

McARTHUR, Linda 671
McCARTHY; Augusta 315
McCARTNEY; Jacob 727, Nettie 695
McCAULEY, Cyrus 334
McCAY, Esther 739
McCELLAND, Caroline 674
McCLEARY, Cara 611
McCLENAHAN, Ida 616
McCLELLAN; G. P., M. B. 616

McCLINTOCK, Alva 504
McCOMBE, John 764
McCONAKY, Mollie 330
McCONNELL, Nellie 651
McCOOK, Carolyn 500
McCOY; J. A. 621, Rowena 639, Russell 472
McCULLOUGH, Pearl 425
McBAIN, K. 359
McBETH, Frank 325
McBISHOP, Calvin 779
McBRIDE; Jane 674, J. W. 463, R. C. 494
McDANIELS, V. 732
McDERMOTT, Elma 596
McDORMAN, R. P. 349
McDOWELL, C. B. 616
McELMOYLE; John 546, J. R. 547
McEWAN, Maxine 494
McFADDEN, Margaret 669
McFARLAND; Carl 595, Charles 481
McGAUGH; J. D., J. H. 641
McGEEHAN, John 567
McGILL; A. 764, W. 504
McGINNIS; Anzie 720, J. S. 749
McGREGOR, Flora 348
McGUCKIN, Elizabeth 552
McGUIRE, J. E. 448
McINTOSH, L. R. 474
McKEE; Joyce 438, Rebecca 745
McKEITH, D. 654
McKENNA; C. W., M. E., M. M., R. A., R. L., W. L., 611–2
McKINNEY, Marjorie 478
McLAIN, Grace 448
McLAUGHLIN; Frank 588, J. 392, Katie 567, Vivian 546
McMAKEN, John 417
McMICHAEL, Phillip 542
McMICHEN, Rosalie 690
McNABB, R. N. 465
McNELLY; Ella, John 467
McPHERRAN, Marcha 315
McVEY, Betsy 404
McVICKER; Lucy 774, Mary 690
MACINTOSH, R. 641
MACKEY; C. A. 447, C. L., F. C. 448, G. C. 449, P. R. 448
MACKIN, Edna 585
MACOMBER, Pearl 752
MADTES, Paul 552
MAHEN, Sarah 666
MAHOLICH, J. 495
MAINS; B. C., C. H. 449
MAISH, Mary 467
MALINOWSKI, C. 359
MALLAN, Sue 420
MALONE, Charles 358
MANEAR, Mary 771
MANGOLD, Grace 525
MANLEY; Cyrus 358, Rebecca 666
MANNING, Alyce 434
MANTZ; Betty 535, Elias 542, Lizzie 543, Oliver 363
MARKS; Frank 361, Margaret 674
MARSHALL, Lottie 626
MARSON, J. E. 550
MARTIN; G. A. 657, Jacquelyn 419, Paul 729; W. F. 521
MARTZ, Elwood 478
MASON, Torxel 723
MASSA, Margaret 491
MATEER, W. E. 596
MATHES, Gertrude 430
MATHEWS; Edith 77, Ira 594
MATHIAS, Marjorie 459
MATHIEW, J. E. J. 348
MATLICK; A. E. 711, B. R. 713, Charles 710, C. N. 713, J. W. 735, W. W. 712
MATTHES, Margaret 646
MATTHEW, Gretchen 549
MATTHEWS, Esther 543
MATTLYS, Minnie 627
MATUS, Rose 656
MAURER, Sara 382
MAURY, Mary 552
MAUST, E. 693
MAXWELL; Judy 713, Louise 707
MAY; Daisy 716, Ida 718, Isa 724
MAYER; Louis 509, Lucille 584
MAZZY, Patricia 713
MEBLING, Dorothy 431
MECKLING, L. E. 482
MEDVID, Josephine 721
MEEDER, L. 706
MEEKS, Rebecca 407
MEESE, D. O. 651
MEINERT, Darlene 670
MEINHART, Sarah 513
MEISTER, Gertrude 333
MELBY, Ethel 739
MELCHING, Catherine 483
MELROSE, Joann 710
MELROY, G. E. 339
MENNEWISCK, Doris 405
MENTZER, Elizabeth 325
MERCHANT, Harry 617
MERTEN, H. R. 455
MERTZ; Cleone 472, David 523, Joyce 554, Mary 543
MESSERSCHMIDT, Clair 554
MESSINGER; Marie 763, Martha 687
METZ; Edith 474, W. A. 732
METZGER, Nicholas 472
MEYERS, Joan 405
MICHAEL, Ezra 691
MIDDLECAMP; Amandus 367, 539, Calvin 377
MIDDLETON, V. 399
MIDGETT, W. A. 432
MILES, Ethel 673
MILEY, D. L. 465
MILKS, C. B. 431
MILLARD, James 539
MILLER; Abraham 381, Beatrice 366, 552, Berlyn 367, Carrie 378, Carvin 368–9, C. K. 566, Clarence 538, Claribel, Delbert 369, Della 620, Diane 590, D. W. 377, Edgar 540, E. G. 758, Eldora 381, Eleanor 554, Elizabeth 334, Elmer 538, Elva 329, Erwin 607, Ester 400, Ethel 475, Frank 340, Genevieve 407, Gerald 376, Glenn 558, Harriet 735, Harvey 559, Hazel

381, 553, Herman 566, Hulda 381, Ida 564, Ira 538, James 548, J. D. 712, John 339, Joy 635, Kenneth 380, Lamonte 376, L. D. 436, L. F. 487, L. O. 373, Lucretia 397, Lula 376, Margaret 469, Marilyn 724, M. W. 564, Oscar 366, Perry 473, Ralph 553, Sadie 522, Sarah 561, U. A. 356, V. M. 339, Warren 368, William 538, W. E. 376, 476
MILLICAN, Wilma 759
MILLIGAN; C. F. 617, C. V. 618, Norma 638, T. L. 618
MILLS; Carl 388, Eugene 593
MILTON, Helen 361
MINAR, S. B. 591
MINER, William 524
MINICH, J. 314
MINNICH, Lordy 544
MINNIS, Patricia 496
MIRONEY, Georgia 478
MITCHELL; Henry 357, Sarah 386
MITTER; Charles 747, J. W. 726
MOCK, O. J. 662
MODER; Helen 583, Lawrence 587
MODERA, Virginia 770
MOERDER, C. I. 555
MOFF, Edward 717
MOHN, Willard 541
MOISTNER, R. 661
MONTZ, Evelyn 381
MOODY; Carl 592, Elizabeth 428, Lenora 589
MOOMON, Laura 752
MOORE; C. E. 340, C. H. 485, George 467, Mary 666, 755, Neal 473, Samuel 484
MORAN; Chester 673, Louise 477, Mary 335
MOREHART, R. J. 329
MOREHISER, John E. 695
MORGAN; G. C. 391, Goldie 663
MORNING, Caroline 440
MOROFSKY, Irene 395
MORRIS; J. E. 721, Wenonah 482, W. N. 759
MORRISON; J. R. 327, Kathryn 438, Lesta 492
MORROW, Charlene 607
MORTIMER, C. E. 454
MORTON, Diora 533
MOSER; E. B. 670, E. S. 668, T. 751, Ulista 619
MOSS, Penny 745
MOSSER, William 526
MOTE, Oren 480
MOUTOUN, R. L. 656
MOWREY, S. 465
MUEY, Flora 479
MUNCE, Catherine 568
MUNDORFF, W. B. 589
MUNK, Jennett 432
MUMMEA, Sarah 384
MUNGER, Clark 651
MURDOCK, D. B. 743
MURPHY; Jessie 577, J. J. 774
MURRAY; Sarah 705, Vinnie 732
MUSSELMAN, Florence 367
MUSTAIN, R. W. 628
MUTH; H. E. 450, L. L. 452, Otto 451, Rueben 453, W. E. 450
MUTHOLLAND, Marion 688
MUTSEBLER, Jane 401
MYERS; C. A. 548, Carl 540, Dorothy 341, 473, Geneva 612, Joann 710, J. L. 689, Lessie 339, L. P. 548, Lydia 688, Paul 437
MYNHIER, D. R. 456

NACE, Lawrence 519
NAGEBUSH, Dorothy 450
NAIL; C. C. 432, C. D. 434, C. F. 444, Clara 440, Daniel W. 435, H. D. 432, H. H. 433, Iva 431, James 430, Jamsie A. 434, John 421, J. A. 433, J. W. 445, J. W. 443, R. E. 433, S. L. 431, W. L. 430
NAKOMURA, Yoshiko 417
NANSTEEL, Annie 362
NAPOLI, Epifanio 537
NARK, Sharon 738
NASH, S. H. 618
NEAL, C. R. 564
NEELY, Dortha 640
NEIFERT, Larry 378
NELSON; C. W. 455, L. M. 486, T. O. 344
NELTING, George 371
NEPPER, Meredith 584
NESTER; Alonzo 771, Arlene 558, Charles 559, 719, Mary 770
NEWBAUER, Clara 421
NICHOLS, Charles 524
NICHOLSON, C. H. 554
NIMRICK, Elizabeth 353
NINE; Dora 707, Eli 691
NIXON, Richard 597
NOE, Ralph 510
NOGAN, V. 359
NOLAN, Emily 673
NORTHUP, George 358
NOSE; Clyde 732, Waitman, William G. 727
NOTHSTEIN; Charles 361, Emerson 566, E. O. 524, R. C. 566, Reuben 555, Stanley 363
NULL, Nancy 484

OAKLEY, L. 396
OALEY, Rozena 432
OBER, Helen 452
OBERHOLTZER, Ruth 481
O'BERRY, J. P. 355
O'BRIAN, Patrick 359
O'CONNOR; James 584, R. E. 586
O'DELL, Mary 432
ODLE, R. E. 411
OHL, A. G. 510, Catherine 470, Edward 463, E. E. 496, Francis 505, George 461, 469, G. W. 492, Hannah 506, Henry 340, Jacob 463, J. C. 490, J. E. 486, John 467, 469, J. S. 486, L. L. 493, Mary 480, Michael 484, Oren 495, Rebecca 482, Stephen 495, V. V. 493, W. O. 509
OLDS; E. S. 334, F. V., O. W. 335, R. B. 334
OLIVER; A. A. 347,

Roy 474
OLSON; Caroline 648, Sally 593
O'NEAL, W. S. 612
ONEY, Bertha 568
ORR, James 717
ORWICK; D. 493, Susan 456
ORWIG, Emma 465
ORWILER, E. W. 330
OSENLACH, Beatrice 558
OSWALD; Jean 375, O. J. 376
OTELTZER, Frances 604
OVERMYER, A. N. 436
OWENS, Grace 583
OXENREIDER, J. R. 361
OXFORD; Hazel 519, Rachel 518

PACE, Nancy 583
PACIFICO, Luisa 731
PACKER, Harry 675
PADDOCK, Ellen 487
PAINTER, Jessie 671
PALECAR, D. 559
PALMER, R. O. 397
PANKRATZ, Frank 586
PARKER; Goldie 354, Lahoma 437, R. L. 501
PARKS; J. B. 426, Sirilley 458
PARRISH, Frank 460
PARSONS; P. F. 356, W. F. 509
PATTEN, Jesse 672
PATTERSON, John 643
PATTON, J. 445
PAWLEY, Esther 550
PEACOCK, Marie 618
PEARSON; Clell 605, Emma 631
PEASLEE, H. W. 717
PENDERGRAFT, Dale 487
PENNELL; O. R. 637, R. D. 638
PENNY, Joann 326
PERKINS, Della 460
PERRIEN, Katherine 387
PERRIN, Jack 588
PERRY, Frank 667
PETER; Aaron 308, D. H. 471, Henry 308, Homer 473
PETERS; Arden, Aubrey 716, Charlotte 765, Clara 468, C. M. 474, Gertrude 395, Sarah 467
PETERSON; Betty 623, D. V. 495
PFAHLER, R. E. 670
PHELPS, H. 604
PHILLIP, Waldo 763
PHILLIPS; Nora 758, R. V. 464, Walter 714
PHILLIPSON, Cora 670
PICKING, D. 500
PIERCE; C. E. 694, Don 470, G. R., H. J., Tunis, William 694
PIFER; Antoynette 695, Jacob 686
PLESKA, Wanda 333
POE, C. C. 444
POLING; Alice 630, D. T. 724, Everett 763, Minnie 704, Sarah 778, Vena 775
POLLACK, R. K. 508
POMEROY, F. C. 632
POST, W. L. 540
POSTER, A. 365
POTTER, Lois 359
POTTS, J. B. 521
POTURALSKI, Sylvia 759
POWELL; Betty 371, Catherine 533, Kenneth 470, Mary 401
POWERS; H. K. 387, Vera 426
POWNALL, J. W. 632
PRATT; Edith 394, 693, G. 691
PRESLAN, M. H. 658
PRESTON; John 526, Nancy 503
PRICE; Harriet 372, Martin 478
PROCHESKA, S. F. 738
PROFFER, James 607
PROUDFIT, Margaret 399
PROUGH, S. D. 608
PROVINE, H. 742
PRUDEN, Minnie 620
PUTMAN, C. 399
PYLES, Bob 743
PYSELL, A. 707

QUACKENBUSH, Lulu 351
QUEBODEAUX, Allie 390
QUEEN, Jack 588
QUELLETTE, Marguerite 659
QUERY, Mabel 671
QUICK, Burton 770

RABBIT, Almira 411
RACE, Mable 495
RADAR, G. D. 451
RAFELD, J. J. 485
RAFIED, Mary 503
RAHN, V. 357
RAITCH, Frank 585
RALSTON, Helen 662
RAMSEY, Viola 667
RAMSTEAD, Blair 616
RANDALL; Ardath 533, D. W. 541
RANKINS, G. A., J. A. 732
RAYER, Ellen 646
RAYMOND, R. L. 603
REAGIN, Jane 394
REAM, Jerry 477
REBMAN; John 671, Arpha 472
REDRUP; Fannie 617, Lottie 615
REED; A. L. 498, Carl 538, Charles 585, Clara 773, Elnora 505, Etta 609, Fay 378, F. O. 359, G. A. 563, I. L. 499, John 466, Joseph 497, Ruth 609, S. B. 499, W. L. 672, W. R. 500
REEP, D. C. 611
REEVES, Emma 573
REID, Ella 532
REIDENBACK, Evelyn 436
REIGEL; J. A. 531, Sarah 532
REILLY, Anna 494
REINBOLD; Alice S. V. 556, Charles, Harvey 541, Rebecca 555, William 542
REINERH, Phyllis 368
REMY; H. K. 671, Louise 573, Mollie 451
RENO, Charles 475
RENSHAW, Leo 729
RETTIG, Minnie 448
REUSCH, J. F. 456
REX; Ambrose, C. C. 381, Emma 364, Franklin

372, Irene 370, Kenneth, Llewellyn 381, Lucretta 543, Martha 536, Milton 381, Pearl 551, William 380, W. O. 523
REYNOLDS; Doris 503, Wanda 388
RICHARD, Caroline 435
RICHEY, Malissa 744
RICHTER, Evelyn 706
RICKARD, Ruth 505
RICKEL, G. W. 504
RICKER, Cleo 453
RICKEY, Betty 470
RIDENOUR, James 776
RIDGE, Kenneth 390
RIFFLE, John 772
RIGGEN, J. B. 720
RILEY, Cecelia 487
RINEHART; H. J. 670, Virginia 746
RINGER; Lucille 541, Susana 308
RINK; Harold 385, H. D. 356
RINKER, Patricia 549
RITTER; Anna, Elizabeth 304, Daniel 679, Grace 394
ROBINSON, Marcellus 386
ROBERTS; N. D. 337, P. F. 472, Thomas 628, Viola 399
ROBERTSON, W. L. 308
ROBINSON; A. D. 493, James 714, J. C. 431, Mary 750, Reatha 495
ROCKWELL, Ethel 393
RODEN, Yvonne 533
RODGE, Elizabeth 593
RODOCKER; D. W. 473, J. S. 474, Mary 463
ROEBUCK, Pearl 437
ROGERS; Dorothy 596, Ruby 746, Virginia 459
ROHLER, Ellen 464
ROHN, O. R. 590
ROLAND; Ann 490, Bessie 496, Moses 485
RONNING, Eleanor 741
ROPER, David 339
RORICK, R. 418
ROSE; Jennie 536, William 470
ROSENCRAUS, J. M. 389
ROSIER; Barbara 766, James 756
ROSS; Carmen 505, Ella 593, Levi 351
ROSSWURN, Lois 443
ROSTER, P. 401
ROTH; Margie 399, Robert 547
ROTHENBERGER; C. R., D. B. 468, Melinda 472, R. W. 468
ROUNSAVILLE, Lydia 781
ROWLAND, C. 481
ROYCE, I. 729
ROYER; Alice 649, Sarah 594
ROYSE, Frank 755
RUCH, Stella 365
RUCK, Opal 475
RUMSCHALY, Clara 667
RUNDLETT, Corella 533
RUNNER; Anis 727, Elizabeth 684, H. E. 730, Lenna 731, Millie 728, Nelson, 693, Peter 693, Sarah 727, T. M. 730
RUPPRECHT, Constance 584
RUSER, C. W. 591
RUSH, T. H. 464
RUSSELL; B. D. 510, B. E. 689
RUTH, William 365
RUTHERFORD; Jean 688, Pauline 741, W. E. 755
RYDER, Catherine 343

ST. CLAIR, Elmer 655
SACKMAN, Margaret 471
SABIN, C. 433
SALTER, Jimmie 397
SAMES, Mary 782
SAMMONS, A. L. 671
SANDERS; Clarrissa 736, Elizabeth 737, Mary 684, Peter 736, Prescilla 737
SANDSTEDT, Walter 510
SARUSK, Lois 371
SATTLER; Catherine, Louis 506
SAUERS, Killian 360
SCARTON, B. 712
SCHADE, V. E. B. 396
SCHAEFER, Eleanore 443
SCHAEFFER; Jeremiah 535, Mary 543, Norman 560
SCHAFFER; Rose 741, Tacy 766
SCHAFFNER; R. D., W. D. 662
SCHANGNON, Helen 608
SCHEAFER, Betty 592
SCHEIBE; D. C., Rev. O. J. 654
SCHERMERHAN, Janice 761
SCHEUMANN, K. 420
SCHINDEL, E. 738
SCHINNERER, Emma 640
SCHLECHT, Erwin 534
SCHLEGAL, W. 490
SCHMELZ, A. W. 409
SCHMIT, Irmengrard 726
SCHNEPP, Jack 390
SCHOCK, Charles 363
SCHOENBERG, R. A. 773
SCHOENBERGER, Oscar 548
SCHOEPP, John 525
SCHOFIELD, Annabel 373
SCHONOVER, E. 487
SCHOOLEY, E. H. 708
SCHRAGE, Marcella 405
SCHREIBER, Fred 586
SCHROCK, Rachel 393
SCHUBERT, Edna 493
SCHUETTER, K. A. 584
SCHUGT, J. M. 428
SCHULTZ, Ellen 332
SCHURER, Isabelle 510
SCHUTT, Flora 479
SCHUTTER, Lola 745
SCHWOEBEL, R. L. 740
SCIRCLE, Gayle 730
SCLEPPY, John 312
SCOTT; James 664, J. M. 491, Kathryn 448
SCROGGS, Richard 763
SEAGER, Robert 472
SEARS; L. 395, N. 498, R. H. 430
SECHLER; Catherine 380, K. 552
SEDGE, Zelma 434
SEIBERT, Catherine 306
SEIDEL, Emma 516
SEIGFRIED; J. 472, Marie 673, W. H. 474
SEMMEL, Sarah 524
SENSENBRENNER, F. J. 584

SENSINGER, Calvin 525
SERFASS, Sterling 537
SEVENBERGER, R. 504
SEVERSON, H. 739
SEYMOUR, Bertha 491
SHAAF, D. M. 636
SHAFFER; Andrew 719, David 705, D. M. 737, Ida 691, Karl 712, Nellie 690, Nelson 752, Rodney 707, Straudie 731
SHAHAN; Anna 750, Barbara, David 692, Drucilla 726, G. W. 757, Lessie 725, 760, Mary E. 733, Sarah 733, 757, W. T. 757
SHAMBAUGH, Ada 531
SHANABARGER; George 478, J. M. Lewis 476, Peter 470, Roberta 576, W. 471, W. M. 477
SHANE, Flora 657
SHAUESE, John 503
SHAUL, F. 397
SHAUP, F. 501
SHAVER, Eunice 760
SHAW; Calvin 441, Evelyn 710, Hanah 769, Lora 729, Mary 704
SHAY; Augusta 693, Benjamin 766, Elizabeth 691, Paris 741, Samuel 749, T. R. 741
SHEARER; D. C. 488, Harry 507
SHEEHAN, R. 439
SHEFFER, Ruth 492
SHELHAMER; Amandus 373, C. W. 376, Calvin 370, Cora 543, Dardanella 363, F. O. 558, L. T. 377, M. E. 376
SHELLHAMER; Mary 558, N. 373, P. M. 378, R. 543
SHELTON, Archie 362
SHEPARD, LaRosa 334
SHEPHERD; Maud 649, Milton 470, Ruth 649, Tom 482
SHERIDAN, J. 388
SHERMAN, Bessie 492
SHERRARD, Emma 403
SHERRY, Thomas 585
SHIMER; Henry 557, Norman 371
SHINDLES, Elaine 524
SHINGLETON, D. 711
SHIPLET; J. P. 671, R. L. 651
SHIPLEY, N. R. 406
SHIVELY, L. 427, P. M. 338, S. 632
SHOCKEY, Wahnetta 774
SHOGLUND, Ethel 502
SHOWERS, W. 706
SHOWALTER, Emma 631
SHRECK, F. 498
SHRIVER, Mary 711
SHROCK, S. 358
SHROWYER, Lily 704
SHUEY, Mabel 506
SHULTZ, Sanford 466
SHUTER, Susan 339
SIBRAY, G. 471
SIDLE, D. K. 504
SIDWELL; Charles 750, Dona 749
SIEG, E. J. 494
SIGLEY; A. 695, C. M. 768, Helen 713, J. J. 768, J. M. 769, Nancy 737, Therry 725, W. L. 768
SIGORST, Mary 666
SILLS, J. 314
SILPHER, E. 468
SIMON, Lelah 589
SIMPSON; Arnum 727, J. M. 730, Karen 710, Marie 746, Mary 737, Sarah 692, Velma 726
SINDT, Warren 585
SIPLE, Lois 464
SITES; A. L. 670, B. L. 669, D. W. 654, S. E. 669
SITLER; D. W. 517, W. A., W. O. 365
SITTLE, Caroline 365
SKIDMORE, Edna 493, Mary 737
SKILES, Irene 744
SKOGLUND, C. 502
SKROVANKO, Mary 765
SLATER, Sarah 614
SLAYBACK, Sarah 477
SLEEMAN, Madge 398
SMALLEY, C. R. 328
SMELTZER, R. E. 496
SMELTZEY, F. 490
SMITH; Aaron 494, A. E. 439, Arthur 488, Bertha A. 310, Clayton 370, Cora 389, C. S. 478, S. A. 417, Dorothy 634, Eleanor 641, Elizabeth, Ella 673, Emma 360, Evelyn 542, Florence 468, G. C. 495, Givannah 494, Joseph 472, Kerlin 471, K. W. 604, Laura 477, Leona 589, Letha 504, Lizzie 781, L. O. 697, Lottie 540, Mae K. 488, Marjorie 427, Mary 356, 782, L. M. 598, N. E. 635, Polly 589, P. W. 590, R. C. 697, R. N. 718, S. B. 632, Sarah 314, 425, 694, Violet 552
SNEATHEN, Sarah 471
SNIDER; A. C. 427, Alden 595, Alfred 424, B. L. 426, C. E. 428, D. E. 426, D. M. 595, D. W., E. O. P. M. 427, E. W. 429, George 595, L. A. 428, L. B. 425, J. G. 426, R. S. 428
SNYDER; Aaron 468, Adam 375, Blanche 360, C. A. 366, Caroline 630, Carolyn 687, Drusilla 676, E. S. 608, Katherine 404, Maureen 445, Myrtle 369, Paul 378, 540, Sevilla 607, Stephen 310
SNOOK, Josephine 495
SNOVER, Alma 395
SNOW; Francis, Marvin 357
SNOWBALL, Carol 577
SOETH, W. W. 604
SOIKI, Betty 607
SOLT, Arlene 558
SOMMERS, Pearl 477
SOMMERSETT, G. 613
SORESON, Ruth 427
SOTHERLAND, Helen 636
SOULES, C. 388
SOUTHARD, Roberta 406
SOWERS, Thelma 593
SPAAR, James 538
SPADE, Estella 450
SPADT, Mary 563
SPAGDE, Cora 595

SPANGLER; Edith 577, Roberta 737
SPAR, Doris 635
SPAYD, Bertha 629
SPECKMAN, Evelyn 531
SPEELMAN, H. E., 720
SPEER; H. J., J. D. 642
SPERGIN, Lorena 460
SPIEGEL, Anne 640
SPOHN, Isabelle 633
SPRIDGEON, Nancy 610
SPRINGER; Clayton 486, E. L. 405; Philip 667, Pernetta 667
SPRINGS, G. R. 393
SPRINKLE, H. 498
SPRUNGER; B. L. 465, E. 396
SQUIRES, Robert 706
SROAF, Lula 426
STAFFORD; J. W. 479, Mary 686, Tom 507
STAHL, E. R. 392
STAHLER, Victoria 543
STALEY, W. H. 473
STAMEN; Anna 638, John 646
STANFIELD, Rosella 493
STANGERLAND, J. P. 641
STANSBERRY, C. H. 330
STARKE, P. P. 696
STAUDT; Helen 535, Lester 534
STAUFFER, Clarence 763
STEAD, A. B. 387
STEARM, Elizabeth 515
STECKEL, Daniel 317, Sue 520
STEEL, Janet 525
STEFFEN, Lydia 588
STEIGERWALD; Catherine 509, Alice 370, Carol 534, Curtis 535, D. K. 377, Donald 379, E. A. 564, Edwin 546, Eleanor 377, Emma 559, Ernest 366, G. O. 547, Guy 563, Helen 543, Howard 370, Myrtle 374, Nathan 547, Ralph 360, Susannah 561
STEINER, J. 629
STEINKE, Ruth 409
STEMPLE; David 368, 378, J. B. 690, Margaret 737
STENSBURY, Wilbur 565
STEPHENSON, Mae 477
STERLING, Tillie 743
STEVENS, Guzttie 778
STEVENSON; Daisy 732, Lucinda 775, Oliver 691
STEVICK, H. E. 344
STEWART; A. 649, Janice 655, V. 730, Virginia 714
STICKEL; Helen 739, Reba 738
STILLWAGON, Anice 481
STOCKTON, Howard 307
STODDER; L. C., Lee 672
STONE; Bertie 451, C. R. 502, Joseph 766, M. F. 736, T. B. 764, W. 466
STONER; Della 633, Emma 639
STOOPS; Edna 671, Mary 478
STOUFFER, E. 506
STOUT, E. R. 477
STOVER, Gail 483
STRAEHLE, Grace 636
STRANGE, William 588
STRICLAND, Roy 484
STRINE, Geneva 657
STRINGER, Frank 720
STRUTZ, Kenneth 583
STURGEON, D. W., J. G., L. M. 671
STURMS, Patricia 712
STUFF, Mabel 495
STULTZ, J. M. 497
STUTSMAN, S. R. 398
SULLENBERGER, G. 721
SULLIVAN; Loretta 328, M. 348
SULLY, Samuel 535
SULSER, Eddward 460
SUMMERS; A. 706, Ella 695, I. H. 716
SUNDERLAND, Evelyn 592
SUNKLE, Rozena 491
SUTTON, R. A. 441
SVERDRUP, Orpha 697
SWAIN, Janet 419
SWARTZ; Abraham 574, Anna 500, 570, Cora 646, Ethel 325, Leah 346, Mary 494, Phillip 477
SWAVELY, Katie 517
SWEIGART; Jene 637, J. B. 673, L. M. 668
SWINEHART, Walter 531
SWOVELAND, Florence 545
SYPOLT, Alice 752
SYPRIEN, Margaret 673

TALMON, Rosei 761
TANSILL, Barbar 770
TARPLEY, Mina 605
TAYLOR; C. 406, Hazel 444, Ruth 542, W. P. 408
TEDHOPE, Marion 335
TEETS, Alto 757
TEMPLETON, Lois 603
TERPENING, E. 397
TESTER, Treva 427
TURNHAM, T. 592
THEISSEN, H. H. 627
THIEL, J. C. 501
THIERLEIN, Clara 343
THOMAS; Elizabeth 567, Frances 609, H. M. 471, Sarah 602
THOMPSON; Charles 485, Curt 464, E. H. 505, Marvin 404, Mary 771, R. J. 350
THRUSH, Laverne 546
TIEMAN, C. W. 456
TIMBROK, Ethel 419
TOBEL, E. E. 670
TOBIAS; Clinton 437, Helen 507
TOKAR, G. 488
TOMALTY, W. D. 347
TOMLONSON, E. L. 354
TONS, H. H. 638
TOOTELL, Dorothy 603
TOPPEL, L. 400
TORRES, Arlene 663
TOTH; L. 395, Mamie 562
TRACHEL, Flora 455
TRACY, Helen 603
TRAINER, Martha 362
TRAXLER; F., J. E., R. F. 486
TREADWAY, Athella 433
TREECE, W. 359
TREESH, Marie 356
TREFSGER, J. B. 312
TRICKETT, A. G. 722
TROUP, Phillip 623
TROUT, Mirian 541

TROXEL; Carrie, L. 363, V. 492
TROYER, J. W. 397
TROYNER, Eugenia 502
TUCKER, Faye 501
TURNER, Priscilla 529
TURPEN, Chet 738
TYSON; N. 363, W. 362

UERTMAN, David 526
UHL, D. M. 592
UHLMAN, Esther 426
UNSTAT, Lloydene 619
UPHOLE, Vada 759
URICH, Sarah 518

VAIL, Alice 597
VALDEZ, R. G. 723
VALENT, Mary 560
VALKENAAR, H. A. 333
VAN BURSKIRK, Rebecca 598
VANCE, Jacob 480
VANGILDER; Gerard, W. 359
VAN LEER, Edwin 515
VANTILBURG; A. 480, F. B., H. D. 634
VAUGHAN, D. H. 390
VELASQUEZ, Dale 391
VENUS, Mary 434
VERH, V. J. 765
VICKERMAN, Adra 603
VIECHTER, Margaret 689
VINCENT, Thelma B. 312
VINDUSKA, Rosalie 690
VINDEN, C. 473
VLIET, Carol 389
VOGEL, C. 502
VOLK, H. E. 497
VOLKERT, Betty 518
VOORDE, Albert 393
VOORHRIES, F. 782
VORPE, J. J. 613

WAGAMAN, Lilly 535
WAGNER; Nancy 315, Neva 504, R. 363
WAGONER, Margaret 683
WAKEFIELD, Barbara 441
WAKELIN, Dorothy 350
WALCHLE, R. 438
WALDRON, Hattie 408
WALKER; Alva 460, Lyle 364
WALLACE; J. L. 632, M. 434
WALTERS; Alida 469, J. 594, L. 769
WALTHALL, John 637
WARD; A. H. 593, Cecile, Fred 486, H. J. 385
WARNER; B. 395, H. 456, R. 567
WARREN, Charles 548
WATKINS; H. L. 752, R. 693, 727, V. B. 742
WATRING, Lucille 374
WATTS, Darsey 728
WATSON; A. W. 714, L. M. 467, M. 713, W. 496
WEAN, Joseph 781
WEARLEY, Rhea 412
WEAVER; D. S. 373, E. 590, H. 373, N. K. 765, W. 366
WEBB; C. 478, J. 759, R. 478
WEBBER, C. 433
WEDELL, Florence 502
WEEKS, R. L. 774
WEHR; Amandus 360, Calvin 543, Charles 367, 539, 543, Claude 367, Cyrus 360, Edgar 543, Elias 541-543, Grant 361, Joseph, Lizzie 362, Lydia 467, Minnie 557, Pauline 369, Tilghman 361, 543, William 366, 544
WEIDNER, Emma 474
WEIGEL, D. 339
WEISMAN, P. M. 609
WEINERT, Hilda 637
WEIRICK, Serena 675
WEISS, Maria 520
WELCH; Annise 333, Dorothea 696, Donna, H. C. 732, Ralph 710
WELLS; A. D. 633, E. 756, E. L., L. M. 655
WENDT, Cora 655
WENTZ; Albert 597, Beatrice 363
WERMER; B. B. 608, Otto 607
WERNER, C. L. 655
WERT, William 632
WERTMAN; Charles 534, 547, C. R. 483, David 480, Ely 483, E. J. 483, H. 484, Ira 547, Norman, Paul 547, Solomon 482, T. 483, Warren 364
WESORICK, James 359
WESTHAEFFER, Paul J. 315
WETZEL; Joseph 510, Naomi 557
WHAN, Phyllis 593
WHARTON; C. B., Charles 503, D. 495, D. O., H. C. 504, J. C. 505, L. L. 504, Schuyler, T. H. 503, U. G. 504
WHEELER; Earl 397, H. 491
WHISLER, Lawrance 344
WHISTLER, S. A. 489
WHITE; Dorothy 634, Grace 602, J. L. 765, Marjorie 652, Rebecca 748, Sarah 683, 755, W. 741
WHITMORE, Anna 496
WHITNEY, Bernice 617
WHITTENBURG, M. R. 442
WICKS, Celea 410
WIDEMAN, Will 490
WIEDENBRIN, R. G. 457
WIESER, Arthur 339
WIGGINS, Lola 391
WILBOUGHBY, Lavina 316
WILCOX; D. E. 628, Mary 594, Ruth 330
WILES; Ellis E. 715, F. W. 716, G. R. 708, I. A. 715, Leora 690, Lenora 721, Rebecca 693, R. I. 715
WILFERD, Nedra 438
WILKINSON, Frances 361
WILLIAMS, Charles 479, Constance 390, D. A. 608, D. D. 642, Glenn 709, Margaret 776, Margery 724, Maxine 718, Patsy 606, Vernice 391, W. W. 743
WILLIS, S. R. 533
WILLS, Retta 737
WILLSEY, Robert 357
WILMOUTH, Charles 591
WILSON; A. F. 735, Claude 743, Clyde 672,

Fred 490, Gladys 751, H. E. 577, John 560, June 407, 715, Sarah 722 W. L. 332
WILT, Esther 500
WILTFANG, Christina 442
WINBEGLER, T. S. 574
WINCE, Ruby 729
WISNER, Willard 662
WITTE, Helen 396
WITTER, Katherine 597
WOLCOTT, L. A. 586
WOLF; Florence 728, H. M. 326, M. D. 728, Rachel 666
WOLFE; Adrian 715, Americus J. 697, Carl 728, Clyde 709, C. M., Daniel 719, Darwin 710, D. F. 750, Elvada 720, Evalyan 492, Genevieve 713, Hezikiah 719, Jennie 707, John 473, Jonas 687, 719, J. W. 758, Kathleen 687, Lesta 695, Lewis 712, Lorain 709, Margaret 543, Mary 728, Nellie 687, Pearle 503, P. M. 719, Warren 553, W. C. 719
WOODS; A. J. 388, E. T. 351, J. C., R. E. A. 351, Verda 688
WOODWARD; Edward 705, Mary 755, Susan 760
WORK, Sarah 316
WORKINGER, Mary 360
WOTRING, Peter 737
WRIGHT; Charles 396, Elsworth 475, Leon 500
WUNDRAK, Rita 328

YARGER, Carol 590
YATES, Lulu 524
YEAGER, M. F. 447
YODER; Adam 472, Phoebe 354
YOKE, Anna 549
YORK, Beatrice 537
YOST, Paul 716
YOUNG; Emery 507, Eva 468, Henry 489, Katie 388, Lorean 431, Maude 706
YOUNKER, K. O. 464
YOURELL, Edward 588

ZANG, R. E. 434
ZEHNER; Carrie 378, Catherine 321, Charles 536, Christina 578, F. O. 465, Frank 481, Peter 507, Samuel 465
ZELLNER; Cleo 368, Emma 542
ZETTLEMOVER, Frank 367
ZETTLEMOYER, Catharine 381
ZIEGENFUS; Della 519, J. A., J. M. 565, W. C. 566, W. W. 565
ZIEGLER; G. F. 531, Sarah 484
ZIMMERMAN; Aaron 380, Emma 521, H. D. 453, J. L. 657
ZINN; Ann 691, Carrie 769, Joe 741, Loris 711
ZOLLINGER, Lillian 355
ZOLLOPUS, Matilda 780
ZOLMAN, N. 445

Part IV

THE BALLIETS OF SUGAR LOAF

Descendants of JOHANNES Balliet

BALLIET,
Aaron A. 825
Abraham 863, 866
Alex 876
Allen L. 823
Arthur A. 869; A. J. 880

Benjamin 859
Bruce 838

Calvin 813
Carl S. 828; C. W. 840
Charles[3] 874; C. A. 818, C. B. 821, C. G. 870, 871, C. H. 826, 852, C. K. 805, C. O. 803, C. W. 819, 878
Christina 850
Chrystal 829
Clarence C. 880, C. F. 840
Clifford M. 820
Conrad 836; C. A. 876
Cornelius 813

Daniel[2] 844; D.[3] 882, D. D. 824
David[3] 804, 877; D. M. 804
Dayton S. 820
Dean S. 806
Donald 830

Eddie H. 880
Edward A. 830
Edwin A., E. C. 822
Ephriam 864; E. T. 876
Ezra 829

Franklin A. 816; F. B. 824, F. J. 814
Fred 830, F. H. 823
Freeman 824, 829

Galen F. 852
George[3] 802, G. A. 853, G. D. 875

Harold D. 814
Harrison U. 843
Harry F. 830, H. M. 822, H. S. 820, H. T. 843
Hazel 805
Henry N. 827, H. W. 830
Herbert E. 856
Howard C. 820, H. E. 828, H. M. 880

Ida 874
Irwin 829

Jacob[2] 835; J.[3] 836, J. S. 834
James M. 851
Jessie M. 803
John[2] 841; J.[3] 841, 845, J. 811–12, J. T. 814, J. W. 843

JOHANNES 10, 15, 16, 19, 21, 33, 34, 35, 63, 212, 785
Joshua 842
Josiah 813, J. R. 851, 853

Karl E. 876
Kenneth R. 837

Leston 848
Lorne L. 840
Luther 818

Mable 876
Marie Lee 840
Marion O. 839
Martin 934
Marvin 873, M. W. 880
Michael 824
Milton 880, M. H. 830, M. S. 818
Morris S. 862

Nathan 874
Ned E. 808
Nelson A. 825
Norman R. 872
Nicholas 801, 803

Olin W. 826
Olive 805
Oscar M. 827, O. N. 828

Paul 878, 862
Pearl 856
Percy 872
Pete 814
Peter 839; P. L. R. 839, P. S. 812

Raymond J. 876
Redmond 832
Rena 814
Reuben 832
Robert 871
Roger S. 876
Roland H. 828
Ronald A. 880
Russell 830

Samuel 810, S. A. 853
Sarah 873
Susanna 882
Silas 878, S. H. 879
Stanley 829
Stephen[2] 809, S.[3] 802, 842, S.[4] 832, 842, S. F. 847, S. K. 850, S. L. 850, S. M. 867
Stephena 850

Walter 818
Warren N. 880
William 829, 838, W. A. 837, 872, W. E. 880, W. H. 816, 821, W. I. 837, W. L. 882, 840
Woodrow W. 840
W. Robert 805

BALLIETT,
Aaron 856
Adam U. 805, 806

Carl A. 856

Earl M. 808
Edwin S. 855
Ella 806
Eugene R. 861

Frank E. 809
Fred S. 805

George D. 856

Harry U. 807
Howard D. 806

Isabella 854

James 859, J. B. 808, J. R. 861
Jay J. 807, J. O. 806
John J. 809, J. O. 807

Lorraine 857

Melvin L. 861

Oliver 855
Orville A. 807

Perry R. 808

Robert E. 807

Stephen 854

William B., W. O. 855

O'BALLIET,
Tex 837

ALLIED LINES

ALLEN, E. L. 827, J. L. 824
ALKIRE, Helen 814
AMBOSIE, A. 819
ANDREAS, John 844
ARNOLD, E. 827
ASHMAN, R. J. 881
AUSUMENDI, H. 850

BABB, T. C. 828
BACKMAN, Hazel 814
BAILES, H. J. 856
BAKER; Grace L. 806, R. 813
BANKS, F. A. 852
BARAGER, Marie 864
BARBARSKY, Isabella 822
BEARHALTER, Tressa 875
BEASLEY, E. 872
BECK, G. 873, Edna 880
BELLINGHAUSEN, L. 872
BENNER, Silas 874
BENNINGER, Edith 876
BENNINGHOFF, Mary 860
BERGE, H. A. 870
BIERLY, Stella 878
BLACKWELL, Alice 871
BLOSS; C. O., C. M. 879, Lester 880
BOHLANDER, Margaret 834
BOLTON; C. M., 815, F. L. 852, H. T. 814, W. E. 815
BOUCHMAN, Catherine 824
BOWEN, Mary 868
BOWMAN, Bertha 839
BRADSHAW, R. 839
BRAYTON, Susan 809
BRITTON, Dewitt 838
BROWN, Bertha 819
BRUCE, Mildred 821
BRUDER, Milton 808
BRUNS, Marilyn 806
BUCKMAN, Elizabeth 830
BULTER, Ruth 815
BURDICK, F. D., S. E. 853

CHRISTENSON,

W. M. 817
CHRISTIE, Eva 807
CHURCH, F. H. 814
CLIFFORD, Esther 850
COLL, H. 855
COPE, Geraldine 828
COULSON, Anita 806
CREITZ, Susan 871
CROSBY, Marion 809

DAUBERT, Violet 825
DeFRAIN, Florence 828
DICK, Amandus 876
DOTTERWEICK, G. 820
DOTY, Coral 837
DOUD, O. 881
DRASHER, Anna 879
DROSDICK, R. M. 870
DRUM; A. A. 882, A. R. 828, H. D. 882, Josiah 882
DULA, Anna 826

EARDLEY, G. T. 870
EARLY, Catharine 811
ECCLESTON, Helda 820
ECKHART, Violet 830
EDWARDS, Harry 871
ENGLAND, Clayton 813
ENGLER; C. B. 819, Ruth 880, R. W. 819, W. G. 818
ERVIN, Henrietta 880
EVERETT, Gertrude 822

FAIRCHILD, Myrtle 826
FANNICASE, S. 844
FAUST; Ed. 866, Frank 870, John 873
FAUX, Martha 827
FICHTER, W. 844
FORESMAN, H. 868
FORSHEE, V. 836
FOUST, Imildia 840
FREEMAN, C. C. 827
FROST; Alberta, Leslie 813

GALLUP, W. M. 853
GAYMAN, R. B. 829
GERHARD, B. 874
GILBERT, Lois 808
GOHO, W. 813
GOLTRY, Blanche 812, 816, Marlin 816
GOMBER, Hulda 880
GOMMER, Laura 822
GONSALVES, A. G. 869
GORHAM, C. W. 837
GREEN; Abel, Sandy 833
GROSS, Susan 844
GRUVER, Endora 881

HALDERMAN, Deen 806
HALL; Eliza 854, Theresa 871
HAMLETT, L. G. 817
HARBISON, Edith 839
HART, Laura 878
HARTMAN, Mary 862
HAUSMAN, H. F. 863
HEIMBAUGH, Kate 878
HELD, Leona 807
HELLER; Edith 880, Edna 879, John 832, Myria 836, Elizabeth 842
HELWIG, Elizabeth 876
HENTZ, R. G. 868
HESS, Mary 882
HINES; Dole 834, Richard 868
HINKLE; Martha 866, Sarah 867
HOAG, M. E. 853
HOFFMAN, Rosa 882
HOLLINGSWORTH, Jane 822
HOUSEKNECKT; Eliza 834, Elizabeth 878, Emma 874
HOWARD, Jennie 855
HUBBARD, Ellen 837
HUNTSMAN, Reuben 844
HUTCHINS, J. A. 852

JACOBS, C. 868
JAMES, Mildred 880
JASPER; Caroline 866, Eileen 861
JOHNSON; Edna 832, Grace 807, Lester 814
JONES; Bertha 873, T. Y. 814, Wayne 879, W. W. 852
JUSTMAN, Irene 834

KANE, N. W. 871
KANOUSE, Mary 874
KASTUCK, Lillian 862
KAUSS, J. M. 809
KAUTEMANN, Ingred 876
KEIL, W. 819
KEITHLEY, F. F. 850
KELLY, Marion 875
KELLOGG, Minnie 814
KING, Catherine 844
KITE, Carrie 881
KLINE, Elizabeth 823
KLIPPEL, Grace 855
KLOUHE, Ann 838
KOCH, Victoria 820
KNIGHT, T. J. 820
KNISELEY, Georgina 808
KRATZER, R. 844
KRENZ, Alma 807
KROPP, Estella 872
KUCKENBECKER, Emma 806
KUELPER, E. J. 813

LAMBDIN, E. C. 821
LENTZ, John 858
LETSON, Helen 848
LINN; C. H., J. L. 822
LITTLE, J. T. 859
LOCKWOOD, Adora 852
LOGAN, Clarence 838
LONG, Ida, 855
LORETH, T. 857
LOVELL, Libby 853
LUCAS, Shirley 826

McCREARY, Paul 873
McCULLOUGH, Ella 805
McGUFFEY, Noreen 832
McINDOO, Norma 856
McINTYRE, R. E. 873
McKINLEY, S. C. 814
McKINNEY; Susan 813, S. Y. 815
McLAUGHLIN, F. F. 823
McMURTRIE, W. N. 835

MARSHALL, A. J. 817
MILLER; Marie, W. S. 877
MINTON, W. E. 837
MISCAVAGE, A. T. 823
MOCHARNER, Nathan 842
MONDIE, T. 880
MORRIS, Irene 839
MORSE; C. N., D. E., H. R., L., M. M. 833-34
MOSSER, Amanda 843
MOYER; Elizabeth 862, T. C. 879
MURPHY, G. 871
MYERS; Leona 820, Maxine 808

NELSON, Stanley 808

O'BRIEN, Margaret 855
OLEIVINE, W. 835
OLSON; Dean 807, Manda 809
ONEWALT, S. 862
OSMAN, Frank 843

PALZIN, C. 807
PARKER, W. J. 837
PEAKMAN, Ethel 833
PEASE, John 857
PENBORTH, G. 830
PERICH, Mary 872
POLK, John 834
POLLARI, Donald 808
POOL, T. S. 852
POUST, F. 829
PUGH, Charleen 872
PURCEL, Audrey 879

RAHL, W. 806
RANGER, James 837
RATH, J. A. 840
REBER, Nancy 804
REIDY, Jacob 842
REIGLE, 867-68-69
REINFURT, Barbara 870
REINSMITH, H. W. 862
REITER, J. 872
RICHARDS, Polly 878
RICKMAN, B. R. 817
RIDER, Betty 833
RIGGS, Betty 869
RINEHIMER; Alma 823, Gloria 822
RITTENHOUSE, Ann 811
ROBERTS; Florence, Marvin 872
ROCKEL, Amanda 825
ROMICK, Harry 875
ROGERS; H. M., R. E., S. M. 815–16
RUSICANNA, Lucy 868

SANTEE; Daniel 873, P., W. 877
SARVER, Hannah 845
SCHNEIDER, Maria B. 796
SCHRECKENGAUST, Lucia 840
SCHRIEBER, Amanda 859
SCHUBERT, Dorothy 855
SCOTT, Mollie 808
SEIPEL, Hannah 810
SELF, E. 871
SHEARER, W. S. 826
SHIREY, Agnes 869
SHUMAN, Florence 882
SIEWELL, Esther, 880
SIGLEY, Elizabeth 844
SINCAVAGE, Lillian 869
SMITH; Aaron 835, Mary 845, Myrtle 830, Wesley 828, William 807
SNYDER, Frank 824
SOUSA, G. A. 836
SPRINGER, C. L. 852
SPAIDE; 819, 825–26
SPERBER, Marilyn 807
STAIR, 818–19, 825
STECKLEY, Dorothy 843
STEEN, Aleth 834
STEIGERWALT, Doris 871
STEIN, L. 809
STEWART; Curtis P., Jennie, Leonard Mahlon 872–874, T. H. 816
STINSON, H. E. 809
STUBBLEBINE, Emma 836
STUCKER, S. A. 826
SULCOSKI, J. 824
SZYMANSKI, S. A. 821

TATTERFIELD, H. 857
TIEMAN, Ottila 856
THOMAS; C. J. 828, Mariann 878
TINKER, H. C. 856
TODD, Emma 851
TUTTLE, E. J. 862

VANDERMARK, Alice 821
VEST, Ethel 869
VITALE, Sem 836
VOLKERT, Marie 830

WALDEN, Rose 832
WALSH, J. P. 825
WALTON, Pearl 839
WALTER, William 834
WALTERS; C. F. 821, Charles 843
WANDS; John A., Robert 820
WEBBER, Dorothy 861
WEIDER, R. 873
WELSH, Betty 879
WERNER, J. 882
WHEATLEY, Bruce 832
WHITE, Hazel 840
WHITEBREAD, Dora 827
WILSON; Marion 876, Henry 862
WIEDOVER, Alma 839
WINCH, Susan 858
WOODRING, Grover 876
WORLEY, Florence 861
WOTTRING, Margaret 810

YOST, Mary 881, S. D. 877
YOUNG, Sallie 875

ZEARFORSS, W. 822
ZEMBLER, Dan 879
ZEPLIN, Earl 843

Part V

MISCELLANEOUS and UNIDENTIFIED LINES

BAILET: Thomas, William 885

BAILETT: Casper 948

BAILLET: Francois 945

BAILLIET: Jean V., Robert M., Victor J. 939

BALLETT: Christian, Henry, Owen 948

BALLIET: Adam 913, 920, A. T. 932
Albert A. 915, A. B. 945
Alfred 915
Alice M. 902
Allen G. 890
Anna F. 938
Arthur J. 899, 900
Augustus J. 942

Barbetta 947
Bartholomew 887

Charleroi 941
Charles A. 946
C. H. 940
Christina 911

Dexter 938

Edward 939
Edwin J. 889
Emil A. 901
Erwin 905

Forrest W. 938
Francois 894
Frank 903
Franklin C. 890
Fred 921, F. F., F. L. 910
Frederick 901
Friederick 909

George 896, 945,
G. R. 900
Glen K. 915
Gottlieb 896

Harold 912
Harry 942, H. A. 939
Hebert 898
Henrietta S. 890
Henry 898, 947, H. W. 890
Henyick 896

Isaac 947
Isabella 932

Jacob 886, 902, 942, J. A. 913
Jacques 893
James F. 902,
J. R. 900
Jessie 946
Johanna 897
John 885, 886, 892, 907, 932, 940, J. A. 933, J. F. 938, J. H. 921, J. J. 933
Joseph 948, J. E. 891
Josephine 944

Katherine 894

Lester C. 944
Lucas E. 912
Lukas 909
Lydia 903

Marvin M. 916
Mary 892
Michael T. 901
Morris 944

Nicholas 947
Numa 942

Paul L. 941

Rachal 887
Ralph 941
Raymond W. 902
Reinald 944
Robert G. 900
Rosetta 947

Simon 938
Stanley H. 942

Theodore 899
Theophil 898
Thomas 947
Tom E. 901

Waldeman 912
Walter 906, W. A. 916
William 904, W. F. 938, W. H. 889

BALLIETT: Andrew 944
Asby, A. L. 933

Chester F. 895
Charles 948
Claude 936
Conard 948

Don W. 896

Fay K. 944
Frank H. 895

Hebert H. 895
Howard G. 935

James A., J. D. 943
John 944, J. M. 936

Leroy C. 896
Lorenz, 948

Milton 937
Ralph D. 941, 943
Robert L. 944, R. H. 935, R. P. 934

Samuel E. 944
Stephen 944

Thomas K., T. L. 934

Vern J. 933

Walter B., W. G. 943
Warren G. 933
William H. 935

BALLIETTE: Elizabeth 949
Jacob, J. E. 894
James 949

Mary A. 949

Peter D. 949

Robert J. 895

Watson W. 941

BALLOT: Joshua 886

BALLYET: Robert 948

BALYEA: David 886

BALYEAT: Clarence 948
Fulvill 949
Samuel 948

BOLLIARD: Margaret 947

BOLYARD: Chalmer A. 929, Charles 948

Floyd H. 926, 927

Herbert H. 930

Jerry J. 930
John 922, 923
Joseph C. 931, J. E. 929

Nickles B. 945

Wayne L. 945
Will W. 948

ALLIED LINES

AKEYSON, Ella 935
ALBRECHT, Edward 898

AMAN, Phillip 911
ANEWALT, Samuel 946
ANGERHOFER, Donald W. 920
ARNESEN, Gladys 901

BACHMAN, Dorothy 944
BAILEY, Walton 905
BALKEMA, E. H. 926
BARKER, Joseph 943
BATTZLEY, Peter 949
BEACHER, Evelyn 933
BECK, W. E. 943
BECKER, Gertruda 910
BEITZEL; B. C., C. T. 935
BERGER; Samuel B. 889, Stephen 888
BERGLAND, C. M. 911
BENNER, Sallie B. 942
BIERY, Thomas 931
BISCHOFF, Kacherina 913
BLANC, Francois 939
BOGGS, J. W. 917
BRADY; Margaret 938, Patricia 895
BRAND, R. K. 926
BRANDON, L. R. 905
BRANNER, Francis 942
BRECKEL, Johanna 909
BREDBENNER, R. E. 944
BROCKLESLY, C. L. 943
BROWN; Barbara, J. C. 936, Loretta 941, R. L. 917
BRUBAKER, D. E. 935
BRUMBAUGH, H. K. 940
BUCK, R. E. 908
BUCKENBERGER, Carol 933
BURGOON, Mayme 942

CANADY, C. C. 912
CANAT, Georges 939
CARTWRIGHT, Mary 936
CASNER, J. R. 907
CAVENDER, Sylvia 928
CHOPPELEAR, W. E. 903
CLARK, Addie 942
CLEMONS, J. 918
COALDALE, Clara 933
COOPER, Ray 895
CRESSY, John W. 889
CROY, Leslie 915
CURRLIN, W. A. 941

DAY, Ellen 928
DEARDROFF, Lena 924
DEIBERT; Alfred, Clarence, E. K., Karl, Reuben 919
DELK, Orpha B. 907
DELL, James 941
DICK, W. H. 918
DILCHUS; Edna 936, Martha 934
DOBSON, Aletha 930
DONNER, Caroline 889
DUNK; J. R., R. 928
DUNN; Florence 945, William 936
DUPPER, Katharine 910

EDWARDS, Josephine 944
EISENBERG, Fern 906
ELLSWORTH; P. H., R. F. 918, R. J. 917
ERDMANN, Adline 918
ESSMANN, K. C. 897

FANDRICH, Arthur 906
FAWL, Rev. E. 940
FEIOCK, J. J. 911
FERGUSON, Bertha 939
FISCHER, W. E. 919
FISHER; Hazel 934, Helen B. 895
FLAKOLL, A. J. 904
FOCK, Mary 940
FORD, Dorothy 939
FOSSNOCK, Dale 928
FRAHM, M. L. 911
FRANCOIS, C. 939
FRANK, Ruth 934
FREEMAN, R. R. 898
FREES, Pauline 942
FREIMARK, A. 910
FRETZINGER, Joseph 946

GAGSTATTER, Freda 911
GAITHER, F. D. 913
GEISS, Louisa 889
GENTRY, D. K. 925
GERMAN, Jennie B. 942
GIBBONEY, Mary 940
GILBERT, Elizabeth 890
GOODING, Flora 943
GOURSE, Eugenie 939
GROSZ, Eva 912
GRUNDY, Harriet 932
GUNDERSON, S. G. 920

HAGELE, J. 910
HALL, Vesta 941
HAMILTON; Carolyn B. 896, Dorothy 942, E. W. 930
HARDER, A. S. 916
HARRINGTON, Phyllis 939
HARSHMAN, Elgie 929
HEIL, Shirley 916
HEILMAN; B. F., David, E. H., H. A., L. G. 949
HEINRICK; Donna 897, Ella 912
HENDRICKSON, Orpha 898
HIEB, Lillian 912
HIGH, Caroline 938
HILL, Lewis 905
HOCKETT, Dora 938
HOEKSTRA, Janet 930
HOFFMAN; John 888, Russell 915
HOPPER, Danny 908
HORN, W. V. 941
HOWARD, Doris 906
HUBNER, Lois 931
HUNTER, Dorothy 942
HUNTZBERGER, William 889
HUTTON, Roger 946

JACOBY, G. F. 888
JAUCH, Ann 906
JOHNSON, Renee 904
JOSEFSON, W. 942

KALIN, Virginia 900
KAMMERER; Jack, R. L. 906
KANIG, Henry 946
KASTEN, H. R. 928
KEIL, Olga 895
KEISER, Doris 940
KELLER, C. W. 920
KEMMERER, Sarah 949
KERCHNER, Thomas 932
KERN; Elmer E., Eldon J. 925
KIBLER, Myrtle 939
KISTNER, Hannah 922
KLOTZ, Franklin 949
KNAUSS, Alvin 890
KNERR, Harry 937
KRAFT, M. G. 897
KRAMMERER, Maggie 902

KREJCI, Don 895
KUNSCH, H. W. 897
KYBURZ, Bryce 914

LAMB, F. T. 907
LANDIS, Henry 888
LANGE, Elsie 897
LEHN, Leroy V. 943
LESLEY, A. V. 930
LITZENBERGER, Messina 949
LONG, Sarah 891

McCROREY, J. W. 905
McDONALD, Joel 946
McKEAN, Judith 896
McLAREN, Jean 942

MACKES, Joan 900
MAJOR, Susan 932
MATHES, H. G. 920
MANGHMAN, Bertha 943
MEADOR, W. B. 907
MEDLAR, James B. 889
MELCHIOR, Gloria 934
METZGER, George 889
MILLER; Anna M. 894, Patsy 934, Rebecca 948
MILLS; Albert, K. B. 927
MINNICH, John 949
MOSER, Katharina 910
MOSESCU, P. 940
MOYER, Emma 890
MULUTZIE, S. 935
MUNSELL, L. F. 913
MURPHY, Lena 944
MYERS, Hilda 928

NADEAU, F. D. 904
NATHAN, Rosina 897
NEIFERS, Agnes 910
NEWHARD, Frank J. 890
NICHOLAS; Marjorie 916
NICHOLS, J. H. 940
NORMAN, Juanita 905
NUGENT, Mae 899

OAKLEY, Harriet 936
OTTL, J. 943

PAHL, Christine 904
PALMER, J. J. 912
PARKER, Adeline 911
PAUL; Calvin M. 926, W. A. 924
PEARSON, Mary 933
PETER, Irene 942
PETERSON; DeLoris 919, D. L. 916, Elsie 943
PHILLIPS, R. V. 931
POE; George, Henry 892
PRESBY, Alfaretta 941

RAW; Emma 890, Kathryn 902
READY, M. J. 917
REUTSCH, L. J. 943
RHOLER, Ellen 930
RIDENOUR; Betty, Margaret 941
RISLEY, A. O. 942
ROTH, Albert 931
ROYALL, R. C. 939

SANDER; David, Francis, Frank 890
SCHADT; John J. 888, Mary 890
SCHLOSSER, Anna 911
SCHMIERER, Katherine 894
SCHWEYER, Flora 889
SCRIVEN, J. H. 910
SEIBERT, Dorothy 943
SELL, Minnie 938
SELZLE; E. 906, H., H. F. 907
SHAFFER, Gladys 943
SHOYDS, Charles 947
SIEGFRIED, Caroline 923
SILVA, Dorothea 935
SINGER, Darlene 919
SKUTEVIK, R. 904
SMITH, Lena 949
SOMMERS, Geraldine 935
STARK; Babette 902, Beth 941
STECKEL, Calvin 891
STECKER; Harvey, W. A. 949
STEINMETZ, Stella 949
STEMPLE, Nora 945
STEPHENS, W. T. 930
STETSON, Betty 907
STINCHCOMB, T. L. 942
STIREK, H. R. 895
STOPPS, John 949
STRAUSER, Mary B. 938
STROBEL, Dorothea 913
STROH; B. T. 917, Theobald 916
SUMMERS, Lois 918

TEEL, Annette 936
THIRING, D. C., L. A., L. J. 897
THOMAS, Catherine 942
TILLOTSON, Frances 945
TIMMIS, Lilian 936
TOBIN, R. L. 901
TUCCI, J. A. 945
TURNPAUGH, Evelyn 942

WALLASEA, Mary 944
WALTON, C. S. 931
WATSON, Martha 940
WEAVER, Elva 945
WEGNER, Earl D. 894
WEILER, Eliza 890
WIDENER, Zallah 926
WILKENHEISER, Bertha 898
WILLIAMS, Annie B. 942
WILSON, Geraldine 919
WINN, Arlan 905
WITT, H. S. 940
WOEHL, Margaret 902
WOLF, John 926
WOLFF; George, H. F. 903, J. W. 911
WOODS; C. V., H. V. H. 914, F. H. 941
WORLITZ, Rosina B. 898
WOTRING, Maria M. 887
WRIST, John 948
WUFF, Wilma 944
WYSOCKI, Christine 935

YODER, Phyllis 927
YOUNG, Elsie B. 942
YOUNKER, K. 931

Family Notes

Family Notes

Births

Name.....

Born.....at.....

Parents.....See Page.....

Name.....

Born.....at.....

Parents.....See Page.....

Name.....

Born.....at.....

Parents.....See Page.....

Name.....

Born.....at.....

Parents.....See Page.....

Name.....

Born.....at.....

Parents.....See Page.....

Name.....

Born.....at.....

Parents.....See Page.....

Marriages

Name.....(page.....) married.....

.....on.....at.....

Spouse was born.....at.....

Parents of Spouse.....

Name.....(page.....) married.....

.....on.....at.....

Spouse was born.....at.....

Parents of Spouse.....

Name.....(page.....) married.....

.....on.....at.....

Spouse was born.....at.....

Parents of Spouse.....

Name.....(page.....) married.....

.....on.....at.....

Spouse was born.....at.....

Parents of Spouse.....

Name.....(page.....) married.....

.....on.....at.....

Spouse was born.....at.....

Parents of Spouse.....

Deaths

Name.....(page.....) died.....

at....., and is buried at.....

.....

Name.....(page.....) died.....

at....., and is buried at.....

.....

Name.....(page.....) died.....

at....., and is buried at.....

.....

Name.....(page.....) died.....

at....., and is buried at.....

.....

Name.....(page.....) died.....

at....., and is buried at.....

.....

Name.....(page.....) died.....

at....., and is buried at.....

.....

he started working on 15 or 20 years ago a
which entered the serious stage of hard work
libraries throughout the country and with c
respondence with about 600 Balliets in the p
year.

Study Rare Items

Learning that several rare items like dagu
reotypes of Col. Stephen Balliet and his w
the colonel's sand-shaker, the account b
(1786) of Paul Balliet and hand-wrought n
from Paul Balliet's log house were in the Tr
Hall collection, Stephen C. and Wallace E. B
liet decided to come to Allentown.

They brought their families with them—
cause wives and children can help copy reco
and aid in "bookworm" searches.

The Trout Hall visit is part of a tour to s
places as Jim Thorpe, Lehighton, Bethleh
the state library at Harrisburg, and, of cou
Ballietsville itself. The next steps are visit
the Pennsylvania Historical Society in Ph
delphia and to the Library of Congress
Washington, D.C.

Stephen C. Balliet owns an optical comp
in Baton Rouge, and Wallace E. Balliet is v
the Blue Cross organization in that city. Ne
er man has has professional training in his
ical research and both find the job fascina
fun.

They are sons of Stephen H. Balliet, who
born in Ballietsville but who later settle
Ohio, where Stephen C. and Wallace were b

Traced To France

Since they began work in earnest on t
history of the family, which, incidentally,
have so far traced back to 1312 in France,
brothers have been assisted in Lehigh Co
"legwork" by Harold E. Slough of Schne
ville. Slough's grandmother was a sister of
phen H. Balliet.

Any Balliets in the Paul and Col. Ste
Balliet line who have not been contacted by
brothers or by Slough or Balliets who have
tinent information are urged to help with
forthcoming history.

The Louisiana Balliets admitted it sou
somewhat strange to hear their name
nounced in the Pennsylvania Dutch fas
after years of using it with a more-or-less
inal French pronunciation. But Balliets are
liets, whether they eat sauerkraut or pref
drink red wine. Perhaps the visit to Le
County this week by the two Louisiana b
rians will produce a trend among local Ba
for cooking sauerkraut in red wine.

Eckhart Public Libr

603 S. Jackson Street Auburn,
Phone: 219-925-2414

Patron is responsible for al
material borrowed.

ECKHART PUBLIC LIB.
8401 9100 075 393 1

Synopsis

Part I, Introduction

Part I is subdivided into seven sections, each of which concerns some aspect of the background, history, tradition, and comments or conclusions of the author. The subjects presented are: Research Resume', Guide and Notes, The Huguenots, The Baillets of France, The Family Name, The Race of Balyards, and The Balliet Coat of Arms.

Part II, The Balliets of Whitehall

PAULUS BALLIET, 1717-1777, landed at Philadelphia on September 11, 1738 on the ship Robert and Alice. About 1749 he settled in what is now Lehigh County, Pennsylvania in the township of WHITEHALL, where he married Maria Magdalena Wotring. Issue, nine children named; Jacob, Catharine, Stephen, Susan, John, Eva, Nicholas, Magdalena and Paul.

Part III, The Balliets of Heidelberg

JOSEPH BALLIET, 1728-1804, arrived at Philadelphia October 1749 on the ship Lydia. On August 9, 1750, he filed a warrant for 25 acres of land in HEIDELBERG township, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. Joseph and his wife Maria Barbara had eight children named; Jacob, Magdalena, Leonard, Katherine, Barbara, Stephen, Joseph Jr. and Daniel.

Part IV, The Balliets of Sugar Loaf

JOHANNES BALLIET, 1746-1831 arrived in Pennsylvania about 1760, settling in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania where he married Maria Barbara Schneider on October 7, 1771, and where seven of their nine children were born. In 1784 the family settled in the SUGAR LOAF Valley located in what is now Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. Issue; Mary Magdalena, Nicholas, Stephen, Jacob, John, Maria Barbara, Daniel, Abraham and Susanna.

Part V, Unclassified and Other Lines

The final section contains a delineation of the known post-Revolutionary War immigrants, Unclassified Lines and Families, An Index, and Family Record pages.